

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

αω ΑΩ αω ΑΩ

Candle: Our Lady of Fatima 1917, Nordic Look.
1 - St Faustina, Poland.

JESUS: Those Who HONOR JESUS, With FULL TRUST, Through THIS PICTURE¹, SHALL BE SAVED² from Hell. Made in Belgium, E.U.

CATHOLIC RUSSIA CONVERTED * GOLD ***** www.christianideas.eu

Esp Izq: Nuestra Señora de Fátima, look Nórdico. Derecha: **SALVACIÓN ETERNA AUTOMÁTICA**, SI HONRAS a JESÚS, de PLENA CONFIANZA, POR ESTA IMAGEN.

NL Links: OLV van Fátima, Nordische KREDDING³, als U JEZUS EERT, met VO

D Links: Unsere Liebe Frau von Fatima, EWIGES HEIL⁴, WENN SIE JESUS VOLI

P Esq: Nossa Senhora de Fátima, look AUTOMÁTICA, SE HONRAR JESUS, de

Fr Gauche: Notre-Dame de Fátima, look N AUTOMATIQUE, SI VOUS HONOREZ JÉS

- Idea to become Rich, pro God
- Idea against cancer
- **Danger of Apocalypse**: ideas to Protect Yourself. Apocalypse Decrypted.
- Suggestion of Immortality (only to calm)
- Discernment, Ideas for Happier Marriages, etc.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Table of Contents

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed / Catholic Russia Converted Ideas: Overview.....	26
Requirements.....	27
Content License.....	27
Protections Against Evil.....	29
Examples of Permanent Public Miracles.....	29
Automatic Salvation* Through Divine Mercy.....	31
Image Gives Access Only to Purgatory.....	33
WHY ARE the Publicities TO THIS IMAGE RELATIVELY POOR / INCOMPLETE?.....	33
1 COR 11:14 ASKS MEN to WEAR SHORT HAIR. CONTRADICTION?.....	34
Summary of “Mysteries of the Bible Revealed”, “Christian Ideas and Discernment”, www.christianideas.eu:.....	37
Bible and Science I.....	47
Introduction.....	47
Big Bang or 6 Days Theory?.....	48
Eccl 1:5 "The Sun Rises, Sets and Returns Back to Its Place.".....	49
The Earth, In the Center of the Universe?.....	51
How Can We Proof the Rotation of the Earth in 28 Days and the Orbit of the Sun, Around the Earth, in 24 Hours?.....	54
And Is It Possible to Proof This Rotation of the Earth, in 28 Days, in an Easy Way?.....	55
How Does This East Movement Explain the Rotation of The Earth, in 28 Days, and the Orbit of the Sun, Around the Earth, in 24 Hours?.....	56
What About the Wind?.....	57
Why Did Copernico's Heliocentrism Triumph Against the Geocentrism?.....	59
Is It Possible, For a Star, To Fall On Earth, From the Sky, as Rev 8:10-11 Says?.....	61
Curiosities.....	62
Earth Flat or Round? 4 Corners?.....	62
Example 1: Has the Earth Four Corners?.....	62
Example 2: the Vault or the Circle of the Earth?.....	62
Israel, the Navel of the Earth?.....	63
Has The Earth Pillars?.....	63
Is the Universe in Expansion?.....	64
Are the Continents in Displacement?.....	66
Proofs that Diseases Are Caused by Discreet Witchcraft (2 nd Cause, in Parallel, But Hidden).	67
Why Are Most of the Contagions By Flus Caused by Discreet Witchcraft?.....	67
Why Are Most of the Smells Caused by Discreet Witchcraft? Over Dirtiness.....	70

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Is the Theory of the Relativity True, With Stars Moving With Speeds 3 Times Quicker Than the Speed of the Light?.....	72
Theory of the Relativity, Part 2: Curve Space-Time or Cartesian Coordinate System 3D for the Space?.....	73
Considerations over Matter and Antimatter, Black Holes, Birth and Death of the Stars.....	74
Why Are There So Few Secondary Effects of the Vaccines COVID?.....	75
Science Can Not Explain, in a Correct Way, How Cows Can Produce Milk.....	75
What About the Galaxies?.....	76
Why Does CO ₂ Increase So Little, Despite the "Publicities"?.....	77
And How Do We Explain This?.....	78
Why Do We Feel Colder, Inside (When Comparing to the Outside), at Temperatures of ~ 22 °C?.....	79
And How Can We Explain This Contradiction, at the Level of the Cold Temperature Feelings?.....	80
Modern Science Eventually Used For Evil Also.....	81
Swimming, as a Discreet Miracle.....	84
Argumentation That Contact Lenses, in the Eyes, Permanently, Don't Necessarily Cause Blindness.....	84
The Fetus Survive in the Womb of the Mother, Only Because of Miracle.....	86
Description of the Whole Universe, With the Help of God.....	89
Principle of the Double Cause, in Parallel: The Earth Warmed, from the Inside / Kernel / Hell, and Not From The Sun.....	91
The Earth, Warmed From Hell. Examples of Temperature Inversions, Hard to Explain, by Modern Science.....	93
The Variation of the Temperatures of the Oceans, with the Depth, Up to 1 Km Deep, Is Not Correctly Explained, If We Remove the Divine Will.....	96
Curiosity: Possible Real Causes of Forest Fires.....	99
Strong Arguments Against Evolutionism and Notions of Ancient History.....	100
Be Careful, With the Confusion Generated, When "Science" Mixes Races and Species.....	100
Strong Arguments Against Evolutionism.....	101
Darwinism and Homosexuality.....	105
Creationism and Evolutionism Are Incompatible.....	105
Incoherence in the Scientific Dates.....	106
What Jesus Says.....	107
Explanation: LIGER's Parallel. Hominids Not in the Ark.....	107
The DOWN SYNDROME.....	109
Science Admits Hybridization With the Neanderthals.....	110
Humans and Hominids Only ~6.100 Years Old.....	110
Why Did Bestiality Happen Between Men and Hominids?.....	111

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

During ~304.000 Years, the Modern (Intelligent) Man Was Really "Stupid"... an Evident Contradiction.....	114
The Neolithic Period.....	118
Cross Darwinist / Creationist Theories, with a Serious Map from ~2000 BC + a Genetics Migrations Map. The Antiquity.....	119
What Happened Afterwards?.....	119
Possible Origin of the European, the Turkish and the Ethiopian People's.....	123
The First Chinese + Indian Seemed to Arrive in the Region, Partially by Sea, with Phoenician / Noah's Technology.....	124
What About the Pre-Columbian Peoples?.....	127
Phoenicians Navigating Around Africa at ~1000BC? The Ships of Tarshish.....	129
How to Unmask the Fake of the Genetic Cameroonian Adam?.....	130
It Was in the Last 1000 Years That the Population of Africa Grew the Most. How to Notice It?	131
Curiosity: the Mountains of Kong Served as Barrier Against Islam.....	136
Serious Historical Maps of ~2000BC - ~1500 BC Help to Unmask Darwinist Lies.....	138
Example of a Confusing Map of ~2000 BC.....	138
What About the World Maps Before ~2000 BC?.....	143
Probability Math Models to Unmask the Fake Random Darwinist Evolutionary Dates.....	147
Example 1: The Random Evolution of a ~Mouse Into a Bat.....	147
Example 2: Moving 1 Km to the West, Without Orientation Sense.....	150
Probability Models Crunch the Fake Darwinist Dates: Conclusion.....	152
Created from the Clay of the Ground.....	153
2 Different Recites of the Creation?.....	154
Scientific Magazines Are Aware, But the Lie Must Remain!.....	155
What about the Origin of the Human Races?.....	156
How Can a Couple Have Children of Different Races?.....	157
The "Race" Witchcraft.....	157
How to Unmask the Race Witchcraft?.....	158
Example 1: Racial Contradictions for Y Haplogroup of type 'N' (Descendants of Magog).	159
Example 2: Racial Contradictions for Y Haplogroup of Type 'C' (Descendants of Magog, Mixed with Descendants of Ham, of the African Type and with Descendants of Togarmah, of the European Type).....	162
Example 3: Racial Contradictions for Y Haplogroup of Type 'R1b' (Descendants of Gomer, via Riphath and Ashkenaz, of the Celtic Brunette type).....	165
Example 4: Racial Contradictions for Haplogroup Y of type 'E' (descendants of Cuch of African Nigerian type).....	166
Example 5: Racial Contradictions, For Y Haplogroup of Type 'E' (Descendants of Cush of type Ethiopian and North African).....	167

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Ideas Against Death.....	171
The Jesus's Proposal for Immortality.....	171
Examples of Such Prayers:.....	173
Crusade Prayer (104) Free this Soul from Slavery.....	173
Crusade Prayer (105) Prayer Asking to Save* the Whole Humanity.....	173
Crusade Prayer For the Salvation* of Those Who Reject Christ.....	174
Novena of Salvation of the Whole Humanity (Crusade Prayer).....	174
Idea to Test the Immortality Suggestion, in a Correct Way.....	175
Giving Alms Saves From Death.....	176
Watch Out the Antichrist's Immortality Formula.....	177
Watch Out: RETIREMENT MAY ATTACK YOUR HEALTH.....	178
Watch Out: TO CREATE ENEMIES MAY ATTACK YOUR HEALTH.....	179
Watch Out: BAD MANAGEMENT OF YOUR POSSESSIONS MAY ATTACK YOUR HEALTH.....	179
GOOD LOOK MAY HELP TO EXTEND LIFE ⇒ ANTI AGING + AESTHETICS + BODY CARE.....	186
Ideas Against Cancer.....	187
Other Ideas: Discreet Fast (+ Daily Rosary), Etc.....	188
Protections of God Help (a Lot), in Case of Unexpected Health Attacks.....	192
Idea to Try To Make Diminish The Negative Effects of the Gluttony: the Sugar Tax. The Salt Tax.....	193
Ideas for Cures.....	196
Danger of Apocalypse. Apocalypse Decrypted.....	198
Some Considerations Over the Apocalypse.....	199
Considerations Over the Prophecies of St. Malachy.....	202
Why Is There Danger of Apocalypse Now? Why Does Evil Seem Now To Be in Strong Position?	203
The Great Warning. How to Try To Protect Yourself Against the Danger of Apocalypse.....	204
Trial to Explain the Symbolisms of Rev 12.....	208
Interpretation of Rev 12: The Woman and the Dragon.....	212
Some Apocalyptic Scenarios / Possibilities.....	213
Commentaries About the Biblical Prophecies.....	215
Introduction.....	215
Measures to Try to Delay the Apocalypse.....	216
IMPORTANT: The Apocalypse Seems Approaching... What to Do? Part II.....	217
What I Understood from the Scriptures: Overview.....	220
What I Understood from the Scriptures: Justifications.....	224
A Possible Cause of the Acceleration of the End of the World: The Dangerous Mistake of the Communism of Genders.....	226

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Introduction.....	226
Why Is the Communism of Genders So Toxic?.....	227
And What to Do?.....	229
Case Study: the Veil.....	230
Communism of Genders and Housing Speculation To Promote the Demographic Fall ⇒ the Fall of the Conservative Christian West.....	231
What About Solutions, Against This Housing Speculation?.....	232
Possible Description of the World War III.....	234
Overview.....	234
Explanation: The War of Egypt in the End Times.....	234
News from the North and the East Disturb the King of the North.....	237
And What Can We Do? Part III.....	240
Still Over the WW3 and the Apocalypse.....	241
News From Heaven: Present Wars Could Evolve to the 2 nd Phase of the Apocalyptic WW3: the 1 st Nuke Attacks.....	242
China in the Bible?.....	243
And What Is the Secret of the Superiority of Apocalyptic China?.....	243
China in the Bible? Part I.....	244
China in the Bible? Part II.....	250
China in the Bible? Part III.....	251
Possible Explanation for the "Four Horses of the Apocalypse".....	256
The White Horse.....	256
The Red Horse.....	257
The Black Horse.....	257
The Green Horse.....	258
The Battle of the Armageddon.....	259
The War of Gog, King of Magog.....	261
Who Is 'Gog' in the Bible?.....	265
Who Are Magog, Meshech and Tubal?.....	266
Who Are the Allies of 'Gog' in This War?.....	269
Who Are the Allies of Israel in This War?.....	270
Where Can We Find the Name 'Gog' Presently?.....	271
Chronology.....	271
Why 'Gog', the King of Magog, Decides to Attack Israel?.....	272
Why Shall the War from Apocalypse 20 and Ez 38-39 Be the Same War?.....	273
Is Magog Always a Symbol of 'Evil'?.....	274
Satan Seduces the Nations of the 4 Corners of the World.....	274
Identification of Some of the 'Gog' Troops.....	276
The War of Ezekiel 38 and the Glorious Future of Israel.....	279
Theory Over the Table of Nations.....	281
Jews, Germanics, Hispanics, Ezekiel 38 Names, Genetic Correlations.....	284
Cross Table of Ez 38 Names & Nations per Y Haplogroup.....	294
Cross Table of Y Haplogroup Genotypes & Nations Per Ez 38 Names.....	296

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Still Some Remarks Over These Cross Tables over Nations, Bible Names and Genetics.	298
More Commentaries Over the Apocalyptic Prophecies.....	300
Book of Daniel: Is the End of this Age Performed by the Romans or by the Greeks???	300
Daniel, Chapter 2. The Prophecy of the Statue. Power in the End of the Age: Rome.....	300
Daniel, Chapter 7: The Prophecy of the 4 Animals. Power in the End of the Age: Rome.	305
Daniel, Chapter 8: Prophecy of the He-Goat and the Ram. Power in the End of the Age: Greece.....	310
Daniel, Chapter 9: The Prophecy of the 70 Weeks. Power in the End of the Age: Rome..	313
Daniel, Chapters 11 and 12: Prophecies Over the Kingdom of the North × Kingdom of the South: Power of the End of the Age: Greece / Seleucids.....	315
Combining Greece and Rome.....	318
How Can We Combine the Roman Empire With Greece?.....	319
Why Shall Greece Be Related to The Antichrist and the Roman Union / Empire?.....	320
The Prophecies of Joel Seem to Refer to Apocalyptic China, in Joel 1:6 and Joel 2:2.....	321
The Sun Becomes Black and the Moon Becomes Red Blood.....	321
Possible Parallelism of the Seals, the Trumpets and Rev 12.....	322
Why Is the Apocalypse Called "the End of the World"?.....	326
The Messianic Age: Jesus Reigns, During 1000 Years, with His Saints and Martyrs.....	327
The Messianic Age and the War of Gog and Magog: Further Analysis.....	331
The Picture of the Divine Mercy As the Opposite of the Image of the Beast.....	333
The Triumph of Communism Was Prophesied in Garabandal (1960s) and in New York.....	334
The Abomination of the Desolation in the Holy Place.....	335
The Beast that Existed Once, It No Longer Exists, Yet It Shall Still Come Again, But It is Headed for Perdition.....	336
Possible Explanations for '666'.....	339
The Mark of the Beast.....	340
The Great Warning: Part II.....	341
The Divine Refuges.....	342
The Final Great Apocalyptic Schism of the Catholic Church, in Rome.....	343
Elijah and Enoch: the 2 Olive Trees.....	344
Rome, Constantinople, Jerusalem.....	345
The Antichrist and the Freemasonry.....	346
Be Careful: the Antichrist Seems a Very Virtuous Person.....	347
The Antichrist Appears as the World Problem-Solver Man.....	349
The Antichrist Is Able to Create the Illusion that He Performs «Miracles».....	349
Babylon, the Great, the Great Prostitute.....	350
The False Prophet.....	354
How Shall Maybe Finish the Conflict Israeli-Palestinian.....	356
The Final Judgment.....	358
The Paradise on Earth, Forever.....	360

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Nation of Islam.....	363
Mercator 1595, Gog & Magog: SIBERIA to GO To BELGIUM, after the WW3 / the Apocalypse?.....	363
Over the Church of Philadelphia.....	363
The New Jerusalem.....	364
Annex: Possible Cause of Decadence of Some Empires / Kingdoms.....	368
Rich, Masonry, Opus Dei.....	372
The Dangers of the Freemasonry: Introduction.....	372
A Good Solution: the Opus Dei.....	373
Trap: Are the Opus Dei and the Freemasonry Compatible?.....	373
Do the Freemasons / Illuminati See as God? Explanation.....	376
Most of the Health Problems Are Caused by Discreet Witchcraft, in Secret, in Parallel.....	378
Torrefied COFFEE, to UNMASK the Discreet WITCHCRAFT, Behind the LUNG CANCERS.....	378
WITCHCRAFT IS EVIL. BECAUSE OF THAT, IT IS MORE POWERFUL, WHEN DISCREET AND CAMOUFLAGED.....	379
EVEN "Well intentioned White" WITCHCRAFT of the style "Merlin, the Wizard" IS EVIL and creates risks for the person who practices it: e. g., the concerned may die (going to hell, in mortal sin), if not enough protected, because Lucifer wants to promote evil and not good things... anyhow, the person who practices it, even for the "good cause", has to worship Satan, and, as such, commits the mortal sin of Idolatry.....	383
AND SOLUTIONS?.....	383
Possible Description of a Cancer Discreet Witchcraft Attack.....	384
Those Who Practice Witchcraft Risk to Become Sick / Possessed.....	385
The Sad Statistics: Some 3 Billion Murders, Through Discreet Witchcraft, Since ~1960.....	385
Money & Holiness: Does God Prefer Poor to Rich people?.....	387
How Do We Explain This?.....	388
The YOUNG RICH MAN COULD, Maybe, ALSO ENTER in the KINGDOM OF GOD. WHY Does Jesus SHUT UP, Then?.....	391
Why Is It Not Very Easy, to Some Rich People, to Enter Into the Kingdom of God? Some Ideas.....	395
Why Is the Sin of Greediness, One of the Serious Sins, Eventually Committed by a Rich Person?.....	396
And How Does It Happen and Why Is It So Bad?.....	396
And What Shall the Concerned Rich Do, in Order to Stop With This Sin of Greediness?....	399
Why Is the Sin of Witchcraft, One of the Sins, a Rich Person May Commit (+ Related Sin of Idolatry)?.....	402
Why is the Sin of Proud, One of the Sins, a Rich Person May Commit (+ Related Sin of Idolatry)?.....	404
Why Is the Sin of Laziness, One of the Sins, a Rich Person May Commit?.....	406

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Why Is the Mortal Sin of Lust, One of the Sins, a Rich Person May Commit (+ Related Sin of Idolatry)?.....	408
If We Have Only Food and Clothing, Shall We Be Content, Only With That?.....	409
A Prayer to Liberate Freemasons / Illuminati, From Their Captivity.....	411
Freemasons / Illuminati: They May Even Look "Holy".....	413
Why "Aren't, the Eyes, the Mirror of the Soul", Anymore (As Before)?.....	413
Watch Out: the Antichrist Looks Holy!.....	414
How Is This Possible?.....	414
And Which Is the Formula Evil Uses, in Order to Hide the Evil Glances?.....	415
"The Eyes Are the Mirror of the Soul": Conclusion.....	416
Idea to Become Rich, But Pro God.....	417
How To Become Still Richer, But Danger for the Women, Who Apply This Formula.....	419
Loans of Mat 5:42, Specified in Further Detail.....	421
"Forgive Us Our Debts, As We Forgive Our Debtors".....	422
"Woe to You, Who Are Rich...": How to Avoid This?.....	423
Case Study: the Wealthy St. Mary Magdalene.....	425
Idea From the Belgian Empire of Charles V: the Holy Inquisition.....	427
St. Paul Is a Bit Incomplete, in What Concerns the Subject 'Slavery'.....	431
Case Study: Sterility, Slavery, Abraham, Sarah, Hagar and Ishmael.....	432
Protections Against Evil.....	433
Traps for Wealthy People and for the Holy Communion. Some Ideas.....	433
Some Interesting Protections Against Evil.....	435
Some Examples of Protections Against Evil.....	438
Prayer: the 7 Sorrows of Mary.....	441
Prayer (Suggestion) of Immortality (<i>Only To Calm; Abuses Risk to Be Severely Punished</i>). ..	442
St. Michael's (the Archangel) Prayer (Little Exorcism).....	443
To Pray For the Eternal Salvation of the Enemies.....	445
Protective Crusade Prayer, No. 140, Against Fears, Etc.....	446
Some Other Protections Against Evil.....	447
A Prayer Against Evil, to Our Heavenly Father.....	448
OTHER IMPORTANT PROTECTIONS.....	450
Some Examples.....	450
Honor/Expose the Sacred Hearts of Jesus and Mary, Protects the Concerned Compartment, Against Catastrophes.....	453
Protections Against Misery / Famine.....	455
The Needleman St. Onofre (Onuphrius).....	455
Protections, Against the Great Famine:.....	456
Measures* to Try to Fight AGING & Obstructed Nose Diseases (FLU...).....	456

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

1. Measures*, Which Seem to Help to Counter AGING.....	456
2. Ideas Against Obstructed Nose Diseases (FLU...).....	458
PROTECTION AGAINST CATASTROPHES.....	459
Protections for the House.....	461
IDEAS AGAINST PRISON.....	461
IDEA AGAINST SUBCONSCIOUS HARASSMENT (Suicide, LGBT ideas, Nightmares...).	462
IDEA AGAINST ISLAMIC TERROR.....	463
Ideas Against WITCHCRAFT.....	464
Prayer to Protect a House and Gain Authority over Evil Spirits.....	467
Other Considerations.....	468
Annex: How To Pray the Rosary.....	469
The Mysteries of the Rosary.....	470
Joyful Mysteries of the Rosary.....	470
Luminous Mysteries of the Rosary.....	471
Sorrowful Mysteries of the Rosary.....	471
Glorious Mysteries of the Rosary.....	472
Our Father Prayer.....	472
The Hail Mary.....	473
Prayers of the End of Each Decade of the Rosary.....	473
3 Final Hail Marys.....	474
The Prayer "Hail, Holy Queen".....	475
Final Considerations Over the Rosary Prayer.....	476
Annex: The Divine Mercy Chaplet.....	477
How To Pray the Divine Mercy Chaplet?.....	477
The Decades of the Divine Mercy Chaplet.....	478
The Apostles' Creed.....	478
Annex: The Rosary of the Tears of Blood of Mary, Mystical Rose.....	480
How To Pray the Rosary of the Tears of Blood?.....	480
The Mysteries of the Rosary of the Tears of Blood.....	481
Rosary of the Tears of Blood: the Final Prayers.....	482
Annex: The Chaplet of Love.....	483
How To Pray the Chaplet of Love?.....	483
Annex: Crusade Prayers and Litanies, From the Book of Truth.....	485
Crusade Prayer No. 1: My Gift to Jesus to Save Souls.....	485
Crusade Prayer No. 2: Prayer for Global Rulers.....	485
Crusade Prayer No. 3: Rid the World of Fear.....	486
Crusade Prayer No. 4: Unite All Families.....	486
Crusade Prayer No. 5: Praise to God the Most High.....	486

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 6: Prayer to Stop the Anti-Christ.....	487
Crusade Prayer No. 7: Prayer for Those Who Refuse Mercy.....	487
Crusade Prayer No. 8: The Confession.....	488
Crusade Prayer No. 9: Offer of Suffering as a Gift.....	488
Crusade Prayer No. 10: Carrying the Flame of Your Love.....	489
Crusade Prayer No. 11: Stop Hatred of Visionaries.....	489
Crusade Prayer No. 12: Prayer to Avoid the Sin of Pride.....	489
Crusade Prayer No. 13: Calling for Immunity.....	490
Crusade Prayer No. 14: Prayer to God the Father for Protection Against Nuclear War.....	490
Crusade Prayer No. 15: Thanks for Gift of Divine Mercy.....	491
Crusade Prayer No. 16: To Accept Graces Offered During The Warning.....	491
Crusade Prayer No. 17: Mother of Salvation: Prayer for Dark Souls.....	492
Crusade Prayer No. 18: Stop the Anti-Christ and his Group.....	492
Crusade Prayer No. 19: For Young People.....	493
Crusade Prayer No. 20: Stop the Anti-Christ From Destroying the World.....	493
Crusade Prayer No. 21: Thanksgiving to God the Father for the Salvation of Mankind.....	494
Crusade Prayer No. 22: Catholic Priests to Uphold the Teachings of the Church.....	494
Crusade Prayer No. 23: For the Pope Benedict's Safety.....	495
Crusade Prayer No. 24: Plenary Indulgence for Absolution (pray for 7 days).....	495
Crusade Prayer No. 25: For Protection of Visionaries Around the World.....	496
Crusade Prayer No. 26: Pray the Rosary, to Help to Save the Nations.....	496
Crusade Prayer No. 27: For Peace in the World.....	497
Crusade Prayer No. 28: For Unification of All Christian Churches.....	497
Crusade Prayer No. 29: Protect the Practice of Christianity.....	498
Crusade Prayer No. 30: To Avert War, Famine and Religious Persecution.....	498
Crusade Prayer No. 31: Chain of Protection.....	499
Crusade Prayer No. 32: To Stop Abortion in Ireland.....	499
Crusade Prayer No. 33: Rise Now and Accept the Seal of the Living God (pray every day!).	500
Crusade Prayer No. 34: My Gift of Fasting to Jesus.....	500
Crusade Prayer No. 35: Prayer for Souls to Enter Paradise.....	501
Crusade Prayer No. 36: For Those Who Need Help to Honour the One True God.....	501
Crusade Prayer No. 37: Unification for All God's Children.....	502
Crusade Prayer No. 38: Salvation Prayer for Catholic Church.....	503
Crusade Prayer No. 39: Help Prepare Souls for the New Paradise.....	504
Crusade Prayer No. 40: For the Clergy, to Prepare Souls for Second Coming.....	505
Crusade Prayer No. 41: For the Souls of Non-Believers.....	505
Crusade Prayer No. 42: Prayer of Fasting to Stop the World-Currency.....	506

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 43: Save Souls During The Warning.....	506
Crusade Prayer No. 44: Strength to Defend My Faith Against the False Prophet.....	507
Crusade Prayer No. 45: To Conquer Negative Thoughts.....	507
Crusade Prayer No. 46: Free Me From the Chains of Satan.....	508
Crusade Prayer No. 47: Re-kindle Your Love for Jesus.....	508
Crusade Prayer No. 48: For the Grace to Proclaim the Second Coming of Christ.....	509
Crusade Prayer No. 49: Pledge of Loyalty for Christian Clergy.....	509
Crusade Prayer No. 50: Jesus Help Me to Know Who You Are.....	510
Crusade Prayer No. 51: For the Gift of the Holy Spirit.....	510
Crusade Prayer No. 52: Prayer to the Father.....	511
Crusade Prayer No. 53: For the Catholic Church.....	512
Crusade Prayer No. 54: To the Father to Dilute Impact of World War 3.....	512
Crusade Prayer No. 55: Prepare for The Warning.....	513
Crusade Prayer No. 56: Priests Seeking Protection for Holy Eucharist.....	513
Crusade Prayer No. 57: For the Clergy: Jesus Let Me Hear Your Call.....	514
Crusade Prayer No. 58: Crusade of Conversion.....	515
Crusade Prayer No. 59: A Pledge of Allegiance to the Divine Will.....	516
Crusade Prayer No. 60: For Conversion of the Families During The Warning.....	516
Crusade Prayer No. 61: Avert One World Control.....	517
Crusade Prayer No. 62: For Lost and Helpless Sinners.....	517
Crusade Prayer No. 63: Preserve Me on This Journey.....	518
Crusade Prayer No. 64: Save My Brothers and Sisters.....	518
Crusade Prayer No. 65: For Those in Mortal Sin.....	519
Crusade Prayer No. 66: Keep My Children Safe From the King of Lies.....	519
Crusade Prayer No. 67: For Clergy: Help Me to Remain True to Your Most Holy Word.....	520
Crusade Prayer No. 68: Protect Me From the Influence of Satan.....	520
Crusade Prayer No. 69: To Accept the Divine Will of My Father.....	521
Crusade Prayer No. 70: For Clergy: To Remain Firm and True to the Holy Word of God...	521
Crusade Prayer No. 71: My Gift to Jesus to Save Souls.....	522
Crusade Prayer No. 72: The Disciple's Prayer.....	523
Crusade Prayer No. 73: For Young Souls, Young Children.....	523
Crusade Prayer No. 74: For the Gift of Discernment.....	524
Crusade Prayer No. 75: I Assign My Pain to You Dear Jesus.....	524
Crusade Prayer No. 76: The Atheist Prayer.....	525
Crusade Prayer No. 77: For Great Britain.....	526
Crusade Prayer No. 78: Save Me From Evil.....	526
Crusade Prayer No. 79: For 2 Billion Lost Souls.....	527
Crusade Prayer No. 80: For the Souls of Those Who Commit Murder.....	527

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 81: For the Gift of the Holy Communion.....	528
Crusade Prayer No. 82: For the Victory of the Remnant Church.....	528
Crusade Prayer No. 83: For the Mitigation of Chastisements.....	529
Crusade Prayer No. 84: To Enlighten the Souls of the Elites Who Rule the World.....	530
Crusade Prayer No. 85: To Save the United States of America From the Hand of the Deceiver.	531
Crusade Prayer No. 86: Release Me From the Torment of Doubt.....	531
Crusade Prayer No. 87: Protect Our Nation From Evil.....	532
Crusade Prayer No. 88: For Souls After the Warning.....	533
Crusade Prayer No. 89: For Wretched Sinners.....	533
Crusade Prayer No. 90: Thanksgiving for Your Most Glorious Second Coming.....	534
Crusade Prayer No. 91: Keep Me True to My Faith.....	534
Crusade Prayer No. 92: For the Grace of Perseverance.....	535
Crusade Prayer No. 93: For the Tears of Conversion.....	536
Crusade Prayer No. 94: To Cure the Mind, Body and Soul.....	536
Crusade Prayer No. 95: To Help Find Time for Prayer.....	537
Crusade Prayer No. 96: To Bless and Protect our Crusade Prayer Group.....	537
Crusade Prayer No. 97: To Unite Crusade Prayer Groups.....	538
Crusade Prayer No. 98: For the Grace of God to Cover World Leaders.....	539
Crusade Prayer No. 99: For the Salvation of Australia and New Zealand.....	539
Crusade Prayer No. 100: For the Survival of Christianity.....	540
Crusade Prayer No. 101: Miracle Prayer to Feel the Presence of Jesus.....	541
<i>Crusade Prayer No. 102: To Sustain Faith and Belief in God's Message for the World.....</i>	<i>541</i>
Crusade Prayer No. 103: To Share the Cup of Suffering With Christ.....	542
Crusade Prayer No. 104: Free This Soul From Slavery.....	543
Crusade Prayer No. 105: Gift of Conversion for Others.....	543
Crusade Prayer No. 106: Mercy for the Young Who Don't Acknowledge God.....	544
Crusade Prayer No. 107: Save Me From the Fires of Hell.....	544
Crusade Prayer No. 108: Climbing the Hill of Calvary.....	545
Crusade Prayer No. 109: For the Gift of Trust.....	545
Crusade Prayer No. 110: For Priests: To Remain True to the Holy Word of Jesus.....	546
Crusade Prayer No. 111: To Consecrate Your Children to Jesus Christ.....	546
Crusade Prayer No. 112: For the Grace of Salvation.....	547
Crusade Prayer No. 113: To Defeat Evil in Our Land.....	547
Crusade Prayer No. 114: For Priests: To Receive the Gift of Truth.....	547
Crusade Prayer No. 115: For the Gift of Conversion.....	548
Crusade Prayer No. 116: Save Me From the Evil of Lies.....	548
Crusade Prayer No. 117: For Those Who Have Sold Their Souls.....	549

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 118: For the Lost Generation of Young Souls.....	550
Crusade Prayer No. 119: To Feel the Love of Jesus.....	550
<i>Crusade Prayer No. 120: Stop the Spread of War.....</i>	<i>551</i>
Crusade Prayer No. 121: Allegiance to the Army of Jesus Christ.....	552
Crusade Prayer No. 122: For the Consecration to the Precious Blood of Jesus Christ.....	552
Crusade Prayer No. 123: Gift of Free Will to God.....	553
Crusade Prayer No. 124: Hear My Plea for Freedom.....	554
Crusade Prayer No. 125: To Defend the Most Holy Word of God.....	554
Crusade Prayer No. 126: To Withstand Religious Persecution.....	555
Crusade Prayer No. 127: To Save My Soul and Those of My Loved Ones.....	555
Crusade Prayer No. 128: To Gather and Unite All Souls.....	556
Crusade Prayer No. 129: For the Gift of Love.....	556
Crusade Prayer No. 130: Novena of Salvation Crusade Prayer (*).....	557
Crusade Prayer No. 131: The Mercy Prayer.....	558
Crusade Prayer No. 132: Renounce Satan, to Protect This Mission.....	558
Crusade Prayer No. 133: A Call to Return to God.....	558
Crusade Prayer No. 134: To Believe in the Existence of God.....	559
Crusade Prayer No. 135: To Defend the Truth.....	559
Crusade Prayer No. 136: To Keep Your Word.....	560
Crusade Prayer No. 137: Prayer of Restoration.....	560
Crusade Prayer No. 138: Protection From Hatred.....	561
Crusade Prayer No. 139: For the Strength to Defeat Evil.....	562
Crusade Prayer No. 140: Protection of Hierarchy of Angels.....	562
Crusade Prayer No. 141: Protection Against Persecution.....	563
Crusade Prayer No. 142: Preparing for Death.....	564
Crusade Prayer No. 143: To Protect the Mission of Salvation.....	564
Crusade Prayer No. 144: To Protect the Christian Faith.....	565
Crusade Prayer No. 145: Fill Me With Your Gift of Love.....	566
Crusade Prayer No. 146: Protection Against Deception.....	566
Crusade Prayer No. 147: God the Father, Show Mercy On Those Who Deny Your Son.....	567
Crusade Prayer No. 148: Come to My Aid.....	567
Crusade Prayer No. 149: To Seek God's Love.....	568
Crusade Prayer No. 150: To Save the Souls of Non-Believers.....	568
Crusade Prayer No. 151: To Defend the Faith.....	569
Crusade Prayer No. 152: Help Me in My Hour of Helplessness.....	569
Crusade Prayer No. 153: The Gift of Protection for Children.....	570
Crusade Prayer No. 154: Feast Day of Mother of Salvation Prayer.....	570
Crusade Prayer No. 155: For Protection of the Mission of Salvation.....	571

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

Crusade Prayer No. 156: Protection From Hatred.....	572
Crusade Prayer No. 157: For Souls in Captivity.....	572
Crusade Prayer No. 158: Protect Me From the One World Religion.....	573
Crusade Prayer No. 159: Plea for God's Love.....	574
Crusade Prayer No. 160: Help Me to Love You more.....	574
Crusade Prayer No. 161: For Confidence and Peace.....	575
Crusade Prayer No. 162: To Protect the Weak and the Innocent.....	575
Crusade Prayer No. 163: Rescue Me From Persecution.....	576
Crusade Prayer No. 164: Prayer of Peace for Nations.....	577
Crusade Prayer No. 165: For the Gift of Eternal Life.....	577
Crusade Prayer No. 166: To Mitigate the Murder of Innocents.....	578
Crusade Prayer No. 167: Protect My Family.....	579
Crusade Prayer No. 168: For the Gift of God's Love.....	579
Crusade Prayer No. 169: For the Salvation of Those Who Reject Christ.....	580
Crusade Prayer No. 170: (For Priests) To Uphold the Holy Word of God.....	581
Litany Prayer No. 1: Protection Against the False Prophet.....	582
Litany Prayer No. 2: For the Grace of Immunity.....	583
Litany Prayer No. 3: Defend the Word of God.....	584
Litany Prayer No. 4: To Mitigate the Punishment by God the Father.....	585
Litany Prayer No. 5: For the Salvation of Those in Mortal Sin.....	586
Litany Prayer No. 6: Gift of Graces.....	586
Islam, the Holy Blood of Jesus, Protestants, Etc.....	588
The Big Difference: Is Jesus God?.....	588
Over the Crucifixion of Jesus (Introduction).....	589
Little Contradictions in the Bible.....	589
The Holy Blood of Jesus.....	590
The Quran Is Logical, Solid, But Coherency with Reality is Also Required.....	593
The Quran May Be a Mix of Logic, Fiction and Supernatural.....	593
Has the Bible Been Corrupted and Did the Quran Restore the "Truth"?.....	595
Watch Out: the Islam is Right, in the Subject of the 'Inequality of Genders'.....	596
Is the Corpse of Muhammad Incorruptible?.....	597
The Arab Empire: Was War, Really Required, to Spread the Islam?.....	599
Why Did the Christian Crusades Fail?.....	600
Islam Versus Christianity: Islam and the Bible.....	603
The Arabs / Ishmael Should Become a Great Nation.....	603
Muhammad, a Prophet in the Bible?.....	604
Rev 12: A Queen, With the Moon, Under Her Feet.....	605

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Isaiah 54: the Lord Protects the Children of Hagar, Even Heretics (Muslims).....	607
WW3, Jerusalem, Palestine: The Greatest Carnage Of Muslims, Ever?.....	610
Is Muhammad, the Last Prophet?.....	612
What About the Prophecies of the Quran / the Islam?.....	613
The Maghreb Didn't Want the Islam, But It Was Not Strong Enough to Resist.....	614
Considerations Over Constantinople / Istanbul, Byzantium and the Ottoman Empire / Turkey.	617
First Considerations Over the Fall of Constantinople.....	617
The Golden Horn, the Crescent Moon, Constantinople and the Orthodoxy.....	619
Why Did Russia Fall Into Tartar Muslim Occupation?.....	620
The Golden Horn, the Crescent Moon, Constantinople / Istanbul and the Islam.....	623
Why Should the Balkans Fall Into Ottoman Muslim Turkish Domination?.....	624
Barbarossa: the Lost Opportunity to Rechristianize North Africa.....	626
The Virgin Mary Crushes the Islam, at Lepanto and Vienna, Thanks to the Rosary Prayers.	628
Inquisition, Lepanto and Alcácer Quibir: the Islam Outside America (For Some Centuries).	628
Otranto: the Islam (the Ottoman Turks) Outside Italy (For Some Centuries).....	629
Correlation: When the Ottoman Empire Exists, Good Increases... Outside it.....	629
The Moon Lies: Islam and the Decrescent World Power.....	631
Tartar Golden Horde: Gold from Islam? Or Rather Black Pest?.....	633
Explaining the Holy Trinity to Muslims.....	637
Comparing Christian and Muslim Relics and Holy Places.....	639
A Criteria for the Discernment of Truth.....	639
Comparing Christian and Muslim Relics.....	641
Comparing Catastrophes, in Christian and Muslim Pilgrimage Places.....	642
Comparing Wonders.....	648
Risks / Benefits of Becoming Catholic / Muslim.....	649
Why Shall We Not Arm the Muslim Lands?.....	652
The Islamic Curse of the Desert.....	653
How the Islamic Curse of the Desert Destroyed the Rainy (= Felix) Arabia.....	653
What About the 99% Muslim and Somewhat Rainy Turkey?.....	656
Why Are There Exceptions to the Islamic Curse of the Desert?.....	657
The Horrors of Muslim Black Slavery.....	658
Possible Trap, After the Death: To Choose, Between Christian and Muslim Paradises???.....	659
Religion Tolerant Empires, With Advantage for the Sect, Powerful, Because They Had Christians Inside.....	660
The First Arab Caliphs Didn't Want To Islamize the People.....	661
Muslim Arab Ruse, As the Cause for the Decadence of Byzantium?.....	662
Use of Sect Model + Inheritance of Peleg + (Arabs) Bible's Prophecy?.....	662

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Over Muhammad, St. Gabriel and Lucifer.....	664
The Plans of God for the Balkans / Europe / World (Before the Apocalypse).....	666
Why Did Orthodox Convert Easily to Islam Than to Catholicism?.....	668
Why Did Iran / Persia Have to Convert to Islam?.....	669
What About the Islamic State?.....	673
What About the Nagorno-Karabakh?.....	674
IDEA, AGAINST ISLAMIC TERROR / JIHAD.....	675
Prayer for the Conversion of the Muslims.....	677
Why Is It Recommended Not to Read the Quran?.....	678
Over Islam: Conclusion.....	679
Are All Religions Good?.....	681
What About the Other Religions? Protestants, Jews, Buddhism.....	682
What To Do, in Case of Biblical / Religious Dispute, Between a Catholic and a Non Catholic?	683
How Portugal and Spain Maybe Contributed to the Spread of the Protestant Heresy.....	685
Why Is Lutheranism a Sect?.....	688
Jehovah Witnesses Seem to Be Right Over Blood Transfusions.....	689
Why Did Protestant England Remain So Strong for So Long?.....	690
Why Are the Lefebvrists Schismatic?.....	691
How Can We Recognize This?.....	691
What To Do If I Can't Find a Catholic Church in the Neighborhood?.....	693
'Isis and Osiris: How the Study of Supernatural Sciences Made Them Gods of the Powerful Witchcraft of the Evil Religion of Ancient Egypt and of the Freemasonry / Illuminati'.....	694
Ladies & Veil (+ Men).....	701
LADIES & VEIL: Introduction.....	702
Communism of Genders Doesn't Give Good Fruits!!!.....	705
Modern Woman Ideology, As Cause of the Decadence of the West and of the Apocalypse!!!	706
Artificial Contraceptives Promote the Demographic Decadence and the Communism of Genders!.....	706
Apocalyptic China Is Military Stronger Than the USA! India Is Stronger Than Germany! And Others Follow.....	707
Modern Woman + Artificial Contraceptives Trigger the Decadence of the West: Conclusion.	713
Over Women: What Wishes Our Lord and Our Lady.....	714
Should Wives Always Submit to Their Husbands?.....	718
Other Ideas, for the Problems in the Couples.....	719
Over Superior Women: Princesses Have Always Existed!!!.....	720

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Better Catholic Conservative Women Leaders Than Freemason / Modernist / Progressive Men!!!	721
Better Look, More Chances! Some Ideas.....	723
Is Appearance Vanity? Ecclesiastes Says It.....	725
Case 1. Hispanic Style Lady, But With a Platinum Blonde, Cared Look.....	728
Case 2. Eye Color May Make a Huge Difference.....	729
Case 3. The Food That a Person Eats May Do a Huge Difference, e. g., Sugared Food..	730
Our Lady of Fatima Was Very Beautiful. Aesthetics: Comparative Tables.....	731
THE QUEEN, OUR LADY OF FATIMA, DESERVES A BETTER LOOK. PLEASE COMPARE. Part II.....	744
Ideas for Persons, Who Would like to Change Eye Color into Blue, Despite the Risks.....	749
Some Hope, To Less Risky Eye Color Operations?.....	752
Ideas TO Change EYE COLOR, From BROWN To GREEN.....	752
And WHAT SHALL I DO, IN ORDER TO CHANGE the COLOR of the EYES, from BROWN into GREEN?.....	753
Is “Being Single Wise Brunette” + “Being Natural” Better? "Naked" Is also "Natural"	755
What Counts Is the Heart: the Full Argumentation.....	757
Women, With “Brunette” Look, Also Have to Carry Their Cross.....	758
Ideas to Try to Fight the Trends to Eat Food With White Sugars.....	759
The HOLY MARRIAGE should be OPEN TO CHILD BIRTH. WHY Did OUR LADY Have ONLY 1 CHILD THEN?.....	761
Interesting Case Study: the Veil.....	763
The Veil of the Christian Ladies: Conclusion.....	768
The Real Superior Women, the Holy Queens for the Lord: Some Examples.....	769
AESTHETICS, the FORMULA for Pro God LADIES: Synthesis.....	776
Idea to Make Ladies Let Grow Spontaneously Her Breasts.....	778
Why Are There So Many People With Brunette Look Now, If Adam and Eve Had Nordic Look?	779
IDEAS TO TRY TO HELP MEN, WHO WANT HOLY MARRIAGE FOR LIFE.....	780
Idea to Try to Increase the Length of a Penis, Without an Implant.....	785
How to Have Sex for More Than 1 Hour and 30 Minutes? Idea for Men to Try to Grow 1 cm Per Month, in a Natural Way.....	786
Ideas for Ladies, to Become Superior and Pro God, at the Same Time.....	787
Dangers of LGBT & Modern Sex Behaviors.....	789
Introduction. What the Bible, Heaven and the Catechism Say.....	790
The Dangers of the Sodomy and Sex Groups.....	794
Shall (Sodomite) Intestinal Bleeding Be Considered As a Female-Like or As An Alternative Sexuality Feature?.....	796
The Dangers of the Pornography.....	796

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Why Should Persons Have LGBT Trends? Some Ideas.....	798
How to Recognize the Different Types of Murders, During a Sodomy?.....	801
Why Does Anal, Gay, Passive, Sex Give so Much Sinful, Addictive, Dangerous Pleasure?.....	802
The Use of Mirrors Helps Combat Homosexual Sexual Curiosities.....	803
Curiosity: Why Do Some Angels Look to Themselves in the Mirror?.....	804
The Terrible Truth: the Sad Statistics.....	806
Transgenders, In Cemetery, ~7 Years After the Gender Operation.....	807
Why Is LGBT Sex As Cocaine Consumption?.....	807
Over Homophobia.....	809
It Is Better That the Doctor Prescribes (1×) Suppositories (Medicines) To the Child Than To Have Unwanted Curiosities Later.....	810
A Clyster Can Be Used To Try To Cut Undesired Gay Curiosities, But It's Mortal Sin.....	811
<i>Ideas to Try to Fight Against the Curiosity for the Dangerous, Sinful, Passive, Anal, Gay Sex.</i>	812
Castrations Are NOT Solutions Against Sodomy.....	814
Promotion of LGBT Behaviors and Ideologies Trigger the Fall of the Concerned Country.....	814
IDOLATRY, As CAUSE of LGBT Attractions?.....	815
SUCH THINGS ARE NOT GOOD AND ARE NOT TO PROMOTE. What to Do?.....	816
Possible Causes of the LGBT Trends (Part 2).....	817
LGBT Tendencies & Heritage / Death Logic.....	818
Is LGBT "Love", "Real Love"?.....	819
Gay Sex Like Addiction to Drugs.....	819
Strong Will (and Help) Required.....	820
What About the "Same Sex Marriages"?.....	821
Oral Sex Also Sinful and Dangerous For Health.....	821
Not Circumcised Bad Male Sex Also Risky.....	822
Gay Pride or "Diabetes" Pride?.....	823
Some Historical LGBT Celebrities.....	824
Case Study: LGBT Behavior & (Power, Wealth & Narcissist) Idolatry: the Emperor Nero.....	825
ALL DEATHS ARE CAUSED BY CARDIAC ARREST: Deaths by Pedophilia & Sodomy Included.....	829
Why Do Trans-men Have More Chances To Go to Paradise Than Trans-women?.....	829
What About Lesbianism?.....	830
Are Gay Kisses Sinful?.....	831
Why Are Penis Implants Not Recommended to People Pro God?.....	831
Why Are Silicon Breast Implants Not Recommended to Pro God People?.....	832
DANGER: The Trans-WOMAN CHANGE SEX OPERATIONS NOW KILL.....	832
Idea To Try To Cut the Gay Curiosities And Attractions To Muscular Men.....	834
Suggestions.....	835

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Conclusion.....	838
Russia.....	839
Russia Must Be Correctly Consecrated to the Immaculate Heart of the Virgin Mary.....	839
What Is the Problem Now With Russia?.....	841
What Is the Problem With the Orthodoxy?.....	843
What About the Pope's Consecration of Russia of 25.3.2022?.....	846
Fatima 1917: "Convert Russia... or Russia / USSR Shall Spread Its Errors Over the Whole World!"	846
Better To Play "Cat & Mouse Game" Than To Become Schismatic.....	848
Doctrine Versus Authority: Which Is the Best Choice?.....	848
Better To Play "Cat & Mouse Game" Than To Become Schismatic: Conclusion.....	850
The Origins of the Problem: the Golden Horn, Constantinople and the Orthodoxy.....	851
Communism + USSR: 2 STEPS FORWARD, 1 STEP BACK*, UP TO the ANTICHRIST.....	856
The (Russian and) Chinese Attack: Apocalyptic Defeat for the West / USA.....	858
Russia Properly Converted, Only With Many Rosaries.....	859
The Crimea Question: Why Russia is Wrong.....	859
An Idea for the Resolution of the (Crimea) Ukrainian Conflict.....	860
Did Freemasons Also Create the USSR Monster?.....	861
Russia Could Have Been ~2 Times Stronger Without the Soviet Revolution!.....	861
Idea for Ukraine / Belarus: Be Catholic and Speak Russian!.....	862
Russia Is Now a Lot Weaker Than Czarist Russia of 1910, as God Wishes.....	864
And What Is the Secret of the Superiority of Apocalyptic China?.....	865
Mercator, 1595: Siberia to Go To Belgium, after the WW3 / Apocalypse?.....	866
Mercator 1595, Belgian Mounts, Gog & Magog, Review of Rev 20 + Ez 38, Post Apocalyptic Prophecy.....	866
Present Ideas Over Gog & Magog ⇒ It May Still Evolve.....	869
What About the 'Vng' / 'Huns' / Hungarians?.....	873
Mercator Map, Over Siberia: "Desertum de Belgian Are Nosum".....	877
Over Magog's Bad Reputation and the War of Ezekiel 38 and Apoc 20.....	879
Why Did Russia Remain So Strong, In the Last 5 Centuries?.....	882
Maybe Russia Escapes the Tribulations of the Apocalypse (?). Over the Church of Philadelphia.	883
What To Do If I Can't Find a Catholic Church in the Neighborhood?.....	886
Ideas Against Divorces.....	887
The Divorces Plague: Introduction.....	887
Beauty and Money Help to Stabilize the Couples.....	887
The Divorce Kills.....	889

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Some Other Evil Consequences of the Divorces.....	890
What Heaven Recommends Against the Divorces.....	891
Is the Right to Divorce, a "True Freedom"?.....	892
Divorces By Mutual Consent? Everybody Wants?.....	893
Idea: Marry, With Complete Separation of Possessions.....	894
A Possible Solution: Forbid Divorces, But With Compensations.....	894
Less Polemic: the Strategy the Stick and the Carrot.....	895
Idea for the Concerned Sons: "Divorce" From the Separatist Parent.....	896
The Juridical Contract of Divorce Prevention.....	897
The Juridical Contract Is Not 100% Reliable.....	901
Ideas Against Divorces: Conclusion.....	901
Abortion: an Apocalyptic Calamity!!!.....	903
The Sad Statistics: an Apocalyptic Calamity!.....	903
Why Is Abortion Murder?.....	904
The Embryo Doesn't Have Conscience Like a Person".....	905
"The Fetus Is Not Yet a Full Formed Person".....	905
"The Fetus Is Not Yet a Formed Person, But a Child, Is".....	905
The Fetuses Don't Want to Be Killed. The Proof.....	906
Is Abortion Really a Right / a Freedom, of the Concerned Parents?.....	907
What If a Woman / Couple Did an Abortion?.....	907
3.5 Billion Lives / Murders (of Fetuses) Is Not Important?.....	908
~49 Years of Life Expectancy, NOT ~73.5 Years World Wide!!!.....	910
But: God is All Forgiving, Even For the Sin of Murder, If There Is Repentance!.....	913
How To Make a Serious Pro-Choice / Pro-Life Referendum.....	913
Should People Have "Democratic Legitimacy" to Kill???.....	914
Other Suggestions to Try to Solve the Problem of Abortion.....	915
Annex: What About Euthanasia?.....	917
Miracles and Discernment.....	919
Examples of Miracles and Proofs of the Authenticity of the Catholicism Conservative.....	919
Criteria for the Discernment of Truth / of the Will of God.....	923
Criteria of Type 1. The Truth Is the Coherency With the Reality. Some Traps.....	923
Examples of Logical / Credible (Fiction) Traps.....	923
Criteria of Type 2. HOLY THINGS MUST GIVE GOOD FRUITS and MUST RESIST THE PROOF of the TIME.....	927
How To Recognize the Schism of the Fall of Vatican (3 rd Secret of Fatima)?.....	929
Some Other Criteria for Discernment of the Legitimate Authority (only in case of future Schism).....	930

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Examples of Possible Traps.....	931
Other Possible Traps.....	933
Table of Traps for Discernment of Type I: Fiction, Mixed With Lots of Truth + Logical and Credible Doctrine / Theory.....	934
Table of Traps For Discernment of Type II: Supernatural, Facts and "Temporary Good Fruits"; Legitimate Religious Authority, Future Schisms.....	941
To Test As Much As Possible, But Without Excesses.....	946
In the Same Way We Judge, We Shall Be Judged.....	946
Why Is It Interesting To Become Perfect Pro God? The Logic of the Paradise.....	947
Why Is It Interesting To Be Generous? The Logic Behind Rich's Behavior.....	947
Possible Logic Behind Satan / Hell. Why Is It Not Interesting.....	949
Curiosities.....	952
Why Do Some Holy People Have Corruptible Corpses?.....	952
Are the Corpse and the Blood of the Good Thief (in the Cross) Incorruptibles?.....	952
How To Be Ready to Enter in the Paradise of God?.....	953
Why Are There So Few Dark Skinned Holy People? Some Ideas.....	954
Atlantis & Ice Age Theory: Moses, Pyramids.....	955
Atlantis & Ice Age Theory... Moses, Pyramids Freemason Witchcraft, Y Haplogroups, Mu, Dinosaurs, Philistines.....	955
Atlantis, Y Haplogroups & Ice Age Theory: Introduction.....	956
The Origins of the Atlantis Theory from www.christianideas.eu: The Migration Map Based on Y Haplogroups.....	957
The Y-Haplogroup Based Migration Map Suggests that the Ancient Celt Basques Migrated to North America (in the Ancient Times)... But How?.....	959
When Did Atlantis Sink?.....	960
How Could the Sinking of Atlantis, Mu and Lemuria Affect the Planet's Climate and Temperatures?.....	963
When the (Western) Sahara Was Green.....	964
ATLANTIS, AMAZONS, 'ISIS FREEMASONRY' Style WITCHCRAFT and PYRAMIDS.	966
And Why Did They Promote Pyramids and Not Other Building Structures?.....	967
The ATLANTIS EMPIRE, SUPERIOR in Number of Inhabitants and in TECHNOLOGY, Loses AGAINST ATHENS. Why?.....	968
OK, Greece Was Not for the Atlanteans, but for the Greeks. But What to Say From the Ottoman "Love Stories"?.....	969
And There's Not a Solution for Non Ottoman Greece, Not Dangerous for the World, Like Now?.....	969
Nordics Move to Sweden / Gotland Island, Some 900 Years (source: Guta Saga) After the Great Flood. Why Not Immediately, After the Flood?.....	970

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Why Wasn't the Sinking of Atlantis the Cause of Pharaoh's Soldiers Drowning in the Waters of the Red Sea in the Time of Moses?.....	971
Atlantis & Ice Age Theory... Simulation of the Fall of Atlantis & Mu.....	973
How Did the Present Continent Coasts Look Like, at Atlantis Time?.....	979
The Three Lost Continents: Atlantis, Mu and Lemuria.....	983
What About The Neolithic?.....	987
Theory Over Atlantis and the Extraterrestrials.....	988
Terror & Terrorism.....	992
Terrorism Remains a Dramatic Problem.....	992
Another Real Terror is Abortion.....	992
The Good Solutions Against Terrorism.....	992
The Other Solutions.....	993
Protection Against Nuclear Attack.....	994
A Prayer Against Terrorism and Other Catastrophes.....	995
The Divine Mercy Chaplet Protects the World Against Terror.....	996
To Mention "MARY EMPRESS", at the Beginning + at the End of the DAILY ROSARY, To Try To PROTECT the CONTINENT.....	997
666, THE MARK OF THE BEAST: Please Refuse a Microchip in Your Body!!!.....	998
Terrorism, As Pretext To Control People and to Fight Tradition.....	1000
Eden Garden Located.....	1002
The Garden of Eden Possibly Located in Eastern Turkey.....	1002
Why Aren't the Sources of the Rivers Tigris and Euphrates the Same Place Anymore? The Rivers Gihon and the Pishon.....	1008
Adam: a Native Cameroonian or a Nordic? Y Haplogroups × Heaven.....	1016
Curiosities.....	1018
Idea Against Big Temptations in the Style "Forbidden Fruit".....	1018
The Forbidden Fruit: Was It the Apple or the Fig?.....	1019
Hominids: Fruit of Bestiality and Not of Darwinism.....	1019
When the Sahara Was Not a Desert.....	1020
Shall the Euphrates River Also Disappear?.....	1021
Noah's Ark Found.....	1023
Traces of the Noah's Ark Found.....	1023
Flood Curiosities.....	1026
Hominids.....	1026
Didn't It Rain Before the Great Flood?.....	1026
How Is It Possible To 1.7 Million Species to Enter in the Ark?.....	1027
What Happened to the Waters of the Flood?.....	1029

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

Why Are There Kangaroos in Australia and Not in Lebanon, Etc.?	1030
No Salads / Vitamins, During Months, Inside the Ark?	1033
Atlantis, Y Haplogroups & Ice Age Theory	1033
External Links: News From Heaven, Etc	1034
News From Heaven (or Heaven related) & Other Interesting (Religion) Links	1034
Prophecies From the Past: Middle Ages + Other Links	1046
Some Other Remarks, Concerning These Messages (News) From Heaven	1048
I Want to Thank to:	1049
Contact	1050
The Authors	1051

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed / Catholic Russia Converted Ideas: Overview.

But the Most Important is to Follow the Commandments of God.

SurfaceGoogleVRT NVRTP NoCatxCatholic+

←→↺↻christianideas.eu

لربية বাংলা 中文 De Es Fr Ha हिन्दी 日本 Ms Pt برسی Ru Tl Tr ... Home Contact Heaven News Links Summary



Catholic Russia Converted Ideas

Made in Belgium, Ευρωπαϊκή Ένωση. Идеи для обращенной католической России.

But the Most Important is to Follow the Commandments of God.

Host, To Be Taken, Only in the Mouth and Only From the Priest, Otherwise, it is Sacrilege

~3.5 BILLIONS MURDERS, Through Abortion, Since ~1960!!!

The .pdf Book "Mysteries of the Bible Revealed" is already available in:
Eng Esp Port

Idea To Be Rich Traps for Rich

Ideas Against Cancer

Danger of WW3: 3/4 of the Mankind Destroyed!!!

Ideas Against AGING & GRIPPE

DANGER of GREAT FAMINE

Protections Against Evil

E.g. Prayer groups/ Rosaries, (discreet) Fast and Prayer (Medjugorje), Holy Communion (Catholic Mass), St Michael prayer. See also Protections against Evil, Wealth, Immortality, Terror, and Apoc.

Examples of Public Permanent Miracles

The Incorruptible Corpses of the Saints and the Holy Blood Now in Danger legitimate Conservative Catholicism.

Automatic Salvation*, Through the Divine Mercy



TO BE SAVED* From HELL, It Suffices TO HONOR JESUS, Through THIS PICTURE, With FULL TRUST.

God promised it to Saint Faustina.
Official Catholic, thus.

*** - WATCH OUT: IF YOU ACCEPT THE MARK 666 IN the BODY (an electronic chip in the hand or in the forehead) OR IF YOU WORSHIP THE ANTICHRIST**

Main MENU

- Bible and Science I
- Darwinism Unmasked
- Immortality & Health
- Danger of Apocalypse**
- Rich, Masonry...**
- Protections Against Evil
- Islam, Protestants...**
- Ladies & Veil (+ Men)
- LGBT Sex Kills, etc.**
- Russia**
- Ideas Against Divorces
- Abortion: a Calamity**
- Discernment Criteria
- Atlantis**

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Requirements.

It is not required, but it is recommended to have a general knowledge of the Bible, the catechism of the Catholic Church and secondary school completed, in order to better understand (some parts) of this Book.

Content License.

1. The goal of this book is to try to reinforce the Traditional Catholic Faith, to suggest different Christian Ideas and to try to explain some points of the Catholic Traditional Doctrine.

There's no infallibility in the theories or interpretations here presented and the author 2 disclaims all responsibility over the contents that are here published.

Thus, when there's no danger, the best is to test everything yourself, to cross it with the facts, to link texts with proofed facts, etc.! If you believe 100% in what the others say, you're ingenuous; because everybody and each institution are vulnerable (not perfect)...

...but, most of the information is, normally, true also... in the other extreme, we risk to fall in paranoia...

Through the link [Directives from Heaven](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/directives.htm), in <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/directives.htm>, you can have the official positions and the authority of The Holy Trinity and Mary over the most of the different subjects here mentioned. In no way, my opinions and interpretations, can replace Their position or Authority.

2. For the Reproduction of the contents (or parts of it) of this Book / Web site, for commercial purposes, the concerned must ask permission for that to the author 2, me, but God, the Author 1, decides more than me. If, eventually, you want to sell the (paper or numeric) Book, or parts of it, with the contents of www.christianideas.eu, “Catholic Russia Converted Ideas”, “Mysteries of The Bible Revealed, Christian ideas and Discernment”, made in Belgium, with profit purposes, you must ask permission to the author 2, me, but God, the author 1, decides more than me. A gratis, numeric version, free for everybody, should remain, of course.

If you reproduce parts of this Book / Web site, for purposes other than those mentioned before, you must mention the reference, www.christianideas.eu, “Catholic Russia Converted Ideas”, “Mysteries of The Bible Revealed, Christian ideas and Discernment”, made in Belgium. The purpose of this

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

point 2. of this license is to try to protect the intellectual property of the author 2 of this book / Web site, me.

If you use ideas from this Web site / Book, with success, for professional purposes, in terms of profit and prestige, adequate material solidarity should be considered, towards the author 2 (me) of this Web site / Book. God decides also, in this case of situation.

3. Point 2. DOES APPLY ALSO TO www.christianideas.eu SAMPLE SONGS, where the mention of the author 2 of www.christianideas.eu Catholic Russia Converted Ideas, must be considered / recognized, in order to try protect his intellectual property. You may freely listen the song samples, via the Web site www.christianideas.eu.

You may also freely download the .mp3 files, but for private use only.

IF YOU REPRODUCE IT PUBLICLY, e. g., Radios, YOU MUST MENTION THE NAME "www.christianideas.eu 'Catholic Russia Converted Ideas' productions (made in Belgium)", in a similar way, as it is done for the other songs / authors.

4. Catholic Russia Converted Ideas is a portal Web site and also a book, discernment oriented and tries to become also a cultural product. Presently, no cookies are being used in this site, as far as I know.

Dialog is possible, in order to study the possibilities.

You can also [get a gratis .zip backup of www.christianideas.eu contents to have most of the sources: source code, images, e. g., using an adequate browser for that, like Firefox...](#), at <https://christianideas.eu/dbackup/ciBackup.zip> some heavier resources (e. g., sample songs) are not backed up, regularly, anymore... but you may get those resources, e. g., sample songs, via the Web site www.christianideas.eu...

You can also get (and read) the gratis .pdf Book "Mysteries of the Bible Revealed, Christian Ideas and Discernment" in: [Spanish Portuguese](#), through the links <https://christianideas.eu/docs/MisteriosDeLaBibliaReveladosEspanol.pdf> and <https://christianideas.eu/docs/MisteriosDaBibliaRevelados.pdf> respectively.

www.christianideas.eu remains imperfect, incomplete and growing... if God helps, I'll try to improve it, little by little...

Copyright © www.christianideas.eu, "Mysteries of the Bible Revealed, Christian Ideas and Discernment", "Catholic Russia Converted Ideas", made in Belgium, 2025.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Protections Against Evil.

For example, prayer groups / Chaplets, (see, for example, <https://marian.org/mary/rosary/how-to-pray>), Fasting (in secret) and Prayer (Medjugorje), Holy Host (Catholic Mass), Prayer to Saint Michael the Archangel. See also the Chapters 'Protections Against Evil' (also at <https://christianideas.eu/index.php/protections-against-evil>), 'Rich, Freemasonry, Opus Dei', 'Immortality', 'Terror' and ' Danger of Apocalypse'.

Examples of Permanent Public Miracles.

The Incorruptible Corpses of the Saints and the Sacred Blood of Jesus, <https://www.christianideas.eu/index.php/miracles-explained#possibleExamples>, Now in Danger, (Reference: <https://revelacionesmarianas.com/english.htm>) legitimate Conservative Roman Catholicism.



Incorruptible Corpse of Saint Bernardette of Lourdes. Reference:

https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Bernadete_Soubirous-sarcophagus.jpg, Author: Rook on Polish Wikipedia, Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported, license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Automatic Salvation* Through Divine Mercy.



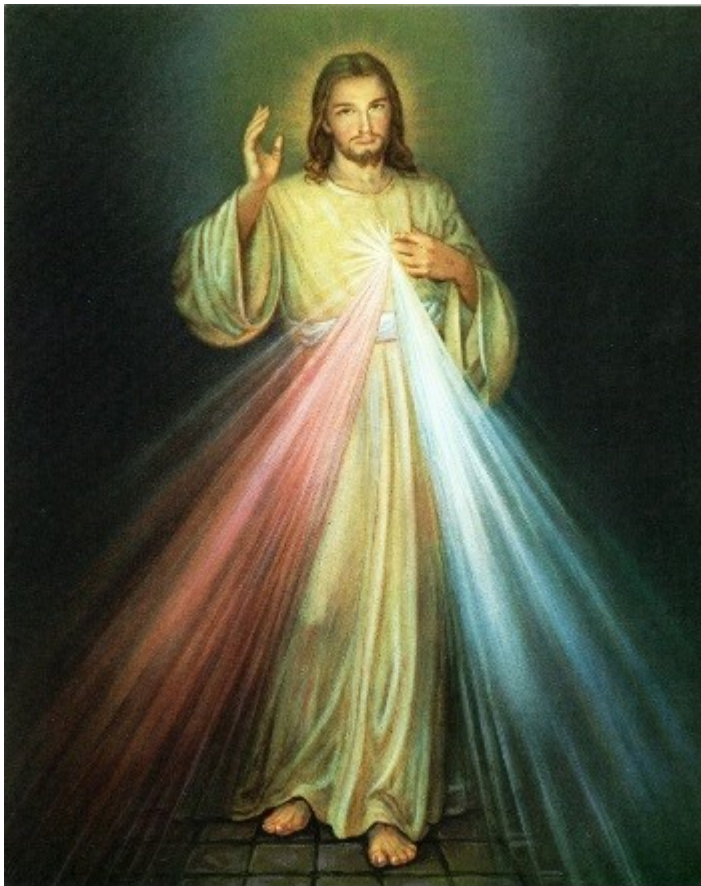
God made this Promise to Saint Faustina, (see, for this purpose, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Faustina_Kowalska). Official Catholic, thus.

*** - WATCH OUT: IF YOU ACCEPT THE MARK 666 IN the BODY (an electronic chip in the hand or in the forehead) OR IF YOU WORSHIP THE ANTICHRIST OR HIS IMAGE, YOU FINISH IN HELL, as the book of the Apocalypse 14:9-11 says, EVEN IF YOU HONOR A DIVINE MERCY JESUS of Saint Faustina, with full trust...**

Giant, MULTI Language Version of the Icon of Divine Mercy, in GIANT Format, at

https://www.christianideas.eu/images/Jesus_I_Trust_in_You_Translations.jpg.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment



THOSE WHO HONOR JESUS, with FULL TRUST, through THIS PICTURE, shall BE SAVED* from Hell (St Faustina)

This Picture shows the Real Face of Jesus.
And Why Does It Show the Real Face of Jesus?

Because He appeared to [Saint Faustina](#), through a private apparition, in Poland, around 1930, and He asked her to draw His portrait. [The result is this picture.](#)

[Because it is very well drawn, it shall be very close to the real Jesus.](#)

Jesus keeps appearing and making promises concerning His Divine Mercy, e. g., [the Prayer to Jesus, asking Divine Mercy for the Whole Humanity](#) (see Chapter 'Immortality').

Since this last prayer is only accepted, if prayed by a very humble person, please pray it, asking mercy for the whole humanity, through the intercession of all the Saints from Heaven, in order to increase your chances to succeed.

Alternative: [For Every Soul that You Ask Jesus to Be Saved*, Through His Divine Mercy, Praying the Crusade Prayer 104, Jesus Saves* Hundred More.](#) More details, in the 'Examples of Such Prayers' section of the 'Immortality' Chapter.

Alternative: For Every Kiss you Dedicate to God, Jesus Will Save* 1000 Souls, it seems!

* - However, if the Concerned Person Submits to The Antichrist, these Promises are not Valid anymore...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Image Gives Access Only to Purgatory.

Please note that, when a person is saved by God, through this picture, he / she may not enter immediately in the paradise, after the death, but most probably, he / she goes to an intermediate place, outside hell, e. g., the purgatory.

To enter immediately in the paradise, after the death, it is more difficult. One possible way is to pray a Rosary, in state of grace (after confession of the sins and the little penance), in family, church or in community, with the rejection of all sins, praying also for (the good intentions of) the pope.

In this way, and only at that moment only, the person has the pardon of all the temporal punishments of the purgatory. But because we're sinners, and we sin constantly, this procedure has to be continually performed, in order to clean the purgatory punishments... see also the link: [How to Pray the Rosary](https://rosarycenter.org/how-to-pray-the-rosary), in <https://rosarycenter.org/how-to-pray-the-rosary>.

WHY ARE the Publicities TO THIS IMAGE RELATIVELY POOR / INCOMPLETE?

EVIL GETS ANGRY, IF SOMEONE MAKES OPEN PUBLICITY OVER the AUTOMATIC Eternal SALVATION*, over the IMMORTALITY SUGGESTION OR over the DANGER OF APOCALYPSE. GOOD PROTECTIONS, FROM GOD, AGAINST EVIL, thus, RECOMMENDED.

AUTOMATIC Eternal SALVATION*, THROUGH THIS IMAGE + DIVINE MERCY, under the required conditions, IS OFFICIALLY RECOGNIZED BY the CATHOLIC CHURCH.

WE SEE THE Automatic ETERNAL SALVATION* IMAGE(s), FROM SAINT FAUSTINA, IN MANY CATHOLIC CHURCHES / PLACES, BUT THE CORRECT PUBLICITY IS MISSING.

THE REASON: the CATHOLIC CHURCH, at Popes level, IS SEVERELY ATTACKED BY EVIL, SINCE ~1960.

THE VATICAN STILL RESISTS. IT STILL REMAINS THE LEGITIMATE TRUE CHURCH, BUT SOME (DISCREET) CONFUSION has been INTRODUCED... EVIL GETS ANGRY, WITH OPEN PUBLICITY FOR the AUTOMATIC ETERNAL SALVATION*, OPEN TO THE Crowds...

THUS, WE ENTER IN A CATHOLIC CHURCH (or) PLACE, and OFTEN WE SEE THE IMAGE, but (often) WE'RE NOT AWARE OF THE PROMISE OF the AUTOMATIC ETERNAL SALVATION*, ASSOCIATED WITH IT. ONLY the BEST INFORMED PEOPLE KNOW IT...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

DAILY ROSARIES, prayed attentively, WELCOME TO TRY TO RESTORE the WILL OF GOD... NOT SO EASY, WHEN the TENDENCIES ARE to BIG SIN AND to APOCALYPTIC CIRCUMSTANCES... more details, e. g., in the related sections of www.christianideas.eu and / or in the Chapter 'Links / [News From Heaven](#)'...

1 COR 11:14 ASKS MEN to WEAR SHORT HAIR. CONTRADICTION?

NOT REALLY, despite the appearances... JESUS HAD SHORT HAIR.

HOWEVER, JESUS IS OFTEN REPRESENTED WITH LONG HAIR, ***Fortunately, WITH BARD AND MUSTACHE, in Order TO PRESERVE HIS MASCULINITY***. The adult JESUS, of ~2000 YEARS AGO, HAD SHORT HAIR.

But:

PEOPLE DECIDED TO DRAW / IMAGINE / REPRESENT HIM LIKE THAT... with long Hair... Evil and Ruse were already present...

IN THE SAME WAY, I decided to represent [a very beautiful Our Lady, in an original picture, with Blond Platin hair](#), in <https://christianideas.eu/images/QueenVirginMaryBlondVeiledVBig.jpg>.

She didn't appear to me, in reality, [but I like to see her, very beautiful, with Blond Platin hair and a Crown 12 stars...](#)

Thus, People draw Jesus as they want... and, with time, through the centuries, the long hair version became popular and people recognize Jesus easier, with that kind of look... the problem is that...

THE 2 PICTURES OF SAINT FAUSTINA (the 2nd picture, similar to the 1st one, follows a bit further...) + the RELATED PROMISE OF AUTOMATIC SALVATION* ARE AUTHENTIC + OFFICIALLY RECOGNIZED BY the CATHOLIC CHURCH, under the required conditions. Please refer to the concerned text, in the section '[Automatic Salvation*, Through the Divine Mercy](#)', for further information.

JESUS APPEARED, thus, IN THAT WAY, SOME ~90 YEARS AGO, TO SAINT FAUSTINA AND ASKED HER TO MAKE 2 DRAWINGS / PICTURES OF HIM.

PLEASE NOTE THAT JESUS APPEARS WITH 2 DIFFERENT FACES. JESUS IS GOD AND APPEARS AS HE WISHES. IN ONE PICTURE, HE APPEARS WITH A more ASKHENAZIM / GERMANIC LOOK AND, IN THE OTHER, HE APPEARS WITH A MORE SEPHARDI / MEDITERRANEAN / HISPANIC LOOK...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

HE APPEARED WITH This LONG HAIR, in order TO BE MORE EASILY IDENTIFIED. OTHERWISE, SPECIALLY IN THE HISPANIC LOOK, ONE COULD HAVE TROUBLES TO IDENTIFY easily the Real JESUS...

Thus, even if 1 Cor 11:14 (source: Bible of Vatican Online) says that:

"... Does not the nature itself teach you that if a man wears his hair long it is a disgrace to him, ..."

... I think that There's NO CONTRADICTION WITH St. PAUL in 1 Cor 11:14: Men shall, indeed, preferably, wear short hair... please note that the Bible imposes nothing: the Bible makes suggestions, tells the truth, but it imposes nothing...

Indeed, THIS CASE SEEMS RATHER SIMILAR TO THE ONE, WHERE "JESUS DISRESPECTED THE SABBATH, in order TO SAVE SOMEONE..."

SIMILARITIES, in both situations, ARE EVIDENT...at least to me...

The Second AUTOMATIC Eternal SALVATION* PICTURE FOLLOWS...



"Jesus, I trust in You"

Those who honor Jesus, with Full Trust, through this Picture, shall be Saved* from Hell.

** - however, if the People in question submit to the Antichrist, this Promise is no longer valid.*

I try to pray for the protection of all the pro-God people of the planet until 00:00, to try to disinfect, but it is better to complement the protection with a protective prayer for 24 hours, such as, for example, the Rosary or the (easier) 7 Sorrows (better : prayed attentively).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Summary of “Mysteries of the Bible Revealed”, “Christian Ideas and Discernment”, www.christianideas.eu:

Made in Belgium, E. U.

- **DISCERNMENT:** e. g., the True Faith is Catholic Conservative Non Naive. The Incorruptible Miraculous Corpses of the Catholic Saints (Padre Pio) + the Holy Blood of Jesus show the Will of God for the Doctrine and the Authority of the Time. **Doctrine: Catholic Roman Conservative** and **Authority: still the Pope**. More information in the Chapters ‘Miracles and Discernment’ and ‘Danger of Apocalypse’.

- **Idea to Become Rich, in a Pro God Way**, in <https://christianideas.eu/index.php/against-masonry#rich> and in the Chapter ‘Rich’.

Traps for Rich and for the Holy Host, in <https://christianideas.eu/index.php/protections-against-evil#holyHost> and in the Chapter ‘Protections Against Evil’.

- **Danger of Apocalypse (Prophecies of S. Malachy): risk of Sect 'New Age' in Rome ⇒ the Apocalypse...** ⇒ it's better to be in state of grace and / or to go to Confession, asap, to Catholic Priest (after Benedict XVI), in case of sin, + to pray a Rosary, in the required conditions (to get a plenary* indulgence), to be a good practicing Catholic Conservative, to pray the daily Rosary (against the rest of evil).

* - with reject of all sins, for the good intentions of the pope, in church, community or family. If it's not in church, community or family, pray it several times, to have the same effect...

- **Risk of Great Famine ⇒ News from Heaven to, e. g., Wings of Prophecy, L. de Maria, J. Leary...** links available at <https://www.christianideas.eu/index.php/links> and in the ‘Links’ Chapter.

Ideas (pro God) to (try) to resist the Great Famine:

- **St Onofre, with a Crumb of Bread**, at <https://christianideas.eu/index.php/protections-against-evil#stOnofre> and in the Chapter ‘Protections Against Evil’.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

- Blessed Grapes of L. de Maria + S. Damian, at <https://www.deunanube.com/luz-de-maria-prophecies-on-feeding-and-foodstuffs/>.

- MODERN LIES Unmasked, for example, at <https://www.christianideas.eu/index.php/arguments-against-Evolutionism> and in the Chapter 'Arguments Against Darwinism' (Lies of Darwinism, Fake Dates...).

History + Demographics, since ~2000BC, unmask the fake dates: the Earth was almost Empty, after the Great Flood.

Hominids were Hybrids, which existed before the Great Flood, confirms Jesus at the old Web site from V. De Tarlé apparitionsmariales.org, in French, at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/sauvetage.htm>...

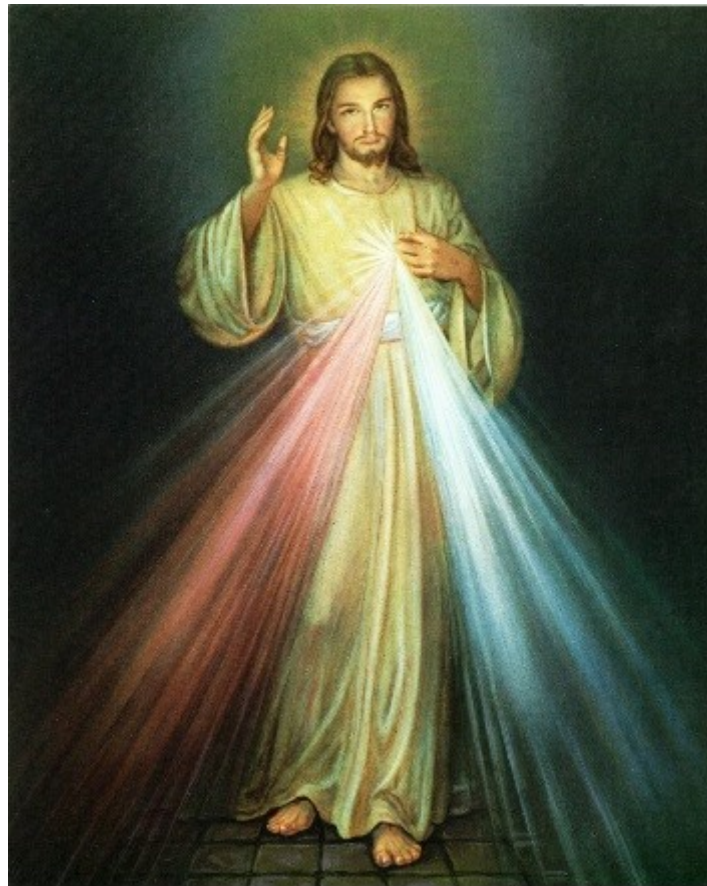
Proactive Darwinism: ~mouse evolves to ⇒ bat ⇒ vampire, thus, the ancestor of the man / whale, etc., evolves to ⇒ Batman ⇒ Dracula..., in the same ~millions of years...

- Migrations based in Y Haplogroups (DNA) tend to proof that Atlantis sank ⇒ Ice ages, before the time of Moses? More Details at <https://christianideas.eu/index.php/Atlantis> or in the 'Atlantis' Chapter.

- DANGER OF Apocalypse: CHIP 666 IN BODY, WW3, dangerous modern vaccines, "good" sect New Age, THE GLOBAL EMPIRE SOCIALIST COMMUNIST OF the ANTICHRIST... ⇒ lots of apocalyptic prophecy, at www.tldm.org (for scenario 'Russia Not Converted'). More information in the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse'.

- ICON OF the AUTOMATIC Eternal SALVATION* (the image follows):

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment



THOSE WHO HONOR JESUS, with FULL TRUST, through THIS PICTURE, shall BE SAVED* from Hell (St Faustina)

THOSE WHO TRUST 100% IN JESUS, through THIS PICTURE, SHALL BE SAVED* (a Jesus of St Faustina, with rays blue and red).

* - However, if the Concerned Person Submits to The Antichrist, this Promise is not Valid anymore...

- PROTECTIONS against EVIL, but some suffering needed, sorry!

A Summary, a bit further.

- IMMORTALITY SUGGESTION:

TO PRAY GOD, for the ETERNAL SALVATION, of THOSE WHO NEED IT MOST, 'only' CALMS DANGERS for LIFE.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

You have nothing to lose, with a correct use, if you feel dying, *even if the formula is limited... but: Abuses Risk to Be Severely Punished!*

After: begin discreet fast + daily prayer (as the [Rosary](#)), prayed attentively, until it calms / improves... ⇒ OK, not so easy, but it's better than cancer operations, (1-4 days should calm the Flu, + Whiskey, in the bottom of the glass, to disinfect...). More details in the Chapter 'Ideas for Extending Life and Improving Health'.

- [LGBT + Modern Sex BEHAVIORS: Unhealthy, they even KILL...](#)

It's possible to attack the subconscious, e. g., via discreet witchcraft... ⇒ [Nero Case Study...](#)

Risks of DETACHED INTESTINE... please refer to

<https://www.christianideas.eu/index.php/arguments-against-homosexualities> and / or Chapter 'LGBT Sex Kills, etc.'

- [~3.5 BILLIONS MURDERS, SINCE ~1960: The ABORTION Horrors...](#) in <https://www.christianideas.eu/index.php/strategies-against-abortion> and in the Chapter 'Abortion: a Calamity'.

- [IDEAS AGAINST Evil, e. g., against AGING & FLU / PLAGUE](#), at <https://christianideas.eu/index.php/protections-against-evil#ideasAgainstAging&Grippe> and in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.

Better alternatives, more pro God: Fast & Prayer (good against Evil ⇒ *Medjugorje*), until it calms... (Discreet Fast & Prayer, in secret, or in solidarity group, prayer as the daily Rosary, prayed attentively, or the daily Rosary 2×, or the 7 sorrows)... some food may help: avoid white sugars (fruits, honey, Stevia, are better, if sweet food needed), but 1/8 glass whiskey or vodka (⇒ let it disinfect, a few minutes, in the throat...), 1/8 glass vinegar, 2 cloves raw, well chopped garlic mixed, e. g., in the salad, to help to counter pLAGUE... + [Immortality Suggestion](#), in dramatic cases, to try to calm a bit, and, in place of dying, to win forces to pray a Rosary (attentively)... + Our Lady of the Roses Honored / Exposed and the Death (possibly) doesn't Come Inside. More details in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

- **MODERN VACCINES TO BE AVOIDED.** Alternatives: Protections against the Apocalypse + Formula 'Fast & Prayer' (please see previous text).

- **IDEAS FOR A BETTER LOOK (Ladies & Veil)**, at <https://www.christianideas.eu/index.php/arguments-against-feminism#betterLook> and in the Chapter 'Ladies and Veil (+ Men)'.

The Dream Lady is the Beautiful Blond Lady with Blue Eyes. Now it is Aesthetics. To Marry with Brunette woman it's like the woman who marries with poor man or poorer man. It's better than nothing, but it bothers.

Aesthetic Care Helps, as Money, for Marriages... [Comparative Tables](#), in the section '[Our Lady of Fatima Deserves a Better Look](#)' from the Chapter 'Ladies and Veil (+ Men)'.

- [Eden Garden Located](#). [Noah's Ark Found](#). See the Chapters “Eden” and “Noah’s Ark” for more information.

- **MODERN WOMAN IDEOLOGY UNMASKED**, at <https://www.christianideas.eu/index.php/arguments-against-feminism>:

The Demographic Fall in the West (+ Russia)...

Statistics (1950 or) 1970 - 2024: [Germany × India](#)... at <https://www.christianideas.eu/index.php/arguments-against-feminism#indiaGer> or in the Chapter 'Ladies and Veil (+ Men)'.

- **LINKS TO some HEAVEN NEWS**, at <https://www.christianideas.eu/index.php/links> or in the 'Links' Chapter.

- **Possible**, in <https://www.christianideas.eu/index.php/catalog>: T Shirts Posters “Songs” Christian Ideas and / or Russia Converted Catholic Ideas ('made in Belgium')...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- The .pdf Book "Mysteries of the Bible Revealed, Christian Ideas and Discernment" is already available at <https://christianideas.eu/docs/MysteriesOfTheBibleRevealed.pdf>.
- [Ideas Against Cancer](https://www.christianideas.eu/index.php/against-death#ideasAgainstCancer), at <https://www.christianideas.eu/index.php/against-death#ideasAgainstCancer> and in the Chapter 'Ideas for Trying to Extend Life and Try for Better Health'.
- [School](https://www.christianideas.eu/index.php/school), at <https://www.christianideas.eu/index.php/school>: e. g. Maths, Computer Science: multiple integrals for kids, exercises, complements to Wikipedia...
- [Christian Ideas at LinkedIn](https://be.linkedin.com/in/christian-ideas-104ba893) (<https://be.linkedin.com/in/christian-ideas-104ba893>).

If You Want to Defend Good,

PROTECTIONS against EVIL (please refer to www.christianideas.eu) + To Take Up the Cross Recommended:

- IMMORTALITY SUGGESTION, correct use, at the 1st Sign of Danger. More information at <https://www.christianideas.eu/index.php/against-death> and in the Chapter 'Ideas for Extending Life'.
- To Do a CONTRACT WITH GOD (ICON of the AUTOMATIC SALVATION*, THROUGH DIVINE MERCY). More information on the main Web page at www.christianideas.eu or later in this Chapter.

+

- To Pray, everyday (better: Attentively):

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- The Rosary**, 2× (or more), available at <https://marian.org/mary/rosary/how-to-pray> and in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil', and / or
 - The 7 Sorrows***, and / or
 - The Crusade Prayer 140, against FEARS, in <https://www.botmission.org/index.php?pages/crusade-prayer-140/>,
 - The Crusade Prayer 33, the short Amsterdam Prayer (against Catastrophes), etc.
- To be clean of sins or to go to Confession, to the Catholic priest and to pray a Rosary, under the conditions required, for a plenary indulgence**, as soon as possible...

* - However, if the Concerned Person Submits to the Antichrist, this Promise is not Valid anymore...

** - it's better to pray the Rosary, in church, family or community, with rejection of all the sins, in state of grace, praying for the (good) intentions of the pope, in order to try to get a plenary indulgence...

More details, in the chapter '[Protections Against Evil](#)', also at www.christianideas.eu.

*** - 7 Sorrows of Mary: 7 Hail Marys + 7 meditations (sorrows). Meditation on each sorrow, during each Hail Mary. Reference: https://www.qsl.net/kf7dwb/sevensorrows_bvmprayers.html.

The '7 Meditations' follow:

1. *Prophecy of Simeon,*
2. *The flight to Egypt,*
3. *The child Jesus lost for 3 days,*
4. *The Way of the Cross,*
5. *Death on the Cross,*
6. *The Descent from the Cross,*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

7. the Burial of Jesus.

I try to pray for the protection of all the pro God of the planet, until 00:00h, to try to disinfest, but it's better to complement it, with 24h protective prayer, e. g., the Rosary or the daily Rosary 2× (better: attentively, in the required conditions, to get a plenary indulgence).

Satan demanded to God 75 - 100 years, + Money + Power, in order to destroy the Vatican ⇒ <https://www.tldm.org/news16/pope-leo-xiii-and-the-st-michael-prayer.htm>.

Satan had that time, that money and that power.

~140 years later, despite the dangers + the evil, the Vatican still resists.

Let us see evolution... ??? **Apocalyptic?** Reversal pro God (again)???

Evil doesn't triumph anymore, since ~2023, but **Apocalyptic temptation persists**. There's still, thus, **Danger of Apocalypse**, in the next ~50 years (if the Apocalypse doesn't happen).

The best prepared (good prepared) are protected. The best is to prepare your self, asap, to try to be protected. More information, in the section 'How To Be Ready to Enter in the Paradise of God?' from the Chapter 'Discernment'.

Note: www.christianideas.eu began in ~2009 and keeps improving. IT REMAINS INCOMPLETE + NOT PERFECT.

If God helps, I'll try to improve it and / or to correct eventual detected errors, contents + design, little by little.

A [backup, in .zip format](#) exists (you may download it also, via the Web site, left column, above, using for that, e. g., the browser Firefox). This backup contains the most important part of the Web site.

You may print, copy the contents of the website, but in accordance with the content license presented previously in this Book.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

Good intentioned Pub, pro God, pro True Faith, Welcome!!!

Protections from God recommended then! Evil doesn't like it...



Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Our Lady of the Roses Honored / Exposed and the Death possibly doesn't Enter Inside.

Source: Jesus, at the old Web site apparitionsmariales.org.



Jesus of Divine Mercy: Those who honor Jesus, of Full Trust, through this preceding Image, will be Saved* from Hell.

** - however, if the concerned persons submits to the Antichrist, this Promise is no longer valid.*

Bible and Science I.

Introduction.

According to the article of Wikipedia concerning [Galileo's Controversy over Heliocentrism](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Galileo_Galilei#Controversy_over_heliocentrism), https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Galileo_Galilei#Controversy_over_heliocentrism, we may think, wrongly, that the Earth moves around the Sun...

The Bible is against Galileo and Copernico, and now I think that the Bible is indeed correct and not the modern Science, in this domain...

A bit further, in this chapter, I'll try to explain some passages from the Bible of Jerusalem or the Bible of the Vatican. Translations may have some differences of meaning, from one Bible to another...

Science may be wrong sometimes, yes. The errors of the Science against the Bible appear, generally, in domains hard to proof and / or hard to believe, namely the Scientific Dates versus the literal Biblical Dates, Astronomy (e. g., Heliocentrism versus Geocentrism), Theory of Evolution and the Big Bang Theory versus Adam and Eve and the 6 Days of the Creation. More details in www.christianideas.eu and in this book, in the scientific chapters...

Big Bang or 6 Days Theory?

I think now that the recite of the creation in 6 days of the book of Genesis, is true, literally, even if it is hard to believe... because Heaven, in several messages, but also in the new Testament, tends to confirm, literally, the recite of the Creation in 6 days, e. g., confirming the existence of Adam, and tends to fight the modern scientific theories of the Evolution and of the Big Bang...

[Adam was created at the 6th Day of the Creation, some 6.000 years ago, according to the Bible and to a message from Heaven](http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/piccarreta.htm), in french, in <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/piccarreta.htm>.

Several of those messages from Heaven can be found at the [old web site apparitionsmariales.org \(in french\)](http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/bienetre.html), in <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/bienetre.html>.

Watch out: some of those messages, concerning astronomy and the Creation of the Universe may also contain errors, e. g., the one who speaks that the Moon turns around the Earth, since Millions of years ago... because it contradicts the Biblical recite of the Creation, in 6 days, namely the creation of the Moon, in the 4th day, some 6.000 years ago...

What I think it happens is that most of the messages of Heaven are correct, but, in some cases, the visionaries tend not to believe in what Heaven says, in the domain of the Astronomy and of the Creation in 6 days... one or another visionary may rather believe in the pseudo scientific modern explications, in the concerned domains, and tend to change the content of the original messages of Heaven, in those domains...

The fake theories of the Big Bang and of the Evolution have now prestige and reputation in the West and modern people generally doesn't believe anymore in the recite of the creation of the World in 6 days, harder to believe...

Some other believers could try to mix both models, the scientific and the biblical one (from the book of Genesis), because the sequence seems to be (more or less) the same: in the beginning, the cosmos and the light appeared, afterwards, the nature appeared, and, finally, the man appeared...

However, this reasoning conflicts with the biblical dates (Adam was created some ~6.100 years ago...), and [God created the Moon and the Stars \(the Cosmos\)](#), only in the 4th day, and not in the 1st day, as one should expect, when analyzing the official, alternative scientific theories, over this kind of subject...

We could try elastic periods, to describe the 6 days of the Creation, in order to try to conciliate the Scientific theories and the '6 days of the Creation'

But then we go again in contradiction, because, the first days could last billions / millions of years, some only thousand years, and last one, the sabbath, is indeed, the normal day of literal 24 hours: the common Saturday!

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

This can not be. The Theory of the Evolution (+ Big Bang) and the Biblical recite of the Creation in 7 days are not compatible. Point.

Official History, Demography, and the Bible, literal interpretation, goes also in contradiction with the delicious, logical and credible long scientific dates: 4.000 years ago, the Earth was almost empty, after the great Flood. Fossils are proofs of existence, not of long dates...

The source of the Eden, the Eden lake, can still be located, in Eastern Turkey... 2 of the 4 Rivers of the Eden, the Tigris and the Euphrates are still there...

But the prestige and the professionalism of the official science, and their logical and credible explanations, in domains hard to proof, as the recite of Adam and Eve, may confuse many modern people, namely in the West...

The goal is to weaken the faith, not to believe anymore in the true faith, Catholic Conservative, still under the authority of the pope, in order to be distracted of the Danger of Apocalypse, and, when the apocalyptic catastrophe comes unexpected, not to be protected and to suffer severe punishments, the apocalyptic tribulations... discretion, temptation, etc. helps also for that... more information over these subjects, in the chapters 'Danger of Apocalypse' and 'Discernment'

More details over the Big Bang Theory and the Bible, in the section 'Is the Universe in Expansion?'

Eccl 1:5 "The Sun Rises, Sets and Returns Back to Its Place."

Ecclesiastes 1:5-6 [corrected with a Dutch Bible of 1906] says that:

"5 And the sun rises and sets and returns quickly to its place"

"6 And the sun goes to South and goes to North [corrected with a Dutch Bible of 1906]..."

The different Bible's versions tell more or less the same over Ecc 1:5 (note: the season effect is not relevant for this analysis).

Hypothesis 1: it refers to the apparent movement of the sun, in a common sense language. Even in physics we study this kind of phenomena. Did you still remember the relative movements and speeds? Yes, indeed it is science, but we have to change the referential, setting the earth as referential, which we often forget to do... There are here 2 possibilities: translation or rotation of the Earth, but as we know, during a period of 24 hours, the movement to be considered here must be the rotation of planet Earth, around its (imaginary) axis.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The first goal of the Bible is not to give scientific precision, but to reinforce the true Faith / Religion, thus, the language may be adapted to people with no scientific background, in order to be understood by all.

But on the Other hand, we shall not believe, naively, in all what the science tells us, specially if it is not proofed, which is the case here.

Why? Because the science is the science for good and for evil also and it may be used to discredit the Bible in the scientific domains, namely the astronomy, the 7 days of the creation and the biblical dates.

In this case, the book of Ecclesiastes could say the truth, literally, also, even if the modern science now contradicts it.

How? Simply because it is hard or impossible to proof, for the common person and maybe for the scientific professional also and it suffices a group of science professionals, pro evil, to plot a scientific lie and to go against the scientific ideas of the Catholic Clergy.

What happens is that the scientific are professionals in the domain, and the Catholic Clergy is not professional in the domain.

It is non proofed or hard to proof and the Clergy has no way to contradict the experts in this scientific domain.

It could be, thus, a scientific lie also (the earth turns around the sun or the earth rotates around herself in 24 hours, I mean), but it is non proofed neither or a bit hard to proof.

What I see is that the sun turns around the earth and in the next day it returns to the same place... as the Bible says... Is it false? Maybe, but the science should provide the proofs, which is not the case, for the normal person...

Which alternative movement, with the same astronomical effect, is the true one, it is hard or impossible to proof, for the normal person.

If the lobby pro lies win in science, it's enough to declare the scientific lie, as a professional secret, in order to intimidate eventual honest scientists, which work in the concerned scientific institutions, in order to keep silence over the scientific truths or they risk to be fired and to get evil reputation and bad luck in life afterwards...

That could intimidate and the concerned professionals simply could keep silence, over the concerned subjects...

Now, I think that the Sun turns around the Earth and not the opposite. I don't think neither that the Earth rotates, around its axis, in "24 hours", in order to cause that effect "day night". More details, at the section ["The Earth at the Center of the Universe?"](#).

The Earth, In the Center of the Universe?

The planet Earth may even be the center of the Universe for God: not necessarily that the Earth be located geographically in the center of the Universe (and / or that all the universe turn around the earth), but surely in a non literal sense: the most important inhabited planet in the universe is the Earth, and as consequence, the most important one, which is the center of the attentions for God.

Further details over the Extra terrestrials in the section ['Theory About Atlantis and the Extraterrestrials'](#), in the Chapter 'Atlantis'.

Now I believe more that the Earth is the Center of the Universe, at least the Center of the visible universe. The Earth is the Center of the Visible Universe, yes, simply because (at night, clear sky) we may observe the Stars in the sky, in a way we're positioned in the center of a sphere, where we can observe the stars, some of them in the surface of the upper half sphere of the visible universe.

This is not enough to proof that the Earth is the Center of the Universe and the book of Genesis, the passage of the fourth day of the creation is not enough neither for that.

We can not proof it, but the Earth existed already, before the 7 days of the creation, and the easiest way to God to create the rest of the universe mass, is simply to put the Sun, the other Planets, the Stars... moving around the Earth.

Other possibilities do exist, but they're more complicated to implement...

Maybe the sun turns around the Earth also, as says the book of Ecclesiastes. The opposite may also happen as the modern science defends, e. g., through relative movement of translation of the Earth around the sun (because what we observe is that the sun turns around the earth and not the opposite) or either simply via a "static" sun, during a full rotation of the planet Earth, around its axis, this during a 24 hour period.

What may reinforce the theory of the Earth as the center of the visible Universe, the Stars and the Sun turning around the Earth and not the opposite, is an information, to be confirmed, from a friend of mine, that to compute the Latitude of a Place (e. g., taking a driver's license for driving boat), [some cartographic / astronomic knowledge is required and they use the "apparent" movement of the stars, around the earth, to compute, correctly, the Latitude of a Place.](#)

What they mean is that the planet Earth perform again the movement of rotation and that that movement of the stars around the Earth does not exist, the same idea as for the "apparent" movement of the sun around the earth in 24 hours, which according to the modern science doesn't exist neither.

[According to the modern science, such movements of the sun and of the far stars, around the Earth, are apparent / relative and it is, instead, the Earth which moves, in this case, through rotation around its axis, to cause such movements.](#)

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

A second movement of the Earth should exist also, the movement of Translation of the Earth Around the Sun, according to the Modern Science, during ~365 days, but that is not relevant for the passage of the Bible, in the book of Ecclesiastes, suggesting that the Sun turns around the Earth, in 24 hours.

What happens is that such "apparent" movements of the Stars around the Earth, or, instead, of the Rotation of the Earth, around its Axis, relative to "near static" farthest Stars, as it is suggested by the Modern Science, compute, correctly, the latitude of a given place.

Such "apparent" Movement of the Stars around the Earth may suggest that the Sun and the Stars move around the Earth, literally.

The second possibility, for a period of 24 hours, is simply that the Sun is near Static, and that the Earth simply performs a full Rotation, around its Axis.

In this case, the farthest stars, in order to seem "near static", from the Earth, should accompany the rotation movement of the Earth, and, thus, perform a full orbit, at enormous high speeds, in only 24 hours...

Note that this second possibility contradicts the Book of Ecclesiastes, which claims that the Sun turns around the Earth, for a period of 24 hours, also.

The astronomical effect of the farthest stars seeming to move "slowly", during a night, for a person located on Earth, would imply that they should accompany the half full Rotation Movement of the Earth + a relatively "small" displacement, during that given night. This would mean that these stars would perform a full orbit, plus a small displacement, in 24 hours, implying almost infinite, enormous high speeds...

Because of that, this possibility is, thus, a lot less Probable than the possibility that the Sun moves around the Earth, during a 24 hours Orbit Period, with the other Stars moving "slower" around the Earth, with a lot longer Orbit periods, and the polar Star (almost) not moving at all (or either being in the Rotation Axis).

The best movements, thus, for these astronomical effects, are then that the Sun and the farthest stars move around an (almost) static Earth, in an orbit of 24 hours, for the Sun, and, in bigger orbits, for the Farthest Stars. In this case, the Sun would move relatively quickly, yes, but the other Stars would maybe still move quickly, but a lot less quickly than in the previous alternative movement, for this astronomical effect.

That's why I think the Aristotle astronomy is more correct, in this domain. However, this is not completely proofed neither.

If the Sun turns around the Earth, with periods of 24 hours, as the book of Ecclesiastes says, which seems more probable to me also now, then there's no Translation Movement of the Earth, around the Sun, in ~365 days, neither, simply because the Sun keeps turning around the Earth, Everyday, during those ~365 days.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Thus, the Earth seems to be the center of the visible universe, also because of this reason, as the ancient Greeks claimed, and, eventually, the Earth is also the center of the whole Universe (mass).

However, we can not proof that: with the present Scientific knowledge, we can not reach the Limits of the whole Universe, as far as I know.

To check if the Stars seem to turn (or indeed turn) around the Earth, at Night, clear Sky, I think it's enough to observe a small group of Stars, with a specific alignment / geometry (thus, a constellation) and observe its relative movement towards the Polar Star (which seems to remain "fixed" in the Sky), in the beginning and in the end of that Night; and this, during several Nights, in order to detect if that group of Stars performs a Movement, which seems a part of an Orbit around the Earth.

Not so easy, but it could be possible to control that also.

PS: in order to explain the Lunar Cycles of 28 days, there are 3 possibilities, i.e., 3 different alternative movements, for this astronomical effect:

- A slower Rotation Movement of the Earth, around its Axis, during 28 days, and a stable static Moon, in the neighborhood. (This does not necessarily contradict what is previously mentioned. Only this rotation is too slow to explain the Movement of the Sun and the other Stars, in 24h). Watch out, here the Moon and eventually the Stars, except the Sun, could remain (near) "static" in the Sky, the movement considered here, being a slow Rotation of the Earth, around it self, during 28 days.
- ... or either the Moon turns around a "static" Earth, with an orbit of ~28 days (the other movement, for this astronomical effect of 'moon cycles'), and the stars also, turn "slowly" around the Earth.
- ... or either a combination of both movements, I mean, some rotation of the Earth, around its axis, and also some movement of the Moon around the Earth also, at the same time, where the resulting movement would create a resulting Moon cycle of ~28 days...

I can not proof (yet) which movement is correct.

What I think it happens is, yes, a full Rotation of the Earth, around its Axis, exists, but the slower 28 day rotation movement of the Earth, around its axis, and not the 24 h full rotation of the Earth, around its axis... being the Moon "static"...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

The problem: it doesn't seem easy to prove it: even doing Space Tourism and observing the Earth, from the Moon, during some 24 hours, it's not enough, because of the problem of the alternative movements, with the same astronomical effect, which imply different possibilities...

One could maybe ask that information to the experts, which place artificial Satellites in orbit, around the Earth.

If those Satellites accompany one or some fixed geographical places on Earth, as it seems to be the case, with the GPS technology, in order to compute the geographical coordinates of a given place, e. g., via a smartphone, then they should know the speed of displacement (and the distance traveled in the given orbit) of the given artificial Satellite and also the angle that that Satellite performed, in Orbit, during ~24 hours, being this angle relative to the center of the given Parallel Circle (of the Earth), for the given Latitude.

If there's a Speed, a Distance traveled and an Angle (or an Arc, from the full Orbit, around the Earth) of the Satellite, in order to seem stable towards a certain geographical point of the Earth, this could help to confirm the existence of a Rotation movement of the Earth around its Axis.

The problem: one self should self compute those speeds, space traveled + arc / angle of satellite, in order to be sure. And that's not so easy.

If the satellite, traveling in orbit, performs an arc of orbit of $360^\circ / 28$, during 24 h, then the only possibility is that the Earth rotates around it self, during 28 days, creating the astronomical effect of the Moon cycle, being the Moon static / stable...

How Can We Proof the Rotation of the Earth in 28 Days and the Orbit of the Sun, Around the Earth, in 24 Hours?

In the Previous Sections over Bible and Astronomy, e. g., "the Sun Turns Around the Earth?", "the Earth in the Center of the Universe?", through divine inspiration, I concluded, that the Earth rotates around itself, in ~28 days, in order to explain the Lunar cycle. That is, in principle, not easy to proof, except, eventually, for the satellite conceivers.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

And Is It Possible to Proof This Rotation of the Earth, in 28 Days, in an Easy Way?

With the Help of God, Yes. We can simply perform an attentive analysis to an [Weather Pressure Chart](#) + the respective [Weather Satellite Charts](#), e. g., at BBC Weather, in <https://www.metoffice.gov.uk/weather/maps-and-charts/surface-pressure> and Sat24, in <https://www.sat24.com/en-gb>.

We know from the secondary School (Geography, Weather Chart Analysis), that the Depressions move normally to East, and this is visible sometimes in the weather forecast charts... this was explained as an effect of the force of Coriolis, but it was hard to understand it good...

Please don't take into account the Movements of the Depressions near Spain and Portugal. This exception is normally caused by something of the style "Haarp Machine", for Artificial Weather Climate Change, in order to provoke the warmer artificial temperatures and drier climate, in the latitudes of the Mediterranean. Because the depressions in the Azores should normally only move eastwards, and not systematically move northeastwards...

The Good examples were those of latitude 65° North, further North, where the depressions move normally only to East, without causing "climate change effects".

However, there's a war good × evil, and with the ~"Haarp machine", the anticyclones may be blocked further North, also.

In order to cut this "fog" effect to confuse, one should refer to the Souvenirs / Historic, in what concerns the Weather Pressure charts, for several days.

But all depressions are not yet blocked, through something of the type 'climate change machine', and we can still notice this East movement...

There's still also another exception to the general 'East' movement: the anticyclones of cold, in the style "Anticyclone of Siberia", can indeed remain stationary, in a spontaneous way, because of the effect "cold", which accompanies the Earth's Rotation movement. Thus, in some cases, this "stationary" effect, may indeed happen, even with the complete rotation of the Earth, around its axis, in 28 days.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

How Does This East Movement Explain the Rotation of The Earth, in 28 Days, and the Orbit of the Sun, Around the Earth, in 24 Hours?

Simply the Earth rotates near $1/28$ of 360° per day, but the Air Masses not.

This causes the relative movement of the Depressions, when we decide that a geographical point (on the Earth's surface) is considered "fixed" (the principle of the relative movement, with the change of Referential).

We may analyze the chart, e. g., from Reykjavik, Iceland, during, 3 days, of the weather forecast, and we consider, Reykjavik, as static, even if the city moves $1/28$ of 360° of the given parallel, every day...

But the air / depressions don't accompany (normally) this movement... however, relatively to Reykjavik, it seems that the depressions are in movement, because of this relative movement...

Please note that now is relatively easy to unmask the fake of the Rotation of the Earth (around its axis), only in 24 hours:

What it is valid for the Sun, it is also valid for the Depressions!

If the sun remains "static", as the air masses / depressions, indeed, after 24 hours, after a full rotation of the Earth, around its axis, the sun "returns to the same place in the sky", but for the Depressions is exactly the same (spiral effect not considered)!

That means, that, after 24 hours, the Depression in analysis, should have done a complete round around the Earth, and not only $\sim 1/28$ of 360° , in relative movement.

Thus, this may explain the Lunar cycle, with the Slower Rotation of the Earth, Around Its Axis, in ~ 28 days.

We could notice that, if we turn a globe of the Earth, around its axis, and set a finger in the neighborhood, but without touching the globe, that the Globe indeed rotates, but the finger doesn't accompany the Globe. That is valid also for the clouds of a Depression: the Earth Turns / Rotates, but the Clouds don't accompany that rotation movement, explaining thus, the movement of the Depressions to East, through relative movement...

Because the Earth rotates 360° around its axis, during periods of 28 days, explaining, in this way, the Moon cycles, it's impossible to explain, in this way, the 24 hour phenomena of the day and the night, through the official full rotation of the Earth around its axis, during only 24 hours:

- Either the Earth full rotates, 1 cycle, around its axis, in 24 hours...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- Either the Earth full rotates, 1 cycle, around its axis, in 28 days...

... being impossible, for the Earth, to perform both movements (of full rotation, 1 cycle, around its axis), at the same time.

Because of this, the phenomena of the days and the nights, can only be explained with the other alternative astronomical movement, which causes the same effect "day night": the Sun turns around the Earth, making a full orbit, in 24 hours time, literally, as the Biblical Book of the Ecclesiastes says.

To be more rigorous, the Sun performs an orbit of $\sim 372^\circ$, in 24 hours... Why?

The Earth performs a rotation arc / angle of $360^\circ/28 = \sim 12^\circ$, direction West: if the depressions move to East, in relative movement, this means that, in reality, they're approximately static (except spiral effect), and that the Earth moves to West the same $\sim 12^\circ$, an effect to be compared in being in the metro and seeing the metro station moving backwards...

We know that the Sun rises from the East and moves direction West... in order to catch the rotation of the Earth of $\sim 360^\circ/28$, plus perform a full rotation, towards the Earth, in 24 hours, the Sun must perform, thus, a circular orbit of $\sim 372^\circ$...

What About the Wind?

One could argue that the air is permanently in movement, because of the existence of Winds.

The Winds indeed exist, but a part of it, may be explained by this movement of slow Rotation of the Earth. This effect is similar of that of driving, with a window of the car opened, in a day without wind.

When the car is in movement, there's indeed wind, even if, normally, in that moment, there's absence of wind.

The second explanation is that the air moves from the zones of high pressure to the zones of low pressure, following a spiral.

The Depressions have a form of a spiral, and the winds follow these spirals, when moving from the zones of high pressures to the zones of low pressures.

When there are winds from East, what happens is that the spiral effect is stronger than the Effect Rotation of the Earth.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

But the Winds don't change the essential: the Depressions move to East, generally, and this happens because of the "slow" Movement of Rotation of the Earth, towards its Axis, independently of the existence of Winds, coming from the East...

This Section is inspired by God.

Why Did Copernico's Heliocentrism Triumph Against the Geocentrism?

I think that there was a dispute between 2 groups of scientifics, one with the Roman Catholic Church and another one with Copernicus...

The group with the Church was relatively good prepared, and had a basis in the Books of Enoch, where the angels of God, at the time of Enoch, explained to him some astronomy, namely the movements of some stars and planets, towards the Earth. It was explained that, at the time, the Moon turned around the Earth and the Sun turned also around the Earth.

The book of Ecclesiastes confirms discreetly that [the Sun turns around the Earth, during a period of 24 hours \(a day\)](#); see, for this purpose, the section '[The Sun Rises, Sets and Returns Back to Its Place](#).' The Book of Ecclesiastes was written by a son of David, king in Jerusalem, supposedly the great King Solomon, the greatest sage of the times of the Old Testament. And the Angels of God don't lie. And Enoch was a pro God star from the antediluvian period...

What I think it happened afterwards, was that, at the time of Moses, [Atlantis sank, and a few survivors of Atlantis \(+ Mu\) departed to the Moon](#) (see the 'Theory About Atlantis and Extraterrestrials' section, in the 'Atlantis' Chapter, for more details), and those few survivors wanted to remain discreet, i.e., they wanted to inhabit only in a permanently hidden side of the Moon...

But the whole surface of the Moon, at that time, remained visible, from time to time, with the previous movement of the Moon, turning around the Earth, with lunar cycles of ~28 days...

And I think that the Atlanteans of the Moon implored God to change the laws of the nature, concerning the movements of the Earth and of the Moon, in order to create, for discretion, a similar effect of that of the previous Moon cycles in ~28 days, but keeping a part of the Moon permanently hidden. In this way, the post Atlanteans could inhabit discreetly the Moon, without being observed from the people of the Earth (e. g., the presence of lights...).

And I think that God accepted the demand of the Atlanteans of the Moon, and, since that time, the Moon doesn't turn around the Earth anymore, but, instead, it remains static, with a part of it permanently hidden. In order to create the same effect of the Moon cycle in ~28 days, the Earth rotates, since then, completely around its axis, in ~28 days, I think... while the Sun keeps turning around the Earth, in circular orbits of 24 hours...

At the time of the Greeks (Aristotle), the astronomical knowledge received by Enoch remained the reference, I think: the Sun turns around the Earth, but also a (since the times of Moses) error, which says that the Moon turns around the Earth, in cycles of ~28 days... this error remained, because, the new planetary movement, since the time of Atlanteans in the Moon, which causes the new Moon cycles of ~28 days, was and is difficult to notice...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

I think that [Copernicus, an Astronomer of the XVI century](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nicolaus_Copernicus) (please refer to https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nicolaus_Copernicus), noticed this error of the Moon trajectory, and realized, that the same planetary and star movement effects, can be reproduced in different ways, I mean, different trajectories or rotations, of the concerned planets / stars...

Thus, if the Moon cycle of ~28 days can be reproduced in two different trajectories of the Moon and of the Earth, the orbit of the Sun of 24 hours, around the Earth, could probably also be reproduced, through other alternative movements of the Earth and / or the Sun, giving the same effect...

And an alternative movement was found: the rotation of the Earth, around its axis, in 24 hours, remaining the Sun relatively static... but the Moon cycles in ~28 days should also be explained: the easiest would be to keep the aristotelic / Enoch previous trajectory of the Moon, around the Earth, in orbits of 28 days...

The following step was to create his heliocentric theory and to cut with the geocentrism.

I think that Copernicus and his group presented the new heliocentric theory to the pope and his pro God scientific, and a dispute appeared...

And normally the geocentrists could successfully argue against the heliocentrists, even with the Moon trajectory error (difficult to notice)...

But the heliocentrists, a bit catholic, but also a bit luciferians, wanted to discredit the Bible in the domains of the astronomy, and, in order to triumph in the scientific discussions, they sent discreet witchcraft, style "burn out", "silence", "forget" and "confuse"...

And the pro God scientists of the Church were not prepared for that, and they lost the argument's war against the heliocentrists... and the situation remained like that, in the years which followed... and the Heliocentrism triumphed since then, despite still some polemics...

That's what I think it happened... I think this explanation is inspired by God... A detailed explanation over why the Sun turns around the Earth, in 24 hours, can be found at the section '[The Sun Rises, Sets and Returns Back to its Place](#)'.

Is It Possible, For a Star, To Fall On Earth, From the Sky, as Rev 8:10-11 Says?

According to Rev 8:10-11, a Star from Heaven, Falls on Earth, on the waters. The concerned Text follows (source: Bible of Vatican Online):

“10 When the third angel blew his trumpet, a large star burning like a torch fell from the sky. It fell on a third of the rivers and on the springs of water.

11 The star was called "Wormwood", and a third of all the water turned to wormwood. Many people died from this water, because it was made bitter.”

Normally, we may think that's not possible, because we learned at school that the stars are very big, namely the Sun.

E. g., the scientific Web page "How many times bigger is the Sun, when compared to the Earth?", at <https://socratic.org/questions/how-many-times-bigger-is-the-sun-compared-to-earth>, confirms this, saying that the Sun is some 1.3×10^6 times bigger than the Planet Earth, in Volume.

However, God says that Sun and Moon have approximately the same size, and that their distance, towards the Planet Earth, is approximately the same, also.

However, this is hard to proof: even with a telescope, we can only see that the size of the Sun seems to be the same as that of the Moon, and it's not evident to compute the real size and the real distance of the Sun, from the Earth...

Over the remaining planets of the Solar system, it's the same: they may exist, or not, and not necessarily in the way we learned it at school or reading books of Astronomy...

Indeed, we can not easily check this kind of knowledge... it's non proofed...

However, small Stars do Exist! And Modern Science doesn't deny it neither. In this article over Stars, at <https://www.space.com/57-stars-formation-classification-and-constellations.html>, it's admitted that some Stars have only a diameter of 20 Km.

Thus, Rev 8:10-11 may happen, also literally.

"... And a part of the waters becomes wormwood, during the apocalyptic period..."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Curiosities.

Earth Flat or Round? 4 Corners?

Example 1: Has the Earth Four Corners?

The Earth has indeed four corners, while being approximately spherical: Alaska, Eastern Siberia (in the Bering's Strait), and, Southwards, Tierra del Fuego and New Zealand. There's, thus, no contradiction.

The 4 corners, in the sense of the 4 extremities of the Earth, are mentioned, for instance, in Rev 20:8 or Job 38:13...

Please note that this notion of "4 corners" can be easily misunderstood: ideas of flat / rectangular Earth, as it happened in the past...

I think that this article was inspired by God...

Example 2: the Vault or the Circle of the Earth?

If we take a good interpretation of Isaiah 40:22, this time, through the Bible of the Vatican, we could have discovered, more than 2.000 years ago, that the earth is approximately spherical:

*"He sits enthroned above the **vault of the earth**, and its inhabitants are like grasshoppers."*

But be careful, other Bibles say:

*"He who sits enthroned above the **circle of the earth**, the inhabitants of which are like grasshoppers."*

A vault / sphere contains necessarily circles on its surface, but this evil interpretation leads easily to misinterpretations, contradictions, flat earths, etc. A good old Bible before 1966 contains the correct word: "globe", in the sense of 'vault', 'sphere', and, thus, not in the sense of a "flat" earth...

I think that this article was inspired by God...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Israel, the Navel of the Earth?

According to Ez 38:12, Israel is located in the Navel (~center) of the Earth, by the time of the war of Gog and Magog:

*Ez 38:12: "You will come to plunder and loot and turn your might against the ruins they live in, against this people gathered back from the nations, these stock-breeders and traders who live at the **Navel** of the World."*

We assume Jerusalem, the holy city, as reference. If we take the 4 diagonals from the 4 corners of the world (please refer to a previous section, concerning the 4 corners of the world), with the good scale, indeed they cross not far from the region of Israel / Jerusalem, giving already an idea of the geographical center of the world...

The best procedure shall be to compute the mass / geographical center, with the good scale, but it is difficult to compute...

Ezekiel knew that Jerusalem was the navel / center of the earth, already some 2600 years ago...

I think that this article was inspired by God...

Has The Earth Pillars?

Job 9:6 says that:

"He shakes the earth out of its place, and the pillars beneath it tremble."

According to my Bible of Jerusalem, the pillars are not supporting the planet earth in the "vacuum", but they are rather the magma pillars that sustain the earth's surface... yes, we have to be very careful with the interpretations, when science and bible apparently oppose, because bad interpretations may lead us, believers, to fall easily in the ridiculous...

Is the Universe in Expansion?

Maybe. Or maybe not also. Science affirms that the Universe is in Expansion, but the truth is that the normal person can not easily proof that, neither contradict.

Only the professionals of the domain can do that and, eventually, even the professionals not.

It could also be a lie. It may be true also but the science professionals of the domain must proof that and that simply doesn't happen.

This is not neutral because the speed of the universe, in expansion, in all senses, plus the distance*, from the extremities of the universe (in expansion) to the center of the given universe sphere, could be taken to compute the fake date of the Big Bang fake great explosion, the fake ~14 billion years ago, with a mathematical / physical formula, of the type of the simple speed formula,

$\text{speed} = \text{distance (traveled)} / \text{time}.$

* - the distance, thus, the ray of the universe sphere mass; in practice, the distance from the Earth, the center of the visible Universe, to the limits of the visible Universe or, either, a (theoretical) simulation of the ray of the Universe (sphere mass)...

And that fake scientific date of ~14 billions of years contradicts the biblical date of the Bible of the 4th day of the creation, near 6000 years ago.

It attacks, thus, the reputation of the Bible as source of truths.

The Bible should be true also in the scientific domain because the Bible is sacred and it is supposed, thus, to tell the truth.

The other consequence is that many people in the West don't believe anymore in the creation in 7 days, at least literally, as consequence of the prestige, credibility and reputation of the science, also in domains as the creation of the universe, with the theory of the Big Bang and also with the claim that the universe is in expansion.

What I see at night, when looking to a normal clear sky, is that the universe is not in expansion, but relatively stable, namely the visible stars.

They may move, but slowly, they seem static and those movements only may be noticed, after hours or days observing the same star, except one or another situation.

I'm not professional in the domain, but I don't believe anymore so easily in the scientific claim that the universe is in expansion, because when I see the sky at night (normal clear sky), it seems relatively static, and not that the visible stars move away from each other, with the time.

It may also be true but that must be proofed and the normal person has not that proof.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

It may also be a scientific lie, where evil forces won and afterwards the proof of this is considered as job secret and the honest scientific of the domain, who reveals the truth, could risk bad reputation and bad luck, afterwards.

To communicate to the press is also void because the official news, also in the West, are controlled also, by lobbies not necessarily pro God and simply the scientific lie would remain as it is.

But it may be true also. Simply the normal person has not the middles to proof it.

The normal person can only believe and that is somewhat ingenuous because the 'science' is the 'science for good and evil'. Also for evil, says the Bible.

On the other hand, if we look to the sky at night what we see is half of the sphere of the visible universe, where the center of that universe sphere is simply the earth.

The use of a telescope should not change the observations of the relatively static universe a lot: the ray of the sphere of the visible universe (with a telescope) would be greater, we could see more heavenly bodies, more in detail and bigger heavenly bodies.

Thus, hard to proof that the universe is in expansion.

And the science should provide those proofs because it is maybe another scientific lie, in order to compute the Big Bang great explosion fake dates, in order to contradict the Bible. I think that the Universe is not in expansion because of that.

But we may assume that the Universe is in expansion, as the Science claims, if Science provides enough proof for that, and not only theories. But in that case, the Science can not legitimately claim neither that the Universe is in expansion, since 14 billions of years, neither.

If God created the Universe mass, around 6.000 years ago, as the Genesis recite says, with its laws of the nature, then if the expansion of the Universe is one of them, then it should be valid only in the last ~6.000 years and not in the last ~14.000.000.000 of years, neither...

What it happens is that, in the news from heaven and / or in the New Testament of the Bible, heaven (e. g., God, St Paul) keeps claiming that [the Universe \(fourth day of creation\) and Adam \(sixth day of creation\) were created, as the recite of the Genesis says](http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/evolution2.htm). See, for this purpose, in French, <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/evolution2.htm>.

And God doesn't lie... but Science may lie and / or may promote inaccurate theories, in one or other domains... more details over this subject, in the scientific chapters of www.christianideas.eu...

The Universe is Not in expansion... says God... the celestial bodies follow their trajectory... e. g., the sun turns around the earth, in circular orbits, according to the laws of the nature, and that's all...

Please note that we can not use a formula of the type 'speed = distance (traveled) / time', to compute the date of the Big explosion (Big Bang), because we can not reach the center of the Universe, neither its extremities, as far as I know... everything remains theoretical / simulations...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

More details in the astronomical sections of this Chapter...

I think that this article was inspired by God...

Are the Continents in Displacement?

Maybe. Or maybe not also. And the explanation is similar to the one of the previous subject, 'the Universe is in expansion', using speeds and distances, but now in another scientific domain, the domain of the geology and the theory of the displacements of the Continents.

According to this theory, the continents are in movement and each year they perform small displacements of 1 or several cm, in a certain direction.

But the normal person can not proof this, only believe. It may be true also, but then the professionals of the sector should provide the proof.

Normally, this proof doesn't exist because it concerns a scientific theory and not a scientific proof.

It happens the same as for the theory of the Big Bang: some elements of that theory are simply non proofed.

That's why they're named theories and not scientific facts.

It's ingenuous to believe like that, in scientific claims, not easily proofed, because scientific lies may exist also, specially in domains the normal person isn't able to proof.

These small displacements of the continents, every year, could be used to give coherency to the fake scientific dates, in order to contradict, with success, up to now, the biblical dates of the creation and the theory of the creation of the world in 7 days.

E. g., to give coherency to the scientific fake dates, we assume the creation of the Universe, according to the science, ~14 billions of years ago, and, afterwards, a simulation date of ~200 millions of years ago, for the separation of the continents, namely, the separation of the South American Brazilian coast from the African Equatorial coast...

This could be a good idea, for the lobby pro evil, which fights to attack the reputation of the biblical dates, in this domain.

Having the date of ~200 millions of years ago and having the distance between the African Equatorial coast and the Brazilian coast, it's relatively easy to compute how many cm per year South America should move away from Africa.

Thus, maybe it's true. But maybe it's false also.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

God says that such Displacements of the Continents Do Not Exist neither. But the Theory of the Tectonic Plates, as cause of the Earthquakes, is True.

This article is inspired by God.

Proofs that Diseases Are Caused by Discreet Witchcraft (2nd Cause, in Parallel, But Hidden).

Please refer to the section ['Torrefied COFFEE to UNMASK Discreet WITCHCRAFT behind LUNG CANCERS'](#), of the Chapter 'Rich, Masonry, Opus Dei'.

Why Are Most of the Contagions By Flus Caused by Discreet Witchcraft?

One should be careful over the traditional theories over health problems and its causing agents, because [the Majority of the Health Problems Seems to be Caused by Discreet Witchcraft](#). See, for this purpose, the section 'Health Problems Caused by Witchcraft in Secret', in the Chapter 'Rich, Freemasons, Opus Dei'.

A more attentive analysis of the contagion procedure, for diseases of type Flu, makes conclude that such contagions, through microbes, via the air, should almost not happen, except, eventually, in the case of wind storms.

And Why?

Because people are, normally, in vertical position. An infected person with Flu, not laying in bed / on the sofa, is normally in vertical position.

That means that the air, in order to breath normally, shall either come / depart from the nose, in a near vertical direction, upwards and downwards, or, alternatively, come / depart, through the mouth, in a near horizontal direction (near the mouth).

However, the microbes of the infection, [being much heavier than the air molecules \(a small virus may weigh \$10^{-17}\$ grams while \$10^{23}\$ molecules of Nitrogen weighs 28g; please refer to \[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Orders_of_magnitude_\\(mass\\)#10%E2%88%9224_to_10%E2%88%9218_kg\]\(https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Orders_of_magnitude_\(mass\)#10%E2%88%9224_to_10%E2%88%9218_kg\)\)](#), should perform a trajectory in parabola, from the mouth, with the trajectory, firstly being near horizontal, and afterwards, becoming progressively more vertical, because of the gravity effect.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

This means: without winds, an infected person expels the microbes, through the nose, normally, direction down (if the person is not in horizontal position).

Those microbes tend to fall in the ground and not to infect other persons. This is the normal case, when in displacement (car, public transport), at work, school, etc.

If the concerned can not breath adequately anymore by the nose, then he / she breaths through the mouth, and the microbes, depart, near horizontally from the mouth, falling quickly in near vertical position, in a parabolic trajectory, a few cm afterwards (some 2 or 3 cm, says the Lord), due to gravity effect (in absence of winds).

Thus, in this second case, the infected person with Flu, doesn't infect, normally, other people at street / path, office, etc., because, after 2 or 3 cm distance from the mouth of the infected, the microbes fall, near vertically, to the ground, in absence of wind.

A kiss in the mouth is an exception. In such cases, some contagion could happen, with this kind of arguments...

If there are normal winds, e. g., horizontal air movements, the microbes expelled by the infected, should still go to the ground, but moving farther, in the horizontal axis, due to the effect 'horizontal wind'...

In this kind of cases, the microbes expelled by the nose, should still perform a somewhat vertical trajectory, because of the physiognomy of the nose, for the infected, in vertical position, and arrive to the ground, some 20 to 30 cm far, from the initial position (the nose), measured in the horizontal axis. In practice, this kind of contagions doesn't happen neither. However, in presence of crowds (in festivals, etc.), in open surfaces, some contagion could happen.

In the second case, with horizontal winds, expelling the microbes by the mouth, would imply a wider parabola, the trajectory being, initially, near horizontal, from the mouth, curving gradually, becoming more vertical, due to effect gravity, but with still a horizontal component, given by the effect 'wind'. After some 70 cm to 150 cm, measured in the horizontal axis, the microbes should arrive to the ground.

In this kind of cases, some contagion could happen, between an infected adult and a child, or between 2 persons with heights, differing from each other, from more than 40 cm, and in this kind of cases, only.

If the infected person lays in the bed, in horizontal position, belly up, then, if the infected expels the microbes by the nose, they simply do a parabolic trajectory, departing, from the nose, in near horizontal trajectory, and falling afterwards, near the chin, almost immediately afterwards. The reasoning for the other 'laying' positions, breathing through the nose, is of the same type...

If the infected person lays in the bed, in horizontal position, belly up, then, if the infected expels the microbes by the mouth, then the microbes depart upwards, and return almost immediately

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

afterwards to the mouth, due to the gravity effect. The reasoning for the other 'laying' positions, breathing through the mouth, is of the same type...

Thus, the chances of contagion of other people, by an infected person, are relatively small.

But a few situations could still happen, where some contagions could happen: groups of different classes of school, outside, in the presence of winds, namely heavy winds, kisses in the mouth, or setting the hands in the mouth, when the hands were previously infected with microbes.

Thus, the chances of contagion of other people, by an infected person with Flu, are relatively small.

Contagions could, however, indeed happen, in case of sex contact, when a person is infected.

What happens, normally, is something else: a person is infected with Flu (or a disease of the style), and the concerned is discreetly observed by one or more witches, which observes people in the neighborhood, and chooses a victim to become ill also, e. g., some 24 hours later, through the use of witchcraft, suitable to cause the flu, microbes included.

Because there are some chances of contagion, with the agents 'microbes', people get confused with this, and accept the theory that the normal Flu contagion happens via the air.

This is possible, but the probability that this happens is relatively small.

Please note that the microbes are greater than the air particles / molecules, and, because of that, suffer more from the effect gravity.

The air particles, e. g., the Nitrogen or the oxygen, suffer also from the effect gravity, but it happens something else: those molecules are abundant in the air, in a similar way to many boxes being set, non stop, next to each other, and, afterwards, one on the top of the other, non stop.

That's why people can breath, with success, and not all oxygen molecules stay near the ground, due to the effect gravity.

Being gases, these particles move / slide relatively easily, allowing the microbes and other heavier bodies to fall, due to the effect gravity.

This section is inspired by God also.

Why Are Most of the Smells Caused by Discreet Witchcraft? Over Dirtiness.

Because the Odor Particles are heavier than the Air, namely the Oxygen O₂ and the Nitrogen N₂, and, as such, they should quickly fall to the ground, due to the gravity effect, under normal circumstances.

A natural smell is that of the roses: you must set your nose close to the roses, in order to feel the perfume...

This is the normal behavior, according to the laws of the nature: those odor particles, are, like the microbes, and the smoke, too heavy to go up, because of the effect gravity, under normal circumstances. This happens, yes, but it doesn't follow the laws of the nature anymore, under normal circumstances, e. g., in the absence of (strong) winds...

An attentive analysis over the dirtiness at home should make conclude that it comes "discreetly", through 'subtle universal discreet witchcraft'.

The test to be done, is relatively easy to implement: you choose a part of the house, e. g., an empty bedroom, for the test.

It should be enough to keep it closed, as it is done for a closed cupboard, during, e. g., 2 weeks.

However, the test to be done, is exactly the opposite: You should open the window, everyday, e. g., 5 minutes, but not completely open, only a little bit, as it is possible with the modern windows, with the opening side upwards...

In practice, you should visit that place, everyday, and open a bit the window, everyday.

That is needed, in order to "confuse": there's a possibility that the dirtiness comes from the shoes (inside door), or from the air, which comes from the (opened) window...

People generally get confused with this: maybe the dirtiness comes from the shoes, from the children, from the windows opened...

But the truth is that, such dirtiness doesn't generally come neither from the shoes (in urban places, I mean), neither from the children, neither from the outside, in absence of winds, which is the case of a window, slightly open, specially when the opening side is located upwards...

The dirtiness of the soles of the shoes, in practice doesn't exist, or is immediately left, in the entry of the building, before arriving to the door of the apartment, as it may be observed... that may happen, in rainy days, or in the farm, but it doesn't generally happen, in urban places...

The doormat, in the entry of the building, is generally enough, in order to clean properly the soles of the shoes...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

What normally happens, is that the concerned house compartment becomes 'spontaneously' dirty, after 1 or two weeks, without adequate cleaning services.

And it shouldn't. The concerned compartment remained closed, most of the time, thus, such dirtiness should not appear, in a normal, natural way.

It came, thus, from void, through "discreet universal witchcraft for dirtiness"...

In the paradise of God, it's a paradise, witchcraft doesn't exist anymore...

Thus, the people there has not anymore problems of bad smells to upset, neither to waste time, cleaning regularly the dirtiness, e. g., at home...

More details over this kind of subject, in the section ['Why Are the Contagions By Flus Caused by Discreet Witchcraft?'](#) of this Chapter.

Is the Theory of the Relativity True, With Stars Moving With Speeds 3 Times Quicker Than the Speed of the Light?

No. Because the Theory of the Relativity claims that, if a body moves, at the speed of the light, its mass becomes infinite. But, in practice, this doesn't happen, normally, in the Universe.

Thus, it's impossible for the stars to move at the speed of the light or 3 times the speed of the light, according to the theory of relativity of Einstein, without infinite mass.

In a scientific article I've read that, that stars moved away from each other, with speeds of three times the speed of the light, in opposite directions.

But maybe the professionals of these scientific domains are right and it's not a scientific lie.

But in that case they shall give the proof.

In the case of the theory of relativity, some elements simply can't be proofed: it is a scientific theory and not a scientific fact.

We shall not believe anymore so easily in non proofed science, because it may be also a scientific lie, in domains hard to proof, for the normal person.

Or simply the stars do not move away, from each other, at 3 times the speed of the light, but they move at speeds lower than the speed of the light only, in order not to contradict the Theory of Relativity.

Or either they move also, at speeds higher than the speed of the light, and the theory of relativity, or parts of it, contain scientific lies, hard to proof, for the normal person.

The fault here goes to the Theory of the Relativity, in this domain, says God. Thus, the stars can move at speeds higher than the speed of the light, and its mass doesn't become infinite.

Theory of the Relativity, Part 2: Curve Space-Time or Cartesian Coordinate System 3D for the Space?

The Correct Answer, according to the News from Heaven, shall be the Cartesian Coordinate System 3D for the Space. God confirms that also. Thus, the Theory of the Relativity is wrong here, also.

Indeed, in the Messages from Heaven at www.tldm.org, Heaven says that the Paradise is located after the farthest star from the Universe (mass). Please refer to <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d333.htm>.

This could mean that, after the Universe mass, there is the Paradise, covering completely the universe mass, in all directions, from the extremities of the Universe mass to the infinite.

What I mean is this: either from Belgium, or either from Australia (in the other side of the planet Earth), the Paradise is located, in direction "up", in both lands, but very far away, after the extremities of the Universe mass (the concerned farthest star, in the concerned direction "up").

If you simulate the whole Universe mass, as a "sphere", you shall understand this better, being the Planet Earth inside that "sphere".

This means that the Paradise is still located in the Space 3D, and not in a fifth dimension, as eventually, it could be expected.

Indeed, according to the Bible, the Paradise is maybe not located in a fifth dimension, because at the Ascension time, Jesus departs, direction Heaven, thus, rising (upwards).

The Bible and the Apostle's Creed confirm this: He descended into Hell (literally) and He Ascended into Heaven (literally). Please refer to https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Apostles%27_Creed#Text.

The fact that the Paradise is located after the farthest stars, in each direction, means also that teleportation does exist, otherwise Our Lady could not come easily from the Paradise to Lourdes or to *Medjugorje*...

The fact that the Paradise is located after the extremities (mass) of the Universe, matches spontaneously with the hypothesis that the Space is infinite and that we could use, in a correctly way, a Cartesian Coordinate System 3D, for calculus with 3D dimensions.

I can not proof this, but God confirms this, being, thus, false, the (hard to understand) theory of Einstein over the Curve Space-Time.

This section was inspired by God.

Considerations over Matter and Antimatter, Black Holes, Birth and Death of the Stars.

Where is hidden the Antimatter in the Universe?

As far as I know, only [small quantities of antimatter are observed by the scientific in the \(visible\) Universe...](https://www.space.com/cluster-antimatter-stars-orbiting-milky-way) please refer to <https://www.space.com/cluster-antimatter-stars-orbiting-milky-way>.

What I think is that God used the formula

$$\text{Energy} = \text{matter} + \text{antimatter}$$

to create the Cosmos and still use it to create, e. g., new stars...

E. g., when God created the Solar system, with the Sun and all other planets turning around the Earth, God created also a Black Hole (in the neighborhood of the Solar System, but not visible from the Earth...) + an anti Solar System (anti sun, anti Earth, ...) at the same time (of the creation of the Solar System) and the Anti Solar System moved away from the Solar System in the direction of the Black Hole mentioned before...

Afterwards, the Anti Sun and the Anti planets of the Anti Solar System enter inside that Black Hole as if they were eaten by that Black Hole...

But they were not eaten by that Black Hole... they simply cross that Black Hole to another place in the Universe and that Antimatter becomes hidden from the people on Earth...

The principle of creation of the Stars is more or less the same...

If God sees somewhere in the Universe some Energy, He may decide still to create something in the Universe, e. g., a Star (and the respective Anti Star and the respective Black Hole)... He creates the 3 at the same time, and 2 Stars appear from that Energy... a Star and the Anti Star, I mean...

The Anti Star moves away from the respective Star... I mean, both move away from each other, in opposite directions...

But the Anti Star moves in direction of the given Black Hole also until it crosses the Black Hole to another place in the Universe, invisible from the Earth, hidden, thus...

It happens as the (anti) Star is eaten by the Black Hole... what remains visible (from that angle / viewpoint) is the new Star recently created and the respective Black Hole, in the neighborhood... created (apparently) from void...

I think that this article was inspired by God...

Why Are There So Few Secondary Effects of the Vaccines COVID?

I think that Jesus is right and those COVID Vaccines are indeed dangerous and that normally, people should develop secondary effects and even die, after some years, after taking the COVID Shots...

Presently, it seems indeed that one or another person has indeed troubles because of the vaccines, but most of them seem to be OK... How do we explain this contradiction?

What I think it happened is that, indeed Jesus is not a liar, but, in order to try to mask / cancel the negative secondary effects of the vaccines COVID, there's permanent witchcraft performed... in this way, the negative effects of the vaccines are not visible and "everything" seems OK...

God hates witchcraft, but has pity of the vaccinated also...

This article was inspired by God...

Science Can Not Explain, in a Correct Way, How Cows Can Produce Milk.

Science Can Not Explain, in a Correct Way, How Cows Can Produce Milk. That Milk comes from the Fat Cells (and / or the Blood), which normally shouldn't produce Milk.

Herbivores as Cows and Sheep, traditionally eat only Herbs. The nutritional composition of those Herbs is mainly cellulose, thus, Fibers, normally not digestible, but which help the intestinal transit, and herb juice.

In practice, such Herbs for Herbivores contain no energy elements, neither Proteins.

[Those Herbivores can indeed get Proteins and other Nutrients through Microbe's intervention in the Stomach, but it's not the normal way to get it anymore](https://malenyblackangusbeef.com.au/how-do-cattle-convert-the-grass-that-benefits-us-when-we-eat-the-meat/) (reference: <https://malenyblackangusbeef.com.au/how-do-cattle-convert-the-grass-that-benefits-us-when-we-eat-the-meat/>).

This grass fermentation procedure in the ruminant's stomach occurs relatively quickly (~ 1 hour in the animal's stomach); it is not possible to reproduce it outside the ruminant's stomach and, normally, it happens in the presence of Oxygen, therefore occurring through subtle divine intervention, and not through the normal fermentation process (slower, and which occurs in the absence of oxygen).

The Bible explains that, after the Apocalypse, the lion is no longer carnivorous, but eats grass, like the sheep. This implies that the ruminant's herb fermentation methods should later be applied to the

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

lion; no, the grass must not return to the mouth of the lion and of the ruminants, for fermentation to occur... this exists (vomiting), but it doesn't occur frequently...

The Milk Production, from Cows and Sheep, but also from other female Mammals in general, normally shouldn't happen in the Nature. Because such Milk comes from the Breast of the female animal / mother, and, normally, fat cells should only provide fat; Blood could provide Blood or Lymph, but not Milk, which has a complete different chemical composition.

This can not be explained in the normal scientific way. It happens through Divine Intervention.

This section was inspired by God.

What About the Galaxies?

Galaxies, normally do not exist neither. But Why?

Very Simple: when we could still see the stars in the (clear) sky, at night, we could notice the stars, relatively stable, grouped in constellations, but we were not able to see those spirals of stars, etc., named galaxies...

The use of powerful telescopes should not change significantly this scenario: using powerful telescopes, we should be able to see, farther in the universe, bigger, and in more detail...

The small stars which we observed before (without a telescope) should appear bigger (e. g., like the sun, or even bigger, at day time), more (smaller, farther) stars should appear (farther, in more detail), but the scenario should not change significantly, from what we observed before, without the help of a telescope...

The use of less powerful telescopes, should still allow to see the permanently visible stars (with clear sky, also without telescope), but now somewhat bigger, like suns (we can still see the sun, but we should avoid to see it...), and the scenario, should be that one: a sky full of constellations, like we see without a telescope, but with bigger stars, plus other smaller stars, now visible, those staying farther, in the visible universe...

Thus, such spirals / galaxies, which the official Science speaks about, should not appear, in the universe.

This section was inspired by God.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Why Does CO₂ Increase So Little, Despite the "Publicities"?

Officially, CO₂ Emissions increased a lot...

The tales "Climate Change" are needed, in order to make the developed countries pay a lot, in order to reduce the CO₂ emissions, in order to remove the financial independence of countries, still free, like the USA... please cross check with the [Messages from Jesus to John Leary, over 'Climate Change'](https://johnleary.com/...), from <https://johnleary.com/...>

Normally, the official data over these CO₂ emissions are correct (since the Industrial Revolution, I mean)... but the explanation for that is somewhat different...

Being the molecular mass of the CO₂, ~44 g / mol, heavier than the air (~ 29 g / mol), those emissions, because of the gravity effect, should fall to the ground and not rise to the atmosphere (except in the beginning, because of the thermic effect, e. g., when expelled from a factory, at high temperatures...).

Other Carbon emissions, namely Carbon aggregates, should be of the form 'smoke' / 'carbonized' / 'burnt' Carbonic particles... some could go up, like water vapor, CO and Methane (CH₄), but some other should go down, like the tar, the black Carbon / the Carbon black and the nicotine, because they're heavier than the air, after cooling...

[Carbonized particles, are heavier than the air, and may be a common form of human Carbon emissions](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Carbon_black...). Reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Carbon_black...

Because of that, after cooling, they should go quickly to the ground...

In practice, CO₂ and Carbonized particles, heavier than the air, should go quickly to the ground, not polluting the atmosphere...

What could pollute the atmosphere should be: water vapor (to ignore), CO, Methane, lighter than the air...

But the problem with carbon emissions focuses on CO₂ emissions: a contradiction!

These emissions exist, the official data may be correct (since the industrial revolution, I mean), but what should happen is something else: the CO₂ rises a bit, because of the thermic effect, before cooling and going down quickly to the ground...

Indeed, the official data over the CO₂ emissions in the atmosphere, e. g., at <https://www.climate.gov/news-features/understanding-climate/climate-change-atmospheric-carbon-dioxide>, shows that it existed some 280 parts of CO₂ per million, by 1760, increasing to some 320 parts of CO₂ per million, by 1965, still increasing to some 420 parts of CO₂ per million, by 2024...

It seems enormous, but, in practice, it is not! It's less than 1/1000 (less than 0.1%)!!!

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Indeed, presently, the atmosphere / air contains only 0.04% of CO₂: 421 parts per million (ppm).

Source: Wikipedia...

And How Do We Explain This?

Because the CO₂ should quickly to the ground, after cooling, the explanation should be more or less the same, as the official one: industrial revolution / pollution, and also, exponential demographic growth (human and animal emissions, through, e. g. respiration...).

Normally, the CO₂ should quickly disappear, falling into the ground, but the people's and the animals' breath, the cars, the warming systems and the industries produce some CO₂, which falls into the ground; people live also in buildings, e. g., in the cities, and these emissions of CO₂, after cooling, fall quickly to the ground...

Thus, some of those vestiges of CO₂, could be detected, before falling in the ground...

Naturally, these vestiges increased some 25% since 1960, but the world's population more than doubled since then, and the pollution, the human technology, the respiration and the comfort, contributed a bit for that...

These emissions don't go to the atmosphere, but are rather detected, when falling to the ground, not contributing, at all, for the 'Climate Change'...

It is indeed the case that there is 'climate change', and it is due to the misuse of technology in the style of the 'Haarp Machine', which can change the weather by pushing the depressions coming from the Florida region further north as they move east, so that the regions around the Mediterranean Sea get warmer and drier weather...

Until the years 60, that 'climate change' activity didn't exist yet, and those Atlantic depressions simply moved to East, causing, of course, more rainy weather and cooler temperatures to the Mediterranean regions...

Those depressions still appear in the same regions (e. g., Atlantic, near Florida), but afterwards, they're forced to change trajectory, direction NE, in many cases... and it shouldn't be, in case of real planetary rise of the temperatures...

There's a war good × evil, and reactive pro evil behavior may be expected... historic and correlations are there to counter such reactive behaviors, if it happens...

Why Do We Feel Colder, Inside (When Comparing to the Outside), at Temperatures of ~ 22 °C?

Normally we're distracted about that, but the reality is that, for colder temperatures outside, we don't feel that cold, but, at home or in the office, yes.

You may check it by yourself: temperatures of 22 °C are common in the Summer, eventually at night, and, with such temperatures, summer light clothes are enough...

That means: outside, with a temperature of 22 °C (and not 37°C, as it would be "expected"), we have already spring and summer days, and summer light clothes are enough, with such temperatures...

But inside, at home or in the office, etc., with temperatures of ~22 °C, the cold sensation is not the same anymore: to sleep and / or to work correctly, one needs blankets, heating system and / or winter clothes (pullovers, winter jackets, etc.).

This a contradiction! And Why?

Because, if we're able to be outside, with a temperature of 22 °C, with light summer clothes, as a light T shirt (and a light summer jacket) only, we should also be comfortable, at this level, inside (without that cold sensation, I mean), thus, with the same summer light clothes and / or light pajamas and / or light bed clothes only (as light bed sheets only).

But this doesn't happen, in practice!

Home temperatures of 22 °C are still comfortable, but only if the concerned uses winter clothes, like a pullover, and sleeps with adequate winter blankets...

But, at summer time, these are the minimal temperatures of the so called 'tropical nights', where light summer clothes suffice outside, even at night...

For an average temperature, at home, of ~16 °C, we feel cold!

Those temperatures are, normally, not allowed in the office: it's too cold to work properly...

Those are the home temperatures of the winter season, at home, and huge winter clothes are needed, or, either, an adequate heating system, in order to increase the temperatures inside to the normal levels of some ~19 - ~23 °C...

And even so, for such warmed rooms, pulls, jackets and one or another winter blankets are still needed, in order to feel comfortable, at this level, inside: at home, in the office...

These contradictory feelings for the temperatures are, thus, not normal, even if it "seems" so...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

And How Can We Explain This Contradiction, at the Level of the Cold Temperature Feelings?

The Explanation is similar to other ones, presented here, in www.christianideas.eu, 'Christian Ideas and Discernment', 'Ideas for Catholic Russia Converted', made in Belgium: discreet powerful witchcraft may be used, to promote such feeling of "cold", at home / in the office...

And what's the Goal? Why Does this Happen?

The goal of such 'feel colder' discreet witchcraft shall, possibly, be a double one:

- Revenge against the concerned: they shall buy / use winter clothes, for the winter season, even if the temperatures, at home and / or in the office, are some 8° C - 15 °C higher than the temperatures outside...

Just to give a better idea, in Brussels, in end February 2024, in the afternoon, we may have ~9 °C outside, in the afternoon, but some 22 °C inside. In such case, winter clothes may still be needed, inside...

- To promote the Sales and Consumption of Services and Products against the Cold Temperatures, as winter clothes, winter blankets, energy / gas / electricity, e. g., for heating systems, ...

That means: the concerned, who practice, discreetly, such "cold temperature discreet witchcraft", could argue that they defend, cunningly, the concerned economic interests and professionals...

This should be the explanation: otherwise, we go in contradiction! I'm sorry...

Anyhow, the best is indeed to have winter clothes, and, eventually to activate the heating systems, during the winter seasons...

Better alternatives??? Maybe we should let it like that... the heating system may fail, etc.

Better to prevent, thus, ...

It's not that dramatic, but it may imply costs in energy consumption, connected with the colder temperatures, during the winter seasons...

The fever (cold temperature feelings) symptoms of the flu / grippe may be explained also in this way... the principle is the same: to punish the concerned, discreetly, with ruse, but trying to help, at the same time, the concerned professionals, e. g., the pharmacy' and health's professionals...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

[Some alternative Ideas against Grippe, in the Chapter 'Protections against Evil'.](#)

[Proofs that 'Diseases / Health Problems are Caused / Promoted by Discreet Ruse Witchcraft', in the related section, from the chapter 'Rich, Freemasons, ...'.](#)

Modern Science Eventually Used For Evil Also.

[There's Danger of Apocalypse; it comes unexpected... More Details over this Subject, in the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse'...](#)

The Book of Daniel, warns us, that, in the times of the End, the times of the Apocalypse, the knowledge increases a lot, but evil increases also...

We're living in a dangerous period; danger of Apocalypse, unexpected, and, as such, evil increases, and knowledge also...

It should be expected that the science may be used to promote evil also...

In the scientific Chapters of this book and Web site, 'Mysteries of the Bible Revealed, Christian Ideas and Discernment', www.christianideas.eu, we may see that scientific theories and teachings, as the theory of the evolution, the long scientific dates, the theory of the Big Bang, the theory of the Displacement of the Continents, the theory of the Relativity, the theories of the movements of the Sun and the Earth, etc., may contain errors, more or less important.

Some popular scientific teachings and theories contradict directly the scientific teachings of the Bible, and may be used to confuse, to weaken the faith, and to remove credibility to the Bible, in the Scientific domain.

But some News from Heaven and www.christianideas.eu explain that the Bible is correct, also, in the scientific domains.

But there are other scientific domains, which may also be used, in the service of evil:

- Abortion technologies, contraceptives, change sex surgeries... these technologies, products and services, promote often deadly sins...
- Apocalyptic Technology for payments, with chip 666 in the body... it may be used to create the zombies of the apocalypse... More information, in the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse'.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- Technological products, as laptops, smartphones, fixed (mobile) phones, watches, chip cards...

Indeed, these devices may be used for discreet espionage (attacks against the right of privacy): the telecommunications / sounds / video may be permanently recorded and sent, discreetly, in a permanent way, to several entities... The (e. g., smartphone, watch, laptop) geographical position may also be sent, permanently, to some entities... plus (discreet) spyware, (discreet) remote control software, etc. A discreet espionage may eventually happen... as such, eventually, less privacy... less freedoms?

- Internet of Things: it maybe used to improve the apocalyptic technology, chip in body 666, mandatory for the payments... the zombie person, even moving, may have an Ip address... it maybe used also for discreet spy activities, from, e. g., an intelligent fridge, with discreet camera and Ip, sending information, for spy purposes...

- Satellite Technology: it's needed, in order to detect the geographical position of an electronic / technological device... it maybe used also for spy purposes, to detect the geographical position of the smartphone and / or the zombie person with the chip 666... it may be used to communicate wireless also...

- Wireless technologies of type cellphone / smartphone: they may be applied to communicate with electronic devices, devices with 'internet for things' IP addresses, and it is also adequate for use, with the apocalyptic zombies, with chip in body 666, mandatory for the payments... the apocalyptic zombie may pay and communicate wireless... it's, thus, also adequate to discreetly spy, communicating wireless...

- Nanotechnologies:

- They may be used for discreetly spying privacy, etc. they could be used to set nanocameras + GPS nanosensors, e. g., inside the watch, inside the ID chip card, deeply embedded in the tissue of a piece of clothing and wash resistant, etc.

- They may be used to help to create deadly epidemics, e. g., a virus of lab of the type 'Ebola'.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- They may be used to create apocalyptic nanochips 666 for the body, but they're maybe too small... They can, however, be used to set nanocameras + nanosensors GPS, inside the apocalyptic chip 666...
- They may be used to create new vaccines, not recommended, to the Flu, to the COVID, to the successor of the COVID, etc.
- Modern vaccine technologies: not recommended, according to heaven: modern vaccines are now to be avoided, says God... alternative ideas, in the Chapter 'Protections against Evil'...
- Artificial intelligence: it may be used for increased cross check of the information, allowing better control and access to the information, which may be used to have quicker and better information of the concerned, e. g., more accurate information of the private life, which profits more evil (e. g., less freedoms) and to be discreetly (e. g., use of probabilities) at service of the evil...
- Geo-climatic "secret" weapon, the Haarp machine or similar - may be used to produce climate change effects, artificial geological and weather phenomena and catastrophes: volcanoes, earthquakes, hurricanes, tornado's, droughts, floods, storms, increase of the temperatures... toxic, thus; the nature should be respected and artificial catastrophes should not be created (but hard to proof)... again, science (+ hidden witchcraft), in the service of evil, with discretion (ruse)...
- ...

Thus, the Knowledge increases a lot, and the new technologies, seem being promising us technologies for an apocalyptic usage...

The apocalyptic biblical Book of Daniel seems correct: knowledge increases and evil increases also, profiting more than good, from that knowledge...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Swimming, as a Discreet Miracle.

God says that Swimming is a (discreet) Miracle. I understand it, like this: if the human body sinks, sometimes, it should sink always. But it doesn't happen, when we learn swimming / floating techniques... a stone may be quite small, and it sinks... wood may be heavy, even in vertical position, and it floats...

Argumentation That Contact Lenses, in the Eyes, Permanently, Don't Necessarily Cause Blindness.

Scientific Experts say, if the Lenses remain, permanently, in the eyes, for more than 6 months, they cause Blindness, because there's not enough Oxygen in the Eyes / Iris, and the Eyes need to Breathe.

To counter argument that, we may say that the Fetus remains some 9 Months in the Womb of the Mother, inside the Amniotic Fluid, with the Eyes Closed, normally.

The Amniotic Fluid contains $0.3 \text{ mg O}_2 \text{ L}^{-1}$ (source: French Wikipedia, please refer to https://fr.wikipedia.org/wiki/Liquide_amniotique) and, with the Eyes open, the Fetus is in permanent contact with the liquid... otherwise, the Eyes may be Closed, during some 6 months or even more: [the Eyes of the Baby are formed some ~3 weeks, after Conception, according to www.yogadesyeux.com](http://www.yogadesyeux.com), (in french, at <https://www.yogadesyeux.com/la-formation-du-systeme-visuel>) and [the Eyelids of the Fetus are formed some 10 weeks, after Conception, according to stedmundseyehospital.com](http://stedmundseyehospital.com), at <https://stedmundseyehospital.com/how-do-your-babys-eyes-develop-during-pregnancy/>. This happens, thus, before the first 3 months, after Conception, anyhow.

According to www.quora.com and to www.aqua-calc.com, the air contains some $\sim 1.429 \text{ g O}_2 / \text{Liter}$ of air. This means that the rate of O_2 , in the amniotic fluid, is some 5.000 times smaller than that of the normal air we breath.

What happens is that, the Skin and the Eyes of the new Born Baby remain normally Healthy, and this after having survived, with quantities a lot smaller of Oxygen, in contact with the Skin / Eyes, during the first ~9 Months, after Conception.

On the Other Hand, a Person with Contact Lenses, has some Humidity (Water?), between the Iris and the Lenses. Why?

Otherwise, that Surface of the Eye would be Dry, and the Contact Lens could fall, in an easier way. In fact, If you set a finger in the Eye, near the Iris (with the Eye Open), you may feel some Humidity, and, when the Contact Lens is set, the Eye may Weep (e. g., each time you set, correctly,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

a Contact Lens). A small layer of Humidity may, thus, normally exist, between the Eye's Lens and the Iris.

That Humidity contains also some Oxygen, as for the Fetus, or even more: it may contain some 9 mg O₂ / Liter (of water), at 20 °C, [according to www.sciencedirect.com](http://www.sciencedirect.com), at <https://www.sciencedirect.com/topics/earth-and-planetary-sciences/dissolved-oxygen>. It may contain, thus, some ~150 times less O₂ than the normal air, but some 30 times more O₂ than the Amniotic Fluid of the Womb...

Thus, even with the Contact Lenses not removed from the Eyes, in a permanent basis, this oxygenation exists, and it is even some 30 times higher, than that for the Fetus, in contact with the Amniotic Fluid, during some 8 Months...

In practice, even with Eyes Permanently opened, the Fetus would be some 30 times in Disadvantage, towards someone with Contact lenses, namely if the concerned wept, when he / she sets the Lenses correctly...

Please Note that [the Babies may have their eyes near permanently closed, in the Womb of the Mother, because they're sleeping, in the majority of the time...](https://www.healthline.com/health/pregnancy/do-babies-sleep-in-the-womb?c=565715932785#sleep-in-utero...) please refer to <https://www.healthline.com/health/pregnancy/do-babies-sleep-in-the-womb?c=565715932785#sleep-in-utero...>

With the Eyes closed, the Quantity of Oxygen from the outside (air, amniotic fluid) is even smaller, because the closed Eyelids and the Eyelashes make barrier to the Oxygen from the outside (water, amniotic fluid, air). Thus, the quantity of O₂, received from the outside, could be even some 1000 times smaller, in such cases...

Just to compare, with the mouth closed, in dive, no Water goes inside the mouth, if we want... for the Eyelids it's more or less the same... and the new born baby, even if remained some 9 months, with the Eyes closed, is born Healthy, and with good vision also, normally...

A person with obesity, has enough Oxygen, for the whole body. He / she has, thus, enough O₂ in the Blood, for the whole Weight of a normal person also: the Oxygen inhaled, through the lungs, is, thus, enough for that: the O₂ received through the Eye Surface / Skin is not needed for that, except, eventually, for some specific superficial body tissues...

On the Other Hand, the period of Gestation of a Fetus, in the Mother's Womb, proofs that a Person may survive some 7 - 9 Months, with a small O₂ rate in contact with the Eyes / Skin, with a rate of O₂, even some 30 times smaller than that of the normal Water (which should be valid also for the light Humidity, under the Contact lenses)...

Thus, that Blindness of the Eyes, after 6 months, using, permanently, contact Eye lenses, may, indeed, happen, but because of other reasons, and not because of insufficient Oxygenation...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

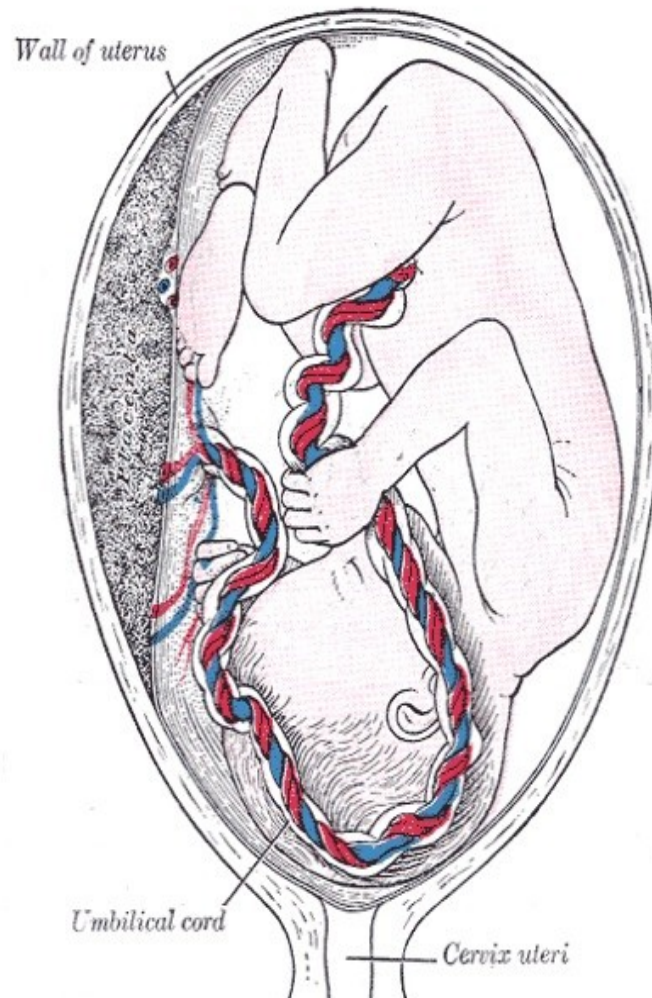
To use [Protections from God, against Evil](#), could maybe be a good Idea, like to pray the [Rosary](#), attentively, everyday... more information over this subject, in the chapter 'Protections against Evil'.

The Fetus Survive in the Womb of the Mother, Only Because of Miracle.

The Umbilical Cord is not enough to Allow the Fetus to Breathe Correctly. Why?

With the help of God, I understood. Scientific Experts say that the Baby (receives food) and breaths, through the Umbilical cord. Indeed, something happens. For food, that's enough, indeed. But it's not enough, in order to breath correctly.

What happens, is that, [the normal form of the umbilical cord, is not a straight line, but it contains curbs, even several spirals](#), and, as such, the blood loses pressure, and a lot. As such, the Blood Pressure is not enough anymore to provide the adequate Oxygen for the whole Body of the Fetus, during the required Time, confirms God. The following picture helps to understand this:



Previous image: Fetus in the Mother's Womb. The structure of the Umbilical Cord does not allow Blood to circulate, with Blood Pressure analogous to that exerted in the normal Veins of the Human Body. In fact, the Umbilical Cord has a curved shape, and often has several spiral curves, which produces an intense decrease in Blood Pressure, making it impossible to properly oxygenate the Baby's Body. Reference:

<https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/e/ef/Gray38.png>. Author: Henry Vandyke Carter - Henry Gray (1918) Anatomy of the Human Body. Bartleby.com: Gray's Anatomy, Plate 38, Public Domain, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=792235>.

The fetus would normally die, asphyxiated, without the divine help, to provide the adequate O₂, in time. This is, thus, a discreet miracle from God, even if the normal Science refuses to admit Supernatural Interventions.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Indeed, there are Supernatural Interventions: e. g., the [Incorruptible, Miraculous, Stable Corpse of St. Padre Pio shows the Will of God. Doctrine: Catholic Conservative. Authority: still the Pope.](#)

More information over this Subject, in the Chapter "[Discernment](#)".

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Description of the Whole Universe, With the Help of God.

God described me, the composition of the Universe. It's not complicated at all. It may be observed, with the help of telescopes, and, even a part of it, looking to the sky, at night... The Universe, is, thus, like this:

- The Earth stays in the Center, with the Purgatory near the Earth's Surface, and Hell, deep inside (the kernel of) the Earth...

- In the neighborhood, we have the Moon and the Sun, with more or less the same size, not that far from the Earth. The distance of the Sun from the Earth, is approximately the same as the distance, from the Moon to the Earth... The Earth rotates around its axis, with a complete round in 28 days, in order to perform the Moon cycles... the Moon stays static, since the times which followed the fall of Atlantis... the Sun turns around the Earth, in cycles of 24 hours, and causes the effect of the solstices, as the good translations of the Bible say...

- Afterwards, we have the planet Venus, near the Sun... it turns around the Earth, like the Sun...

- Afterwards, we have the planet Mars; it turns around the Earth, like the Sun, Venus... these planets may be seen, with the help of a Telescope, in order to see them, as we see the Moon...

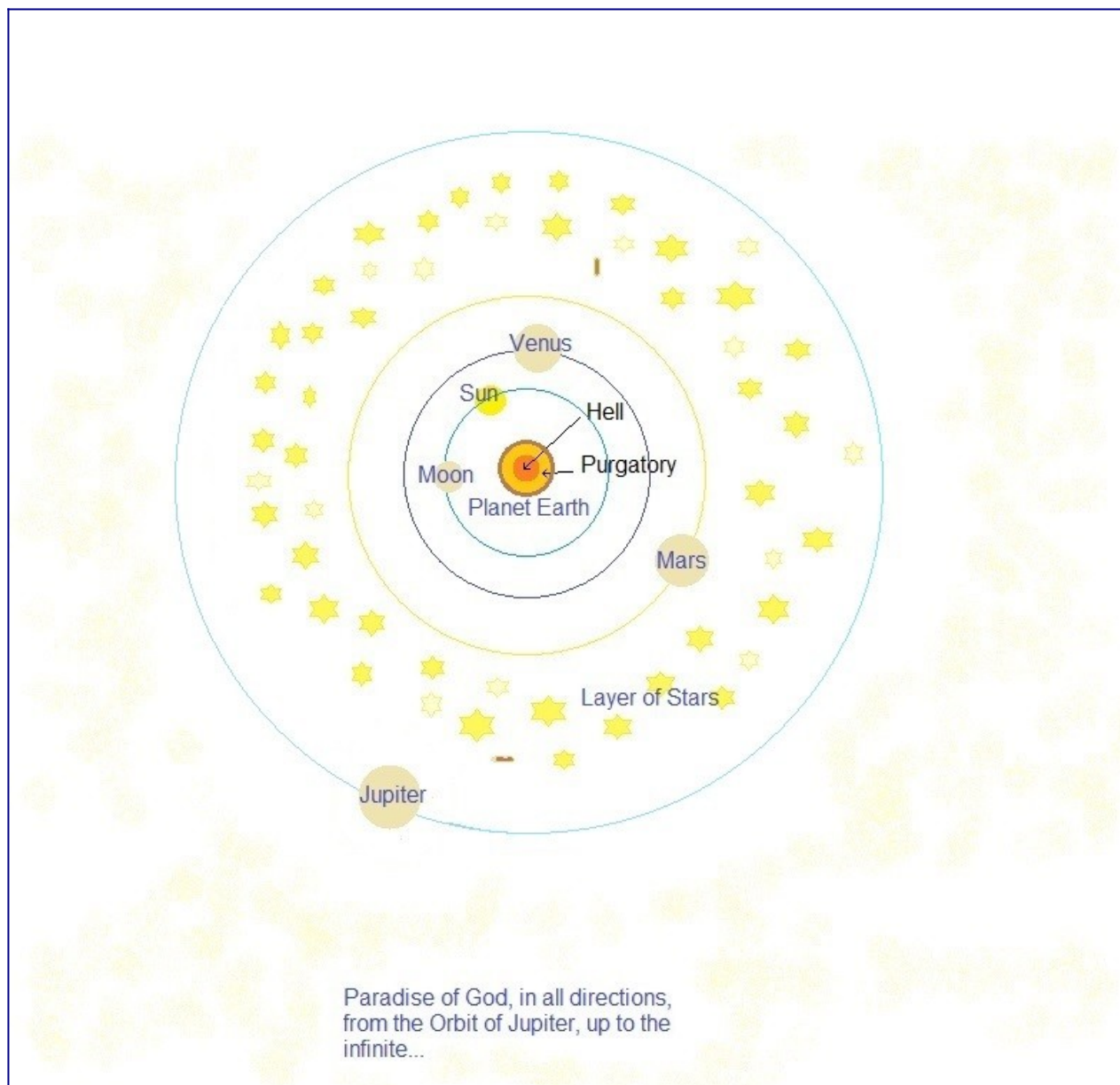
- Afterwards, we have the Stars, called "Asteroids" in Astronomy! Almost all "Asteroids" are not "Asteroids", but Stars! The Stars, we see at night, are, thus, located, after the planet Mars: they're not so big, and they're not so far (when compared with what we learn in Astronomy, I mean...). The Stars turn also around the Earth...

- Afterwards, we have Jupiter, the last Planet! It turns around the Earth, like the rest of the Universe (except the Moon)...

- Afterwards, we have the Paradise of God! There are no Planets, nor Stars anymore! Only Paradise, non stop, in the 3D Cartesian axis, up to the Infinite! The devils can also arrive here, and people, performing witchcraft, also... but those people are somewhat pro Evil and are, thus, not interested in that paradise... they get confused because they can not find

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Saturn... that's why concerned people complain that, with the luciferian supernatural powers (witchcraft), they can not reach Saturn anymore... indeed... That happens because we believe, ingenuously, in everything official Astronomy says, without checking it... me too, I believed in that...



Complete Description of the Universe, with the Help of God.

More Information, over the Errors in Astronomy, in the sections '[Bible and Astronomy](#)' of this Chapter.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Principle of the Double Cause, in Parallel: The Earth Warmed, from the Inside / Kernel / Hell, and Not From The Sun.

God told me that the Earth is not warmed by the Sun, but from the Inside, from Hell, using, again, the principle of the double cause / camouflage, as for the majority of the Health Problems, for discretion and to confuse, again. More information over the subject 'Evidence that Diseases are Caused by Witchcraft (2nd Cause, in Parallel)', in the related sections of the Chapter 'Rich, Freemasonry, Opus Dei'.

If we're more attentive and / or better informed, we can notice that the Cooling Thermal Mountain effect, when going up, is caused by the increasing distance from the Very Hot Kernel of the Earth (i. e., from Hell). Official Science admits, implicitly, some of this... please refer, e. g., to <https://seattlecentral.edu/qelp/sets/025/025.html>... it can't be otherwise, as we shall see...

Indeed, If we're far from an important source of heat, we have then colder temperatures, if there are not other sources of heat, in the neighborhood, able to compensate that effect.

In the case of climbing Mountains, the most important thermal effect, is, thus, the cooling effect, caused, by the increasing distance to the Very Hot Kernel of the Earth / Hell. Please refer, e. g. to Wikipedia, Mount Everest, at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mount_Everest.

There's, in theory, another source of Heat, "in the neighborhood": the Sun. We approach the Sun, when going up, e. g., climbing mountains, or traveling by plane, at daytime. However, even if the Sun is a source of heat (and not only of light), the decreasing distances towards the Sun, are not enough to compensate, with warmer temperatures, the cooling effect, due to the increasing distances to Hell / Earth's Kernel, and the global thermal effect, is an important cooling effect, of 6.5 °C / Km, up to ~11 Km high, at least. We can control this, only until ~ 8.8 Km high, e. g., climbing the Everest.



Previous image: Mount Everest, 8,848.86 m, with an icy summit. Reference: Wikipedia, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:Mount_Everest_as_seen_from_Drukair2_PLW_edit.jpg. Authors shrimpo1967, enhanced by Papa Lima Whiskey 2, derived from: “Mount Everest as seen from Drukair2.jpg”: CC BY-SA 2.0, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=18262217>. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 2.0 Generic license <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/2.0/deed.en>.

Thus, after this analysis, it becomes evident that the strongest source of Heat, for the Earth's Surface, is Hell / the Earth's Kernel, and not the Sun, as we could, eventually, think...

However, according to the Bible ([recommended to check it, using very ancient Bibles, still good translated, prior to 1965, as Our Lady recommends in NY, at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d461.htm>](#)), the Sun turns around the Earth, and even simulates a Season effect, suggesting, thus, the rise / fall of the Temperatures, because of the relative distance of the Sun, towards the Earth.

In practice, like for the microbes / infectious diseases:

- In the tropic regions, during day time, and at Summer time, inside the continents / Sahara, the temperatures are higher. Parallel with: when there are more concerned microbes, the symptoms of the infectious disease worsen, generally... Hidden cause (for the temperatures, in parallel): increased / decreased thermal activity, from Hell, in order to cause those concerned temperatures...
- The Sun turns around the Earth, in circular orbits of 24 hours; the Sun is closer to the Tropic Regions, and, at the solstices, the Sun is closer to the respective tropic parallels, as the Bible confirms, during its orbits of 24 hours, around the Earth.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

As we have seen, with the variation of the Temperature with the Altitude, the temperature may fall 65°C, for a relative distance of 10 Km (fall of 6.5°C / Km), caused by a greater distance to Hell / the Kernel of the Earth, and the Sun can not counter such thermal effect.

In practice, the Sun can not warm the Earth, during the day, neither at night, because, at night, the Sun is still visible, but in the other side of the planet only, and the distances traveled by the Sun, during 12 or 24 hours, are much bigger than 10 Km!!!

The Earth, Warmed From Hell. Examples of Temperature Inversions, Hard to Explain, by Modern Science.

(Continuation) Modern Science could still counter argue that the 1st cause, the Sun, could be the only real cause to influence the temperatures, in the cases of the Season effect and of the day / night effect, because the distance to the Kernel of the Earth, to a given point of the Earth's surface, e. g., to New York, remains constant / stable.

But we can then argue back with the Islamic Curse of the Desert, comparing the Temperature Differences, for places with nearby Latitudes and nearby Elevations, comparing places in Saudi Arabia, with "equivalent" places, in the Australian outback, also warm and arid.

We can then observe that the Islamic curse worsens the Temperatures, in Saudi Arabia, of some 5°C...

Further Information, in the sections 'Islamic Curse of the Desert' from the Chapter 'Islam', namely, the section '*How the Islamic Curse of the Desert Destroyed the Rainy (= Felix) Arabia*'.

Another exception are the colder Winter Temperatures, in the East of the Continents, for nearby Latitudes: e. g.:

- [The average Winter temperature in Casablanca, Morocco](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Casablanca#Climate), should be the same of that of [Tokushima, Japan](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tokushima_(city)#Climate), both near the sea (and with nearby altitudes)... References: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Casablanca#Climate> and [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tokushima_\(city\)#Climate](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tokushima_(city)#Climate).

In practice, it's not like that: there's a difference of ~7°C; Tokushima is colder... but Japan is an island, and Morocco, not...

- We can take the same conclusion, comparing the colder Winter Temperatures, of [Niigata, Japan, in the Western Coast](#), [with those of Seville, Southern Spain](#): there's a difference of

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

almost 9°C, for the month of January, being Niigata a lot colder, thus... References:

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Niigata_\(city\)#Climate](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Niigata_(city)#Climate) and
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Seville#Climate>.

- Another example: we may compare the Winter Temperatures, near the Western Coasts, nearby Latitudes, [of Inukjuak, Northern Quebec, Canada](#), [with those of Juneau, Alaska, USA](#): there's a difference of almost 23°C, for the month of January, being Inukjuak, further East, a lot colder, thus... References: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Inukjuak#Climate> and https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Juneau,_Alaska#Climate.

- Still another example: we may compare the Winter Temperatures, near the Coast, nearby latitudes, ~38° (North or South), [of Mar del Plata, Argentina](#), [with those of Alicante, Spain](#): there's a difference of 4.2°C, for the coldest month, and a difference of 4.3°C, for the Annual Average Temperature, being Mar del Plata, in Eastern South America, the coldest place, as expected... References: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mar_del_Plata#Climate and <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alicante#Climate>.

This is not easy to explain, with the normal climate analysis...

In the East of the continents, the temperature is generally colder (in the Winter) and that's it...

Criteria of Continentality, Winds, Cold or Warm Ocean currents, have difficulty to explain these temperature differences, for the coldest months...

There are several other inversions, contradictions, against the common climate logic:

The hottest temperatures, ever measured in the world, are:

- [58°C / 136°F, in Aziziyah, Northwestern coast of Libya, in 13 September 1922](#). Reference: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/%CA%BDAlAziziya>.

Inversions, contradictions, non stop! Against the Global Rise of the Temperatures, Continentality, Sun effect / distance from the Sun: Latitude 32°N and not 21°N (sun effect), not deeply inside the Sahara, not in Southern Algeria, not in 21 June (sun effect) and not in July / Augustus; it happened in 1922 and not in 2024, as it should be expected, because of the global warming (climate change)... contradictions, non stop... that's why the professionals want to remove this record from the official statistics...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- [56.7°C / 134.1°F, in Furnace Creek Ranch, Death Valley, USA, in 10 July 1913.](#)

Reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Furnace_Creek,_California.

There are still several Inversions and contradictions, in this example... Against the Global Rise of the Temperatures, Continentality, Sun effect / distance from the Sun: Latitude 36°N (only some 300 Km from the coast / Los Angeles, in straight line) and not 21°N (sun effect), not deeply inside the Sahara, not in Southern Algeria (1833 km, from Bordj Badji Mokhtar to Alger, in straight line); it happened in 1913, and not in 2024, as it should be expected...

Please note that the [climate of the Sahara is still very aggressive](#), because of the *Islamic Curse of the Desert*... that's why it's used for comparison... [the extreme, normal summer temperatures should be, thus, those of the Australian outback, which are a bit milder, of course](#)... More information on this subject in the 'Islamic Curse of the Desert' sections of the 'Islam' Chapter and on the Internet at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bordj_Badji_Mokhtar#Climate and https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mount_Isa#Climate.

The Sun effect is, thus, not strong enough, to influence the temperatures of a place, in latitude, neither.

The decisive factor is the Earth self, from the inside (from Hell).

[The temperature changes also with depth, from the surface of the earth: It increases, on average, 25°C to 30°C / Km, for the first 10 Km, according to the official data.](#) Reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Geothermal_gradient.

Normally, this is correct (existence of volcanoes; Hell, located in the kernel of the Earth...).

The Sun effect, is, thus, not strong enough, to influence the temperatures of a place, when we go down, neither. The decisive factor is the Earth self, from the inside (from Hell).

This analysis proofs already something, but further inversions and contradictions should still be added: nights warmer than days, for the same weather conditions; summers colder than winters... however, in Brussels, we may have already maximal temperatures of only 16°C, during several days, in Augustus, and maximal temperatures of already 14 - 15°C, during several days, also, in January... these inversions should exist, and the explanation given is not the sun effect anymore, but the presence of cold or warm air masses: the thermal effect of the Earth self and not the Sun, directly, anymore...

The Sun seems to be as a lamp / candle: it provides, mainly, light and not heat... the principle is that of the dynamo / lamp / electric motor, with a chemical reaction of the style "hydrolysis", and not that of the nuclear fusion (under enormous high pressures, where Hydrogen becomes Helium), confirms God...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Thus, as God said, most of this is caused by Hell, in the Earth's Kernel, and his damned beings, through forced or voluntary work / punishments... a Hell, thus, to warm the Earth's surface... and some places may be better warmed, and others may be colder, according to other criteria, and not the normal, scientific ones (without God / supernatural)...

More information, over the Modern Scientific Astronomic errors, in the related sections from this Chapter, beginning, e. g., by the [section 'Eccl 1:5 "The Sun Rises, Sets and Returns Back to Its Place."'.](#)

The Variation of the Temperatures of the Oceans, with the Depth, Up to 1 Km Deep, Is Not Correctly Explained, If We Remove the Divine Will.

Oceanography gives us several examples of inversions and contradictions, for the variations of temperatures, with the depth... there are temperature variations, for all tastes! Each logic contradicts the other one, if we don't take into account the existence of God and Hell, to explain this...

[The figure 6.2.4 of \[rwu.pressbooks.pub\]\(http://rwu.pressbooks.pub\) is correct, for the Temperature of the Oceans, up to 1 Km deep, in order to give comfort to the nature, says God.](#) Reference: <https://rwu.pressbooks.pub/webboceanography/chapter/6-2-temperature/>.

Afterwards, the temperatures rise quickly, says God, also.

Thus, in the tropical regions, the temperature of the waters of the oceans drops some 20°C, from some ~27°C to ~7°C, going down, from the water level, to 1000 m deep.

But, in the polar regions, the temperature of the colder waters of the oceans remains relatively stable, even rising some degrees, from ~-2°C, to + ~4°C, in the Winter, when diving (going down), from the water level, up to 1000 m deep. This is needed, in order not to walk, over the frozen oceans: one risks to fall; the water temperatures are a bit warmer, under the surface... the frozen point is near -2°C, for the sea water...

The problem: the logic, here, is not anymore:

- Nor the logic of the sun effect, even if it matches something again, for the oceans, outside the polar regions... the increasing distance to the sun can not explain this quick fall of the ocean temperatures, of some 20°C, when going down, vertically, from the water surface, up to 1 Km deep... indeed:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- If we move North (Northern hemisphere) 1 Km, horizontally (effect Sun / Latitude), the temperature doesn't fall 20°C, as for the tropical waters, direction down, neither rise some 6°C, as for the polar waters, in the Winter.
- If the Sun moves 1 Km to West, in the horizon, near horizontally (effect sun / day night), the temperature doesn't fall ~20°C, as for the tropical waters, direction down, neither rise some 6°C, as for the polar waters, after ~2.5 seconds (I mean, the time the sun needs to travel ~1 Km, in the horizon, near horizontally).
- Nor the logic of the quick increase of the temperatures, when moving down, in the underground, of some 25 - 30°C / Km, from the Earth's surface, up to 1 Km deep... The temperatures of the Oceans could also quickly increase, up to 1 Km deep, because these regions are near of the Interior of the Earth (magma...).
- The logic of the variation of the temperatures, for the polar waters, is not the same, as that of the tropical waters ("normal" analysis)...

Indeed, there's a logic, but it's another one: if we take into account the existence of God, we understand this better:

The sea life needs comfort! God decided to give correct ocean temperatures to the concerned nature! Simply that! That's why all temperatures tend to values near 5°C, when going further down, from the water's surface, in the oceans, up to 1 Km deep...

Sea life can, thus, live more comfortably, benefiting from [ocean water temperatures, ranging between ~36°C and ~-2°C \(Reference, previously: http://app01.saeon.ac.za\)](http://app01.saeon.ac.za)... other logics could impose more aggressive temperatures to the concerned nature...

With the help of God, it's possible to go further, in this analysis: Why Do the Temperatures Range between ~15 and ~35°C, in the surface of the (summer) temperate and tropical waters?

Answer: it's more adequate to swim (with moderation). Up to a Km deep, the temperature drops to near 7°C, and the sea life can choose an adequate temperature...

Indeed, the sun rays can reach up to ~1 Km deep, in the Ocean waters... this is, thus, the region of the oceans adequate for the marine biology. Afterwards, there's no production of oxygen anymore (via photosynthesis). Deeper waters are, thus, not adequate anymore for the marine biology... the temperature begin, thus, to rise quickly after 1 Km deep, in a similar way to that when going down, in the underground, from the earth's surface...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

People, in the tropical waters, may swim a bit, but not too much, neither... Sharks are there, for that...

But, in the polar waters, it's the opposite: sharks are not welcome there... that's why temperatures rise a bit, when going down, in the polar waters, up to 1 Km deep, but not that much...

Indeed, when a person walks over the frozen polar waters, he / she risks to fall in the cold waters... that's already a severe punishment... there's, thus, no need of sharks, coming from the deeper (warmer) waters of the polar oceans, up to the surface, in order to attack the victims, who fell in the cold polar waters... in order to guarantee that, the polar waters, 1 Km deep, are only $\sim 4^{\circ}\text{C}$ warm and not more...

The logic of the variation of the Ocean temperatures, with the depth, up to 1 Km deep, is, thus this one: the comfort of the nature, according to the will of God. With this reasoning, all is very easily explained...

But, if we remove God and His will, and try to explain this, in the normal modern scientific way, then we find contradictions non stop... to be compared with the Complex (~~imaginary~~ \Rightarrow supernatural) numbers, \mathbb{C} , for Mathematics...

Curiosity: Possible Real Causes of Forest Fires.

I think judges condemn, in some cases, unfairly, persons presumed to have pyromaniac behavior.

In some cases, those kind of victims set fire, yes, in a ground, near a forestry place, but their goal is not to destroy forests, through forest fires, but only to prepare a barbecue or to light a cigarette...

Such behavior is considered inadequate and dangerous, but such barbecue little fires happen, in a relative isolated place and don't trigger, normally, a forest fire. However, Exceptions could may, indeed, happen...

Some of those persons are not motivated to destroy the forests, their goal is simply to light a cigarette or to make a barbecue, and that is not the usual cause of the forest fires, neither...

One of the real causes of the forest fires seem to be something else: demons, in form of humans, are furious, because of the inadequate behavior of certain persons, e. g., practice of illegitimate sex and / or other sins...

For example, what can happen is that in the case of illegitimate sex, illegitimate pleasures are achieved through supernatural activity performed by the demons concerned, and they are angry because they are active and provide sexual pleasures to persons who do not deserve it... or maybe they deserve those sexual pleasures, but legitimate ones, but they have a group of opponents (persons, I mean), who attack the wishes of the concerned persons, to perform legitimate couples...

Those demons take, thus, sometimes revenge against the concerned society, triggering, e. g., those forest fires, setting one fire after another, in an organized way, in order to cause great forest fires...

Those demons have supernatural powers and don't go in justice, nor in jail; if they're caught, near a fire, they simply disappear and point...

But some of the Persons, called Pyromans, are caught, e. g., doing fire, for a barbecue, which has nothing to do with that, and those concerned Persons risk jail, indeed... a bit unfair, thus, but justice had no knowledge, for better decisions, neither, up to now...

However, in some cases, some Persons have, indeed, Pyromaniac behavior, also... thus, a bit complex... to be seen, case per case...

I think I received a part of this information from God, to try to correct such injustices...

Strong Arguments Against Evolutionism and Notions of Ancient History.

Be Careful, With the Confusion Generated, When "Science" Mixes Races and Species.

Science was "trying" to change the traditional definition of species.

This could mix races and species, and could create confusion and ambiguity.

We refer, thus, here, to the traditional, serious, definition of species.

Ex. The new species (ex-races?) of giraffes (Reference: <https://www.pbs.org/wnet/nature/blog/many-giraffe-species-really/>) or "the criteria of definition of specie", to distinguish different types of bacteria...

In the case of bacteria of the type E. Coli, some mutated, and became immune to a toxic agent, the citric acid.

This feature is typical of other species of bacteria, e. g., the Salmonella.

Thus, a "huge mutation", which creates a new specie.

But the tuberculosis, resistant to a toxic agent (antibiotics), or a man, who becomes immune to Aids or to Ebola, they don't "even" change of specie (yet!)...

Please compare the pictures of the new different species (races, no?) of giraffes and search the differences... it's a good exercise...

Afterwards, you may observe a dark skinned African native, comparing him / her with a typical European. You may then take your conclusions...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Strong Arguments Against Evolutionism.

Without contesting the scientific facts and experiments, I have, however, some arguments to defend the idea of Creationism of the Lord.

- Genetic mutations in the nature can cause diseases, e. g., cancer, or trigger diversity within a specie, but they don't trigger a change into a new superior specie. It is Jesus self that confirms that: several messages unmasking these evolutionist claims can be found at the French Web site www.apparitionsmariales.org, at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/evolution2.htm>.

Example: [the E. Coli experiment](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/E._coli_long-term_evolution_experiment), at [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/E. coli long-term evolution experiment](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/E._coli_long-term_evolution_experiment): this experience, having as goal to study the evolutionist features of this bacteria with the time, started in 1988.

The bacteria takes, on average, a few hours to reproduce itself (~4 hours), and, in the beginning of February 2024, we should have already some 80.000 generations of the bacteria (the equivalent of ~80.000 generations, by man: $\sim 80.000 \text{ generations} \times \sim 25 \text{ years/generation} = \sim 2.000.000 \text{ years}$).

Mutant E. Coli succeeded, after ~31.000 generations (the equivalent of ~775.000 years by man), to grow / survive, in an environment with citric acid.

This feature is typical of other species of bacteria, e. g., the Salmonella, but this mutant bacteria E. Coli cannot really be considered as a new specie, but rather as a new race, with a serious criteria of definition of specie (please refer to the preceding section).

Conclusion: the E. Coli experiment only proofs the existence of mutations, but not a serious new specie, even with mutant microbes and that for a period of about 80.000 generations, enough for man, to evolve from specie several times ($80.000 \times 25 \text{ years} = 2.000.000 \text{ years!}$): Homo Neandertals, Homo Heidelbergensis, Homo Rhodesiensis, Homo Cro Magnon, Homo Erectus...

THE MUTANT MICROBES ARE, THUS, UNMASKING THE Error OF CHANGE OF SPECIE, ONLY BY NATURAL MUTATIONS, without a creator...

- [A Scientist / Genetics Engineer can already assemble a Synthetic bacteria, in a relatively small Period of Time...](#) reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Synthetic_biology#Synthetic_life. With an intelligent creator (or hybridization), it goes quickly... even if it Takes some Years to Create a (synthetic) Specie, it won't take, for sure, those millions of years (needed for Darwinist Evolution), with an intelligent Geneticist / Creator...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- An evolutionist can not make evolve a common ancestor of man (e. g., an Australopithecus) into a Homo Sapiens Sapiens, in a random, continuous and natural way.

The usual answer is: "this process takes millions of years".

But in that case, they can not proof; instead, it is a kind of believe, without proofs: a kind of "pseudo-scientific religion"...

- Concerning the dating of the Holy Shroud of Turin: there are 2 different versions:
 - One version, which says it is a copy of the middle ages...
 - Another version, which says that it is, indeed, the authentic, from the time of the crucifixion of the Lord...

We are not even able to date, with precision, the Holy Shroud, how can we believe, in the scientific dates before the Flood (some 2500 years, before Jesus Christ)?

Please note that, after the Flood, there are written registers, and we are able to date some events (year 30, after the begin of the reign of King David, etc.).

According to a message, from Jesus, over [the Holy Shroud of Turin, in French, in www.apparitionsmariales.org](http://www.apparitionsmariales.org), at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/saintsuaire.htm>, the Holy Shroud of Turin should be the authentic one.

However, according to other sources, the Shroud of Turin was a middle age copy.

However, these dating is not precise, in what concerns this medieval example: the Shroud of Turin was dated between 1260 and 1390 AD. Reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shroud_of_Turin#Radiocarbon_dating.

Is "130 years" not important??? Please switch on your TV and wait 130 years, in order to see the news from... today... it's a lot of time, isn't it?

- Mutations can happen really quickly: no need to wait million of years to see the results / changes: a cancer is a mutation and in Hiroshima and in Chernobyl nobody changed of specie, even under exposition to strong radioactivity...
- Genetics already say that the mankind derives from a common root: an Adam and an Eve (please refer to [Nature, 'Genetic Adam and Eve'](#), at

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

<https://www.nature.com/articles/nature.2013.13478>).

- Dates from Genetics (~156.000 Years for "Adam" and ~148.000 Years for Genetic "Eve") contradict those of the [Fossils / Archaeology \(~315.000 Years, reference: \[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Early_modern_human\]\(https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Early_modern_human\)](#)), for the First Modern Man (please refer again to [Nature, 'Genetic Adam and Eve'](#), at <https://www.nature.com/articles/nature.2013.13478>). Even if Evil Forces "impose" a "coherence" of Dates, in the different Scientific Branches... that changes nothing... those dates are only "theoretical" numbers... Math models... and not proofs... no link with reality is possible anymore, in order to proof dates, referring to the far past...

- It should be noted that science is not 100% hypocrite, in areas that contradict the Bible:

Modern science refers to scientific theories, such as the 'Evolution Theory' and the 'Big Bang Theory', containing, thus, parts not proven, eventually false.

The name 'Theory' is used precisely to expose this, but in a subtle way; many people believe 100% in the scientific theories, but the modern science warns, in a subtle way, that parts of these theories are not proven and can, thus, be "eventually" false, as well.

- The chemical composition of the dust and of the man is the same: just to remember, the man, when he dies, he becomes again dust (fertile ground)...
- Studying the fossils of the hominids, we conclude that are broken links that cause problems to the continuous evolution theory.

If, indeed, God created the different species in 6 days, one after the other, (at least some of) these missing fossils will never appear, simply because they do not exist.

- We have already evidences of creationism: geneticists are already able to create [synthetic virus](#) and [synthetic bacteria](#).

What about the Darwinism?

Not even one case of creating a living being from void... we have to wait "millions of years"... I know I'll become "superman", but you'll have to wait "million of years", because the adequate mutations happen in a "very slow way"...

- A couple of 2 different (near) species originate, often, a sterile animal. Ex. Mule. Further argumentations over hybridizations, follow, in this Chapter...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- Assume that the evolutionist theory was "true": with the same reasoning, a man will evolve to "Batman" and afterwards to "Dracula", for respect of the "non discriminating evolution rules", relative to the evolution ancestor of bat (mouse?), into bat, and afterwards into vampire... in the same time, in the same "millions of years"... the problem: it didn't happen... and it should...
- Assume again that the evolutionist theory was "true": with the same reasoning, I know that I will become a "superman with X ray vision and natural blue hair and skin", but only within "millions of years", because the adequate mutations in the nature happen in a "very slow way" (we have cancers and hybridizations to show that this is false...).
- Some 4.000 years ago, the Earth was almost empty, after the Great Universal Flood, at the time of the Babylonian Tower of Babel.

A closer analysis of the demographics and the history seems to prove that the book of Genesis is right, literally, even if this is harder to believe.

The truth is the coherence with the reality; Arguing in a logical and credible manner is not enough, in order to impose such an argumentation as 100% true: good lies / sophisms are logical and credible; otherwise, people don't believe in them...

- The Garden of Eden existed, some 6.100 years ago, located in the region of present Eastern Turkey, at the second source of the Tigris River, very close to the Euphrates River.

This can be seen, with a suitable map of the region. More details on this topic, [in the Chapter 'Garden of Eden Located'](#).

Darwinism and Homosexuality.

According to the evolutionist theories, the living beings shall adapt themselves, in order to survive and to guarantee the continuation of the specie...

Logically, after a period of natural selection, the strongest ones have survived and are better adapted to promote the continuation of the specie...

Thus, the hetero attractions by humans, should become stronger and stronger and homosexual tendencies should almost disappear...

However, since the years 1950, the homosexual tendencies and attractions increased enormously, making the persons having this kind of symptoms, less adapted to the natural reproduction...

A flagrant contradiction with the evolutionist theory?

Yes, sure: that's why this kind of ideas didn't come out to the public: they are completely incoherent with the reality and the wrong evolutionist reasoning is immediately noticeable...

Creationism and Evolutionism Are Incompatible.

The saints, the prophets of the Bible and the Virgin Mary (during her apparitions) keep repeating that Adam was the first man, created by God.

If the first modern man (Adam) had a biological father, as believe the evolutionists, then we shall ask: "who was the first (modern) man, Adam or his biological father?".

This ambiguity contradicts clearly what is stated in the Bible.

And because the Saints and the Prophets of God shall say the truth, I rather prefer to believe in them than in a science that didn't reach yet the maturity in this domain.

Incoherence in the Scientific Dates.

If we compare dates related to the first man / woman on Earth, taking 2 different methods, fossils / archaeology and genetics, we conclude that the dates are not coherent with each other.

According to studies, based on fossils / archaeology, the modern man exists since ~315.000 years ago, but according to [Genetics](https://www.nature.com/articles/nature.2013.13478) (reference: <https://www.nature.com/articles/nature.2013.13478>), the modern man and woman, 'Adam' and 'Eve', exist since ~150.000 years ago.

Old dates are not proofs (we have no reference to compare), but the minimum required is that they be coherent with each other, using all methods, Bible included.

The truth is one, it is not possible to have different dates for the same event.

Please note that genetics is not 100% hypocritical, when it comes with the dates of the genetic 'Adam' and 'Eve'.

The dates for both are not 100% consistent, and they should.

Those dates show this: if 'Adam' appeared 156.000 years ago and 'Eve' appeared 8.000 years later, thus, 148.000 years ago, then they cannot have had offspring, since they were not in contact with each other, and this is impossible, because, in such case, the humanity would be extinct and it is not.

At the moment, we can still find this type of contradictions in the scientific theories, but an alignment of the scientific dates, in the manner of the 'evolution theory', is, however, possible and even probable, unfortunately.

This does not mean that such aligned dates are true: it just means that such scientific dates are aligned, to try to give more coherence to the scientific theories in this type of domains.

The truth is the coherency with reality, and coherence with non proofed numbers / dates, doesn't mean coherence with reality.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

What Jesus Says.

According to [His comments over the hominids \(in French\)](http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/geants.html), at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/geants.html>, Jesus explains how the Hominids appeared on Earth.

The descendants of Cain, seduced by evil, had sexual rapports with closer species, originating, thus, the majority of these intermediate species, the hominids.

It is enough to cross an antediluvian man with a woman from the Homo Habilis family, in order to get children of one or several different species of intermediate Hominids...

We don't need to wait millions of years to have this type of Hominids...

Afterwards, God was fed up with this disgusting situation... Evil increased too much and God sent the flood, extinguishing, thus, the preceding "mankind".

The skeletons of the hominids found by scientists are, thus, the skeletons of these antediluvian "human beings".

Explanation: LIGER's Parallel. Hominids Not in the Ark.

Some knowledge of genetics / hereditary helps.

No. OF CHROMOSOMES of the MAN: 46.

No. OF CHROMOSOMES of the family APES / GORILLAS, ETC: 48.

Crossbreed (hybridization) with man is difficult: parallel with Mule: fertility difficult / sterility...

The HOMINIDS: PROBABLY ALSO 46 CHROMOSOMES!

PARALLEL, thus, with the LIGER (38 chromosomes)! Tiger (38) + Lion (38) \Rightarrow Liger (38 chromosomes).

When the number of chromosomes is the same, the hybridization of near species becomes a lot easier!

MULES ARE STERILE!

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

64 (horse) + 62 (donkey) -> 63 chromosomes (mule).

That's why such hybridizations man (46) + monkey family (48) don't happen!

Hominids didn't come in the ark, because the scenario would have big chances to be repeated afterwards (evil remains strong...).

With the apes family, the danger is small: similarities with the hinny / mule or diseases like the Down Syndrome...

THE SAD STORY OF HOMINIDS COULD HAVE BEGAN, some ~6000 years ago, WITH A SEXUAL INTER COURSE of the style:

MAN (46 chromosomes) + ~HOMO HABILIS woman (46 chromosomes) -> ~HOMO Erectus (46 chromosomes).

AFTERWARDS, HYBRIDIZATION COULD FOLLOW IN THE LIGER STYLE, appearing children of the related species. In the case of the liger, we would have: Tigers, Lions, Ligers, Liligers, Litigers, etc.

Some documentation:

Liger Genetics, at <https://www.ligerworld.com/genetic-composition-of-ligers.html>.

Liger Fertility, at <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Liger#Fertility>.

List of organisms by Chromosome Count, at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_organisms_by_chromosome_count.

Mule Fertility, at <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mule#Fertility>.

Hinny, at <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hinny>.

Denisovans, Humans and the Chromosome 2 Fusion, at <https://biologos.org/articles/denisovans-humans-and-the-chromosome-2-fusion>.

The MYSTERY IS SOLVED!

The DATA DOESN'T MATCH 100%? The First sexual intercourse was not with the Homo Habilis? It doesn't matter! It was then with another specie of hominids of the same style! The idea is there AND IT IS POSSIBLE AND QUICK!

NORMALLY, IT HAPPENED, BEFORE THE Great FLOOD! SUCH EXAMPLES BEING POOR, THOSE SPECIES DIDN'T COME IN the ARK...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Science confirms that INTERMIX between the (woman of) Neanderthal and the modern MAN indeed HAPPENED (these miserable hybridizations...)... WE HAVE, thus, SOME genetic RESTS from the Neanderthal's specie...

The DOWN SYNDROME.

Man: 46 chromosomes.

Man with Down syndrome: 47 chromosomes. This mutation is not a positive evolution! It's disease!!! The theory of evolution doesn't work here: the fittest are less evolved, because they have fewer chromosomes: 46 and not 47!

[A couple with Down syndrome is fighting to have children](https://www.foxnews.com/health/a-couple-with-down-syndrome-is-fighting-to-have-children) (reference: <https://www.foxnews.com/health/a-couple-with-down-syndrome-is-fighting-to-have-children>).

A man, with Down syndrome (47) + a woman, with Down syndrome (47) could have children with:

46 chromosomes (normal children) + 47 chr. (children ill, with Down syndrome) + 48 chr. (Apes???)

HERE, WE HAVE A DOWNGRADE, a Disease!

BUT A 48 CHROMOSOME BABY HAS NO PARALLEL WITH APES (also with 48 chromosomes)!

Indeed, THIS BABY, WITH 48 CHROMOSOMES, HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH Apes / Gorillas! Sorry!

PARALLEL RATHER WITH HINNY / MULE \Rightarrow TENDENCY STERILITY (trend to disappear, through natural selection).

THIS EXPLANATION CONFIRMS RATHER WHAT JESUS SAYS.

The Truth may be hard to believe, yes, BUT: The TRUTH IS COHERENT WITH the REALITY, hard or easy to believe!

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Science Admits Hybridization With the Neanderthals.

You can see, e. g., this article from the Wikipedia, at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Interbreeding_between_archaic_and_modern_humans, where the Modern Science admits that the modern man inherits genes from the Neanderthals.

Humans and Hominids Only ~6.100 Years Old.

Concerning dates, Jesus tells us that the mankind exists since some 6100 years ago (please refer to the link, in French: [Jesus's comments over age of mankind](http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/piccarreta.htm), at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/piccarreta.htm>).

That means that the dating methods, although logical, rigorous and scientific, are not correct. Anyhow, the "millions of years" are non proofed dates.

Since we were not there to see, we cannot really proof it, although the dating methods seem logical: we can not go back 1 million of years, in a (reliable) time machine, in order to see if the Australopithecus was indeed there; such dating is pure speculation; a theoretical, scientific, non proofed, number...

Although logical, the dating methods must agree with the reality and that is impossible to proof, when it goes over "millions of years".

Indeed, the hominids should only have ~4500 to ~6100 years. Anyhow, any scientific dating, before the Flood, is non proofed: pure speculation...

Another element, to take into account, is the world population: from 1900 to 2024, it increased ~4 times...

In Algeria, the total population even increased ~8 times, between 1900 and 2000, even in difficult circumstances, which means that the population can easily increase or decrease 12 times, even 64 times, in only a period of 200 years time...

Considering that the world population, at Year 0, was some 230 million people (according to some statistics, e. g., Maddison), we have that:

$$100y^{25} = 230 \text{ millions persons}$$

$$y^{25} = 230.000.000 / 100 = 2.300.000$$

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

$$y = \sqrt[25]{2.300.000}$$

$$y = 1,80$$

and that the mean increasing rate, per century, y, equals 1.80 times per century, from the time of the Flood (~2500 b. C.) to the Year 0 a. D., which is reasonable...

Note also that we take 6 as the sons of Noah and their wives, plus the remaining family members, thus, some 100... able to have children...

References: [Wikipedia, historical world population topics](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Estimates_of_historical_world_population#Before_1950), at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Estimates_of_historical_world_population#Before_1950 and / or [World population from Year 0 to 1998](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Estimates_of_historical_world_population#Before_1950), previously at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Estimates_of_historical_world_population#Before_1950, book of Enoch I, God.

Why Did Bestiality Happen Between Men and Hominids?

The Book of Enoch I explains, better than the book of Genesis, that the children of Heaven were some of the Fallen Angels (and not the children of Seth), as it seems to appear in the book of Genesis.

Some of these fallen angels remained, previously, still in Heaven, but they were already Fallen Angels.

They were attracted by the women of the Earth, the daughters of men. I think that these women were beautiful, maybe still with Nordic look...

The fallen angels rivaled, with success, with the men on Earth and they took (several of) these women as wives, and they could have a life in couple with these women and they had children from them, the so called '[Giants Nephilim](http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/geants.html)' (reference: <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/geants.html>, in French)...

There were no beautiful wives for all men anymore, (the daughters of Adam, I mean), and, as such, they had problems to marry and to begin a normal family life...

The solutions could be: to remain alone (without wife) or to take, as wife, a woman of Neanderthal

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

or a woman of another kind of hominid, more closer to the monkey, often, in the beginning, of the species Homo Habilis, confirms God...

I think that was that what happened. That hybridization existed, but it didn't happen in a voluntary, normal way...

These fallen angels had normally no permission (of God) to make couple, with the women on Earth.

These women should be intended to the men on Earth and not to the (fallen) Angels, according to the will of God...

These angels were already fallen, but still in heaven, in the beginning, and they wanted to have a life in couple and to found a family, with the (beautiful, I think) daughters of men. They had not the right to do that, normally, but the truth seemed to be that they were in conditions to replace men, with success, as husbands, for those women.

Those angels (and the others also) have generally a male behavior, and they can have also a physical body (of man), if they want...

I think that those fallen angels were superior to existing men, in several domains:

- They had a physical body more perfect and more developed, thus, superior to those of the existing men.
- Normally, they were also more intelligent and ruse than humans.

Therefore, these fallen angels were considered more interesting to the daughters of men (than the men of that time)...

As result, more and more hominids, but also giants, appeared on Earth, before the great Flood.

Some strong attractions between men and hominids could also have existed. The book of Enoch I explains a bit of this...

Those couples between women and Fallen Angels caused much damage to the human race, and, as such, such Fallen Angels and their wives were severely punished. The Flood came also to finish with this...

Those Fallen Angels were put in Hell and their (beautiful) wives, as punishment, became mermaids...

To become mermaid was also a severe punishment, because, they could not walk normally anymore, they could not buy things correctly anymore, they couldn't have sex anymore, etc., and, as

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

such, they didn't interest men anymore, afterwards (as before)...

I think they were set in the sea, where they could better walk (swim), but they had troubles to eat or to find food... the book of Enoch I explains some of this...

I think they could survive despite that, and that many resisted the Great Flood with success...

Possibly, when they saw a ship, they began to sing, in order to attract the attentions, in order to ask for (better) food...

Eventually, they could have lived a (very) long life, and a few of them could maybe have survived, until the late middle ages, I think...

During ~304.000 Years, the Modern (Intelligent) Man Was Really "Stupid"... an Evident Contradiction...

If the modern intelligent man appeared some ~315.000 years ago, as the modern science makes believe, it would be strange that, for such a long period, humans didn't multiply themselves, neither developed intelligent civilizations...

Indeed, they were already very intelligent, and able to do university studies, like us...

The following image, from Wikipedia, with its growing exponential, shows precisely this official scientific view of the growth of the world population in the last 12,000 years, in which the world population was only around 4 million, in 10,000 BC.

The evolution of the world population was very slow at the beginning, according to this graph, which follows, and does not take into account that there were already around 11 billion people, around 2,510 BC., at the moment before the great universal flood...

If it was already like this, around 12,000 years ago, what about the period between 313,000 BC. and 10,000 BC.? What a “misery of a scenario”, for modern and intelligent man, for hundreds and hundreds of thousands of years...

The size of the world population over the long-run

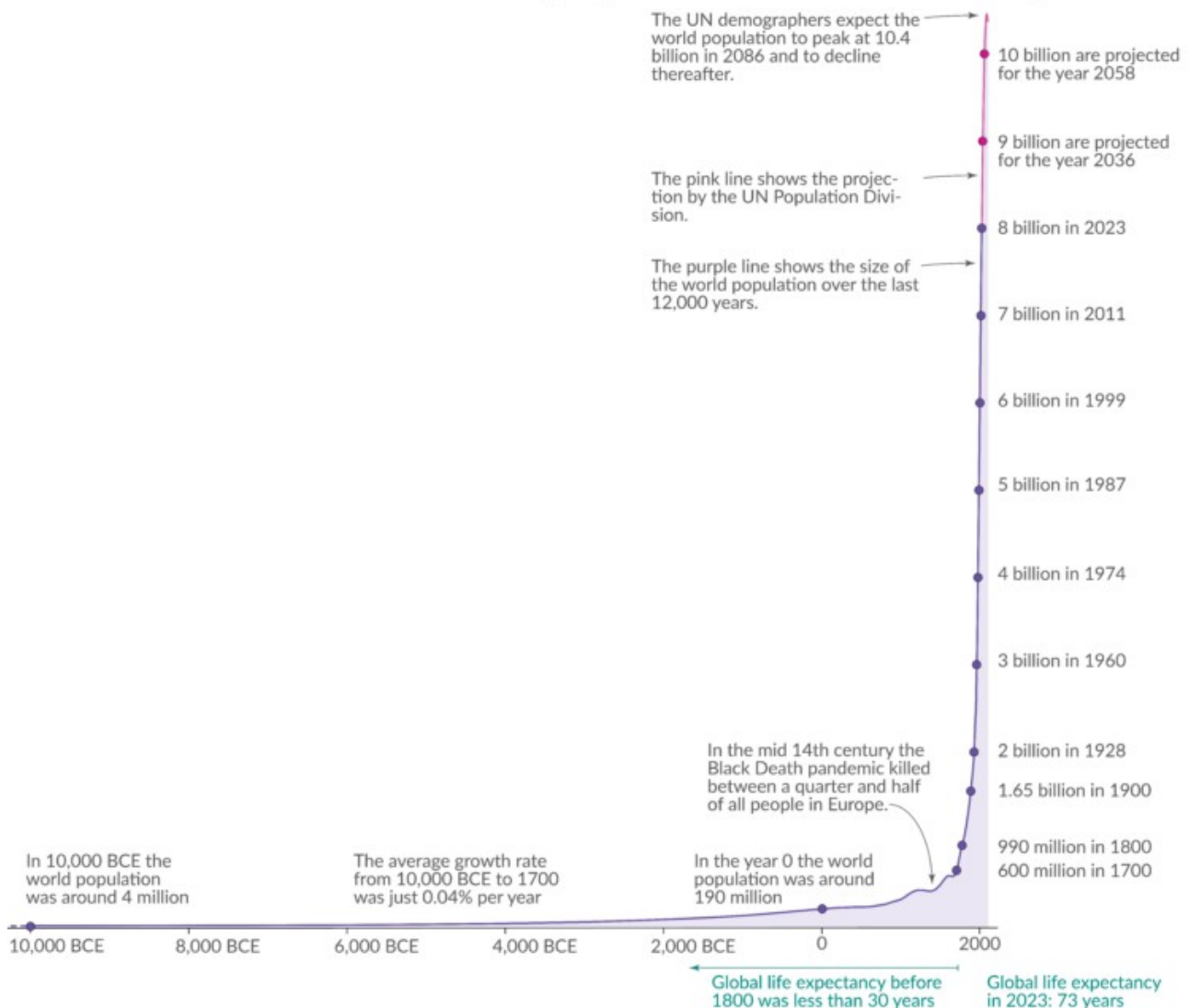


Image from Wikipedia, showing the official view of world population growth over the last 12 thousand years. This is a typical format of an exponential and does not take into account important events, such as the growth of the world population, from 2 people to around 11 billion, between the time of Adam (around 4,100 BC) and the Noah's time (period of the flood), with the subsequent fall of the world population to around 300 people, after the Flood, around 2500 BC. Wikipedia image, previously at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/World_population#/media/File:Annual-World-Population-since-10-thousand-BCE-1-768x724.png. Author: Max Roser - <https://ourworldindata.org/population-growth?insight=the-world-population-has-increased-rapidly-over-the-last-few-centuries#key-insights>, CC BY 4.0, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=142920724>. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0/deed.en>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Just to compare, even if the people of the time didn't have an advanced health system, some 4.000 years ago, they developed, relatively quickly (since the flood period), very brilliant civilizations: China, India, Middle East, etc.

Thus, there's no reason, for the modern man, not to develop brilliant civilizations, since ~313.000 years ago, neither advanced health systems, since ~308.000 years ago, what would make the population grow, in an explosive way, since then (like it happened, in the last 1.000 years)...

The Modern, "intelligent" man remained in caves, during hundreds and hundreds of thousands of years: indeed, the first cities appeared, even taking into account the scientific (non reliable) dating, only about some 10.000 years ago. Reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History_of_cities...

Thus, during 300.000 years, the modern intelligent men were not able to build basic house structures, neither in rock, nor in wood... Really? Do you really believe in this?

The intelligent man, like "Robinson Crusoe" and "Tarzan" can do that, near immediately...

Note: after Adam, some 6.100 years ago, the first cities appeared, almost immediately:

Cain built the city of 'Enoch', says Gen 4:17... not to speak again, over the big civilizations which appeared, some 300 years, after the Great Flood...

The Modern "intelligent" man took hundreds of thousands of years, in order to move, from one continent to another:

He appeared in "Africa", some "315.000 years ago", arriving in Europe only some "250.000 years later" ⇒ the man of Cro Magnon...

But the descendants of Noah took a few centuries (some 500 years, yes, but not 250.000 years neither...) to populate the whole Earth.

With ships and horses, we can travel all over the world, in less than 50 years...

The Modern man can, near immediately, build huge ships (Noah did it) and domesticate horses: indeed, Cain and Abel, were, almost immediately, farmers and shepherds, says the Bible...

250.000 years are not really necessary for that, if the modern man is really intelligent; it is not so difficult neither...

With horses, we can travel 60 Km/hour (500 Km/day; 10.000 km, in one month!), like the Mongols did... and the techniques used were not so advanced...

To go to America from Asia, it suffices to cross the Bering Strait, at summer time, or to go, calmly, with ships, through the Pacific islands (better: through Mu, in the remote past)...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

5 years are enough... those hundreds of thousands of years are not required, even if people don't possess advanced knowledge yet...

In the chapter "Atlantis", it can be seen that the continents were wider, in the remote past, and people could cross the region of the Bering Strait, by land only, preferably, by the southern coast, in the summer, when temperatures are milder...

Modern "intelligent" man needed ~304.000 years to be able to start the agriculture and the cattle breeding...

But Adam, Abel and Cain did it, relatively quickly, says the Bible...

Our scientific dated modern homo sapiens was so "stupid", during "hundreds of thousands of years", isn't it?

Do you really still believe, in these scientific logic and credible, but false, science fiction fables for adults?

Just some more arguments: it is not required to wait 303.000 years, for a climate change, in order to start the agriculture and the cattle breeding...

Were the winters Siberian, in Northern Germany?

Didn't the first man appear in "Africa", according to the Modern Science?

Modern man couldn't do agriculture in the Netherlands, it was too cold, in the Winter, OK...

But the modern man could have done it in Africa, having North Africa a temperate climate, like that of France today, in the Winter, being, thus, propitious to the agriculture...

Did the average temperatures rise some 6°C and, as such, didn't the vegetation resist this thermal shock?

It is not so evident, neither... In Belgium, there are summers, with highest temperatures of 35-38 °C, and this, during several days / weeks...

However, in other summers, the maximum temperatures may not exceed 29 °C (sometimes, the higher temperatures don't exceed 16 °C, even in summer time...) and all vegetation and animals don't need to die or to be replaced very quickly... yes, they may resist, the majority, I mean...

Such a change of temperatures, doesn't need to create immediately a revolution in the nature...

The nature doesn't have to disappear; yes, changes may occur, but gradually...

Long dry periods are more dramatic, but, if the rain comes back, the nature reacts, near immediately (like the cases of rain, in the deserts...).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

So, no excuse for the modern intelligent man, not to start the agriculture some 313.000 years ago, specially if he came from Africa, with climates more propitious for farming activities, without cold winters.

The Neolithic Period.

Anyhow, the "Neolithic period" shows it: the agriculture started in the Middle East (the place of Adam and Noah, of course, if we don't take dates into account...) and not in Germany, despite the melting of the ices (in the winter)...

Indeed, the weather, in Mesopotamia and in Egypt, was already a lot milder, with or without Ice Ages.

The problem: before the melting of the ices (in the winter), we could assume a mild climate in Africa / Yemen, and a climate, like that in Greece today, in Egypt and in South Mesopotamia of the time.

France and Netherlands are strong agricultural lands today, and that means that, if Egypt and South Mesopotamia had already Climates, like those of Spain today, a melting of the ices (in the winter) was not really necessary to trigger the agriculture, in those regions.

Worse, after the melting of the ices (in the winter), the climate became a warmer, 4° to 6°C warmer, also in those regions of the Middle East, which became even too hot and desert (~50°C near Kuwait).

The agriculture is, thus, still possible there, but they do not have mild climates like those of France anymore.

This means, that the Neolithic should maybe be necessary to trigger the agriculture, in regions like France, but not to trigger it, in regions like the Middle East.

Conclusion: This climate change, in the Neolithic period, was, thus, completely superfluous, in order to trigger the agriculture and the sedentarization, in the regions of the Middle East, sorry...

Another analysis over this Neolithic Period, is available in the section ['What About the Neolithic?'](#), in the Chapter ['Atlantis and Ice Age Theory'](#).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Cross Darwinist / Creationist Theories, with a Serious Map from ~2000 BC + a Genetics Migrations Map. The Antiquity.

The Big Flood seemed to happen at ~2500 BC.

Before that time, the dates are not reliable anymore, if we exclude the serious, but, unfortunately, non proofed texts, from the people of God, the biblical texts (Genesis).

That means, that, at that time, we had ~8 persons (+ ~92)... the Earth was empty (again)!!!

Please WATCH OUT: EVIL FORCES INTIMIDATE AND WANT TO CONFUSE, TO HIDE THE EXISTENCE OF THE GREAT Noah's FLOOD.

MORE SERIOUS MAPS ARE MIXED WITH OTHERS, MORE CONFUSING, AND DATES, BEFORE ~2200 BC, ARE NOT RELIABLE ANYMORE.

IF YOU WATCH OUT, YOU SHALL REMARK THAT, BEFORE 2200 BC, THE WORLD WAS VERY "STATIC"... indeed, these periods of time refer often to the times before the Great Flood (thus, the "Australopithecus" period), but there's a trial to "smooth" the historical maps from ~2200BC, while "hiding" the Great Flood...

Such maps, may, however, give a good historical description of the situation, after the Great Flood, if we discard the date "accuracy"...

What Happened Afterwards?

Please read the book of Genesis and cross it with serious historic maps, from the centuries which followed... we (still) find serious maps in the internet or in the (old) books of Universal History, which show the truth, without artificial colorations of nobody lands, as artificial "great empires" with, e. g., ~10.000 nomads, spending their summer time, in the colder regions...

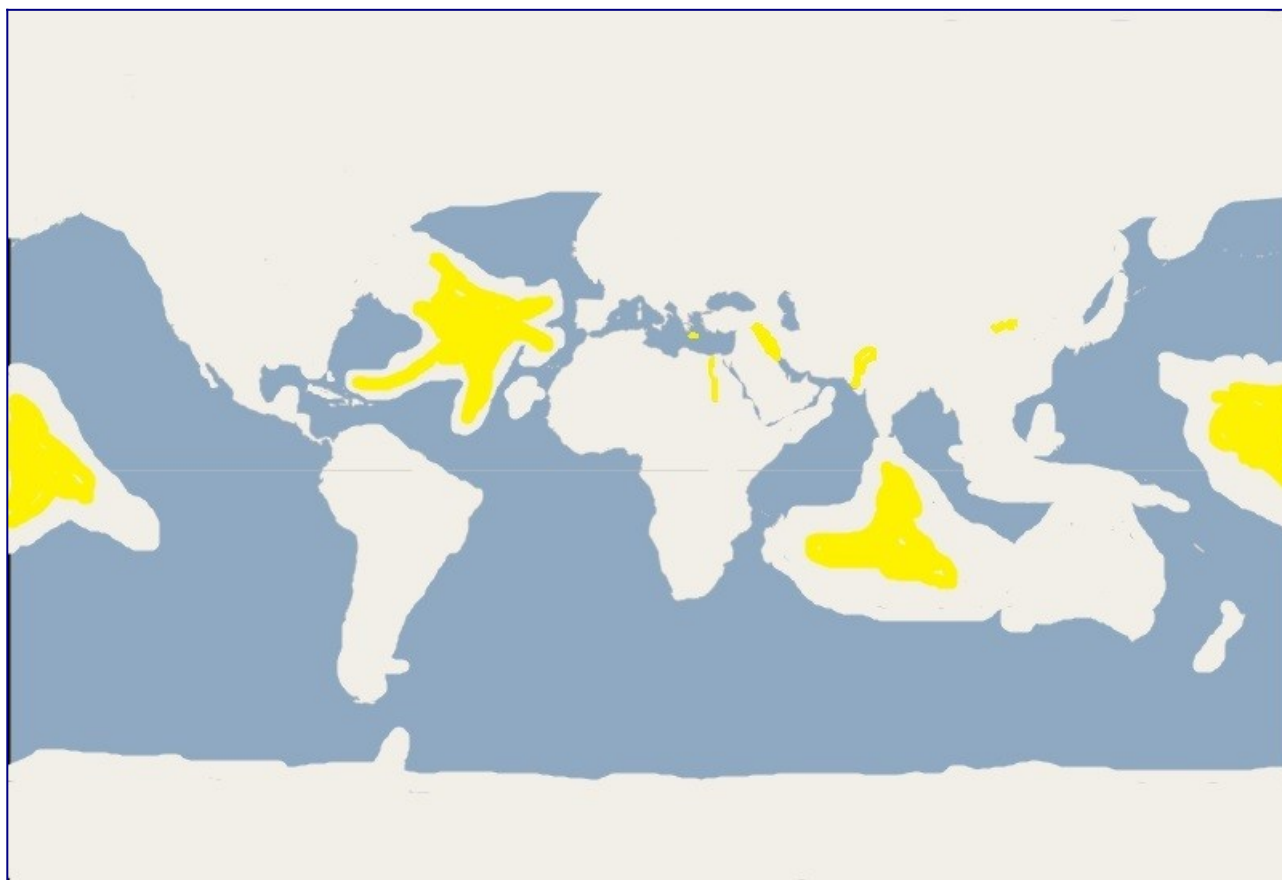
... like this map of the [\(almost empty\) World, at 1500 BC](https://timemaps.com/history/world-1500bc/) (reference: <https://timemaps.com/history/world-1500bc/>), some 1000 years after the great Flood...

... [or this map, which reflects good the situation, a few centuries immediately after the big Flood \(and the Babel dispersion\)...](https://timemaps.com/history/world-2500bc/) (I think it concerns ~ 2000-2200 BC and not 2500 BC, but it's more or less OK). Reference: <https://timemaps.com/history/world-2500bc/>.

However, the vast majority of professional maps available ignore the presence of the lost continents

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

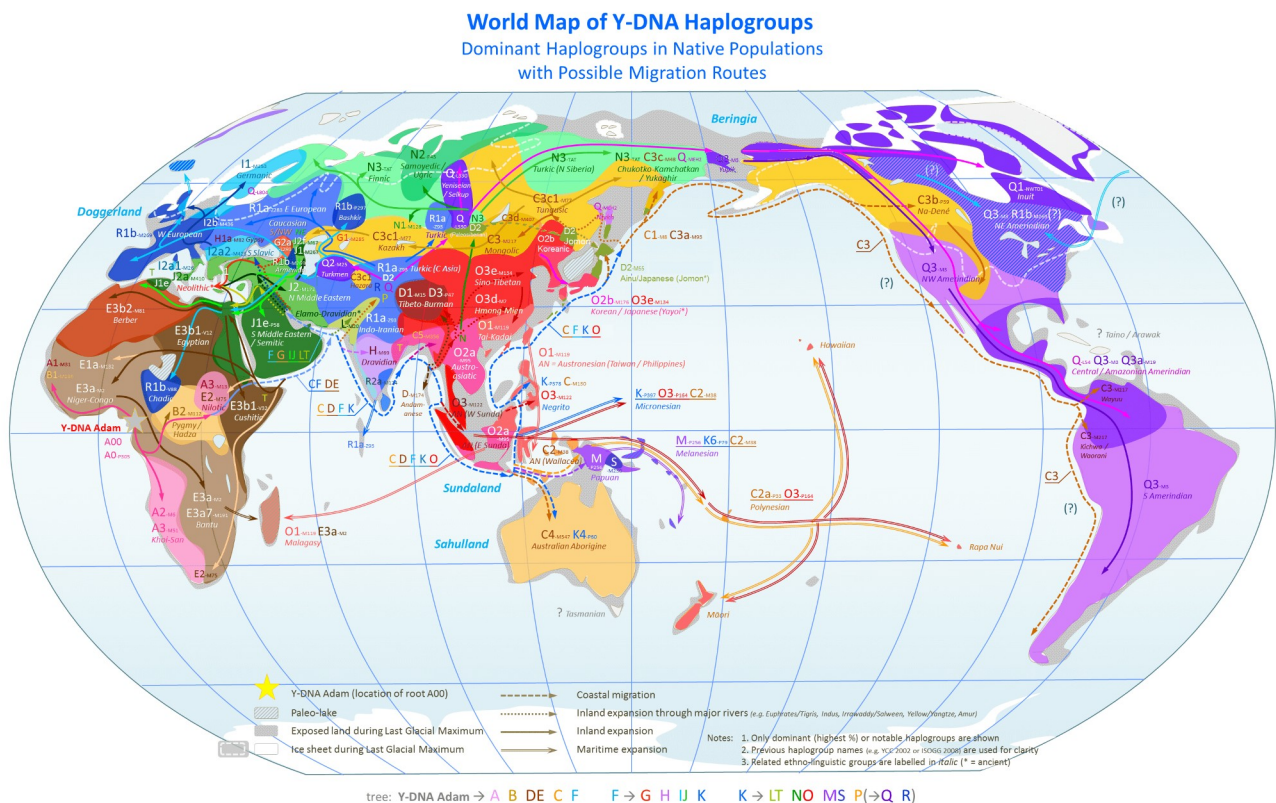
of Atlantis, Mu and Lemuria in the earliest times of human history. We can also get an idea of what the world was like, around 3800 years ago, through this map, which follows:



The previous figure, based on a world map from Wikipedia, gives us an idea of the world in 1,800 B. C. We can see the civilizations of Crete (Greece), Mesopotamia, Ancient Egypt, India (Mohenjo-daro) and China. Some 700 years after the Universal Flood, the First Civilizations appeared, the civilizations normally mentioned in Official History... However, the Civilizations of the Lost Continents were important already at this time, as the previous Map tries to Show... more details on this topic, in Chapter 'Atlantis and Ice Age'...

We can have a first idea of the world migrations, e. g., to America or to China, regarding a map related with world's genetics, over migrations, based on Y Haplogroups. This map follows:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment



The Migration Map based on Y Haplogroups, from Wikipédia, https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/c/ca/World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png, gives us an idea of the Migrations that occurred after the Universal Flood, namely, to Sweden, to pre-Colombian America and to China. Author: Chakazul, GNU Free Documentation License, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/GNU_Free_Documentation_License, Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.in>.

Such migrations should have happened after the Great Flood, since the hominids died with the Flood.

A Cross check from this map, with an Ezekiel 38 Table of Nations and with Universal History deserves to be done. See the Revelation chapter for a more detailed explanation of this Theme.

The previous maps are not perfect, but they give already a reasonable idea... let's us see how long these links remain accurate...

Please note that all population statistics, before the time of Jesus, are not reliable anymore...

Why? Although in the Middle Ages, population could be ~stable, because of the great mortality (wars, diseases...), even so, great changes in world population could still occur, like that of the Black Death, in ~1348 DC... where a significant part (1/3?) of the world population died...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The world population doesn't remain necessarily "constant" / stable, and great changes can occur in a space of few centuries, even before the time of Jesus Christ... E. g.: according to the book of Exodus, in a period of ~400 years time, the Jewish population increased in Egypt, from a very limited number of persons, from a few tens of descendants of Israel / Jacob, up to some ~400.000 persons. It is possible, we know it, under difficult circumstances...

Another example: the Nordic Germanic people (a trace seems to give: Noah → Tyras → Thracians → Germanic Nordic Y Haplogroup of type 'I') from the island of Gotland (present Sweden), were so many, some ~2000 years ago, that they should depart.

"Guta Saga" seems to explain this, telling that they were in the origin of people of the Goths, who moved to Southern Europe: Italy, Spain, ... and reigned there, for a time, after the Roman period...

This is possible, even without modern medicines... the climate, in such islands, is more moderate than in continental Scandinavia, thus, better to live... but as time went by, and since continental Scandinavia is much larger, a small, limited island like Gotland lost more and more demographic power compared to continental Sweden, while the relatively excessive population from Gotland should depart...

Thus, after the Big Flood, in the beginning, the Noah descendants concentrated in the Middle East area, but after (and even before) the confusion of Babel / Babylon (present Iraq), people spread all over the world, to the most interesting regions for them, at that time...

According to the book of Genesis, there was a kind of division of the whole world (heritage)...

It's worth TO READ "THE DIVISION OF THE EARTH" (at the time of Peleg ⇒AKKAD Babel) from the book "A Biblical and Theological Dictionary: Explanatory of the History..." from Richard Watson, Gratis Ebooks Google. It helps TO UNDERSTAND SOME ARROWS FROM THE Y HAPLOGROUP GENETIC MIGRATION MAP (⇒ please take it as "after Noah" and ignore, for the moment, the "African Adam" arrows). The book in question is available at https://books.google.be/books/about/A_Biblical_and_Theological_Dictionary.html?id=CebRAAAAMAAJ&redir_esc=y. More details on this type of subject in the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse', sections 'Table of Nations, History and Genetics', to try to understand the Future and the Prophecy of Ezekiel 38 and 39, and its context, based on the historical evolution, since the time of Noah.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Possible Origin of the European, the Turkish and the Ethiopian People's.

Crossing the Bible, the messages from Heaven and History, I may conclude that several Indo-European Peoples moved to the interior of the great Eurasian region (e. g., Russia, even Eastern Asia), before moving further West, direction Europe. Examples of these peoples are:

- The proto Greeks (the Achaeans, the Dorians), before arriving in the Mediterranean (Greece)...
- The germanoslavic proto Croat group, which established later, in Czech Republic and in the ex Yugoslavia regions...
- The proto slav group, in the origin of the Polish and Russians...
- Several turcophone groups...

German / Slavic / Turk / Celt families migrate to their initial corresponding regions (Denmark, Ukraine / Poland, Central Asia, Europe); the map based on Y Haplogroups helps to understand how the proto germanic group arrived in Denmark / Sweden.

The Cushite / Ethiopian / Sudanese family, with its empire of Akkad / Babel, had also influence in the Hindu Kush and in the South of Egypt.

They settled in the Nubian region and in the Mountain regions of Eritrea and Ethiopia.

The region of Nubia, despite having an aggressive climate, was of interest, due to its proximity to Ancient Egypt, a great power of the time...

The Mountains of Eritrea and Ethiopia were also of interest, due to their more clement climate...

After leaving Noah's Ark, in order to Keep Biodiversity Alive, some Noah's Descendants should leave for Warmer Regions.

In fact, in the Ararat Region, we have Temperate and Cold Climates, in the vicinity.

Some species of Plants and Animals, which came in the Ark, are more comfortable with higher temperatures...

Indeed, some of Noah's descendants went further South, reaching Egypt and Mesopotamia, regions with warmer temperatures, not long after the Great Flood...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The First Chinese + Indian Seemed to Arrive in the Region, Partially by Sea, with Phoenician / Noah's Technology.

The best is to see the Y Haplogroups migrations map + cross it with History maps, referring to the period after 2000 BC.

Crossing Genetics with the Descendancy of Noah is maybe a bit hard...

The Y Haplogroup of type 'C' seems to concern persons with a mix of the three human races.

There's a Canaan Sinite possibility, but now I think also in a Scythian Mongol Magog mix with others, e. g., afro and white...

The Y Haplogroup of type 'C' could evolve into type 'D', with more slit eyes, into type 'Q', into type 'N' (more Nordic Eskimo, up to Scandinavian Finnish).

A group of proto Chinese seems to move to the Yellow river, from the region of the present day Bangladesh, when we observe the Y Haplogroups Migrations map...

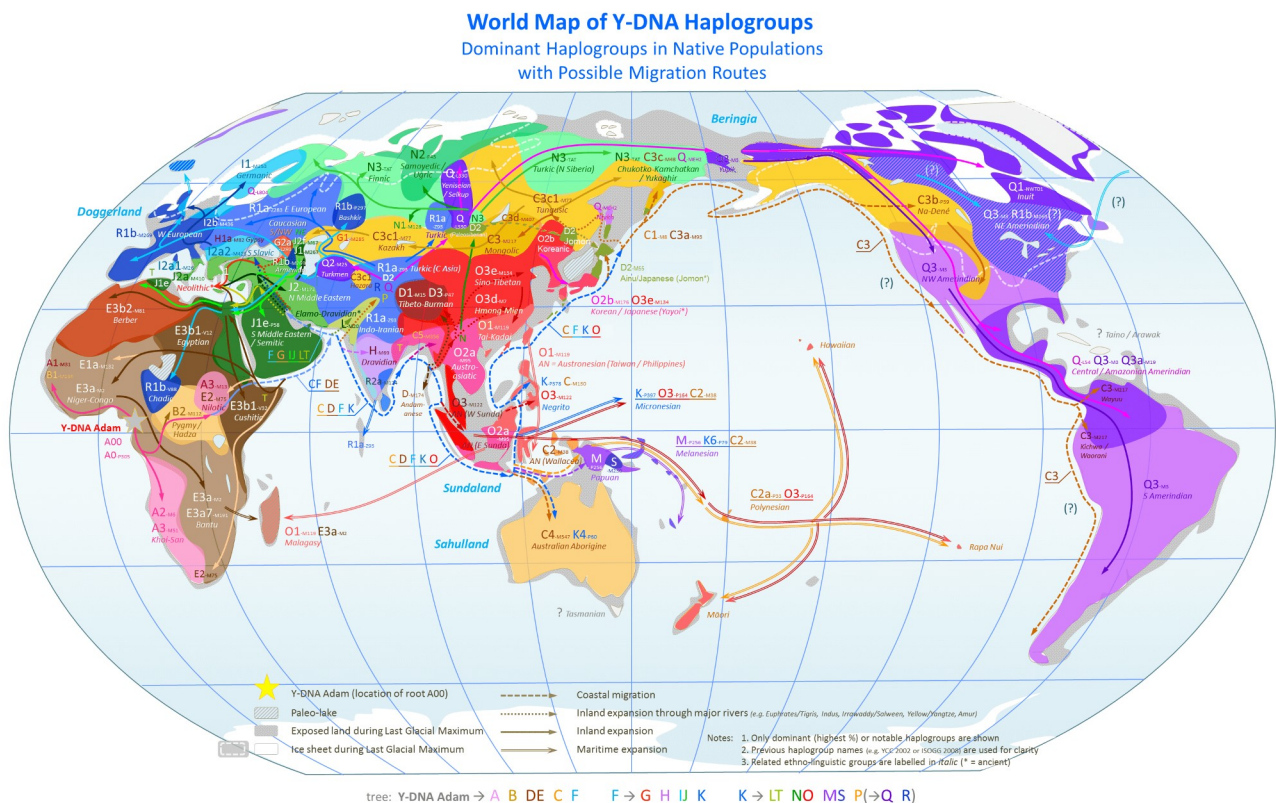
Historic maps don't contradict this...

With this kind of reasoning and comparing the people's demography evolution in America, in the last 500 years, we may conclude that some Indians / Pakistanis arrived in the region, by sea.

The old Mohenjo Daro civilization, was initially, possibly, an African Cush inheritance ⇒ several Indians are dark skinned, and I conclude that they could come from the Middle East, where everything (re)started.

It is also interesting to cross this, with Y Haplogroup migration maps, ignoring, for the moment, the African Adam arrows.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment



Through Wikipedia's Y Haplogroups-based Migration Map, https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/c/ca/World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png, we can see that a part of the first Indians reached the Indus River (Mohenjo-daro), by sea, next to the coast. The first Chinese arrived near the Mouth of the Yellow River, via Bangladesh... Author: Chakazul, GNU Free Documentation License, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/GNU_Free_Documentation_License, Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

There's a Sinite Canaan Phoenician possibility for China: From the Middle East, the Desert of Sin, Sinai, they departed to China -> "Sina"... the land of the Sinite?

In China, the Sinites mixed with the descendants of Magog, with Turkic-speaking peoples and some others.

The Chinese acquired a bit of the "Beak Eyes" characteristic, through Magog.

The Sinites acquired characteristics of the black race, and can be seen as the natives of Papua New Guinea.

More details over the different races, in the related sections of this Chapter.

We can have an idea of the world migrations, e. g., to America or to China, regarding a map related to the world's genetics, e. g., a map over the Migrations, based on Y Haplogroups.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

We can notice the first migrations after the great Flood, e. g., the migrations to America, via the Bering strait, and also other migrations, e. g., the arrival to China, via the coast of South Asia, up to Bangladesh, etc.

We can also notice the DNA correlation between the Basques / original inhabitants of Aquitaine and the native Indians from Northeastern America, possibly connected to Atlantis...

We could find texts, in the internet, mentioning the possibility that Noah departed to China and became the first Chinese emperor, maybe with the Sinites (descendants of Canaan, via Ham, son of Noah)...

I think they knew the world's geography, and that, possibly, already before the Great Flood...

Ship technology was already available (Noah's ark + possible replications)...

Previously, we could still find adequate maps, in the Internet (e. g., at www.jenkinsancienthistory.weebly.com), showing the path of the first Chinese, departing from the Middle East, along the coast of South Asia, up to Bangladesh, where they departed, by land, up to the (Eastern part of the) Yellow River, in NE Continental China, some 200 km far from the current Pacific coast (not very far from Beijing).

Unfortunately, this kind of maps are not available anymore in the Internet, but [the Y Haplogroups Migrations Map](https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/c/ca/World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png) (reference: https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/c/ca/World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png) is still available and shows the (more or less) correct path (with the concerned arrows, in blue and red).

The first Chinese settled, thus, at ~2000 BC, in a region of the Yellow River, in Northeast China. Afterwards, they controlled the whole region, mixing, but also expelling the (weaker) Turkish / Mongol / Persian Scythian Hunnic Magogian & other nomads of the time, to the "fantastic" Siberian (~-45°C) regions, like the present day Mongolia.

THE MAP SUGGESTS that the first CHINESE CAME FROM the CONTINENT AND NOT DIRECTLY FROM the PACIFIC OCEAN (from the Beijing coasts).

Cross checks recommended (if possible), because Y HAPLOGROUPS MIGRATIONS Maps & other MAPS may also contain errors: after the Flood and even at the time of Adam, the origin of the modern man is NOT Cameroon / Africa...

We should, thus, be a bit careful... the model of colonizations of the Nile and of the Indus Rivers suggests that some of the colonizations came, sometimes, from the sea / the coast and developed, afterwards, along the rivers, like for [the Mississippi \(a bit\)](https://i.pinimg.com/originals/d7/b9/8c/d7b98c5207939843ba6ed4943844fa1a.jpg), <https://i.pinimg.com/originals/d7/b9/8c/d7b98c5207939843ba6ed4943844fa1a.jpg>, and for [the Amazon](https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/thumb/b/b7/S%C3%BCdamerika1754.png/440px-S%C3%BCdamerika1754.png), <https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/thumb/b/b7/S%C3%BCdamerika1754.png/440px-S%C3%BCdamerika1754.png>... but, in the Chinese case, the original Chinese focus, seemed not to come from the Beijing's (Pacific) coast, but from the inside,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

the continent...

At the time of Adam, the civilization began also in the Middle East region, according to the Bible...

After the Great Flood, the civilization began in the Middle East (Noah's Ark docked in the Mount Ararat, Turkey; appearance of the first Mesopotamian civilizations)... the historic maps from 2000 BC show this scenario also...

This map shows that the four Oldest civilizations, after the Noah's Flood, settled along the Rivers...
reference: <https://geography.name/civilizations-early-river/>.

This map, still available, shows the begin of the Chinese civilization... we can still see that the first Chinese focus is NOT in the Pacific coast... reference:
<https://www.globalsecurity.org/military/world/china/images/map-1900bc-hsia.jpg>.

This map shows that (a part of) the first Indian civilization could have began, from the sea, developing along the Indus River / Valley: Mohenjo Daro (area of present day Pakistan / India)
reference: <https://image.slidesharecdn.com/indusvalley-101107173731-phpapp01/95/beginning-of-india-2-638.jpg?cb=1422626838>.

What About the Pre-Columbian Peoples?

With the ship technology of type 'Noah's Ark' and / or Phoenician, the peoples settled in Asia / Pacific region would have no problems to arrive to America, through the Bering Strait, or the Pacific islands...

Please note that, through an analysis of the world history maps, a colonization along the rivers, in the 'Chinese / Indian / Amazon / Mississippi' style doesn't seem to appear, in the pre-columbian times. Possibly it didn't happen.

However, ethnically, the pre-Columbian peoples are close to those of the Asia/Pacific region. What actually happened (see the chapter on Atlantis for more details) is that the first (and most important) colonists of pre-Columbian America made this crossing of the Bering Strait, by land and/or by boat, at a time when East Asia and Alaska were still united, God said...

Crossing History maps with an adequate Y Haplogroups Migrations Map, we can see an important migration, via the Bering Strait, with a mix of three races (Afro, East Asiatic, White)... The Siberian Y Haplogroups of type 'C' and 'Q' could also be linked with the Magogian Scythians (Magog -> proto asiatic Mongol + Eurasian Scythian?).

Another migration happened from Indonesia region to the Polineasian Pacific Islands and could

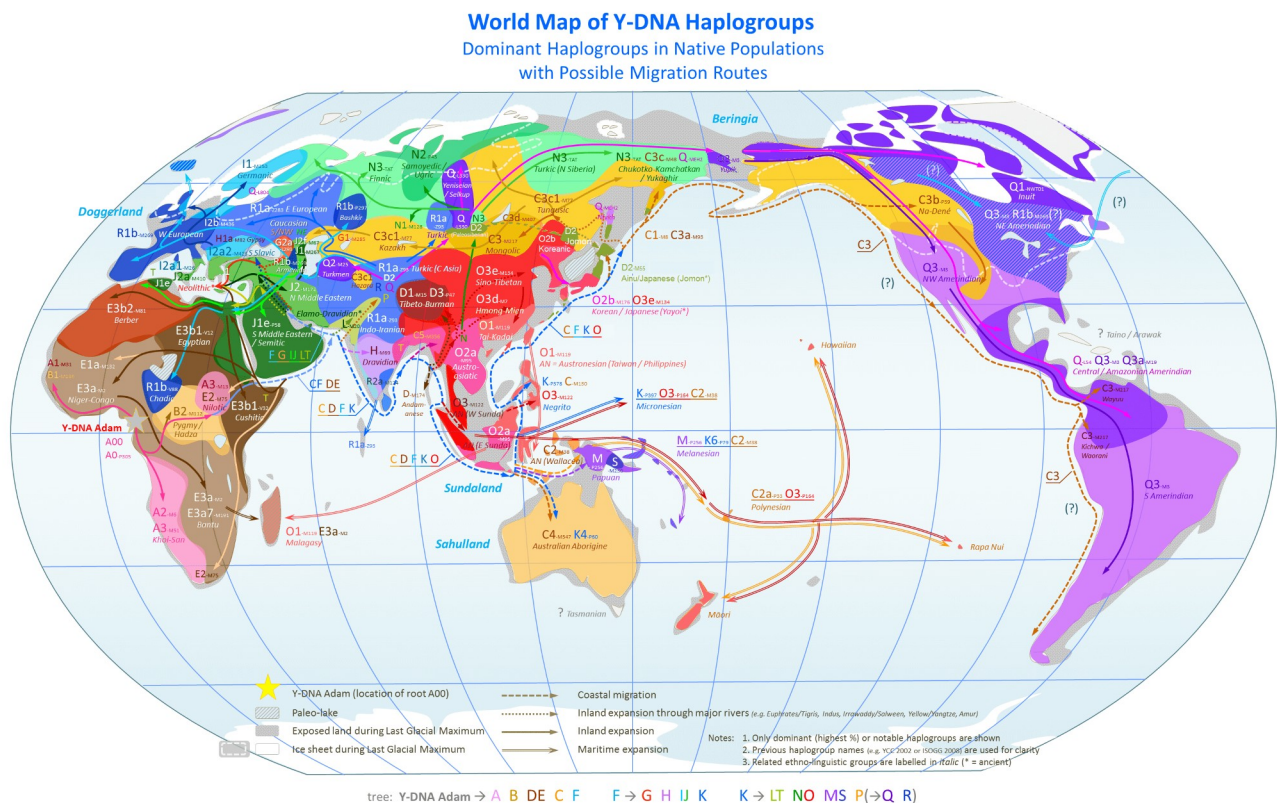
Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

eventually reach South America?

The chapter '[Atlantis](#)' help to further develop this analysis.

Indeed, taking into account the 'Atlantis Theory', we conclude that the continents were wider, and, at the time, the lost continents were still there...

Please note that, in the Y Haplogroups Migrations Map mentioned here, we can notice the borders of the (enlarged) continents (in white and gray), thus, the borders of the present continents, but at the time of Atlantis... this helps to better explain this analysis... this map follows (again):



Migration Map, based on Y Haplogroups. Source: Wikipedia,
https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/c/ca/World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png. It can be seen that the Pre-Columbian Peoples arrived in America through the Bering Strait and also (less visible), through the Pacific Islands (by Mu)...
Author: Chakazul, GNU Free Documentation License,
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/GNU_Free_Documentation_License, Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported license,
<https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

Thus, North America was still united to Siberia, up to ~1600 BC, and the original natives just had to cross that region, by land or with ships (along the coast)...

This can explain the arrows (migrations), given by the Y Haplogroups migration maps, in the region

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

of the Bering Strait...

The other migration, from Indonesia, to the South American coast, via the Polynesian Pacific Islands, could be explained, through the factor 'Mu'.

The original natives should have used the lost continent 'Mu', in order to arrive to the Polynesian islands and to South America, via the Pacific ocean...

Phoenicians Navigating Around Africa at ~1000BC? The Ships of Tarshish.

The Canaanites / Phoenicians seemed to be the champions of navigation of the time.

The best theory over the Ships of Tarshish (Greek / Roman Family, originally: Seville region + Minoic Crete + Tarsus), makes believe that the Phoenicians departed from the Sinai peninsula, present Egypt, getting merchandises from India, Persia and China, at the region of Sheba / Middle East / Yemen.

Afterwards, they almost circum-navigated Africa, and, at the coast of South Spain, they got (also) the merchandises from Atlantic Europe, up the proto germanic regions of Denmark / Sweden. They proceed, in the Mediterranean, direction Israel, in order to deliver them to the great King Solomon, some 3 years later...

Naturally, the Ships departed also in the opposite direction.

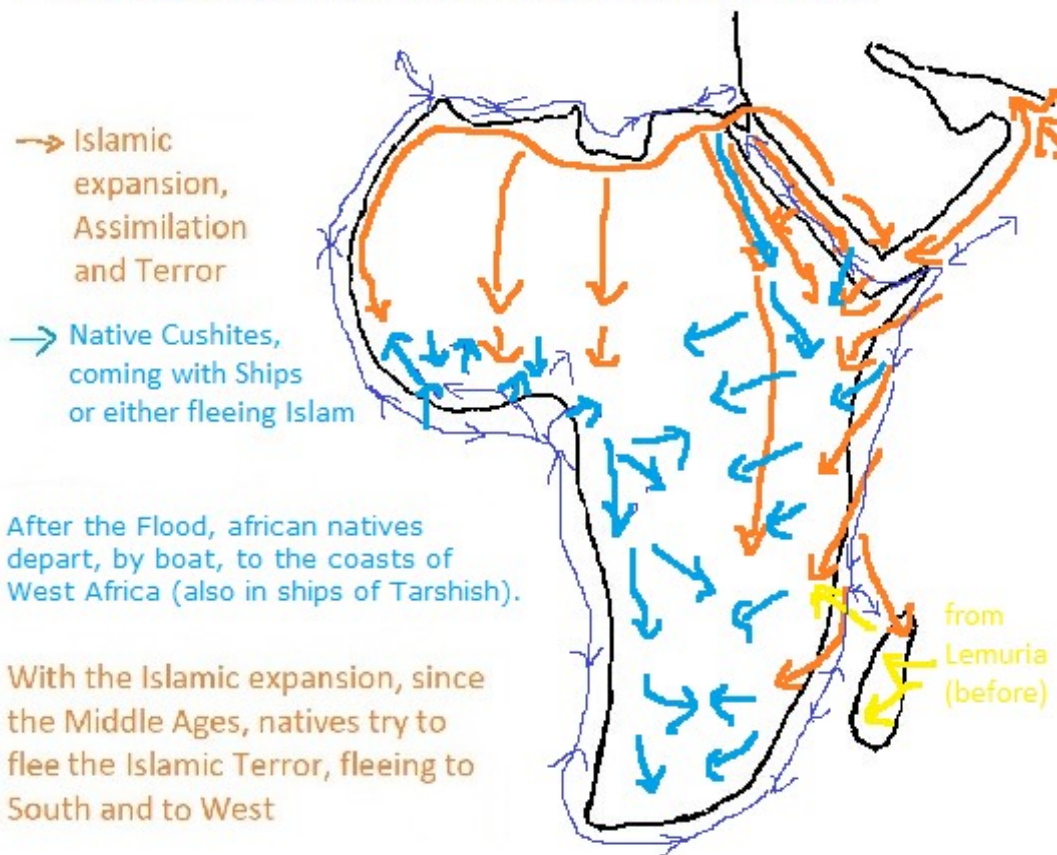
In the beginning, the Lost Continent of Lemuria was still there, and merchandises from Lemuria, East Asia were got also at Madagascar. But a bit later, with the Sinking of Lemuria, most of that trade, from Madagascar, stopped...

More information, over this Subject, in the section 'The Three Lost Continents: Atlantis, Mu and Lemuria' of the Chapter 'Atlantis'.

How to Unmask the Fake of the Genetic Cameroonian Adam?

No to the Genetic Cameroonian Adam. Instead, the African Cushites Seemed to Flee the Muslim Terror, direction West and South, but They Seemed also To Go, in the Ancient Times, to the Western Sub-Saharan African Coasts, in Ships, as the Ships of Tarshish. The following image, in English, (source: <https://www.christianideas.eu/images/YHaplogroupsMigrationsExplainedAfrica.png>), tries to show this.

Y Haplogroup Migrations explained in Africa



CROSS-CHECKING MAPS of the HISTORY of AFRICA, SINCE 2000 BC, suggests that Black Africans, from the Middle Ages on-wards, fled for the West and South, to try to Escape Islamic Terror... In Ancient Times, African-type groups must have set out by Ships, for example to Sub-Saharan West Africa, via North Africa... the ships of Tarshish may also have been used for this. Reference:

<https://www.christianideas.eu/images/YhaplogroupsMigrationsExplainedAfrica.png>.

[Please CROSS CHECK WORLD HISTORY MAPS FOR AFRICA, SINCE ~2000 BC.](#)

IN THE BEGINNING, AFRICA WAS ALMOST EMPTY. Angry NIMROD, from AKKAD CUSH,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

TOOK the WORLD LEADERSHIP, FOR A WHILE, BUT, AT the TIME OF ABRAHAM, CUSH was already losing wars, and HAGAR seemed to be A WAR SLAVE (ex PRINCESS), FROM EGYPT, given to Abraham to help (⇒ please cross check other references: internet, Wikipedia, etc.).

CUSH was present in the NILE, under Ancient EGYPT, but the Cushites had also property in Sindia (Pakistan) up to the Hindu Kush mountains (India and Pakistan were inheritance of Cush, because of the division of the Earth of Babel / Peleg).

It Was in the Last 1000 Years That the Population of Africa Grew the Most. How to Notice It?

WE CAN SEE HOW THE AFRICAN KINGDOMS DEVELOPED ALONG the HISTORY. Indeed, the MOST SIGNIFICANT EVENTS HAPPENED IN THE LAST 1000 YEARS. Reference: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Z5h4GRF6eeA>.

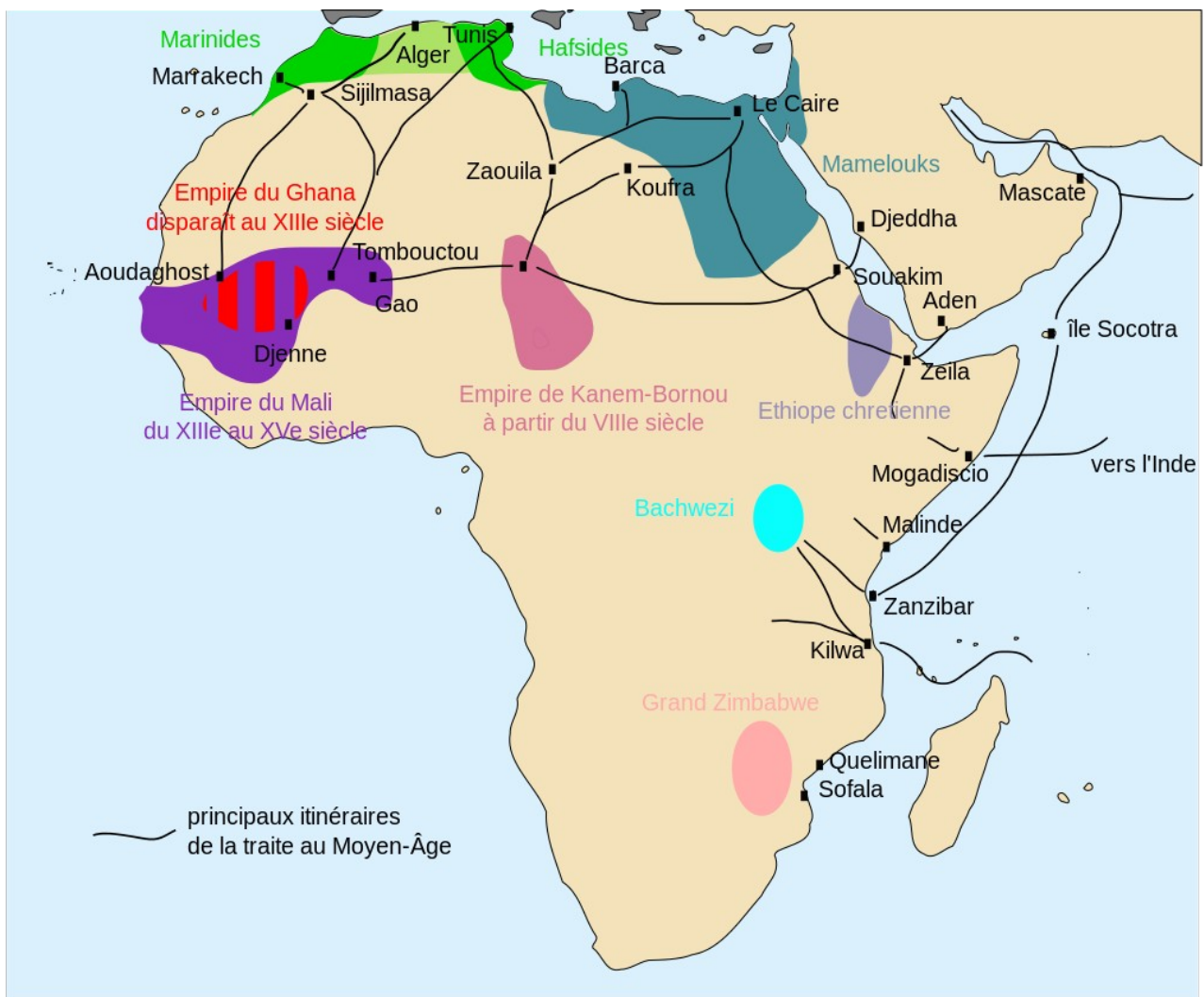
NATURALLY, CUSH WANTS TO STAY IN THE GOOD CLIMATES OF THE RAINY MOUNTAINS OF ETHIOPIA or along the Nile, near a superpower, like ancient Egypt.

Until the time of the Muslim Arab expansion, most of Black Africa was still uninhabited, as historical maps show (for example, this video is still available on the Internet: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Z5h4GRF6eeA>).

BUT ISMAEL DOESN'T HELP, WITH THE ISLAMIC SECT AND the TERROR against the non Muslims and the Afro Cushites.

CUSH HAD NO FORCE AGAINST the MUSLIMS: ARABS, TURKS, AND OTHERS, AND HAD TO FLEE TO the SOUTH AND to WEST of AFRICA AND to USE FREE MASON PHARAOH WITCHCRAFT plus wild BRUTALITY, in order TO SCARE the MUSLIMS incursions or boats FROM THE COAST... AND WHY?

ORTHODOX ETHIOPIANS WERE SCHISMATIC AND HAVE NO FORCE IN EAST AFRICA. A NATURAL MIX AND SEMITIZATION HAPPENED IN THE EAST AND in the NORTH of the continent, AFRO ASIATIC. See, for example, https://pt.wikipedia.org/wiki/Escravatura_no_mundo_mu%C3%A7ulmano#/media/Ficheiro:Traite_musulmane_medievale.svg. The image, in French, follows:



This image from Wikipedia, in French, shows the area of Muslim influence in Africa during the Middle Ages, particularly the slave trade. Source:

https://pt.wikipedia.org/wiki/Escravidura_no_mundo_mu%C3%A7ulmano#/media/File:Traite_musulmane_medievale.svg By Aliesin - Made by Aliesin, CC BY-SA 3.0, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=1514436>. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

Another reason for this mix in East Africa is that, Ofir, initially present in Somalia, was a Semite, a son of Joktan, son of Sem.

Thus, some mixing should have happened, since the beginning, in Eastern Africa.

With Muslim incursions and their Trade, the AFRO CUSHITES risked:

- Castration ⇒ genocide trial ⇒ often it finishes in... the death of the victim...
- Excision ⇒ castration genocide trial, but it doesn't work...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- Slavery ⇒ slave market of Tripoli, of Istanbul, the eunuch of the sultan...
- Islamization terror... better to accept the sect than to die, castration, slavery, etc.

MUSLIMS didn't WANT the Cushite POPULATION GROWING, BUT, AT the SAME TIME, they WANTED MANY BLACK SLAVES TO HELP in the hard or undesired work. THEY WERE NOT THE ONLY ONES TO WANT BLACK SLAVES for cheap work, but the Christians were less aggressive: no castrations, etc.

FORTUNATELY, such SLAVERY ENDED in the West.

On the other hand, some Cushites Natives departed with (or without) the Ancient Phoenicians, e. g., in the Ships of Tarshish, from the sides of the ancient known world (Ethiopia, Somalia, etc.), e. g., from the Sinai or the Nile, direction Gibraltar, direction West, until they arrive to the non desert regions of West Africa, after the lands of the Berbers / Havilah, where some settled.

World History Maps tend to confirm this.

This should explain the reverse migrations arrows, coming from the West Sub Saharan Coasts. But this does not mean a genetic Afro Cameroonian Adam, neither...

In this way, we can explain why THE MOST PURE CUSHITES ARE FOUND IN ATLANTIC AFRICA, CENTRAL AND SOUTH, with Y HAPLOGROUPS of type 'A' and 'B', WHILE, IN ETHIOPIA, THEY USE BOTH SEMITIC AND CUSHITE LANGUAGES.

In Eastern Africa, they're also more mixed...

NO, AFRO CUSHITES didn't LOVE so MUCH THE HOT TEMPERATURES, THE JUNGLE, THE SAVANNA, THE LION, THE VIPER AND THE CROCODILE... Nor TO PLAY the role of the "brutal wild cannibal" nor to use the Old Egyptian Freemason African Sorcery renamed Voodoo...

THEY WOULD BE BETTER, IN THE FRESH RAINY CLIMATE, or near the great powers (Old Egypt, Nile river), but the population began to grow, despite the aggression, and, in order to keep freedoms, the safest would be to flee to West and to South, despite the high temperatures and / or the jungle...

In 1892, a violent war, between catholic conservative Belgium and the Arab terror militias permitted to Congo to resist the Islamic terror, for some 120 years...

The Europeans profited from Africa and from the Africans also, but there was less terror and more true religion, when compared to the Muslims...

Black Africa found some hope against Muslim terror, in the last 5 centuries, after the requests of the Orthodox Christians Ethiopians (the "land of Priest John" ⇒ Ethiopia) to Europe (e.g, to the

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Portuguese) [to save black Africa, from forced slavery and islamization... by the 1400s...](#) please refer, for example, to <https://in.pinterest.com/pin/373587731590406168/>.

For 5 centuries, with European expansion, the Islamic Peril was held back in Africa, but now, the threats of Islamization and Islamic Terror have returned to non-Muslim Africa ⇒ Islamic State, etc. Reference: <https://www.criticalthreats.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/10/10-29-19-Africa-graphic-1-2.png>.

Are the Christians prepared to counter those evil advances?

All restarts again... and not only in Africa... ⇒ daily [Rosaries](#) welcome (e. g., [naming Mary 'Empress', in the beginning and in the end of the Rosary...](#)).

WHY DID the SHIPS OF Tarshish, ACROSS AFRICA, STOP? DO YOU WANT TO FINISH IN the MARKET OF SLAVES OF MARRAKESH, etc.? Me neither!

Each nation its wounds, says the Bible...

[Indeed, East AFRICA WAS UNDER some MUSLIM CONTROL / Trade, and this, FOR SEVERAL CENTURIES.](#) Please refer to this purpose to <https://www.quora.com/How-did-trade-help-the-Islamic-empire>.

A TRADE, ALONG EAST AFRICA, UP TO INDONESIA, TOOK PLACE.

[SOMALIA WAS TOO NEAR FROM ARABIA AND THE EASIEST WAS TO BECOME MUSLIM, and, eventually, terrorize other Cushites, in order to avoid further troubles...](#)

[Islamization went down, along the coast, up to Mozambique...](#)

But South Mozambique was already relatively far from Arabia, and further South, along the Eastern African coast, the Muslims were not numerous enough anymore...

The Cushites could there resist, use some brutality to scare, and the Muslim ships didn't go further down, up to the Southern African coast... please refer, for this purpose, <https://www.pinterest.com/pin/365002744791503140/>.

This was probably what happened... before the European colonization...

A cross check of the historical maps + Y Haplogroups makes think this...

The genetic mix of East Africa, namely Madagascar, may be explained also, taking into account another factor: the [Lost Continent of Lemuria](#) (please refer also to section 'The 3 Lost Continents' of Chapter 'Atlantis'), containing population genetically close to that of present day Indonesia, who could have migrated (from Southern India to Indonesia and) to the Eastern coast of the present day "black" Africa, namely Madagascar, more than 3.000 years ago, I think...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

Lemuria could, thus, have influenced the Southern and Eastern parts of Africa...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Curiosity: the Mountains of Kong Served as Barrier Against Islam.

In the past, there were two important mountain ranges on the African continent, which served as natural barrier against Muslim aggression. A cross-analysis of these Mountain Ranges, with the Expansion of Islam in Africa, shows this correlation...

The Wikipedia image of the 'Mountains of Kong' shows the Mountains, which served as Protection, for the Native Africans, against the Muslim Incursions and the Islamic Terror. This image follows:



Image from Wikipedia from https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mountains_of_Kong#/media/File:1805_cary.jpg shows the Mountains, which served as a protection for the native Africans, against Islamic incursions and terror. These Mountains disappeared in the 19th century: they were of no interest to the

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

European powers or the Muslim natives. The correlation with the Islamic expansion in Africa is evident (see a map of Islam in Africa...). Author: John Cary

Please compare the previous image with the map, still available on the Internet, at <https://geography.name/islam-in-africa/>.

At the end of the 19th century, these mountain ranges disappeared. The concerned Persons, the colonizing European powers, but also the natives, asked God, but also Lucifer, to make these Mountains disappear.

The combined action of prayers to God and witchcraft to Lucifer was accepted by God and the mountain ranges disappeared from the Geography...

Indeed, it was not of the British interest to have its colony, Nigeria, divided in 2, because of a mountainous chain. The respective religious division continued and continues to exist, but the mountainous barrier disappeared...

This section was inspired by God.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Serious Historical Maps of ~2000BC - ~1500 BC Help to Unmask Darwinist Lies.

Although non proofed, the original native ethnic peoples and the [serious maps of the World, for the period after the Great Flood](https://timemaps.com/history/world-2500bc/) (e. g., from <https://timemaps.com/history/world-2500bc/>), seem only to confirm this theory (some people were settling along the rivers, sometimes from the coast to the interior, e. g., the Indians).

This helps to unmask the Darwinism, as a lie, because the world was almost empty, in ~2000 BC.

Once again, serious Historical maps still exist, but watch out, the forces of Evil are active, in discreet censorship of the truth and in the creation of confusion, with alternative pseudo-scientific theories, when possible.

Please note that all maps, before ~2300 BC and population estimates, before the year 0, are not reliable anymore...

Do you really believe in the tale of the "eternal small population of ~300.000 inhabitants, idiots, and statics", during ~300.000 years???

Indeed, the Jewish multiply by ~10.000, in only 4 centuries, in Old Egypt (and the Algerians by ~8, in the last century, under aggressive conditions)...

It is not always like that, but, sometimes, it happens...

Example of a Confusing Map of ~2000 BC.

We can detect the confusion, because the great empires, controlling aggressive regions of the planet, are always suspect; most of Siberia and Sahara, Antarctica, Greenland, Australia... are no man's land and a country, which controls these regions, is not necessarily a big world power... take, as example, present-day Denmark...

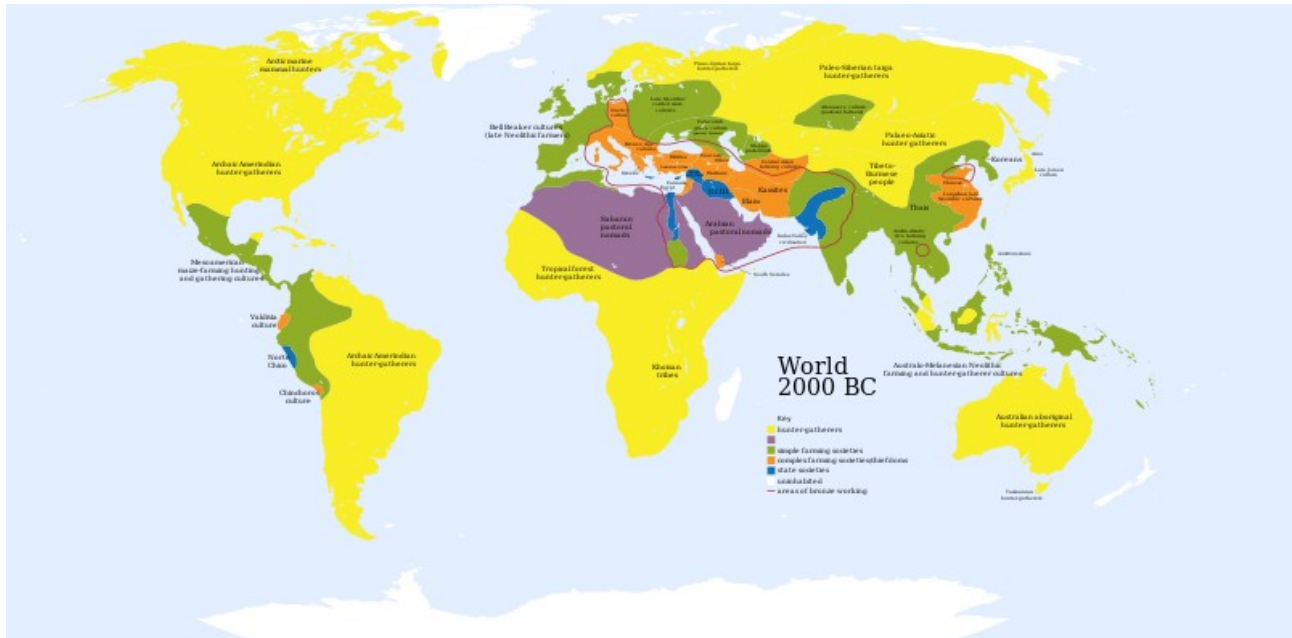
~4.000 years ago, these regions, with aggressive climate, were mainly inhabited by some nomads (some thousands, maybe...), if we exclude one or another agglomerate of reference...

Indeed, the center of the world of time was concentrated in the Middle East; the big powers of the time were (Masonic / Illuminati) Ancient Egypt and the Mesopotamian Idolatrous great powers... the others began to spread all over the world... Note: other great Centers of Power also existed in this Era, namely the most advanced civilizations of the [Lost Continents of Atlantis, Mu and](#)

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Lemuria. More details over this subject, in the Chapter 'Atlantis'...

Thus, the following World Map, in English, reflecting the World of 2000 BC, although possibly (partially) True, is also Confusing, as it does not Reflect the Demographics and Power Centers of the Time... This map is, however, interesting for this pedagogical purpose...



Wikipedia map showing the world in 2000 BC from https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:World_in_2000_BC.svg. It should be noted that the large purple area on this Map does not reflect the existence of a large Empire: it is merely a large region of the Globe, inhabited only by a few Nomads. The Map may be more or less correct, but this type of Coloring does not highlight the Great Centers of Power of the Time, creating, thus, some Confusion... The Lost Continents of Atlantis, Mu and Lemuria should be Present and are not... the continents were larger and this is not visible... Author: Mr absurd. Public domain.

If we don't pay attention to some details, we may, indeed, get confused, making believe that the Darwinist tales are "coherent" and that the big Flood never existed...

To unmask the confusion, we must take into account that Egypt was already a desert (and Northern Arabia also) since, at least, the times of Moses, according to the book of Exodus: the Israeli's wandering in the desert regions, near the Holy Land...

I may conclude, thus, that no important climate changes have happened, in the Northeast Africa and the Northern Arabia regions, in the last 4.000 years.

It should be noted that the Neolithic period occurred after the sinking of Atlantis and Mu, causing an increase in the planet's temperatures of around 4°C. However, this phenomenon did not have any significant consequences for the climate of the regions of Egypt and northern Arabia, which were

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

already deserts, as confirmed by the Book of Exodus in the Bible. More details about the Neolithic period can be found in the ‘Neolithic’ topics of this Chapter, ‘Darwinism’, and in the ‘Atlantis’ Chapter.

Please note also that the “Great Empire”, in purple, which controls the regions of the Sahara and Arabia, on the previous map is not the same as the Great Muslim Arab Empire of the Middle Ages (in green), which follows. The differences are, however, “subtle”.



The great Arab Empire also controlled vast uninhabited regions (the Sahara and Northern Arabian deserts), but it also controlled important and inhabited centers of power. Source: Wikipedia,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Umayyad_Caliphate#/media/File:Umayyad_Caliphate_720_AD_\(orthographic_projection\).svg](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Umayyad_Caliphate#/media/File:Umayyad_Caliphate_720_AD_(orthographic_projection).svg), Author Ergovius. By Ergovius - Own work, CC BY-SA 4.0, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=101110977> This file is licensed under the [Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 4.0 International](https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/4.0/deed.en) license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/4.0/deed.en>.

The Arab empire controlled important demographic regions (some with important rivers), in the Middle East, Asia, Spain...

Some important cities are included. It is a subtle, but important difference, between the 2 "empires"...

... because the violet "empire" of 2000 BC controlled... deserts and mainly NOT inhabited regions...

The map (implicitly) confirms it... these great violet area's were inhabited only by (probably some thousands of) nomads... the "Saharan and Arabian pastoral Nomads"...

In order to have clear ideas and a good referential, please compare with this COMPLETELY SERIOUS HISTORICAL MAP (NOT YET UNDER ATTACK), FROM 1453, from <https://timemaps.com/history/world-1453ad/>.

Because there was still a lot of territory scarcely inhabited, 570 years ago... (or inhabited only by dispersed, not numerous nomads)... thus...

I think this now is evident... returning back to the confusing, but interesting full colored historical map from ~2000 BC, please note that the true Arabians are the son's of Ishmael, son of Abraham... possibly, Ishmael was not father yet... little "contradictions", but OK, normally there was somebody there, in the Arabian desert regions...

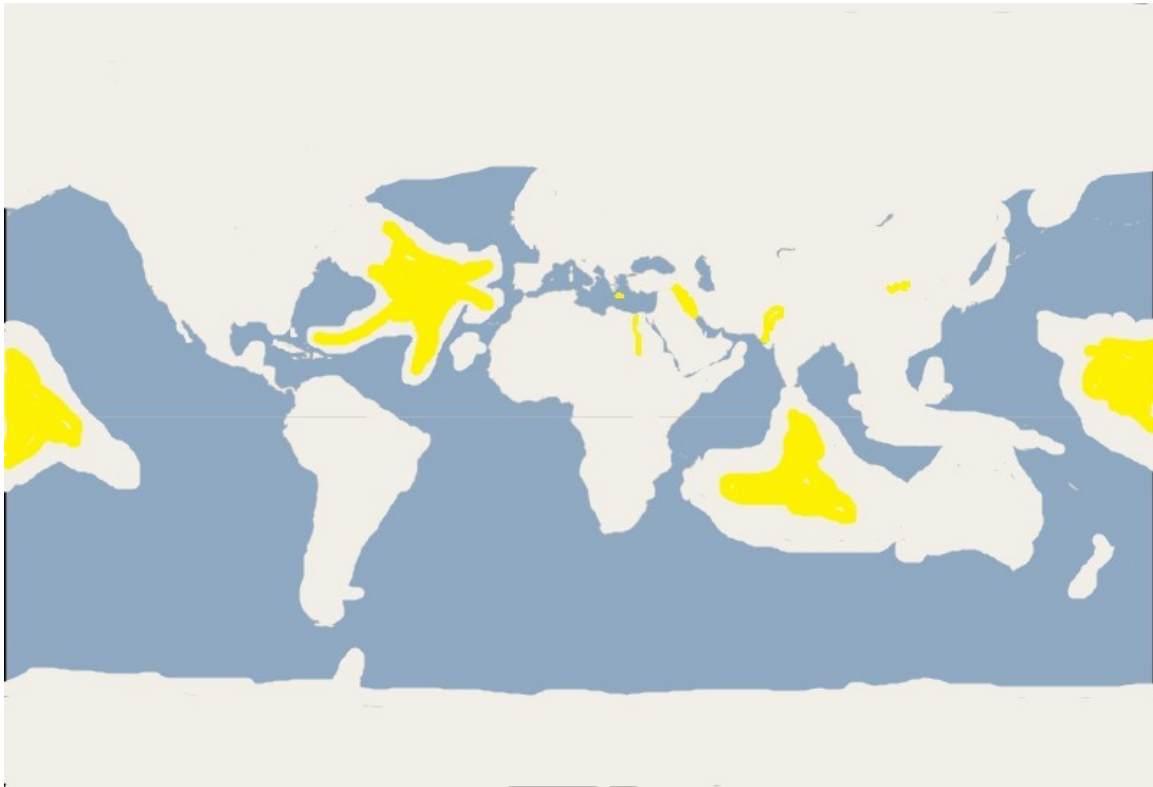
For the big Siberian, Canadian and other "anonymous empires" of the time, we can take the same kind of conclusions...

... but, without these considerations, we could easily get "confused", thinking that they could be of the same kind as the great Mongol or Russian empires... that's why the first historical maps presented here are far more serious and reflect better the History of the time and the reality...

and they also confirm, implicitly, an existence of a big Flood and the truth of the first chapters of the book of Genesis...

... they contradict implicitly also, the conclusions of the false pseudo-scientific doctrines of "Darwinist style"... because the implicit reality leads spontaneously to the truths of the Bible...

Sophisticated Lies can indeed confuse, but they can also, in these ways, be unmasked... e. g., the world at ~2000 BC was not [\(almost\) full](#), as https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:World_2000_BC.svg tries to make you believe, it was [\(almost\) empty](#) (with the exception of the Lost Continents), as the following map tries to show:



The preceding image, from <https://www.christianideas.eu/images/theWorldAt1800BC.jpg>, shows that the World, about 4000 years ago, was almost empty, with the exception of the advanced civilizations of the Lost Continents of Atlantis, Mu and Lemuria.

WATCH OUT: FORCES OF EVIL INTIMIDATE, AND GOOD HISTORICAL MAPS MAY BE DIFFICULT TO ACCESS!!! PLEASE CROSS IT, IF POSSIBLE, WITH 2nd HAND BOOKS FROM SOME YEARS AGO, with HISTORICAL MAPS (because the evil forces pressure was smaller, some years ago... censure and confusion are increasing... we should not be "ingenuous").

What About the World Maps Before ~2000 BC?

We can find, of course, "full colored maps", to "confuse", but there are still some serious "empty maps", from the period before ~2500 BC..., e. g., this map of the [World, at "~3000 BC"](https://www.packrat-pro.com/maps/mapworld3000bc.htm), at <https://www.packrat-pro.com/maps/mapworld3000bc.htm>.

The dates are not that accurate, but it clearly shows that the earth was almost empty, in the period around ~2300 BC...

Similar maps, from [the World, at "~4000 BC"](https://www.packrat-pro.com/maps/mapworld4000bc.htm), at <https://www.packrat-pro.com/maps/mapworld4000bc.htm>, or [the World, at "~3500 BC"](https://www.packrat-pro.com/maps/mapworld3500bc.htm), at <https://www.packrat-pro.com/maps/mapworld3500bc.htm>, reflects the reality also: the earth was almost empty.

IT SEEMS, THUS, CLEAR, THROUGH THESE MAPS, THAT, BEFORE ~2500 BC, "THINGS DIDN'T HAPPEN, DURING CENTURIES AND CENTURIES AND CENTURIES"... AFTERWARDS, instead, THINGS "BEGAN TO HAPPEN", to "accelerate"...

The preceding maps deserve to be seen, even with errors in the dates, because they reflect the situation of the World, immediately after the Great Flood (excluding the Lost Continents, with its respective effects 'Siberian winters' and 'larger continents', which are generally omitted, in this type of Maps, and they shouldn't...).

The problem with these MAPS is that they try to hide the Flood of ~2.500 BC.

In this way, the World appears as relatively Static and uninhabited, FOR CENTURIES AND CENTURIES, more than 4.000 ago...

In reality, what happened is that, before the Great Flood, the Earth was full of people, with some 11 billion people, around 2510 BC, not counting the Hominids and the Nephilim Giants (giants of the type 'Goliath').

Therefore, these maps, with dates prior to 2500 BC, cannot reflect the antediluvian period...

They tend to reflect, instead, the world, in the first centuries, which followed the Great Flood...

Before ~4000 BC, I can not really find a world civilization map coherent, I assume that it is the antediluvian age...

We can also compare the dynamism of Algeria's population evolution between ~1901 and ~2021 (see, for this purpose, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Demographics_of_Algeria, in which Algeria's population grows from around 4 million to around 44 million) and the "Fantastic Demographic Explosion" of the World Population, in a "very small interval of time", the Period of Time between ~10,000 BC and ~3,000 BC, the only "very short" Time Space of ~7,000 years, (see, for this

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

purpose, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Estimates_of_historical_world_population#Before_1950, in which the world population grows from around 2 million in 10,000 BC to around 45 million in 3,000 BC).

Conclusion: in a period of just 120 years, even with poverty, war, and aggressive climate, Algeria manages to match the World Demographic Growth of a period of about 7000 years...

Do you really believe in the official demographic evolution for the ancient times?

If we take the Bible and its literal dates as reference, this type of Scenario for the evolution of the World Population is simply not possible...

... and, according to the Bible, during ~400 years, the Jewish population increased a lot in Egypt: from ~20 to ~400.000, in ~400 years (an increase of ×20.000, in ~400 years); this phenomena is NOT thus exclusive from the modern times...

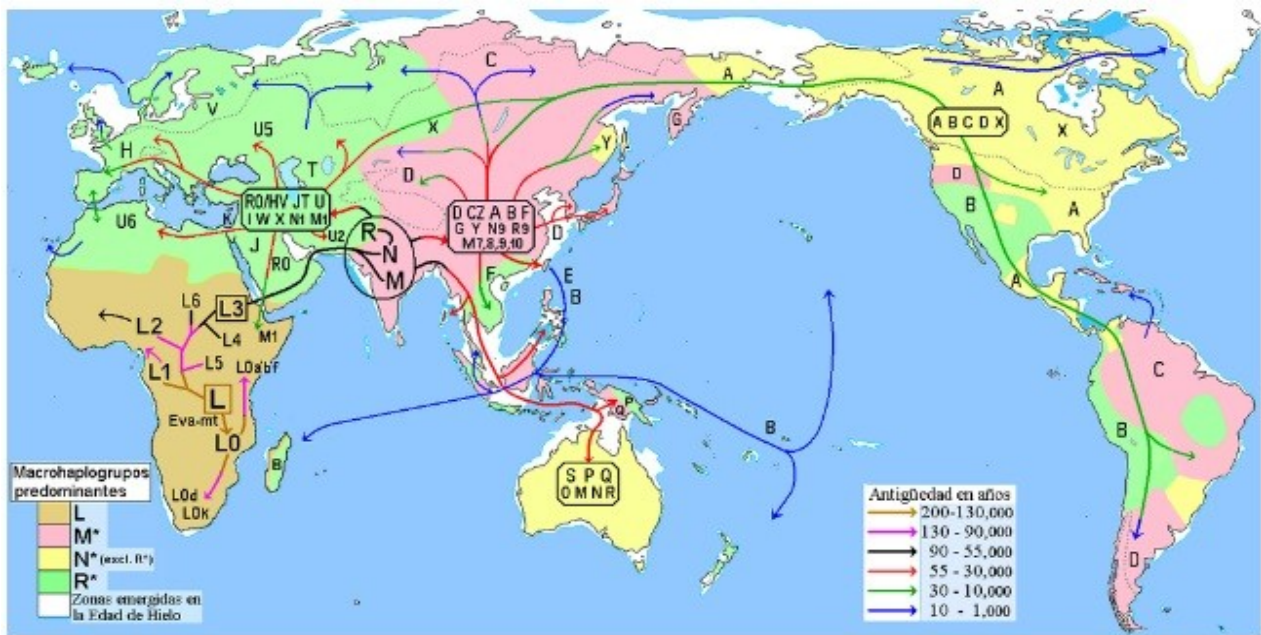
A map of Mesopotamia and Egypt in "3500 BC" is available on the Internet at <https://timemaps.com/history/middle-east-3500bc/>. The map seems more or less correct, except for the date, which should be close to 2000 BC.

This map of the Middle East ~3200 BC - ~2000 BC, at <https://i.pinimg.com/736x/c0/e8/10/c0e810291acf673fc2896ca1e124cb01.jpg>, reflects the situation after the Flood well, if we exclude the possible time error of ~700 years: the Earth was almost empty!

This fully colored map of Europe, showing Europe around 4000 years ago, seems partially correct, but it hides the fact that there was almost no urban development in Central and Northern Europe at that time... and that we were still in the Age of Siberian Winters, <https://i.pinimg.com/736x/97/5f/0a/975f0a400d30cf566af1049804eda3a2.jpg>, Thus, nomadism, dispersion and sparse population are not visible on this fully colored map... European Arctic Russia remains relatively sparsely populated today: see, for this purpose, <https://i.insider.com/56ab8a3d.C.08a8036008bd9e5?width=1200>... thus, 4000 years ago, this region, with its harsh climate, had only a few inhabitants... this type of map does not clearly show this reality...

In this "scientific" Wikipedia map that follows, we have References to human migrations (?), from over 100,000 years ago, in Spanish, at https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/thumb/d/da/Migraciones_humanas_en_Haplogrupos_mitocondriales.PNG/1024px-Migraciones_humanas_en_Haplogrupos_mitocondriales.PNG, but please keep in mind that, about "10,000 years" ago, there were only ~"2 to 4 million" people on Earth, according to the preceding official sources!!!

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment



Another Migration map based on Genetics, with official but fictitious dates... source:

Wikipedia,

[https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/thumb/d/da/Migraciones_humanas_en_Haplogrupos_mitocondriales.PNG/1024px-](https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/thumb/d/da/Migraciones_humanas_en_Haplogrupos_mitocondriales.PNG/1024px-Migraciones_humanas_en_Haplogrupos_mitocondriales.PNG)

[Migraciones humanas en Haplogrupos mitocondriales.PNG](https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/thumb/d/da/Migraciones_humanas_en_Haplogrupos_mitocondriales.PNG), Author: Maulucioni, Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

With a decreasing ratio of

$\sim 1/75$ per 10.000 years,

between ~ 1.000 AD and ~ 9.000 BC, we would have, thus, ~ 300 million, in the year 1000, and $300 \text{ million} / 75 = 4 \text{ million}$, in the year ~ 9.000 BC.

Following this reasoning, we would have, then,

$\sim 4 \text{ million} / 75 = \sim 53.333$ persons, living on Earth, at ~ 19.000 BC,

and, thus,

$4 \text{ million} / (75 \times 75) = \sim 711$ persons, living on Earth, at ~ 29.000 BC,

thus,

$\sim 4.000.000 / (75 \times 75 \times 75) = \sim 9$ persons, living on Earth, at ~ 39.000 BC...

This \sim matches the previous pseudo fossil dating, e. g., the one for the Man of Cro Magnon,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

but NOT with those of the human migrations / genetics dating (~100.000 - 150.000 years ago),

neither with the present fossil and archaeological dating (~315.000 years ago),

and neither with the Bible (~6.100 years ago)...

According to this estimated model of demographic human evolution (seen before), some ~50.000 years ago, there was nobody on Earth, unless the "Mathematical model" would change...

Please WATCH OUT: THE INTERESTING LINKS, for the old maps, MAY DISAPPEAR... ANYHOW, SEVERAL OF THESE MAPS SHOW THE CORRECT HISTORICAL EVOLUTION, SINCE THE GREAT FLOOD, if we discard date considerations...

ANOTHER THING, WHICH BECOMES EVIDENT, IS THAT the REAL DYNAMISM APPEARS only AFTER ~2200 BC... BUT SOME MAPS SET IT some 1000 YEARS BEFORE (at ~3200 BC, in place of ~2200 BC)...

BEFORE "~3500 BC" (~2500 BC, to be more accurate), There's NO REAL HISTORY, BECAUSE IT IS THE ANTEDILUVIAN PERIOD OF THE AUSTRALOPITHECUS,..., ADAM, ENOCH, Methuselah,..., NOAH (up to the Flood)... SOME MAPS REFLECT IT CLEARLY: THERE WAS AN EMPTY...

SOME OTHERS, "FULLY COLORED" Maps, HIDE the existing NOMADISM, HUMAN DISPERSION AND SCARCE POPULATION, OUTSIDE THE BIG INITIAL 4 RIVER CIVILIZATIONS... Egypt, Mesopotamia, Indus river (India / Pakistan), Yellow / Huang river (China)... often, the lost continents and its side effects are ignored... the chapter 'Atlantis' analyses this subject in further detail...

Probability Math Models to Unmask the Fake Random Darwinist Evolutionary Dates.

Probability Math Models May Help to Unmask the Fake random Darwinist Evolutionary Dates, e. g., the Fake Millions of Years... Some Examples follow...

Example 1: The Random Evolution of a ~Mouse Into a Bat.

Example: the time expected, to make evolve a bat ancestor (~"mouse" or related...) into a bat, in order to get flying wings, without an intelligent Creator, in a random way, tends to infinite

and the probability that that happens, just by chance, tends to zero, sorry...

... the following explanations try to make it more clear...

Darwinists use often also math models, to defend their million of years Fake dates...

However, using Probabilities Models, the dates should still be a lot bigger, tending to infinite...

Some of this Math analysis is already familiar to the students of the end secondary.

Classical Linear Regression Principles CONTRADICT ALREADY the PRINCIPLES OF the BIG BANG AND the DARWINISM.

SUCH MODELS SHOULD BE LIMITED TO A RELIABLE RANGE OF VALUES. Asymptotic simulations are possible, the possibility of introducing errors increase also...

... WE CAN NOT EXTRAPOLATE DATES TO MORE THAN 4.000 YEARS...

The reasons are the same, as for linear regression:

To be out of scale + principle of the composed function, with unexpected changes...

Example: a bus, in the highway... OK, for some hours...

But, afterwards, it has to go out...

We have then traffic lights and the (math) model changes...

and, afterwards, it may restart...

THE PROBABILITY OF MAKING EVOLVE a BAT, FROM its ANCESTOR, JUST BY

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

CHANCE, it IS SIMILAR OF THAT OF THROWING a COIN, CONSECUTIVELY, SOME MILLIONS OF TIMES, IN ORDER TO A GET SPECIFIC SEQUENCE...

E. g., assume that the program, to build a flying bat wing, requires tossing a coin 1.000.000 times and that we want to get always 'heads', for the first 1.000.000 times, and that we want to get the first 'tails', only after that: an easier example, for this explanation.

We have then, that the chance of having the first coin 'tail', only after 1.000.000 times, to be:

Prob = $q^{1.000.000}p$, with $p = q = 1/2$,

which means that,

the Probability that this happens is

$\sim (1/2)^{1.000.001}$,

which tends, asymptotically, very quickly, to zero... Reference: [Geometric Probabilistic Distribution Model, e. g., Wikipedia](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Geometric_distribution), at [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Geometric_distribution...](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Geometric_distribution)

WHAT ABOUT THE EXPECTED MEAN TIME THAT THAT HAPPENS? MUCH BIGGER THAN MILLIONS OF YEARS... just by chance, THINGS SIMPLY... don't happen!

THE CHANCE that WE GET 2 CONSECUTIVE TIMES 'HEAD', AFTER TOSSING the SAME COIN twice, IS ONLY $\frac{1}{4} = 25\%$, with a normal coin.

Thus, the Probability that WE GET 3 CONSECUTIVE TIMES 'HEAD', AFTER Having Tossed the SAME COIN three times, IS ONLY $\frac{1}{8} = 12,5\%$, with a normal coin.

The Expected number of trials is given by the inverse of this probability.

Thus, 8 consecutive sequential trials (coin tosses), on average, not 3 or 4!, before getting the first sequence, 'Head Head Head', thus, $2^3 = 8...$

Thus, to get 1.000.000 'Heads', in sequence, followed by a 'tail', using consecutive tosses of one coin, we expect, on average, to perform

$2^{1.000.001}$ tosses,

which tends to infinite, while the respective probability, that this happens, tends to zero.

It suffices, thus, to establish the number of tosses per minute, etc., in order to have an idea of the time.

$2^{1.000.001}$ tosses = $2 \times (2^{10})^{100.000} \sim 2 \times 1000^{100.000}$

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Thus, $2^{1.000.001}$ tosses $\sim 2 \times 10^{300.000}$ tosses expected, in order to have such sequence / program.

The real numbers are not so important, what's important, it's rather the idea + the magnitude. We can see it, with the following simulation:

Simulating tossing the coin, ~ 1 time per second, ~ 100 tosses / minute $\times 50 \Rightarrow 5000$ tosses / hour $\times 20 \Rightarrow 100.000$ tosses / day $\times 200 \Rightarrow \sim 20.000.000$ tosses / year...

Thus, some 20×10^6 tosses per year. Some millions of tosses, more or less, don't change the reasoning.

Since this goes nearly linear, that's why the time to execute it, by chance, tends to infinite.

Let us estimate, grossly, the time:

After 1.000.000 years, we should have tossed the coin some 20×10^{12} times, still very far from the previous number considered...

After 1 trillion = 10^{12} years, we should have tossed the coin some $20 \times 10^6 \times 10^{12}$ times = 20×10^{18} times, more than enough to have 1.000.000 heads consecutive, with smart techniques, but not enough to have it, in a spontaneous random way... because we need, on average, in such case, $2 \times 10^{300.000}$ tosses, in order to get the adequate coin sequence (= program), just by chance, as we have previously seen...

Please note that some parallelism is possible, but in biologic or computer science programs, some sequentiality does exist and can not be avoided.

Such parallelism of components, in Computer Science, when involving the same system, is often hard to implement, thus, the probability that that happens randomly, thus, (very) small.

IT IS HARD WORK / CREATION TO IMPLEMENT BAT WINGS, SORRY!

Because [the Mouse genome is 2.5 Gb \(gigabits\) long](https://www.broadinstitute.org/mouse/mouse-genome-project) (please refer to <https://www.broadinstitute.org/mouse/mouse-genome-project>), it's reasonable to think, in a DNA program of 0.1 Gb, to make the (~mouse) bat ancestor evolve into a bat and fly.

[According to the sources available, e. g., annualreviews, Bats have 1 genome, with average size of 2 Gb = \$2 \times 10^9\$ bits \$\sim 250\$ Mbytes size...](https://www.annualreviews.org/content/journals/10.1146/annurev-animal-022516-022811) please refer to <https://www.annualreviews.org/content/journals/10.1146/annurev-animal-022516-022811>...

The Tossing Reasoning explained is, thus, not very far from these data...

... please refer also to Example 2, a bit further, with probabilities more realistic and closer to those of the DNA model... Some adaptations of the numbers mentioned, do not change the idea behind:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

the probability that that happens, only per random evolution, tends to zero and the mean time expected, for such evolution to occur, just by chance, tends to infinite...

Not to forget that it's impossible to proof dates, from the far past...

More than 5.000 years ago? We believe, we have no way to proof it... we believe in it or not, but we can not proof it...

Example 2: Moving 1 Km to the West, Without Orientation Sense.

Assume someone attempts to move 1 km to West, in straight line, but in random way, with a speed of 1m/s, moving each time, in one of the 4 possible basic directions: North, South, West and East.

Just by chance, such walk would take more than trillions of years, while, in an intelligent way, a normal person, by foot, takes some 15 minutes...

The Probability of performing a Step, in a random way, towards the West, in straight line, is of $\frac{1}{4} = 25\%$:

1 step under 4 possible, per equiprobability.

For this simulation, we assume that an average step covers 0.5 m, taking 0.5 seconds to be performed...

The Probability of moving 1 meter, randomly, direction West, is, thus:

Probability_{2 Steps to West} = $\frac{1}{4} \times \frac{1}{4} = 1/16$.

This means that the Average Number of trials (steps) is

$16 = 4 \times 4$, after some 8 seconds, in a random way, without orientation skills. It goes exponential, in powers of 4...

In order to go 1000 m, direction W, in straight line, but just by chance, this gives 16^{1000} trials, in average (1 trial in 0.5 seconds, in this simulation...), thus, more than "trillions of years", even almost infinite...

In this simulation, we get a probability that this happens randomly, from $(1/16)^{1000}$, thus, near zero...

The average time needed, is given by the average number of steps, divided by 2, because a step

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

takes, on average 0.5 seconds to be performed... Thus:

$$1/2 \times 16^{1000} \text{ seconds} = 1/2 \times 2^{4000} \text{ s} = 1/2 \times 2^{10 \times 400} \text{ s} = \sim 1/2 \times 1000^{400} \text{ s} = \sim 1/2 \times 10^{1200} \text{ s}.$$

One year is:

$$365 \times 24 \times 60 \times 60 = 31.536.000 \text{ seconds} = \sim 3 \times 10^7 \text{ seconds}.$$

Thus, we can estimate the average time needed, in order to move 1 km, according to the random example, previously mentioned.

$1/2 \times 16^{1000}$ seconds needed, on average, to move 1 Km, direction West, in straight line, thus,

$$\sim 1/2 \times 10^{1200} \text{ s} / (3 \times 10^7 \text{ s.year}^{-1}) = \sim 0.17 \times 10^{1200-7} \text{ years}.$$

Thus:

$$1.7 \times 10^{1192} \text{ years needed, in a pure random way...}$$

This time is really big, it approaches infinite.

St. Michael, in a message to Luz de Maria (sep 2020), confirms Moses, Jesus and the Saints that

"Life is God's creation, it does NOT come by chance".

These reasonings in this chapter try again to unmask the fake, this time using probabilistic mathematical models, to confirm what is (discreetly) known by the physicians and even by the biologists: Systems tend naturally to disorder / entropy and mutations tend to create aberrations, thus, to finish in void...

... while small mutations Do exist (e. g., at microbe level... because many many billions of microbes suffer mutations in parallel...), sophisticated creations tend not to occur, without an intelligent creator behind. The probability that that happens, without an intelligent creator, tends to zero, while the average time, for that to occur, tends to infinite...

... Science should not be set in service of evil, in order to confuse...

The Darwinist dates, to create sophisticated biology just by chance, are, thus, too short...

This procedure should have began, long before the begin of (the also fake) date of Bing Bang, thus, long before those ~14 billions of years_lies...

Probability models unmask the fake...

...With an intelligent Creator person or God, everything goes much quicker...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

In the example simulation 2., a normal person takes some 15 minutes, by foot, to walk 1 km to West, in straight line... those "trillions and trillions of years" are not needed...

Probability Models Crunch the Fake Darwinist Dates: Conclusion.

Probability models crunch such random evolution dates. Simply, it's not probable. It takes simply too long to happen, just by chance...

But evil intimidates, yes; everybody, institutions, prestigious or not, are a bit vulnerable; it's not so easy. Prestige is Not enough.

Why? Simply because nobody is perfect, here on earth, excellent professionals, neither, reputed or not. Point. REPUTATION, EXCELLENCE and PROFESSIONALISM are NOT ENOUGH TO GIVE CREDIBILITY, IN SUBJECTS CONTRADICTING the HOLY BIBLE OR the MESSAGES FROM HEAVEN.

One should verify self what's happening: possible causes, interpretations, translations, scientific knowledge, etc.

Protections against evil from God + to Take Up the Cross (= difficulties) recommended, in order to try to defend good. Yes, harder...

WATCH OUT: REPUTATION and PROFESSIONALISM MEAN ALSO THAT MOST OF the WORK IS SERIOUS and PROFESSIONAL (in the domains, without contradictions with the Saints of God, normally, the work of the professionals is OK... subtle, thus!).

Let us see evolution. This Web site / Book tries to help, but some suffering I can not avoid... thus, not to be severe with the people, but better not to be ingenuous neither...

Most of the contents, however, in the reliable institutions, seems to remain serious and professional.

One should watch out, however, when the Science or other prestigious institutions contradict Heaven or the Bible...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Created from the Clay of the Ground.

Just to proof that man is made from the clay (the dust) of the ground, just remember the after the death, the human body decomposes and becomes again ground:

"man is dirt and to the dirt he shall return (Gen 3:19)."

And, according to the book of Genesis, he was created by God, from the clay of the ground...

With God's enormous know how and ultra sophisticated science, it is possible for God, to create a human being, from the clay of the ground.

There are procedures to transform matter into matter, through chemical or nuclear reactions...

God could also have used His supernatural powers (supernatural sciences), or other possibilities...

He could have used the formula

Energy = Matter + Antimatter,

in order to multiply the human mass / cells, etc.

For God, it is easy... I don't know exactly which method He used, but God has Know How enough for that...

Just remember that miracles are rare, but they do exist: John Paul II did a proofed miracle, and, in Bruges, Belgium, in the Holy Blood chapel, there's a permanent miracle: the Holy Blood of Jesus doesn't deteriorate with the time... reality may also be complex and hard to believe, isn't it?

2 Different Recites of the Creation?

It may seem that there are two different and contradictory recites of the creation in the book of Genesis, the first in Gen 1:1 up to Gen 2:4a and the second in Gen 2:4b-8.

The main contradiction seems to be the creation of the plants, which God did, during the third day.

The recite of Gen 2:4b-8 follows:

"4b At the time when Yahweh God made earth and heaven

5 there was as yet no wild bush on the earth nor had any wild plant yet sprung up, for Yahweh God had not sent rain on the earth, nor was there any man to till the soil.

6 Instead, water flowed out of the ground and watered all the surface of the soil.

7 Yahweh God shaped man from the soil of the ground and blew the breath of life into his nostrils, and man became a living being.

8 Yahweh God planted a garden in Eden, which is in the east, and there he put the man he had fashioned."

I think both recites are compatible, but we have to interpret it carefully.

Gen 2:4b-6 corresponds to Gen 1:1-11 (from the beginning, up to the third day).

Afterwards, there's an omission: what happened from the third day, up to the sixth day;

Finally, God created man and set it into the garden of Eden... thus, no contradiction...

Please be careful with the translations of the bible, because some of them may lead to confusion... this translation was taken from the [Bible of Jerusalem online](https://www.bibleofjerusalem.org/), from <https://www.catholic.org/bible/>, and seems to be OK...

However, Our Lady in New York, recommended to [read Bibles, before 1966](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d33.htm) (reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d33.htm>) and, indeed, I had already found changes in the sense, in some recites... more details, in the astronomic sections of the chapter 'Bible and Science I'.

Scientific Magazines Are Aware, But the Lie Must Remain!

Several prestigious international Scientific magazines, such as Nature, Scientific American, Science and even some concerned departments of some universities and institutions are aware of the lies, but the lies must remain!!!

We shall not judge them, maybe they're under blackmail of the evil forces, but we shall not be ingenuous neither...

In these apocalyptic times, even with university knowledge, the confusion, mixed with logical and credible lies, remain, and is to diffuse, through prestigious entities...

Censure and sin are great and everything seems normal...

Over the censure / manipulation in the media, and the complicities, in the concerned scientific departments, we can refer to the related sections, from [apparitions mariales](http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/sauvetage.html), in french, at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/sauvetage.html>, and from the related '[Directives from Heaven](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/directives.htm) (from [tldm.org](https://www.tldm.org))', from <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/directives.htm>.

What about the Origin of the Human Races?

I believe that they are not so old, appearing after the flood, from the descendants of Noah. They have, thus, less than 5000 years...

Adam was a blond man, according to the visions of Blessed Anne Catherine Emmerich (please refer to http://annecatherineemmerich.com/complete_visions/volume_1_the_old_testament/the-old-testament-part-2/). The people before the flood were, therefore, of white race (before they practiced the bestiality that generated hybrid species: hominids...).

According to the Bible, Noah had three sons:

- **Japheth**, the father of the Indo-European peoples, of white race.
- **Shem**, the father of the Semitic peoples, e. g., Arabs and Jews, also of white race.
- **Ham**, the father of some white peoples but also of African black race peoples and Asian yellow race peoples.

Indeed, from the Biblical genealogy of Ham, we learn that he is, among others, the ancestor of:

- **Canaan** - old peoples of Israel and Lebanon, of black race, descended from Canaan... their descendants could, sometimes, mix and become people of white race...
- **Caphtorim** - old Balkan people who came to Palestine: the Palestinians of today, of black race... their descendants could mix and become people of white race...
- **Cush** - Ethiopia was known in the past as the land of Cush, and Cush might be the father of black race peoples of Ethiopia, South Sudan and Eritrea. Cush may even be the father from all black race African peoples and also from the white skinned Berbers...
- **Sinite** - the Sinite, via Canaan, is possibly the ancestor of some present day Chinese and Papua New Guinea natives... Chinese may descend also, partially, from Magog...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- **Mizraim** - Natives of Ancient Egypt, of white race and the Sea Folks, which were, for a time, of black race (Caphtorim, Casluhim, Ludim)...

How Can a Couple Have Children of Different Races?

In opposition to the change of specie that requires the intervention of a very intelligent creator (e. g., God or a geneticist), or hybridization, the change of race may happen in the nature. Here, the mutations can play a role...

In 2010, [it appeared in the News that an African \(of black race\) couple had a blond girl baby... Although rare, it happened.](#)

Also, if you are attentive to your entourage, you may find some cases of change of (sub)races: children of the same parents, one being blond and the other of Mediterranean type, etc. I personally know more than one case like this...

The "Race" Witchcraft.

According to the Book of Enoch, Noah was still a Nordic man, with brilliant eyes and white hair. According to the Book of Enoch, there were some 100 persons in the Ark of Noah, (thus, they were also 8, as the Bible says... plus the rest...), and the great Majority of them were still of Nordic Type, with Blond, Light Blond and Red Hair plus Blue Eyes, with a Minority having Green Eyes, Light Brown Hair. One or Another had Brown Eyes and Brown Hair, about 1 or 2 Persons, from the Near 100, which came with Noah, in the Ark.

Those Persons were Descendants of Noah or Related (their Spouses).

This means that the Great Majority of the Inhabitants of the Earth should now be of Nordic Type. However, this doesn't actually Happen. Instead, only a very small Minority has Nordic Look. How to Explain this?

What Indeed Happened is that, almost immediately after the Great Flood, through Practices of Witchcraft, the Great Majority of the Babies Born Received Witchcraft "Brunette of Mediterranean Type" and some Other Received, also, at the Same Time, the Witchcraft "Race", with a Permanent Effect.

This explains the Appearance of the Dark Skin Race of African Type, and also, but only Partially,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

the Effect Slit Eyes, which is typical of the Yellow Race of Oriental Type.

Magog had slightly Slit Eyes but also a Typical German Look, meaning, thus, that a Part of the Effect Slit Eyes doesn't come from the Witchcraft Race, Sent to the Oriental Peoples...

This section was inspired by God.

How to Unmask the Race Witchcraft?

We have learned, in the previous section, that the people which came with Noah, in the Ark, were still near 100% blond (even white haired), with still (near 100%) blue eyes. The human races appeared afterwards, through the use of discreet race witchcraft.

But How Can we Proof This?

It's Not Very Easy, but we can already expose Several Race × Genetics / Biological Contradictions, [through the Use of a Genetics Map: the Migrations Map, based on Y Haplogroups DNA](https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/c/ca/World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png) (reference: https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/c/ca/World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png).

The Idea is very Easy: For the same Y Haplogroup, we may have Persons of Different Races.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

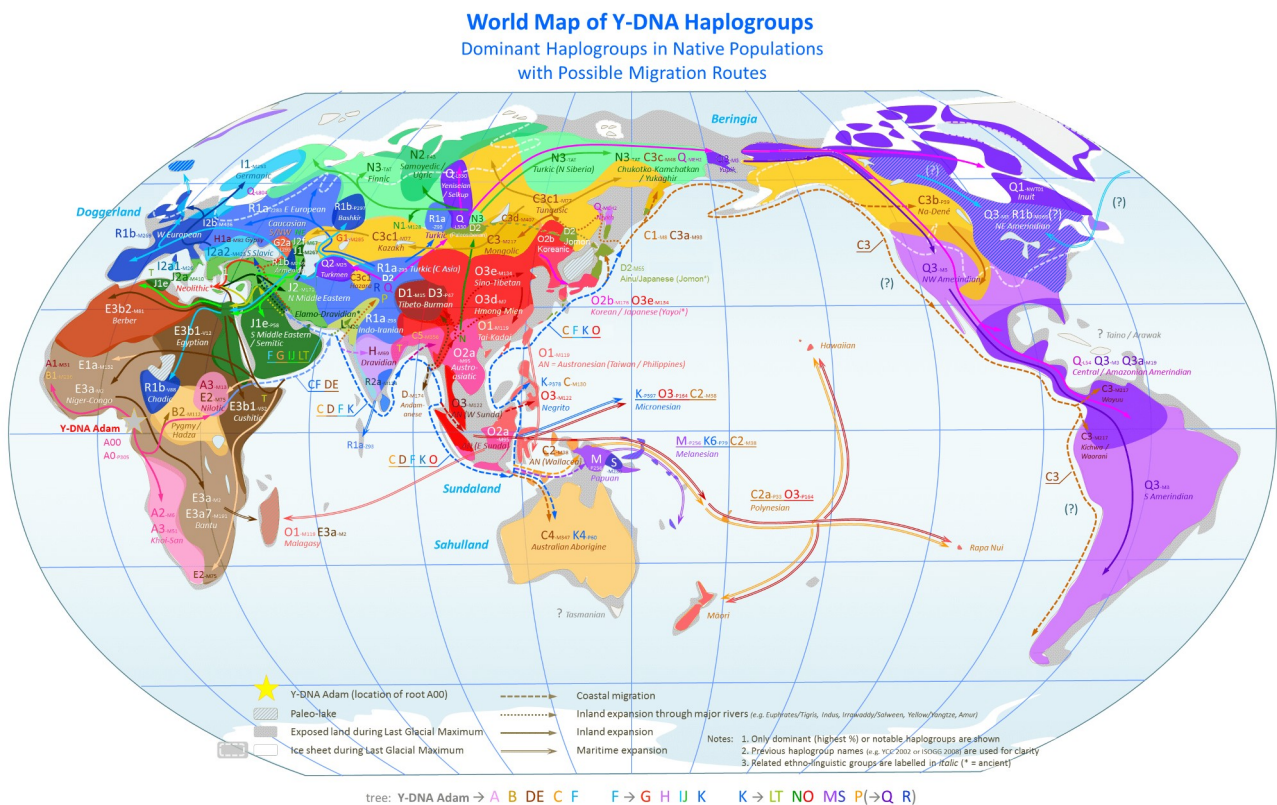


Image from Wikipedia, from https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/c/ca/World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png, showing the Y Haplogroups (DNA) dominant in natives of different regions of the Planet, before European colonization of large scale. For the same type of Biology / DNA, we can have Communities of Distinct Races, which should not happen, because, with the same Y Haplogroup (DNA), these communities should have close racial characteristics. This occurs, in fact, in contiguous / close geographical areas, but in distant geographical areas, communities, with the same type of Y Haplogroup, can belong to different races, which should not happen. Author: Chakazul. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

And we have several examples of that:

Example 1: Racial Contradictions for Y Haplogroup of type 'N' (Descendants of Magog).

Descendants of Magog from Northeastern Finland, with a typical Scandinavian Nordic look, with some blond people. See image from [https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Outakoski Primary School in Utsjoki, Finland in 1938.jpg](https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Outakoski_Primary_School_in_Utsjoki,_Finland_in_1938.jpg). The image follows, a little further.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Versus

Descendants of Magog, typical natives of North Central Siberia, with an Eskimo / Mongolian / Chinese look. See, on the Internet, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ket_people#/media/File:P252_Men_and_children_of_the_Yeni_sei-Ostiaks.jpg. The image follows, after the image of the Finnish example.

Racial contradictions, for Haplogroup Y of type 'N'...



Previous image: Finnish school, in Utsjoki, in the Northeast of the country, where Y Haplogroup of type 'N', from the descendants of Magog, is dominant (please refer to the previous map, with the geographic distribution based on Y Haplogroups). The profile is typical Scandinavian Nordic, with some blonde people. Source: Wikipedia, [https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/e/e1/Outakoski Primary School in Utsjoki%2C Finland in 1938.jpg](https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/e/e1/Outakoski_Primary_School_in_Utsjoki%2C_Finland_in_1938.jpg). Author: Tuura Niilo. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0/deed.en>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

We can therefore compare the profile of the Finns in the previous image, with those of the typical native inhabitants of North/Central Siberia, with Y Haplogroup (DNA) of the same type, typically 'N' (or 'Q' or 'C'), typical of the descendants of Magog, further North.



Typical native inhabitants of Krasnoyarsk Krai, Central and Northern Siberia, with dominant Y Haplogroup of type 'N', as in Finland. However, the look is already East Asian, of the Mongolian / Eskimo type and not Nordic / Germanic, as in Finland. Author: Fridtjof Nansen - National Library of Norway, Public Domain, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=48028792>. Image from Wikipedia from [https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/4/44/P252 Men and children of the Yenisei-Ostiaks.jpg](https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/4/44/P252_Men_and_children_of_the_Yenisei-Ostiaks.jpg).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Example 2: Racial Contradictions for Y Haplogroup of Type 'C' (Descendants of Magog, Mixed with Descendants of Ham, of the African Type and with Descendants of Togarmah, of the European Type).

Descendants of Magog (mixed with descendants of Ham, via Cush, of the Ethiopian African type and with Descendants of Togarmah, of the European Type), typical natives of Kazakhstan, with typical East Asian appearance. Please refer to https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:Kazakh_Eagle_Hunters.JPG. The image follows, a little further.

Versus

Descendants of Magog, mixed with Sinites (Sinite, son of Canaan, son of Ham, son of Noah), typical of Australia, natives with dark Sinite skin (typical of a part of Ham's descendants), with African / Indian appearance. Please refer to https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:Aboriginal_Australian_women_and_children,_Maloga,_N.S.W.jpg.

Racial contradictions, for Y Haplogroup of type 'C'...

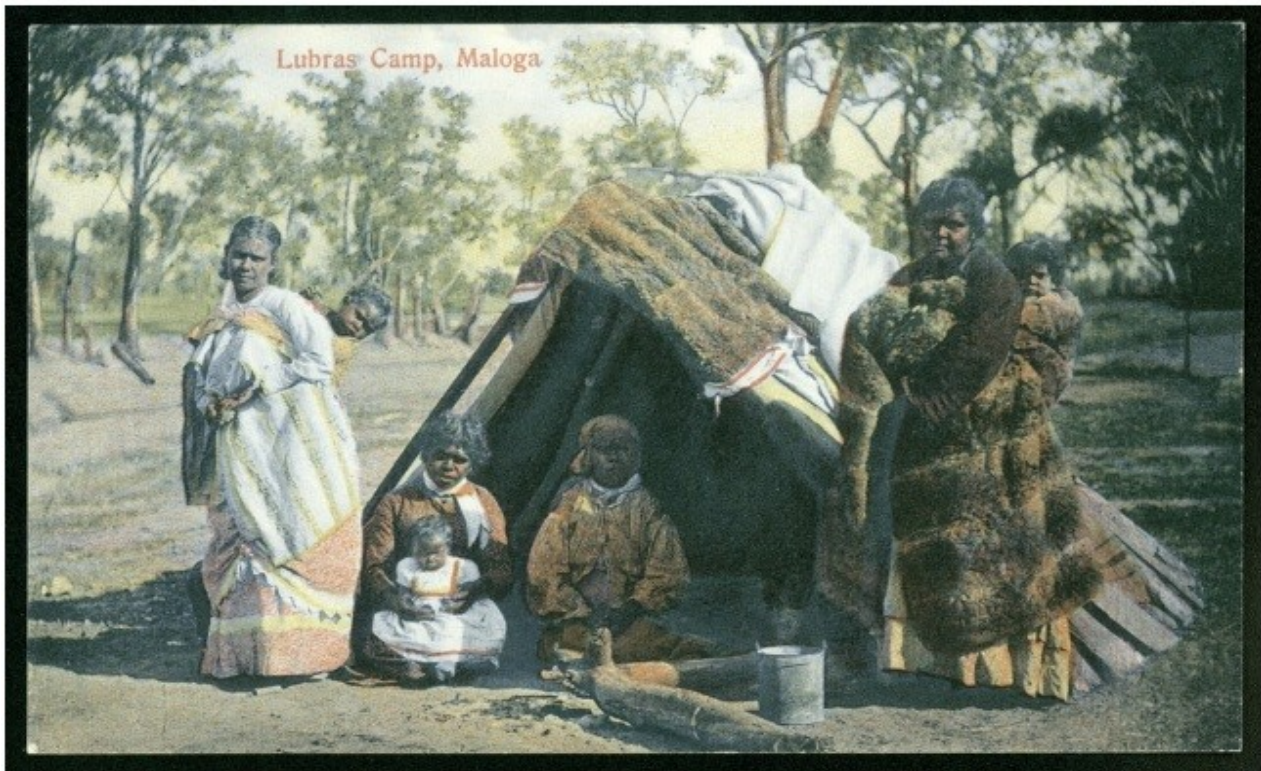
The respective images follow:



Image from Wikipedia of typical Kazakh natives, of Eastern type, of Turkic / Sumerian type of language, of dominant Y Haplogroup of type 'C', of the descendants of Magog, (Magog, son of Japheth, son of Noah). Source:

https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/0/04/Kazakh_Eagle_Hunters.JPG. Author: Altaihunters. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

Please compare with another profile of People, also with Y Haplogroup of type 'C', that of the aborigines of Australia, also descendants of Magog (mixed with descendants of Ham, father of people of African type race). The image follows:



Previous Image: Aborigines of Australia, from Maloga, with Y Haplogroup (male DNA) dominant of type ‘C’ (descendants of Magog, mixed with descendants of black African type race, through the Sinite, son of Canaan, son of Ham, Phoenician group, dominant in Papua New Guinea). Source: Wikipedia, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:Aboriginal_Australian_women_and_children,_Maloga,_N.S.W.jpg. Public domain.

Despite the genetic / biological proximity, the natives of Kazakhstan don't look like the aboriginal natives of Australia... an obvious contradiction...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Example 3: Racial Contradictions for Y Haplogroup of Type 'R1b' (Descendants of Gomer, via Riphath and Ashkenaz, of the Celtic Brunette type).

Typical profile of Descendants of the Celts, of dominant Y Haplogroup of type 'R1b': typical profile of Western and Southern Europe, typical Europeans of brunette type, in this case, from Elche, Spain. Please refer to https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Proc_acade.jpg. The image follows, a little further.

Versus

Typical profile of natives of Chad, also with dominant Y Haplogroup of type 'R1b', descendants of Gomer, of the Celtic type, but with a typical African appearance, with dark skin. Please refer to image from https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/0/0f/Mao_Women.jpg. The image follows, after the image showing the Spanish example.

Racial contradictions, for Y Haplogroup (Celtic) of type 'R1b'...



Wikipedia image from https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Proc_acade.jpg, with people with a profile typical of Spain (Elche), where the Y Haplogroup of type 'R1b' is dominant (typical European, brunette type; typical descendants of the Celts. Genealogy of the flood: descendants of Riphath, son of Gomer, son of Japheth, son of Noah). Author: maybe Albertoteles007, Public domain, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=894771>.



Image from Wikipedia of Typical natives of Chad, also with Y Haplogroup (male DNA) dominant type 'R1b' (Celtic), as in Western Europe (descendants of Gomer, via Riphath and Ashkenaz). For the same type of genome, the racial characteristics should be similar, which is generally not the case. An obvious contradiction. Source: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chad#/media/File:Mao_Women.jpg. Author: Rebecca Musarra. CC BY-SA 2.5, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=2176681>. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 2.5 Generic license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/2.5/deed.en>.

Example 4: Racial Contradictions for Haplogroup Y of type 'E' (descendants of Cuch of African Nigerian type).

The typical dark-skinned African couple with a blonde, Nordic-looking daughter.

The contradictions of the race, for the typical African Y Haplogroup of type 'E'... Please refer to the concerned images / articles of the Internet, e. g., at <https://nypost.com/2010/07/21/blond-bombshell/>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Example 5: Racial Contradictions, For Y Haplogroup of Type 'E' (Descendants of Cush of type Ethiopian and North African).

The typical Berber natives of North Africa, of brunette type with white skin, but still part of the typical African family, Cushite (Havilah), of dominant Y Haplogroup of type 'E'. Please refer to image at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kabyle_people#/media/File:Nuit_Debout_-_Paris_-_Kabyles_-_48_mars_02.jpg. The image follows, a little further...

Versus

The typical natives of Somalia, with the typical African appearance, dark-skinned, of the Ethiopian type (descendants of Cush, son of Ham, son of Noah), with dominant Y Haplogroup (male DNA) of type 'E' (also). Image previously at [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Somalia#/media/File:2015_03_25_SNA_PASSOUT-5_\(16739095620\).jpg](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Somalia#/media/File:2015_03_25_SNA_PASSOUT-5_(16739095620).jpg). The image follows, after the image of the Berber example...

The racial contradictions, for the (African Cushite) Haplogroup Y of type 'E'...

An image of typical natives of North Africa follows. It concerns the Berbers (Arabized), with dominant Haplogroup Y of type 'E', according to the information provided by the map presented at the beginning of this section and also available at https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/c/ca/World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png.



Image of a manifestation of Berbers from North Africa, with Y Haplogroup dominant of type 'E', African (Descendants of Ham, via Cush, the father of the Ethiopians and the Berbers).
Source: Wikipedia, [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kabyle_people#/media/File:Nuit_Debout - Paris - Kabyles - 48 mars 02.jpg](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kabyle_people#/media/File:Nuit_Debout_-_Paris_-_Kabyles_-_48_mars_02.jpg). Author: Pierre-Yves Beaudouin / Wikimedia Commons, CC BY-SA 4.0, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=48251191>. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 4.0 International license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/4.0/deed.en>.

The image of another group, biologically close, of people also with dominant Y Haplogroup of type 'E', follows:



Image from Wikipedia, of people with dominant Y Haplogroup of type 'E', of the African Cushite type. Typical natives of Somalia, of Y Haplogroup of type 'E', genetically close to the Berbers. However, the racial differences are enormous, despite genetic proximity... Previously at: [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Somalia#/media/File:2015_03_25_SNA_PASSOUT-5_\(16739095620\).jpg](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Somalia#/media/File:2015_03_25_SNA_PASSOUT-5_(16739095620).jpg). Author: AMISOM Public Information - Flickr, CC0, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=41402918>. This file is made available under the Creative Commons CC0 1.0 Universal Public Domain Dedication, <https://creativecommons.org/publicdomain/zero/1.0/deed.en>.

This may be, thus, explained, in the following way: the persons who performed the race witchcraft, lost the biologic / genetic identity of the targeted people.

The easiest way to perform the race witchcraft was, thus, to give to the concerned persons, the race features of the peoples in the neighborhood...

In the case of the Magogians of Finland, they were in the proximity of the Nordic Germanic communities, and even intermixed, and some of them, could, thus, keep the original race features, without receiving the race witchcraft for brunette look.

The Magogians from further East, from North Siberia, were near to the peoples, which received the race witchcraft for oriental look, with split eyes, the Chinese / Mongol / Eskimo look. Thus, their

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

typical look is also of the type Mongol, etc.

Thus, the cross table of genetics × typical races and this explanation are enough to understand and to expose the phenomena of the race witchcraft.

Otherwise, we're not able to explain such race contradictions, for the same kind of genetics / biology...

Ideas to Improve the Look of the Ladies, [in the section 'Aesthetics, the Pro God Formula for Ladies: Synthesis' of the Chapter 'Ladies and Veil \(+ Men\)'](#).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Ideas Against Death.

The Jesus's Proposal for Immortality.

There's a Promise of Immortality from Jesus:

IF YOU PRAY, FOR the ETERNAL SALVATION and CONVERSION, OF THOSE WHO NEED IT MOST,

e. g., members of the Islamic State or Terrorist Style 'Warriors',

Jesus promises you Immortality (source: Book of Truth, at page 1313/1460). Reference:
http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf.

(In practice, it calms 'only' dangers for life). If needed, repeat it...

But, Watch out: this formula doesn't give good health, but if we pray like that, in case of danger for life (or health crisis), it calms. Repeat it, if necessary. Anyway, we have nothing to lose, and we can always try it, specially in case of danger.

Without this kind of prayer, I would already be in cemetery, probably. Thus, thanks, God!!!

Warning: in case of abusive / provocative behavior, e. g., to jump from the 7th floor, in a silly way, just to test the formula, bizarre results shall be expected... risk of coma, with all the bones broken, during years and years???

This kind of tests are, thus, preferably to avoid... use it when required, but preferably, in a correct way...

Thus, it is not recommended to develop abusive behavior and / or Ruse pro Evil Behavior against God...

Use the formula when required, but preferably, in a correct way... in order to avoid unpleasant results...

Watch out: maybe the Immortality Suggestion doesn't work anymore, at the times of the Tribulations of the Apocalypse, after pope Benedict XVI (thus, after 2013), unexpected. *Anyhow*, you have nothing to lose, if you feel seriously ill.

The Best is, thus, to prepare yourself against the danger of Apocalypse, asap.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

More details, in the Chapter ['Danger of Apocalypse'](#).

Watch out: Rich People May Have to Do Concessions, in Money / Possessions, to God, in a Serious Way. Rich People are often not enough Generous to God, in a serious Way. There's a Tax to Pay to God, in order to be in order, without the sin of Greediness: that tax is variable and varies between 10% and 90% (90%: for the very, very Rich) of the total of possessions and of the total of monthly income, to be set, in a serious way, in service of God, with a minimum of 10% for the legitimate Clergy of the moment (still the Vatican, in the version Catholic Conservative).

More information over traps for Rich, in the Chapter ['Rich, Freemasons, Opus Dei'](#).

Some extracts of the original message of Jesus follow. Reference: [the Book of Truth](http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf), at http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf, page 1313 (from 1460 pages).

“(….)Not for one minute can a man ever say that he is carrying out an act in God’s Name when he kills another human being. Those who create wars and cause genocide, in any form, and who say they are working for the Glory of God, deceive not only themselves but those they recruit, to carry out their wicked intentions.

My Love is so powerful that if you were to pray for these poor lost souls, who believe that killing others in the Name of God, is a good thing, which will bring them honour, I will show them My Mercy, by awakening, within them, the Spirit of Truth. Do not let your hearts become heavy. Instead, know that while these most vile acts, which are committed by those who destroy lives are terrifying, in My Divine Justice, I will put an end to these horrors.

I will lift all of you, who have warm and tender hearts, in an instant, into My Sacred Heart and save you, such is My Love for you. **My beloved followers you will not have to endure the pain of physical death. That I promise, if you help Me, through your prayers, to salvage the souls of those who need My Forgiveness and My Mercy the most.**

Help Me in this great endeavour and soon all will be aglow with the brightness and the Glory of My New Kingdom. Here, you will live forever without a care in the world. Love for Me, My Eternal Father, your family and friends will reign throughout the world, which will have no end.

Go in peace to love to serve Me.

Your Jesus”

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Examples of Such Prayers:

*"Oh my Jesus, take all persons to heaven,
specially those who need it most."*

This small prayer is enough and it is similar to the one prayed in the end of each decade of the Rosary.

Crusade Prayer (104) Free this Soul from Slavery.

source: <https://thebookoftruthonline.blogspot.com/p/crusade-prayers.html>.

(THIS PRAYER GIVES ETERNAL* SALVATION, FOR THE PERSON WE PRAY FOR, and Jesus saves* also other 100 extra persons, here adapted to 'Immortality Suggestion': when you choose the name of the person to save*, you say, "who need it most")

"Dearest Jesus, I present to You the soul of my brother and sister, ["who need it most"], who has abandoned their soul to Satan.

Take this soul and redeem it in Your Holy Eyes.

Free this soul from slavery to the beast and bring it eternal salvation. Amen."*

* - However, if the Concerned Person Submits to The Antichrist, this Promise is not Valid anymore...

Crusade Prayer (105) Prayer Asking to Save* the Whole Humanity.

Source: <https://thebookoftruthonline.blogspot.com/p/crusade-prayers.html>.

Since this prayer is only accepted, when prayed by a very humble person, please pray it, asking mercy for the whole humanity, through the intercession of all saints from heaven, in order to increase your chances to succeed.

"O my dearest Jesus, with my love for You please accept my soul in union with You.

Take my soul, cover it with Your Holy Spirit and help me, through this Prayer, save all those I come into contact with.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Engulf every soul I meet with Your Holy Mercy and offer them the salvation needed to enter Your Kingdom.

Hear my prayers. Listen to my pleas and through Your Mercy and through the powerful intercession of the Virgin Mary and all Saints from Heaven, please salvage the souls of the whole of humanity. Amen."*

* - However, if the Concerned Person Submits to The Antichrist, this Promise is not Valid anymore...

Crusade Prayer For the Salvation* of Those Who Reject Christ.

Source: <https://thebookoftruthonline.blogspot.com/p/crusade-prayers.html>.

"Dearest Jesus, by Your Compassion and Mercy, I beg you for the salvation of those who have rejected You; Who deny Your Existence; Who deliberately oppose Your Holy Word and whose bitter hearts have poisoned their souls against the Light and the Truth of Your Divinity. Have Mercy on all sinners. Forgive those who blaspheme against the Holy Trinity and Help me, in my own way, and through my personal sacrifices, to embrace within Your Loving Arms, those sinners who need Your Mercy the most. I give You my promise, that through my thoughts, my actions and the spoken word, to serve You as best I can in Your Mission of Salvation. Amen."*

* - However, if the Concerned Person Submits to The Antichrist, this Promise is not Valid anymore...

Novena of Salvation of the Whole Humanity (Crusade Prayer).

Source: <https://thebookoftruthonline.blogspot.com/p/crusade-prayers.html>.

This following prayer is also very powerful, but it is difficult to do it correctly.

Virgin Mary:

"I now give all of you a special Gift, blessed by my Son, so that all souls will be granted immunity from the fires of Hell and be granted salvation. My Son desires that every soul be saved, no matter how grievous their sin. I ask that you now begin the Novena of Salvation.

You must begin this immediately and continue it, as I instruct you to, to the end of time.

You must recite this Prayer for a full seven consecutive days during one calendar month,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

commencing on Mondays, in the morning time.

You must recite it three times during each of the seven days and on one of these days you must fast.

By fasting you are requested to eat only one main meal during the day and then bread and water only at the other two meal times.

This is the prayer you must say for each of the seven days."

Crusade Prayer (130), Novena of Salvation:

"My beloved Mother of Salvation, please gain for all souls the Gift of Eternal Salvation through the Mercy of your Son, Jesus Christ.*

Through your intercession, I plead that you will pray to release all souls from bondage to Satan.

Please ask your Son to show Mercy and forgiveness for those souls who reject Him, hurt Him with their indifference, and who adore false doctrine and false gods.

We beseech you, dear Mother, to beg for the graces to open the hearts of those souls who are most in need of your help. Amen."

* - However, if the Concerned Person Submits to The Antichrist, this Promise is not Valid anymore...

Idea to Test the Immortality Suggestion, in a Correct Way.

Adequate Usage of the Immortality Suggestion Recommended. Abuse risks to be severely punished and shall, thus, be avoided. God is not obliged to protect us, and, in case of abuse, the concerned may even die. That's why Adequate Pro God Behavior is Recommended.

It's, thus, dangerous to provoke situations, in order to test the [Immortality Suggestion](#): concerned people risk severe health troubles, or even to die...

The Suggestion of Immortality shall, thus, be tested, in a spontaneous way, without provoking: if we feel sick, fainting, troubles of vision (seeing 'stars'...), etc., we may use it: we have nothing to lose, in such cases, with a correct use of it...

This kind of situations may appear, with an adequate pro God behavior, because there's a war good

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

× evil, with ruse...

It's recommended, thus, to protect ourselves against evil, e. g., praying the daily [Rosary](#), good pro God behavior, being good Catholic Practicing Conservatives, being better informed, in order to avoid traps, reading and analyzing, in a wise way, e. g., this book, namely the chapter 'Overview' and the section '[Summary](#)'...

Discretion, in these [Apocalyptic times](#), does the game of evil, because evil wants to punish the maximum people possible distracted and not prepared for the unexpected apocalyptic tribulations: We Have Only 0% of People warned over the [Danger of Apocalypse](#)... the Great majority of the People of the Planet Remains Distracted and Unprepared... More information on the theme 'Apocalypse', in the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse'.

It's a pro God adequate behavior, to warn the maximum people possible of the [Danger of Apocalypse](#) and to spread the ideas of the chapter 'Overview', namely the section '[Summary](#)', to help discernment, and to [try to help the concerned to be protected against the Apocalyptic Dangers](#)...

Evil doesn't like it, and a war good × evil begins then. Attacks against the concerned pro God may happen, and the [Immortality Suggestion](#) may be tested in a spontaneous, correct, pro God way, without provoking / abuses...

Good [Protections against Evil](#) recommended, of course... More information in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.

This section was inspired by God.

Giving Alms Saves From Death.

From Tobit 12:8-9, we can read:

"8 Prayer and fasting are good, but better than either is alms giving accompanied by righteousness. A little with righteousness is better than abundance with wickedness. It is better to give alms than to store up gold;

9 for ALMS GIVING SAVES ONE FROM DEATH and expiates every sin. Those who regularly give alms shall enjoy a full life;"

Watch Out the Antichrist's Immortality Formula.

What I thought is becoming reality... THE ANTICHRIST and the EVIL ONE HAVE ALSO AN "IMMORTALITY FORMULA" TO OFFER...

In these Apocalyptic times, good and evil are becoming "equal", a kind of democracy good / evil, and the forces of Evil, can simulate, with some success, almost everything (wonders, healing, stigmata, etc.) what God can do... (TEMPORARY) IMMORTALITY FORMULAS ALSO...

Because evil followers must have a "credible alternative / compensation" for their choices... and success also... in these Apocalyptic times... indeed, this is one of the last chances of success for the Evil forces... seduction is, thus, enormous...

According to the messages of May 2017 from heaven, somewhere at <https://revelacionesmarianas.com/ingles/libros/2017.pdf>, Jesus / Mary say that the Antichrist has an IMMORTALITY FORMULA, WITHOUT (the true) GOD.

WE KNOW FROM THE book of the APOCALYPSE THAT THAT IS POSSIBLE (Temporary Immortality).

It is mentioned, in Rev 13:1-4 that, "one of the heads of the beast was mortally wounded, but, afterwards, it was HEALED (through witchcraft?), triggering great admiration...". The text follows (from: Bible of Vatican online):

"1 Then I saw a beast come out of the sea with ten horns and seven heads; on its horns were ten diadems, and on its heads blasphemous name (s).

2 The beast I saw was like a leopard, but it had feet like a bear's, and its mouth was like the mouth of a lion. To it the dragon gave its own power and throne, along with great authority.

3 I saw that one of its heads seemed to have been mortally wounded, but this mortal wound was healed. Fascinated, the whole world followed after the beast.

4 They worshiped the dragon because it gave its authority to the beast; they also worshiped the beast and said, "Who can compare with the beast or who can fight against it?"

PLEASE WATCH OUT, THEN: EVEN IF THE EVIL FORCES OFFER an "IMMORTALITY ALTERNATIVE FORMULA", without the True God, those who remain with the Evil Forces, WILL BE KILLED, AFTERWARDS, LATER, (unless they repent)... until the Moment of the 'Great Warning' (+ the 6 weeks that follow, I think)...

More Details over the subject '[The Great Warning](#)', in the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse'.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

This alternative immortality formula, from the evil forces is, thus, one more seduction...
TEMPTATION IS REAL, BECAUSE, FOR A TIME, IT MAY WORK...

BUT, AFTERWARDS, THE EVIL FOLLOWERS (without serious repent) SHALL DIE (of course!
What would you expect from the forces of Evil???)... Here's the advice...

Watch Out: RETIREMENT MAY ATTACK YOUR HEALTH.

TO DEPART FROM WORK, IN RETIREMENT, MAY SEEM VERY PLEASANT, AFTER 40 YEARS of HARD WORK.

"FINALLY SOME DESERVED REST"...

PLEASE WATCH OUT TRAPS... BECAUSE RETIRED PEOPLE MAY RUN GREATER RISKS TO DEVELOP greater HEALTH PROBLEMS than ACTIVE PEOPLE...

YOU MAY OBSERVE, DISCREETLY, AROUND YOU, the EVOLUTION OF PEOPLE, WHO DO POSITIVE THINGS TO the SOCIETY (OR to CLOSE RELATED ONES, as heirs...)... and compare it with the evolution of those who simply profit from their pension and rest...

Afterwards, you may take your conclusions...

The lady of 93 years old, which remains active working, has more chances of a better health than another one, in retreat, passive, alone, with a modest income...

GOSPELS WARN, DISCREETLY, OF the DANGERS OF THE SYSTEMS "RICH MAN, WHO WANTS TO REST, AFTER SEVERAL YEARS OF WORK...", like the present retirement systems...

PENSION'S SYSTEMS ARE INDEED LEGITIMATE BUT they MAY ACCELERATE the HEALTH DECAY OF THE CONCERNED PERSON.

IF THE CONCERNED PEOPLE DOES SOMETHING POSITIVE TO the SOCIETY OR either to the HEIRS (e. g., FAMILY, CLOSE ONES), it may trigger a reciprocal positive effect.

The concerned retired person has some legitimate freedom and may choose what he / she thinks it's more adequate: generosity, part time, full time or benevolent work, child care...

Protective prayers, daily mass, etc., may help a bit also, e. g., daily rosary prayer(s)...

Watch Out: TO CREATE ENEMIES MAY ATTACK YOUR HEALTH.

To create enemies may attack your health, because it may trigger negative energies against you.

Problem is, however, complex, because some situations may not be acceptable: opposite interests, fight good × evil, we can not avoid everything.

Reconciliation, beg pardon, concessions, in several cases, may help...

In some other cases, to do some concessions may not be a good idea, but you may always forgive, beg pardon, in the points you were not correct, be open to some dialog, pray for your enemies...

Protections against evil + to Take Up the Cross recommended, for those pro God who don't want to be marionettes of evil.

More details, in the chapter 'Protections against Evil'...

Watch Out: BAD MANAGEMENT OF YOUR POSSESSIONS MAY ATTACK YOUR HEALTH.

YOUR POSSESSIONS MAY ATTACK YOUR HEALTH. Everybody may be target... AGED, already ILL, WEAK, ALONE PEOPLE, should also watch out... WHY?

BECAUSE OF THE DISCREET LOGIC OF the INHERITANCES...

The GOSPELS + GOD warn, discreetly, for the danger, but most of us ignore it... only religious, like the priest St. Anthony, give, with good will, all their possessions to the True Church or to the Poor, during life... in exchange, they may avoid some health problems, in the beginning, I mean... OK, not really seducing, for many...

Serious pro God ALTERNATIVES???

1. YOU SHOULD SERIOUSLY CONSIDER TO PROTECT YOURSELF, WITH DIVINE PROTECTIONS, AGAINST EVIL, TO BEGIN, like to pray the [Rosary](#) everyday (better: attentively, [in the Required Conditions, in order to get a Plenary Indulgence](#), because there's [Danger of Apocalypse](#)) and / or the [7 Sorrows](#) + [the Immortality Suggestion \(only to calm; abuses risk to be severely punished\)](#)...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

More details on the Theme of 'Plenary Indulgences', in the Chapter 'Discernment', section 'How to Be Fit to Enter Paradise'...

More details about 'the Suggestion of Immortality', at the beginning of this Chapter...

2. Catholic Marriage For Life + Numerous Children. POSSESSIONS BECOME THEN A BIT NATURAL, to give comfort to the family... **But: RISKS OF POVERTY, e. g., WIFE IS NOT HAPPY, AND, IN PLACE OF A HAPPY FAMILY, WITH 10 CHILDREN, the Husband gets... Divorce... ⇒ Dangers for Health, again...**

A VULNERABLE PERSON, WITH POSSESSIONS, even if small, e. g., 15.000\$, in the Bank, or in possessions, MAY BE SEEN, AS A SOURCE OF MONEY, FROM INHERITANCE Schemes, WHICH MAY HELP, FINANCIALLY, the CANDIDATES HEIRS and / OR other RELATED PERSONS, WITH the SAME INTERESTS...

THIS RUSE DISCREET LOGIC IMPLIES ⇒ IF THE PERSON, WITH POSSESSIONS, becomes ill and dies, afterwards,

"I or my sons, or my grandsons or my spouse, etc., could profit, from some extra money"...

"Oh, those 500.000 € of the Villa + the ground, sold, afterwards, are really welcome"...

"I like the person, but I'm sorry, that money would really help my grandchildren", etc.

PLEASE DON'T BE SEVERE, NEITHER. HERE ON EARTH, OPPOSITE INTERESTS DO EXIST.

But THIS May be SERIOUS BECAUSE it MAY HAVE CONSEQUENCES to the HEALTH and / or to the LIFE OF the TARGETED PERSON(S)...

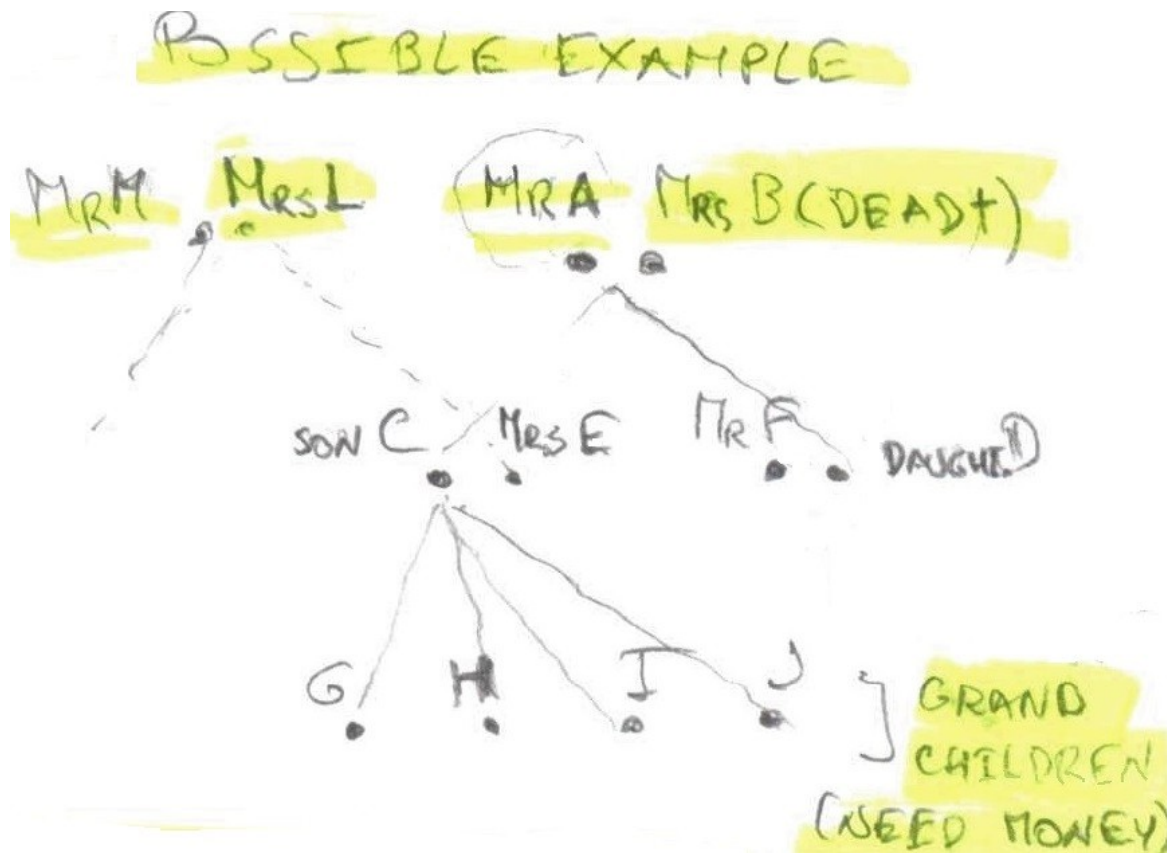
It may attract negative energies against the targeted persons, eventually, in a discreet way, difficult to notice...

3. BUT WE SHALL FORGIVE the OTHERS ALSO... IN SOME CASES, (financial, material) CONCESSIONS SHOULD BE CONSIDERED...

Daily Protections, from God, against Evil, help: e. g., daily Rosary (better: attentively, in the Required Conditions, in order to get a Plenary Indulgence, because there's Danger of Apocalypse)...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Possible Example of "Inheritance Logic"



Mrs. B is dead. Grandchildren need money.

Mrs. L understands better the material needs of the grandchildren...

... than those of Mr. A. Among the candidates of heritage of Mr. A, plus those who support them, we have, spontaneously...

... Mrs. L, even if, in reality, it may be false...

4. YOU COULD TRACE ALL CANDIDATES to your INHERITANCE... AFTERWARDS, you should SET THINGS CLEAR: you should check IF THOSE CANDIDATES ARE LEGITIMATE OR NOT, ACCORDING TO YOUR WILL. A REWARD, and NOT the WHOLE INHERITANCE, SHOULD then BE CONSIDERED, in order TO GET THINGS CLEAR, OVER MATERIAL CLAIMS.

Watch Out: Recognized Children shall be considered Legitimate Heirs. To Cut Legitimate Heirs, from Your Inheritance, may Severely attack your Health.

YOU COULD DO AN ADEQUATE TESTAMENT, IN ORDER TO (try to) PROTECT

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

YOURSELF. Eventually, you could cut your Spouse (e. g., Wife, ex-Wives...), your brothers, but your recognized children should receive the required, for a correct dignity, when possible.

If you cut your spouse (e. g., wife), from your Testament, you should make financial compensations: gifts... the logic is the same, as for the marriage: to marry, with complete separation of possessions, but making compensations: the idea is to make divorce or your death, disadvantageous, for your spouse (e. g., wife): what should interest, should be, to remain in couple, with good Health, and not the material benefits, from the Divorce / Death...

To do Testaments may, thus, have negative / positive side effects... some more details, a bit further...

If the person is vulnerable, alone, without children, then a Communist Buddha Testament could, eventually, be considered, to try to protect the concerned, from eventual "predatory ideas", from the candidate heirs, and / or, those who support them and their material claims...

Watch out: some negative effects are to be expected: good protections against evil, from God, plus, eventually, compensations towards the concerned, could be considered...

IN This kind of TESTAMENT, YOU SHOULD GIVE ALL YOUR POSSESSIONS + ACTIVES, TO ALL THE PERSONS OF the Humanity, but SPLIT IN EQUAL PARTS (goal: to cut off greedy desires that can attack the health and even the life of the concerned person).

E. g., to give all your possessions + actives, after death, through a Testament, e. g., 1 million \$, in total, split in equal parties, to all Persons of the Planet, in 2024, results in an inheritance, for each person of the planet, of 1.000.000 \$ / ~8.000.0000.000 persons, thus, of 1/8.000 \$ per person; thus, in practice, nothing, and the greediness over the possessions of the targeted person is cut, in this way...

YOU MAY EXPECT A PERIOD OF TIME OF FRUSTRATION, deception + ANGER, WHEN the CONCERNED "HEIRS", e. g., brothers / nephews, realize they're going to lose a lot of money, the money of the normally expected Inheritance, without such Testament...

Therefore, a suitable Compensation system, for example, adequate financial Rewards, could be considered, to try to combat the effect of Frustration, on the concerned Heir Candidates.

PROTECTIONS FROM GOD, Against Evil, are, thus, RECOMMENDED, IF YOU DO Testaments... More details on this subject, in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'...

Even a small apartment, where a single or an aged couple lives, could be seen, as a source of inheritance / money... to try to cut this kind of greediness, to divide, in equal parts, these possessive rests, could cut such carnivore inheritance ideas... (?)

Attention: if the Person, who did a Communist Buddha Testament (all his / her possessions, plus money, to be given, in equal parts, to all the people on the planet) becomes very, very, rich, that is, if he / she has more than ~8 billion euros, in total (everything included), then the Communist Buddha's Testament is no longer interesting, because every person of the planet can already receive

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

1 euro (or more), in inheritance, if the concerned billionaire Person dies.

That money could interest people in poverty, opponents, etc., even if 1 euro is still very little money.

In such case, the normal Testament should be considered again, for example, leaving everything to the children, etc.

In such cases, the Rich Person is rich enough, and, as such, can easily marry and have children. Eventually, being in couple and adopt a children, e. g., in case of sterility...

The Communist Buddha Testament is, thus, not adequate for very Rich people...

On the other hand, the Sons / Daughters should Honor their Fathers and Mothers, in order to have a long life, says the Bible: to contribute to the well-being of their parents, to wish them alive, in good health, well, to teach them '[Protections against Evil](#)', etc., contributes to this...

Indeed, if the concerned parents die, the concerned sons / daughters run the risk of being less good protected, against evil...

After the Apocalypse, people live again 900 years or more and this Book contributes to that, said God.

Vegetarianism returns, after the Apocalypse (source: Jesus to John Leary)... The little lions of Tarshish will be there (Ez 38 and 39); normally, they're not very poor...

Tarshish seems to be spread now in Europe, America, South Asia... thus, not only in SW Spain... ????

5. SOME CONCESSIONS, in MONEY AND / OR in POSSESSIONS, DURING LIFE, SHOULD, thus, BE CONSIDERED.

THIS COULD CALM MANY THINGS. IF YOUR LEGITIMATE HEIRS (or someone else you consider...) HAVE MATERIAL NEEDS, AND YOU HAVE POSSESSIONS, TO MAKE THEIR LIFE EASIER, should be a good idea...

BUT, IN the CASE OF a POOR person, she may have difficulties and be unable to help, correctly, financially, the concerned Legitimate Heirs: [it's, thus, a good Idea to use the Protections, from God, against Evil...](#) More details on this subject, in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'...

6. IDEA: to KEEP WORKING, EVEN AFTER RETIREMENT, IF the INCOME CAN INCREASE, AND, if possible, to perform adequate GENEROSITY and / or other positive christian things, of the style, towards the others...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Eventually, working, e. g., in part time, if it's enough for your financial needs, plus making adequate generosity, if Health + Circumstances permit that...

Note: even if the monthly income does not increase, if the concerned Person Continues to Work, after the Retirement Age, this may still be advantageous for the concerned.

In this kind of situations, the concerned Person is then considered as an Active Person, who contributes for the financial Health of the concerned Country / State. Indeed, instead of receiving money from the State (Pension), he / she continues to work, and possibly keeps paying taxes.

Retirement at 65, is, indeed, legitimate, but the Person, who benefits from it, becomes somewhat passive. And, after the age of ~83, the concerned Retired Person has already received back all the Money, that he / she had previously paid, during the concerned respective ~40 years of Work...

This Retirement Money is, indeed, legitimate, but if the concerned Retired Person dies, the State no longer needs to pay that money, even if legitimate...

On the other hand, the aged Person, who continues working, is seen as an element that contributes positively for the Health of the concerned Public Finances, instead of weakening it, at this level, even if that money (the retirement money) is, indeed, legitimate...

Therefore, it may be interesting to continue working, after the Retirement Age... if the concerned person still has enough health to do so...

7. WATCH OUT: TO GIVE ALL WHAT YOU POSSESS, (AT the AGE of RETIREMENT), COULD also ATTACK YOUR HEALTH, if you become Poor... afterwards, you may be considered not so interesting anymore, but a burden...

A GOOD MANAGEMENT OF POSSESSIONS: you could give a lot to your legitimate heirs, but, reserving, at the same time, some of your (previous) possessions for you, for your dignity needs (e. g., doing a Testament, with your apartment of 1 bedroom, to be split, in equal parts, to all mankind, in case of your death, if you don't have children or to try to protect your dignity, e. g., if you are not rich enough...).

8. There's also a Tax to pay to God: Rich People are specially targeted, with a Minimum of 10%, for a normal Rich (richer, thus, than the normal middle class people, thus, than a normal dentist, in the first years of career, with his / her own villa, not yet completely paid...), and going up to 90 %, for very wealthy people, those who swim in delicacies, possessing many billions and trillions of \$...

More details, over this Subject, [the tax to be paid to God, in the Chapter 'Rich'](#)...

If the concerned doesn't pay, correctly, what is due to God, it may have also negative consequences

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

for his / her Health... The possessions should not go 100% to the legitimate Heirs only, if the concerned is Rich and didn't pay yet, correctly, his / her tax to God...

CONCLUSION: POSSESSIONS MAY ATTACK the HEALTH, etc., of THOSE WHO POSSESS IT. TO WATCH OUT, THUS.

BUT NOW WE MAY PRAY the [IMMORTALITY SUGGESTION \(only to calm; abuses risk to be severely punished\)](#), the [DAILY ROSARY \(in the Required Conditions, in order to get a Plenary Indulgence\)](#) and / or the [7 Sorrows](#), to try to protect ourselves... More details over this subject, in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'... more details on the Theme of 'Plenary Indulgences', available in the section 'How to Be Fit, to Enter Paradise', of the Chapter 'Discernment'...

A PURELY SELFISH ATTITUDE (and / or to refuse to forgive the others) DOESN'T HELP NEITHER... to reflect, with prudence...

It goes, often, over opposite interests... some generosity could be considered... Please don't be severe with the others, neither...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

GOOD LOOK MAY HELP TO EXTEND LIFE ⇒ ANTI AGING + AESTHETICS + BODY CARE.

Still Antediluvian analysis. ADAM & Methuselah LIVED MORE THAN 900 YEARS.

ADAM HAD NORDIC LOOK and His CHILDREN also (source: [Revelations to blessed Anne Catherine Emmerich](https://theindivisiblelight.com/chapter3.html), e. g., at <https://theindivisiblelight.com/chapter3.html>).

EVE HAD NORDIC LOOK, BECAUSE her GENETICS ARE near ~100% SIMILAR TO THOSE OF ADAM (taken from a Rib of Adam), thus, She had also Blue Eyes + Red or Blond Hair...

Eve had Light Red Hair and was also from Nordic Type, said God.

A Good Look helps in Society: for a Happier Husband, for a Better Job ⇒ for More Money ⇒ it helps for Couple Stability, it helps to Trigger Positive Energies...

Better look creates Empathy. Some Efforts may Help ⇒ Body Care / Fast + Aesthetics + Anti Aging Strategies...

A Good Look Alone it is not Enough, but in combination with features pro True Faith (e. g., to help the others in a christian way, psychological support, Solidarity, Empathy, Positive Group Effect ⇒ Solidarity Group of Known People, Advancing in Age: 500 years+...), it could help a bit.

After the Apocalypse, many people shall live again 900 years, and even more, Confirms God...

Food may Help to Improve the Look, e. g., eating vegetarian or eating meals rich in vegetables / salads regularly, avoiding eating sweet treats...

You could watch yourself in the Mirror to test this (test of 24h time)...

More details over this Subject in the Chapter '[Ladies & Veil \(+ Men\)](#)'.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Ideas Against Cancer.

Ideas against Evil, e. g., against Cancer:

- ([Inspired from Medjugorje: please refer also to https://sremmanuel.org/about-us/](https://sremmanuel.org/about-us/)) Fast (in secret) and Prayer (prayer, as it follows here), while symptoms or negative energy persist... ex., to piss blood (a cancer symptom), may require 3 days or more, non stop: hunger staking (in secret) + prayer, in the style 'daily Rosary, prayed attentively' (as it follows here).
- Daily prayer, as the [Rosary](#). If you have troubles to pray the daily Rosary, in an attentive way, you could pray the daily Rosary twice (better: pray it, 3 or 4 times, or even more, in case of troubles), or pray the daily Rosary and go to the daily Catholic Mass, as the members Opus Dei do.

Sorry, some sufferings I can not avoid, with these formulas, but the members of the Opus Dei perform relatively good and are pro God.

- Correct Behavior pro God recommended, with Formula to Take Up the Cross, pro God: we depend on God, in this kind of solutions; God is not obliged to help us...
- If you feel you received cancer negative energy / symptoms, you could also pray "Our Father's" prayers, non stop, until it calms...

+

- Immortality Suggestion (only to calm; *abuses risk to be severely punished*): prayer of the style "*Oh my Jesus, take all persons to Heaven, specially those who need it most*"; when needed, repeat it...
- Our Lady of the Roses honored / exposed and the death possibly doesn't enter inside (there are suitable Images for this, at www.christianideas.eu, for example, at the top of the web page, on the right or in this book, for example, at the beginning of the book...), according to Jesus on the old French-speaking Web site, apparitionsmariales.org, at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/sauvetage.html>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- Other interesting Ideas, in the ‘Ideas Against Witchcraft’ section, of the Chapter ‘Protections Against Evil’, or, at the link: <https://christianideas.eu/index.php/protections-against-evil#prayerWitchcraft>.

Other Ideas: Discreet Fast (+ Daily Rosary), Etc.

Please note that, normally, up to the Final Judgment, death still shall exist and kill people.

However, Rev 20:14, the Bible, Jesus, Mary and other sources, give us some ideas to try to extend life (and indirectly, to try to improve health). For example:

- **Read 10-15 minutes of the Bible, namely the Psalms.** It calms anxieties.
 - **Pray the Rosary everyday; if possible, concentrated, and in the required conditions, for a plenary indulgence.** It is powerful against evil. E. g., it diminishes the risks of catastrophes, nightmares and depressions. More information on the topic “plenary indulgences” in the section “How to Be Ready to Enter Paradise?” of the Chapter “Discernment”.
 - **Fasting* (diet, weight loss and / or hunger sensation) and Prayer (daily Rosary...)**, in secret, (for instance, one or two days, per week). Very powerful: can even stop diabetes, hypertension and cardiovascular problems. Please check Tobit 12:8-9, the Gospels and Our Lady in Medjugorje (reference: e. g., <https://www.medjugorje.org/livingmessages.htm>).
- * - Please note that, in case of long periods of fasting, a faint sensation / hypoglycemia may appear: please be courageous, trust in God, and, if possible, try to sit down / lay, and eat quickly food with sugars (e. g., 2 spoons honey and a glass water), in order to restore the sugar levels in the blood. To pray the Immortality Suggestion (only to calm; *abuses risk to be severely punished*) could be also a good idea...
- **Help the others, in a Christian way:** it is very powerful; it is in the heart of the Christian message and of the commandments and it can also improve health.

Please check the Gospels and the books of Saint Josemaría Escrivá, the founder of the Opus Dei.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

The problem is that, sometimes, it is painful and it implies sacrifice.

It can be done through work, but also through charity / comprehension, services or generosity, ..., something the other find useful to him / her.

- **Give alms regularly.** It extends life: please read Tobit 12:8-9.
- **Good behavior pro God recommended.** For these kinds of solutions we depend on God.
- **Take the Holy Communion everyday:** It gives extra protection against evil and I think it extends life. It has a therapeutic healing effect, namely against anxieties. It gives strong protection, even in difficult times. *Watch out: the Holy Host should be taken, only in the mouth (and not in the hand), well consecrated, only given by a Catholic priest, kneeling, in state of grace, women with long hair / veil, worshipping God, with all his / her strength, on their knees, without chewing the Host.* Please refer to the sources, for more rigor, e. g., [The Book of Truth: Messages of Jesus to Maria Divine Mercy](https://mdmlastprophet.com/prayers-page/) (e. g., at <https://mdmlastprophet.com/prayers-page/>) and [the related Directives From Heaven](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/directives.htm), from www.tldm.org, at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/directives.htm>.
- **Buy expensive products:** it may diminish depression, etc. Although your economies may be at risk in the beginning, sometimes your income may also increase, later... some risks... more details, in the section ['Idea to become Rich, but pro God'](#), from the Chapter 'Rich, Freemasons, Opus Dei'.
- **Have a healthy style of life, without excesses / sins, to practice sport regularly and to eat healthy** (for ex. vegetables, trying to avoid salty food, land animal's fat, sugars, specially food containing artificial sugars).
- **Wear the medal of the Holy Face of Jesus.** It gives protection, in time of catastrophes (e. g., war...). You can find it, e. g., in the [TLDM Web site, https://www.tldm.org/](https://www.tldm.org/).
- **Expose Seal of the Living God** (available, e. g., at https://2.bp.blogspot.com/-2hw32JO4n0/VQ7I_IoLpI/AAAAAAAAAAQ/c7Dq84z3JNE/s1600/Seal%2Bof%2Bthe%2BLiving%2BGod%2B-%2BEnglish.jpg) and pray, everyday, the prayer written in the Seal. If possible, carry also a copy of the Seal with you and try to obey to God's suggestions...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- **Try not to make enemies; otherwise, search reconciliation with such persons, whenever possible:** to have furious persons against us seems to be bad for the health... Jesus asks us, in the gospels, to love our neighbors and to try to search reconciliation, when there are hostilities... if we do that, then we have more chances to have less people furious against us... but not at all costs, neither...
- **Not to fear death** (fear attracts evil, says the Bible), but, at the same time, to trust in God, to have strong will to live, to keep hope / faith strong and, if necessary, to implore God to live. Better: to pray the Immortality Suggestion, when needed (*TO PRAY GOD, FOR the ETERNAL SALVATION OF THOSE WHO NEED IT MOST, 'only' calms dangers for life; abuses risk to be severely punished*) + to use other protections against evil, afterwards (daily Rosary...).
- **Expose + honor a picture of Our Lady of The Roses (help of Mothers), in your homes / buildings.**

It gives protection against death, in the compartments where it is exposed / honored, said Jesus in a message, which seems to be authentic, in the Web site [Apparitions Mariales \(in French\)](http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/cathosauvetage.html), at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/cathosauvetage.html>.

One of these Images can be found, for example, at www.christianideas.eu, or at the beginning of this book.

- **Follow the warnings of Jesus and Mary, in Spiritual (at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d139.htm>) and Material Preparations (at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d140.htm>)**, namely to pray [St Michael's Exorcism](https://www.ourladyswarriors.org/prayer/michael.htm), at <https://www.ourladyswarriors.org/prayer/michael.htm> (powerful against evil, for some minutes), to wear the St. Benedict's medal, a crucifix, a Rosary, the Miraculous Medal, the Medal of New York, the Brown Scapular. They can be found, for instance, in the [TLDM Web site](https://www.tldm.org/), at <https://www.tldm.org/>.
- **HONOR (= TO KEEP THEM ALIVE + with GOOD HEALTH + ~OK, if possible) FATHER AND MOTHER, EXTENDS LIFE**, says the Bible.

Thus, to give euthanasia's to our parents, with great sincere love, may diminish our life expectancy, despite such great sincere love.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- **To ask a mass, to intention of the Holy Ghost and assist it:** if there's no proud / oppositions present, it can heal health problems, according to Jesus and the Medjugorje team.
- **Not kill (e. g., abortion, execution, euthanasia, murders...) neither wish the death to somebody.** Please remember the Our Father's Prayer: "forgive our sins, like we forgive the sins of our neighbors"...
- **To go in pilgrimage to Lourdes, France: sometimes, there are still miraculous cures there** (but the probability that that happens is low, according to the official statistics, I'm sorry!)...
- **To pray the Litany (6) Gift of Graces**, at the end of https://mdmlastprophet.com/wp-content/uploads/2015/03/book_of_truth_litany_prayers.pdf. This prayer follows:

"O dearest Jesus, my beloved Saviour, Fill me with Your Love.

Fill me with Your Strength. Fill me with Your Wisdom.

Fill me with Your Perseverance.

Fill me with Your Humility.

Fill me with Your Courage.

Fill me with Your Passion. Amen."

Protections of God Help (a Lot), in Case of Unexpected Health Attacks.

Stroke through Remote control / witchcraft?

I defy the evil forces, and as such, I'm a target of evil.

At 12.6.2017, around 3.20 am, in full sleep, I received an "inside" coup ("Explosion" in the Veins?), like a shot of a "baseball stick".

Fortunately, there was a divine intervention / interception of the "coup / shot / stroke", otherwise I could be in cemetery.

I could not pray the prayer of immortality, because I was asleep.

Fortunately, I have other protections from God against Evil, to protect life: a poster of Our Lady of Roses displayed / honored, the medal of the Holy Face, in the neck, I pray the rosary regularly / daily... thanks God, because, without Divine Intervention, I think that people are powerless against this type of attack of the style "stroke by remote control"...

Very "professional", if triggered by persons, in an Illuminati / freemasonry style... much more professional than the "primitive / brutal" attacks, in "Islamic State" style... without proofs... this is already the third time I felt this type of attack, during the night... but maybe there was nobody, who triggered it, from far... but it's strange... we shall not judge the others... but it's better not to be ingenuous neither...

We shall not be ingenuous: the publicity of the Immortality Suggestion of Jesus doesn't reach the whole humanity... and the Bible says, that the death is the last enemy to be set under the feet of Jesus... The Immortality Suggestion of God exists already, but death proceeds existing... what a pity!

Idea to Try To Make Diminish The Negative Effects of the Gluttony: the Sugar Tax. The Salt Tax.

Gluttony (to eat sweets, pies...) may cause, directly or indirectly, undesired negative effects:

- "Scheherazade" Look / Attacks Against Beauty.
- Overweight.
- Diabetes.
- Aging / Wrinkles.
- Dental Caries.
- Intestinal Parasites (roundworms...).
- Cancer.
- Attacks against Male Sexuality.
- ...

Gluttony may have also some positive effects, but it's sin, and some Sweeteners have less gluttony effects than others...

Honey, Stevia, 100% Fruit Juice (concentrated or not), Raisins, Fruits, are more proper sweeteners: they have less gluttony effects and, as such, they should not be taxed...

Therefore, it might be an idea, pro God, to tax the less suitable sweeteners in an adequate manner...

This tax could change the production and consumption of candies and / or other sweet delicacies, and, as such, it could affect some jobs, implying, eventually:

- A restructuring of the Sugar Confectionery Industry and producers.
- Less work for Dentists (less caries).
- Less work for Doctors (less Diabetes, etc.).
- ...

Because of this, this Sugar Tax should be implemented in phases, during several years, e. g., 5.5 years, in order to allow the society to adapt... E. g.:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

1. Adequate Informative Advertising Campaign in the Official Media, during, e. g., 1 month, informing over the Sugar Tax to come, within, e. g., 18 months...

The concerned professionals should have some adequate time to react...

2. Less vacancies in the universities for the concerned jobs: dentists, and, eventually, also less vacancies for doctors, nurses...
3. In the 1st year of the Sugar Tax, all products containing less adequate Sweeteners (most sweeteners: e. g., refined sugars, aspartame, etc.), [should suffer a price increase of 2 \\$ \(thus, 2 \\$ total tax / concerned product\)](#).

Thus, salty products, as, e. g., paprika chips and ham, could also see its price increase with 2 euro, thanks to this Sugar tax, if (white) sugar would be found in the list of ingredients of these products...

4. In the 2nd year of the Sugar Tax, all products containing less adequate Sweeteners, [should suffer an additional price increase of 6 \\$ \(thus, 8 \\$ total tax / concerned product\)](#).
5. ...
6. In the 4th year of the Sugar Tax, all products containing less adequate Sweeteners, [should suffer an additional price increase of 6 \\$ \(thus, 20 \\$ tax / concerned product\)](#).

Thus, after, e. g., 5.5 years, this Sugar Tax could maybe not be increased anymore... to be tested...

The concerned products, with less adequate sweeteners, could remain available in the shops, only its consumption would be discouraged...

A pack of 1 Kg of cheap white sugar would cost 21 \$ and not 1 \$ anymore, while 1 kg of cheap Honey would still cost the same 4 \$... thus, it would not compensate anymore to sweeten the products with white sugar...

In case of undesired side effects, this Sugar Tax should be, obviously, adapted in conformity...

Afterwards, a less ambitious similar tax, this time targeting salty products, could be considered...

All products, containing salt, should be targeted, but the tax would be moderated: 2 \$ / concerned product, to discourage (a bit) the consumption of salty products...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

No special restructuring should be needed, in this case, from the part of the producers...

The goal would be, obviously, to promote, a bit, the virtue of temperance...

This section was partially inspired by God.

Ideas for Cures.

Sometimes, it's hard to heal completely / quickly from some health problems. This is a complex subject.

Most of the Health problems seem to be caused and / or complicated by discreet witchcraft attacks (2nd cause, in parallel, to be camouflaged by the 1st cause, the official one...).

Thus, it's recommended, to read also the section '[Ideas Against WITCHCRAFT](#)', from the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'...

Some Health problems may be healed, using the standard methods: doctors, medicines...

However, some medical treatments should now be avoided. E. g.:

- More complicated surgeries: risk of intelligent devices inserted in the body, as the [Apocalyptic Chip 666](#) or its cousin, the Diabetes Chip...
- Modern Vaccines should now be avoided... alternative ideas to try to help, in the 'Ideas Against the Flu' section of the 'Protections Against Evil' Chapter and in the 'The Great Warning' section of the 'Danger of Apocalypse' Chapter. Ideas for Trying to Protect Yourself Against the Danger of Apocalypse' in the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse'.

God may also help, in some cases. E. g.:

- In [Lourdes \(Lourdes water\)](#). Please refer to https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sanctuary_of_Our_Lady_of_Lourdes#Lourdes_water.
- With the help of [the Petals from tldm.org, blessed by Jesus and Mary, in New York](#). These petals may be bought at <https://tldmstore.com/products/laminated-blessed-rose-petal>.
- With the help of [the Green Scapulaire](#). Please refer to <https://www.greenscapular.org/Scapulars.html>.
- With the help of God, through the Father Melvin Doucette, Canada. [Contact 1 \(in French\)](#), at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/doucette.html>; [Contact 2 \(in English\)](#), at <http://www.ourladyofpei.com/contact-us/>. This address follows:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Rev. Fr. Melvin Doucette, M.Afr.

1704 Palmer Road, RR 2

Tignish, PE C0B 2B0

Canada

Tel.: 001 902-882-2004

- With the help of God + the Virgin Mary + the visionary Marcos Tadeu, through the miraculous waters of the Sanctuary of the Apparitions of Jacareí, near São Paulo, Brazil, on Sundays. Contact (source: <https://en.mensagemiradapaz.org/como-chegar>, in Portuguese):

Sanctuary of the Apparitions of Jacareí

Estrada Arlindo Alves Vieira,

300 - Jardim Colinas,

Jacareí - SP, 12319-015, Brasil

Phone: +55 12 99701-2427

Email: santuariodejacarei@gmail.com

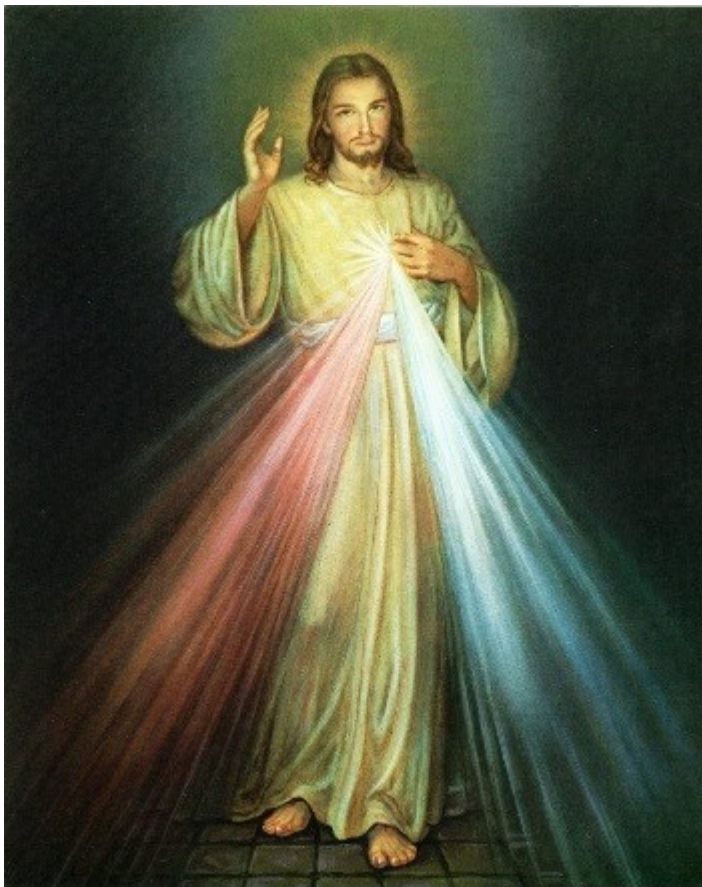
- With the help of God + the Virgin Mary, at Ghiaie di Bonate, near Milan, Italy. Reference: e. g., <http://www.madonnadelleghiaie.it/inglese/ghiaie.asp>.
- With the help of God + the Virgin Mary, at the chapel of El Escorial, near Madrid, Spain, if the ill person meditates there the passion of Christ. Reference: e. g., https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Amparo_Cuevas.

The problem: the ill person is not always healed. E. g., it may happen only ~1 miraculous healing, per 1000 ill persons, in Lourdes...

Anyhow, it's better than nothing, and maybe it works, in one or another case...

Recommended also to see other sections from this Chapter, as, e. g., 'Immortality Suggestion (only to calm; *abuses risk to be severely punished*)', 'Fast and Prayer, until it Calms'. In the Chapter 'Rich, Freemasons, Opus Dei', some interesting sections may also be found...

Danger of Apocalypse. Apocalypse Decrypted.



THOSE WHO HONOR JESUS, with FULL TRUST, through THIS PICTURE, shall BE SAVED* from Hell (St Faustina)

It seems that the Apocalypse Approaches.

Please do a Contract with God, to Try to Protect Your Soul:

If You Honor Jesus, with Full Trust, Through This Picture from St Faustina, You Shall Be Saved*!

*** - WATCH OUT: If You Submit To The Antichrist, in the Times of the Apocalypse, YOU FINISH IN HELL. Thus, in That Case, the previous Promise is Not Valid Anymore...**

Some Ideas for Protections Against the Apocalypse, a bit further, in this Chapter...

Nobody on Earth understands 100% good all the details of the Apocalypse. But this Chapter is good enough to give a 1st idea... Further studies recommended, in order to have a more accurate idea (recommended to read the book of the Apocalypse, the Catechism of the Catholic Church, News from Heaven...). Please refer to the

Chapter 'Links / News from Heaven' for more information...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Some Considerations Over the Apocalypse.

It seems that the Apocalypse approaches. Please take into account the Messages from Heaven (please refer, for example, to the site of www.tldm.org, link: <https://www.tldm.org/Bayside/>, for [Bayside Prophecies](#)).

Please do a Contract with God, to try to protect your soul: if you honor Jesus, with full trust, regarding these pictures of St Faustina, (e. g. here, the previous image) you'll be saved*!

*** - WATCH OUT: IF YOU ACCEPT THE MARK 666 IN the BODY (an electronic chip in the hand or in the forehead) OR IF YOU WORSHIP THE ANTICHRIST OR HIS IMAGE, YOU FINISH IN HELL, as the book of the Apocalypse says, EVEN IF YOU HONOR AN Image of Jesus of DIVINE MERCY of Saint Faustina, with full trust...**

The Text of Apoc 14:9-11 follows (source: Bible of Vatican online):

"9 A third angel followed them and said in a loud voice, "Anyone who worships the beast or its image, or accepts its mark on forehead or hand,

10 will also drink the wine of God's fury, poured full strength into the cup of his wrath, and will be tormented in burning sulfur before the holy angels and before the Lamb.

11 The smoke of the fire that torments them will rise forever and ever, and there will be no relief day or night for those who worship the beast or its image or accept the mark of its name."

There are several Protections against Evil, which may help a lot, like exposing the image of Our Lady of the Roses in a building (against death), to be permanently in state of grace (or: to go to confession, asap, to a catholic priest), to go to the Sunday Catholic mass every week, a correct pro God behavior (to avoid sin), the immortality suggestion plus praying daily (attentively) the [Rosary](#). Further details, in the Chapter [Protections against Evil](#)...

Interesting descriptions to give an idea of the Apocalypse, can be found at [The Coming Earth Shaking Events Upon Mankind](#) at <https://www.tldm.org/news2/comeingevents.htm>, and, in French, at 'Chronology of the End Times', at http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/chronologie_exacte.html. PS: it doesn't mean they're 100% correct, but they can give already an idea...

I have an idea, but the best is to check it yourself also!

The Vatican, the legitimate authority, seems already to be under attack, and this, since the years 60 / 70 (source: www.tldm.org).

It's to be expected, at a given time, a Great Schism, the Fall of the Vatican. In Rome, should, thus,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

be then a false, but triumphing religion of style "New Age", very "Brilliant", with a "very good" Messiah, triumphing in (almost) the whole world, of style "new Buddha", champion of Peace, Solidarity, looks Holy, performing "Miracles", has Stigmata (source: Book of Truth), etc., but the Chip 666 in Body is Mandatory...

It seems that the real Jesus comes in the Glory, in the clouds, to reign over the whole world, only after the reign of the "previous one"...

Please refer to the available literature over this subject, for more details and check it yourself: Bible, News from Heaven, etc. A lot of stuff to read / analyze! More Details on this Topic in the Chapter 'Links / News from Heaven'.

If you choose for martyrdom for Jesus, you'll go immediately to Paradise, during the time of the Antichrist, when the microchip 666 shall become mandatory, in the body.

Those who accept that microchip in the body or submit to the Antichrist shall go to Hell afterwards!

For more precision and rigor, please take into account the related messages from Jesus, from the old web site www.apparitionsmariales.org (in French), at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/sauvetage.html>, from [the Book of Truth](#), at http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf and from [TLDM: Directives, Apparitions and Prophecies of Jesus and Mary](#) (in New York), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/directives.htm>.

It is recommended:

- To be in order with the holy Catholic sacraments (baptism, confirmation, Catholic marriage, confession, Sunday Eucharist...), or try to make advance the procedures, as much as possible, in order to be in order, at this level...
- Try not to sin (otherwise, go to confession, as soon as possible, to the Catholic priest, in order to be again in state of grace... perform the given penance and pray a rosary, afterwards... better: in church or in community, praying for the good intentions of the pope, and with the reject of all sins...).
- To be a good practicing Catholic conservative: try not to sin, to be in a state of grace, to make a minimum monthly gift of 8% of your monthly income, to the Catholic church, if you are rich (please refer to the 'Rich' Chapter, for more information), to go to the Sunday mass, etc.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- To Pray the rosary every day (better: attentively, in church, in community or in family, with reject of all the sins, and praying for the good intentions of the Pope...).

Otherwise: TRY TO BE A GOOD CHRISTIAN Pro God pro Good AND PLEASE ASK HELP TO GOD (IN THOUGHT) TO FIND A DIVINE REFUGE, 6 weeks after the Great warning, if the information of the News from Heaven are correct. Maybe God accepts... ???

Watch out: you must have the cross sign in your forehead, from the Catholic sacraments... ???

Further details, in the French old Web site www.apparitionsmariales.org, at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/sauvetage.html> plus the [Messages from Heaven to John Leary over the Apocalyptic Refuges](https://johnleary.com/), from <https://johnleary.com/>...

To have God's protection, please refer to the Chapter ["Protections against Evil"](#)...

Note: after the Great Apocalyptic Schism of the fall of the Legitimacy of the Vatican, the True Church is the one that maintains the Catholic Faith of the Past (the Faith of Bernadette from Lourdes), even if it goes to the clandestinity / exile (to [Russia](#)*?)...

* - more information on this topic, in the 'Russia' Chapter.

Considerations Over the Prophecies of St. Malachy.

The prophecies of St Malachy for the End times, mention pope Benedict XVI as the "Glory of the Olive" and his successor, the pope of the Apocalyptic Tribulations, as Peter, the Roman...

Present Pope, Pope Francis, is not mentioned in these Prophecies of the Popes...

What happens is that, after the pope Benedict XVI, "the Glory of the Olive", it may still exist an undetermined number of popes, until the apocalyptic tribulations...

However, presently, and this, since 2013 (the time that pope Francis entered in function), there's indeed danger of Apocalypse, e. g., because of the yearly Synods...

In a certain moment, the majority of the Clergy, in those Synods, may decide that the religion of the Vatican becomes the apocalyptic sect of the style "New Age", and no longer the true faith Catholic Roman (conservative not naive)... the risk is there...

The News from Heaven speak over a Great Final Schism, where an Apocalyptic Sect, in the "New Age" Style, triumphs in Rome, and the True Catholic Church (Conservative), is expelled into the Clandestinity / Exile (please cross with Apocalypse 12), being this event followed by the Final Tribulations of the Apocalypse...

The apparitions of Akita and the prophecies of Jesus and Mary in New York speak over a great division, inside the Catholic Church...

The best prepared are protected, the others risk apocalyptic tribulations, after the pope Benedict XVI, thus, after, 2013.

Ideas to try to protect yourself, from the apocalyptic danger, in the section, '[Some Considerations Over the Apocalypse](#)'.

The pope of the tribulations, Peter the Roman, is, according to the [Book of Truth](#) (reference: e. g. <https://thebookoftruthonline.blogspot.com/>), St. Peter from Heaven. Normally, we don't expect this...

What happens is that the Apocalypse comes unexpected (for the great majority of the people, I think...)

Please note that Saint Malachy's Prophecies of the Popes began in 1143... One might think:

"there is a risk of Apocalypse, after the Pope Benedict XVI, but this risk also existed, from the time of Jesus' death, until 1143: the time of the beginning of Saint Malachy's prophecy..."

We can, effectively, think in this way, but this reasoning is wrong.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Indeed, the gospels say that 'Christianity shall be preached to all nations' and only afterwards the end will come...

Indeed, in 1143, the gospel had not yet been preached to all nations...

But, in 2025, this may have already happened (specially, after the European colonial empires)...

The concerned passage, from Mat 24:14, follows (reference: Bible of Vatican online):

«14 And this gospel of the kingdom will be preached throughout the world as a witness to all nations, and then the end will come.»

More details over the prophecies of St Malachy, in the existing literature over this subject, available in the internet, or in the concerned libraries and bookshops...

Why Is There Danger of Apocalypse Now? Why Does Evil Seem Now To Be in Strong Position?

Satan asked God 75 - 100 years, + money + power, in order to destroy the Vatican ⇒ www.tldm.org.
Reference: <https://www.tldm.org/news16/pope-leo-xiii-and-the-st-michael-prayer.htm>.

Satan had that time, that money and that power. ~140 years later, despite the dangers + the evil, the Vatican still resists. Let us see evolution... ??? Apocalyptic? Reversal pro God (again)???

Evil doesn't triumph anymore, since ~2023, but Apocalyptic temptation persists. There's still, thus, danger of Apocalypse, in the next ~50 years (if Apocalypse doesn't happens).

The best prepared (good prepared) are protected. The best is to prepare your self, asap, to try to be protected. More information, in the section 'How To Be Ready to Enter in the Paradise of God?' from the Chapter 'Discernment'.

The Great Warning. How to Try To Protect Yourself Against the Danger of Apocalypse.

The News from Heaven, e. g., to [John Leary](https://johnleary.com/), at <https://johnleary.com/>, speak often over the [Great Warning](https://maryourlady.com/our-lady-of-garabandal/the-great-warning-illumination-of-conscience-garabandal/) (please see also <https://maryourlady.com/our-lady-of-garabandal/the-great-warning-illumination-of-conscience-garabandal/>), which happens some ~40 days, before the Beginning of the Great Tribulations of the Apocalypse.

Normally, the Great Warning happens indeed, because it's mentioned in several different Apparitions, as [Garabandal](http://www.garabandal.org/story.shtml) (please refer to: <http://www.garabandal.org/story.shtml>), [Heaven to Luz de Maria](https://revelacionesmarianas.com/english.htm) (reference: <https://revelacionesmarianas.com/english.htm>), [Heaven to John Leary](https://johnleary.com/) (reference: <https://johnleary.com/>), etc. However, it's not directly mentioned in the Bible.

Because of that and also because of other reasons, a good idea would be [to try to prepare yourself, against the Danger of Apocalypse](#), already now or in the near future, e. g., trying to remain in state of grace permanently + praying the Rosary everyday (better: attentively, [in the required conditions](#), to get a plenary indulgence).

More details about these Themes follow in this section, in the chapter 'Protections against Evil' and in the section 'How to Be Fit, to Enter Paradise?', of the Chapter 'Discernment'.

In the case of the Great Warning, the concerned have still ~40 days to react.

If the concerned live in sin (mortal sin) and they don't react, normally, they have to suffer the Apocalyptic Tribulations, risking, thus, martyrdom, if they still want to go to Paradise, or, either, being condemned to Hell, e. g., receiving the chip 666 in their body; or, either, worshipping the Antichrist; or, either, worshipping the image of the Antichrist (even involuntary, e. g., via a screen of the smartphone... further details in [News from Heaven to John Leary](https://johnleary.com/...), from <https://johnleary.com/...>)...

The best should be to react immediately, or, at the latest, at the time of the Great Warning, in order to try to increase the chances of being good protected against the Apocalyptic Dangers.

The Concerned, if they are in State of Sin, namely in state of Mortal Sin, should begin going to a Catholic Priest and explain their Problem, in order to try to confess their Sins, as Soon as Possible.

The non Baptized, e. g., the non Catholics, should eventually begin an adequate Church Course, in order to Prepare Them for the Sacraments of Baptism and Confirmation.

More details over this subject follow, a bit further...

The sacrament of Confession (Penance) consists in confessing the sins to the priest, plus performing the concerned penitence.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

If the concerned person is already a practicing catholic, the penitence may be, in several cases, relatively light, e. g., to pray '3 Hail Maries'...

But, in some cases, the concerned person is in permanent state of mortal sin, like a transwoman or a couple, who previously was married by the Catholic Church, and separated afterwards, being now, both ex spouses, in other couples, permanently, with other lovers.

Another case is that a person is a non Catholic, e. g., a Muslim, and, as such, he / she is, normally, not baptized...

This kind of cases may need some time, in order to perform the respective penitence adequately, after Confession to the Catholic Priest, I mean.

However, the ~40 days after the Great Warning, should be enough to react correctly pro God.

The Concerned Catholic Priest is normally Competent to give the correct Advice, during the Sacrament of Confession.

I'm going to give some ideas over possible behaviors to follow, in order to try to correct some sinful situations, permanently and pro God.

- Non Catholic, e. g., Muslim: to inscribe, asap, in the church procedure (course) of Baptism and Confirmation, plus follow the course, if possible until the End, and with success.

If the time is not enough, e. g., 40 days only, it is recommended to follow the course, as much as possible, until the time of going to a [Refuge](https://myconversionstory.org/prophet-john-leary-messages-on-the-refuges-with-downloadable-documents/) (please refer to <https://myconversionstory.org/prophet-john-leary-messages-on-the-refuges-with-downloadable-documents/>)...

Ideally, this procedure should begin already today... in order to win time...

To be a good practicing Catholic Conservative is also recommended. E. g., to go to confession to a Catholic Priest, when needed + to go to the Sunday Catholic Mass + to use [Protections against Evil](#), etc. More details on 'Protections against Evil', in the Chapter dedicated to this subject.

- Sex couples not yet married by the Catholic Church: begin, asap, the procedure (course), in order to marry, by the Catholic Church, living separated, until the day of the Catholic Marriage, when possible.

If not possible, try to split definitively with that union, asap, e. g., rehousing, living alone, trying to reestablish the union with the previous legitimate spouse, when possible...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Normally, this procedure of marriage, takes time, and the ~40 days, after the Great Warning, may not be enough.

But the procedure of inscribing in the catholic services for the Catholic marriage should already be performed, in order to live together, in couple, afterwards... until then, a separation should be considered...

Ideally, this procedure should begin already today... in order to win time...

To be a good practicing Catholic Conservative is also recommended. E. g., to go to confession to a Catholic Priest, when needed + to go to the Sunday Catholic Mass + to use [Protections against Evil](#), etc. More details on 'Protections against Evil', in the Chapter dedicated to this Topic.

- Transwoman: inscribe in the list of reversal gender operations (all included), plus pay it, asap, in order to restore back the body / gender of origin.

If the concerned can not pay the total of the costs for the reversal gender operations, then a loan should be considered for that. Normally, the concerned has money for that, and the financial institutions are able to loan the rest of the money.

Normally, this procedure takes time, and the ~40 days, after the Great Warning, may not be enough. But the procedure of inscribing in the list of reversal gender operations + the respective payment should already be performed.

Ideally, this procedure should begin already today... in order to win time...

To be a good practicing Catholic Conservative is also recommended. E. g., to go to confession to a Catholic Priest, when needed + to go to the Sunday Catholic Mass + to use [Protections against Evil](#), etc. More details on 'Protections against Evil', in the Chapter dedicated to this Topic.

- Other cases: to see, case per case, with the Catholic priest.

But for many cases, 40 days are enough, in order to react correctly pro God...

Ideally, this procedure should begin already today... in order to win time...

To be a good practicing Catholic Conservative is also recommended. E. g., to go to confession to a Catholic Priest, when needed + to go to the Sunday Catholic Mass + to use [Protections against Evil](#), etc. More details on 'Protections against Evil', in the Chapter dedicated to this Topic.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

Normally, the concerned are warned about the correct pro God procedures to follow, either in confession, through a Catholic priest, or, either, during the day of the [Great Warning](#)... but the time to perform that is now, preferably... otherwise, the concerned persons may have greater difficulties to react correctly, and some may become demotivated...

Jesus warns over Apocalyptic Danger at October 2023 (source: [Jesus to John Leary](#), from <https://johnleary.com/>), but the truth is that, that Apocalyptic Danger exists already since 2013, (Reference: 'Prophecies of Saint Malachy' section of this Chapter) and nothing has happened yet. But the danger is there...

This section was inspired by God.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Trial to Explain the Symbolisms of Rev 12...

Context: book of Revelation, [Chapters 12](#), [13](#) and [17](#). The text of Rev 12 follows (source: Bible of Vatican Online):

Chapter 12: The Vision of the Woman and the Dragon

"1 A great sign appeared in the sky, a woman clothed with the sun, with the moon under her feet, and on her head a crown of twelve stars.

2 She was with child and wailed aloud in pain as she labored to give birth.

3 Then another sign appeared in the sky; it was a huge red dragon, with seven heads and ten horns, and on its heads were seven diadems.

4 Its tail swept away a third of the stars in the sky and hurled them down to the earth. Then the dragon stood before the woman about to give birth, to devour her child when she gave birth.

5 She gave birth to a son, a male child, destined to rule all the nations with an iron rod. Her child was caught up to God and his throne.

6 The woman herself fled into the desert where she had a place prepared by God, that there she might be taken care of for twelve hundred and sixty days.

7 Then war broke out in heaven; Michael and his angels battled against the dragon. The dragon and its angels fought back,

8 but they did not prevail and there was no longer any place for them in heaven.

9 The huge dragon, the ancient serpent, who is called the Devil and Satan, who deceived the whole world, was thrown down to earth, and its angels were thrown down with it.

10 Then I heard a loud voice in heaven say: "Now have salvation and power come, and the kingdom of our God and the authority of his Anointed. For the accuser of our brothers is cast out, who accuses them before our God day and night.

11 They conquered him by the blood of the Lamb and by the word of their testimony; love for life did not deter them from death.

12 Therefore, rejoice, you heavens, and you who dwell in them. But woe to you, earth and sea, for the Devil has come down to you in great fury, for he knows he has but a short time."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

13 When the dragon saw that it had been thrown down to the earth, it pursued the woman who had given birth to the male child.

14 But the woman was given the two wings of the great eagle, so that she could fly to her place in the desert, where, far from the serpent, she was taken care of for a year, two years, and a half-year.

15 The serpent, however, spewed a torrent of water out of his mouth after the woman to sweep her away with the current.

16 But the earth helped the woman and opened its mouth and swallowed the flood that the dragon spewed out of its mouth.

17 Then the dragon became angry with the woman and went off to wage war against the rest of her offspring, those who keep God's commandments and bear witness to Jesus.

18 I took my position,"

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Trial to Explain the Rev 12 Symbolisms...		
Done with with the help of the Messages from Heaven (to L. de Maria, the Book of Truth...), of the Bible, of the Catechism, of www.tldm.org ... watch out: only God understands 100 % good the Apocalypse... but we may already have a first idea, maybe...		
Symbol	Person	Empire, Etc.
Pregnant Woman, dressed with the Sun.	VIRGIN MARY.	TRUE (Roman & Traditional Catholic) CHURCH: Vatican / Popes. Remaining True Church, during the Apocalyptic Tribulations, after the Great Final Schism in Rome... European Union.
Crown of 12 Stars.	12 Children of Jacob.	12 Tribes of Israel. 12 lands of the EU (in 1987).
Baby.	JESUS.	(Messianic 1000 years) ISRAEL (Empire). HOLY REMNANT (Heaven to L. de Maria), in State of Grace and Ready for Paradise (e. g., people, immediately after praying the Rosary, in the required conditions for a plenary indulgence). At the given Moment, the Baby (the Holy Remnant) is Taken to Paradise, and the Red Dragon becomes furious...
Red Dragon.	Satan.	(USSR?) Apocalyptic Red China Communism (Book of Truth). Evil.
Beast, with 7 Heads.	Antichrist looks "Holy" (Book of Truth)...	Satanic Roman (Empire) Union, Capital: Rome. Evil (old literature, some Protestant study, and still implicit, in the News from Heaven).
7 Heads 10 Horns.	7 Hills of the Capital of Evil, which seems to be the apocalyptic gentile Rome, after Benedict XVI, after the Final Great Schism (?). 7 Roman Emperors, says the book of Revelation.	10 Lands perform an Apocalyptic Roman Union? Maybe: Portugal, Spain, France, Italy, Belgium + Greece, Israel, Egypt, Libya and Ethiopia...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Trial to Explain the Rev 12 Symbolisms (cont.)...		
Symbol	Person	Empire, Etc.
Beast 2.	(Impostor) Pope?	The False Prophet. New Age "Good" Satanic Modernist Globalist Marxist Socialist Religion? Includes Islam, Buddhism, Hinduism, Modernist Socialist Progressive Catholicism, Protestantisms...
Moon, under the Feet of the Woman.	Muhammad.	Islam (reference: old web site apparitionsmariales.org)... Muslim World...
Great Eagle.	St. John, sees as an Eagle, when he writes the Book of the Apocalypse (source: www.tldm.org).	USA.
...		
Mark 666.	Zombies of the Apocalypse. The Mark 666 is an electronic chip, mandatory in the body, for the payments (cashless), with mind control, according to the News from Heaven...	Empire of the Zombies of the Apocalypse...
2 Olive Trees.	Biblical Enoch & Elijah (new + old apocalyptic literature; News from Heaven).	Heaven Witnesses / Ministries.
Babylon, the Great City.	The Great Prostitute.	New York city, in Times of Great Sin, prostitutes herself with the U.N. Kings? (www.tldm.org)
Petrus Romanus, the Last Pope (Prophecies of St. Malachy).	St. Peter, from Heaven (source: Book of Truth).	Empire of the True Church, in exile, in clandestinity (in Russia? in Refuges?), during the time of the Apocalyptic Tribulations...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Interpretation of Rev 12: The Woman and the Dragon.

The Woman, the Virgin Mary, but also the True Legitimate Church, is pregnant of Baby Jesus, the Holy Remnant (Catholics, on Earth, in a state of holiness, ready to enter God's Paradise)...

The Red Dragon of Evil / Communism wants to destroy the Baby, but he doesn't succeed...

Indeed, the Baby, the Holy Remnant, is taken by God to Paradise: the Rapture of the Holy Remnant... Satan makes an "Extra terrestrial show", to camouflage that (source: www.tldm.org).

A great, final apocalyptic schism happens, at the time, in the Vatican: a pro evil religion, in the style "New Age", triumphs...

The true, legitimate church, the Woman, is, thus, expelled to the desert / clandestinity / exile...

The True Legitimate Church (the Woman) receives help (2 Wings), for that (from the great Eagle / USA?)...

The True Church is still to be found in safe clandestine protected Refuges and in the protected region of [the Church of Philadelphia](#), during the ~3 ½ years of Apocalyptic Tribulations...

The Red Dragon of Evil / Communism (apocalyptic China?) gets furious against the remnant children of the Woman and does war against them: the apocalyptic tribulations of ~3 ½ years...

More information on these topics, for example, in the sections 'Church of Philadelphia', Chapter 'Russia', 'The Woman with the Moon at Her Feet', Chapter 'Islam', 'The Great Warning. How to Try to Protect Yourself Against the Dangers of the Apocalypse.' from this Chapter, 'How to Be Fit to Enter Paradise', from the Chapter 'Discernment'.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Some Apocalyptic Scenarios / Possibilities...

Some Apocalyptic Scenarios.	
Done with the Help of the Messages from Heaven, of the Bible, of www.tldm.org , of Internet Religion Websites, of Old Catholic Documentation, of the Catechism, of Recognized Apparitions...	
1a: With Catholic Russia Converted.	1b: With Russia Not Converted.
Some Scenarios, up to the WW3: e. g., Palestine...	
Fatima 1917: the world wins time, with Russia correctly consecrated, by the Pope. If Catholic Muscovite Russia Converted is not naive, the world + the good could maybe even win some centuries, before the return of the great evil... a superpower, in the 'communist China' style, would "conquer" Siberia and control the Planet...	Unexpected WW3... alliance Russian Chinese communist orthodox globalist... complex... scenario USSR back seems apocalyptic, in 'Garabandal' style, but it's not needed to destroy the planet...
Some Scenarios, After the Apocalyptic WW3.	
2a: With Great French Catholic Monarch.	2b: Without Great French Catholic Monarch.
Old Catholic Scenario's: The Catholic King restores the true faith + tradition, for some ~7 .. ~30 years. Temptation remains. Antichrist tribulations follow...	The Antichrist Tribulations should Follow the WW3...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Some Apocalyptic Scenarios (cont.).	
Some Scenarios, with the Terrible Apocalyptic Comet.	
... when it really goes bad on Earth, a Comet may be ready to scare and / or to destroy, here on Earth... Very fast, very destructive, like the Apocalyptic WW3... No man (Technology, etc.) is able to stop the hand of God...	
3a. 1 st Passage, before the (great destruction of the) WW3: <u>The Warning</u> , the "2 Suns", the "Judgment" Experience.	3b. 2 nd Possible Passage of the Comet, with the Great Clash: possibly, at the End of the Reign of the Antichrist, with <u>the Terrible 3 Dark Days of Padre Pio</u> , <u>the Battle of Armageddon</u> ...
...	
Jesus Coming, in the Glory, in the Clouds*...	
~"when you'll see Jesus Coming, in the Glory, in the Clouds", you know that your Liberation is Near... (source: Luke 21:25-28)	
Who? Concerned? Those, from the protected refuges pro God (maybe some Basilicas?), etc.	
When? After the ~3.5 Years of Tribulations, thus, after the Reign of the Antichrist.	
What Follows? Maybe the 3 Dark days / the Armageddon (Megiddo) Battle; The Evil ones are sent to Hell and chained during 1000 years ⇒ the 1000 Years of Peace (Rev 20), followed by the war of Ez 38 + 39.	
And What Shall Happen Before That? The Great Warning, the Rapture, the WW3; ~3 ½ Years of Tribulations, it seems (with French King Scenario or not...).	
Other Scenarios, not mentioned here, are Maybe Possible... ? Ruse + Evil are strong, thus... (?)	
...	

* - inspired from Heaven to J. Leary + Bible...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Commentaries About the Biblical Prophecies.

Introduction.

Note: my interpretations here are not guaranteed to be 100% exact.

According to a message of Jesus, in the Book of Truth, only God understands completely the book of the Apocalypse.

No illusions, thus. I'm not prophet, and may be analysis errors in this document. Please don't take it as 'dogmas'...

When I find messages of Jesus and Mary, which contradict what is here mentioned, I'll try to correct the contents. There's also a possibility that some of those messages from heaven are not authentic, but generally they seem to be authentic...

Please check everything by yourself, when possible and when it's not dangerous...

These comments come from an old document and MAY BE REVIEWED / CORRECTED... READ it, AT YOUR OWN RISK... I DON'T ASSUME RESPONSIBILITY OF Eventual POSSIBLE ERRORS, but I try to remain serious...

Anyhow, I think they deserve to be read, if you take into account the preceding remarks...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Measures to Try to Delay the Apocalypse.

According to Our Lady (and Jesus) in New York (please refer to the link: www.tldm.org) and later, in Medjugorje, we have some weapons that may delay the tragedy of the Apocalypse, further in the future.

However, these measures work better if they are performed by a significant number of persons.

The best is to be a good practicing Catholic Conservative, following the commandments of God and, trying, at least:

- To Pray frequently the Rosary (the more rosaries prayed, the best). Better: everyday and with the heart (paying attention to what you say / pray).
- To Pray, everyday, the [Divine Mercy Chaplet](#) + the [Amsterdam Prayer](#) + the [Rosary of the Tears](#) + the [Chaplet of Love](#). More information about these prayers in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.
- To Do Penance, Sacrifice.
- To Do Fast. Our Lady, in Medjugorje, says that Fast and Prayer can be very powerful.
- In order to avoid evil surprises, it's better to be in state of grace, not sinning, permanently (or go to Confession, as soon as possible, in case of sin + [pray Rosaries, in the required conditions, for a plenary indulgence](#)), to do [adequate charity \(to help the poor, the sick, the oppressed, the true church and its followers, e. g., in difficulties, ...\)](#), to be a good practicing Catholic Conservative... More information over these subjects, in the sections 'How to Be Fit to Enter Paradise?' of the Chapter 'Discernment' and 'Why Do the Rich Have Difficulties Entering the Kingdom of God? Some Ideas.' from the Chapter 'Rich, Freemasons, Opus Dei'.
- To Have a Correct Behavior pro God, with Formula 'to Take Up the Cross', pro God: we depend on God, in this kind of solutions; God is not obliged to help us...
- To Broadcast the message of www.christianideas.eu, section 'Summary' of the chapter 'overview', to try to help discernment, warning the maximum people possible over the '[Danger of Apocalypse](#)'... indeed, the Apocalypse comes unexpected... it could help to try to

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

diminish a little bit, the toxic 'surprise effect'...

More information on this Subject, in the Chapter [‘Protections Against Evil’](#) and in the section [‘Considerations over the Apocalypse’](#) of this Chapter.

Of course, if there are few persons putting these measures in practice, and all the rest of the world persists in sin, these measures are not enough, meaning, thus, that the conditions, to start the Apocalypse, are there...

IMPORTANT: The Apocalypse Seems Approaching... What to Do? Part II.

If the messages of Jesus and Mary (in www.tldm.org and in the [old Web site www.apparitionsmariales.org](http://www.apparitionsmariales.org), in French, at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/sauvetage.html>) are authentic, the Apocalypse is approaching and it is important to be prepared, in order to avoid bad surprises...

Some ideas follow:

- If I understood well the prophecies, the best is to be permanently a good practicing catholic conservative, in state of grace*, praying and performing charity to the disadvantaged (better: pro God, pro True Faith).

The best Practicing Catholic Conservative ones have nothing to fear, because God shall spare them from the tribulations of the Apocalypse.

At the given time, Jesus (and His Angels) come as a thief (unseen) and shall “kidnap” the good believers, taking them to a safe place, the Paradise.

Satan will perform a huge UFO camouflage to confuse the world and make the press say that some people (the chosen ones) have been abducted by aliens (instead of saying they have been abducted by Jesus), the Virgin and Jesus tell us in New York (link: www.tldm.org, 'Ufos', at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d45.htm>).

- **The other Believers still may have two other Possibilities:** at the moment of the Great Warning, an interior Warning which alerts us for the Dangers of the Antichrist, of our sins and of the undeniable existence of God, we shall begin to Prepare to depart later to a Divine

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Refuge.

Later, (before) at the Time the Microchip 666 in the Body becomes Mandatory, the new Schism of the Catholic Church, the Martial Law, we shall ask help immediately to God, in thought, in order to find a safe refuge, protected by God.

If the help is accorded, we must go, near IMMEDIATELY (in the 20 minutes, which follow the divine instructions) to the concerned Refuge, quitting definitively our home. God shall nourish the concerned Believers, in these divine Refuges.

It is advisable to leave by bike, for example, with a backpack containing a tent, inside a small pack, a sleeping bag, candles, a small meal and sacramentals (for example 2 rosaries, 2 brown scapulars, etc.).

The Guardian Angel shall guide the concerned Believers, using for that purpose, a "little flame" and the concerned should become invisible to the evil forces, according to the messages from Heaven from apparitionsmariales.org at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/sauvetage.html>, given, e. g., to John Leary.

The concerned become, thus, refugees, hidden in these "uncomfortable" but safe Refuges, during the years of the apocalyptic tribulation.

- **What if I don't / I can't go to a safe refuge?**

The last good possibility is to refuse all suggestions, coming from the Antichrist / beast: a believer risks, thus, sanctification through martyrdom, persecution, slavery, torture, starving, (a few may survive starving, living from solidarity of a few).

At the time of the martial law / the rise of the Antichrist, please close all medias: Televisions, Computers, modern Cellphones, because the Antichrist has strong seduction and hypnotic powers and shall appear in this type of screens (source: [Jesus to John Leary](https://johnleary.com/), from <https://johnleary.com/>).

If we choose for martyrdom, because we refuse to submit to the Antichrist, and all his forms of Seduction / Blackmail, then the Reward is Big: we die, but we become also saints (martyrs), going directly to Paradise.

It seems that during this period of gnashing of teeth, many don't resist the persecutions and submit to the Antichrist...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

And, after the short number of years of tribulations and reign of the Antichrist, JESUS Returns IN PUBLIC, IN THE GLORY, IN THE CLOUDS, and the saints and the martyrs resurrect and reign with Jesus and don't die any more (source: book of Revelation, chapter 20).

- But: if we submit to the suggestions of the Antichrist, per timidity or to escape death, worshipping the Antichrist / beast or his image or putting his mark / microchip 666 in the body, in the front or in the hand, then we may be safe for a few years, but afterwards Jesus returns and we go to hell. To avoid this possibility, thus.
- Please note that the Church of Philadelphia doesn't suffer the Tribulations of the Apocalypse (source: Rev 3:7-13).

This is maybe the Church of Russia, after its purge and conversion (?)... please refer, to this purpose, to the Chapter 'Russia', section 'Does Russia Escape the Tribulations of the Apocalypse?'

but

"In Portugal, the dogma of the Faith will always be preserved" (source: [message of Fatima 1917](http://www.catholictradition.org/Mary/fatima34a.htm), at <http://www.catholictradition.org/Mary/fatima34a.htm>)... ???

* - a Catholic in state of grace is a Catholic, thus, a baptized person, who has not committed any mortal sin, since the last confession.

A mortal sin is a severe sin, committed against one or more of the 10 commandments of God. Everybody can convert to the Catholicism Conservative, ask a priest to be baptized (and confirmed) and demand to confess their sins.

After the (generally) little penitence and the pardon of the sins, it suffices not to do any mortal sin and to go to the mass every Sunday + religious holiday.

If we commit a (mortal) sin, we have to confess the sins to a catholic priest, in order to be forgiven and to return to the state of grace. Sometimes, it implies a radical change of life (e. g., to stop an illegitimate love relation and, eventually, to try to conciliate with the legitimate spouse). The other sins (venial sins) should also be avoided. In case of venial sin, it's good to go to confession, asap, also.

More information, in the section ['How to Be Fit to Enter in the Paradise of God' of the Chapter 'Discernment'](#).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

What I Understood from the Scriptures: Overview.

If I understood correctly the scriptures, the future of Israel seems to be more and more glorious. However some moments of panic are not excluded: Chinese, Arabs / Persians, people from the North and maybe others still seem to attack them.

The theoretical ~3 ½ years that precede the day of Yahweh seem to be terrible for both the (undecided) Jews and Christians, before the unexpected coming of the Messiah and the rise of Israel to the status of superpower.

It seems that the anti-Christian powers shall dominate the world.

Many persons shall die. However those who die for the God's sake shall come back to life, after the coming of the Messiah (Ap 20), and they shall reign with Him as saints martyrs.

Afterwards, shall be a (theoretical) period of 1000 years of peace and security (Ap 20), where the Messiah and the saints shall act as the police of the world.

This world shall be more perfect but still not a true paradise, since small sin still exists.

Finally, the war of Gog, king of Magog (a Nordic power, maybe from the East, as Russia) shall take place, before the Final Judgment, and the coming of the Paradise on Earth. The New Jerusalem is, of course, the capital.

It follows some prophecies in sequence (whenever possible):

a) Following [the Prophecies of the Popes \(St Malachy\)](#), the current Pope is the successor of the last Pope mentioned, before the apocalyptic tribulations. The current Pope is, thus, the successor of the Pope named «The Glory of the Olive» (Benedict XVI).

After Benedict XVI, we enter in a dangerous pre apocalyptic time, where still some popes may appear, until the final one of the tribulations, "Petrus Romanus".

Petrus Romanus may be St Peter from Heaven, giving instructions to the true church, in the clandestinity, and / or in the exile, in the time of the Apocalyptic Tribulations (sources: Prophecies of St Malachy + the old Web site [www. the warning second coming](http://www.thewarningsecondcoming.com), now known as "the Book of Truth", available, e. g., at http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf).

If I'm correct, for the current times, taking into account also Ez 38:8:

1. The Jews return to Israel.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

2. Time of the Sword (= war) for Israel. This can still go on...
3. The Pope Francis succeeds to the last pope, of the safe non apocalyptic period, the Pope named 'Glory of the Olive'.

Uncertain future...

...

b) According to Daniel 11:40 - 12:1, the king of Egypt (African Islam?) may attack the king of the Greek countries (West?), at the End of the Age. The king of the North shall win this war. He's maybe the Antichrist.

c) A people very, very numerous and powerful, as it never existed before (possibly the Chinese), shall come like Locusts (Joel 2:2), where a lot of things are burned...

They enter through the windows, and they attack Israel.

They shall dominate from the Western Sea (Mediterranean), up to the Eastern Sea, but they must retreat from Israel (reference: book of Joel).

It is possible that is this people (with or without Russia), who defeat the USA (source: www.tldm.org).

After that, the Rise of the Antichrist shall maybe follow. He shall Appear as the Man able to Stop the Wars and “ bring Solutions to the Problems of the World”.

d) The Gentiles Control the World.

Two Real Prophets alert the World, for a Short Period of Time, for what is going to Happen (Rev 11).

From the apparitions of Our Lady in La Salette, e. g., through the Web site <http://www.ladyofallnations.org/>, we Learn that these Prophets are Enoch and Elijah.

The Red Dragon, thus, the Communism (source: Book of Truth; the dragon may refer also to apocalyptic China, e. g., in www.tldm.org), prepare the control of the world by the Antichrist, a future leader of the (not European ⇒ but Roman) Union, according to the (corrected) messages of Jesus in apparitionsmariales.org (in french, at <http://vincentdetaile.free.fr/cathosauvetage.html>) and the Book of Truth, e. g., at http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Antichrist is the leader of the recovered roman empire, a Roman Union. Capital: Rome (source: apparitions of La Salette).

Seven (theoretical) difficult years, being the last ~3 ½ years* terrible, for the less good prepared Christians and Jews.

The Best True Faith Christians are taken, by Jesus Himself, to a safe place, the Paradise (the Rapture).

Many people are in troubles; They risk to submit to the Beast / Antichrist.

The probable last pope, seriously pro God, of this period is "Peter, the Roman", and the true church goes to the clandestinity / exile.

Peter, the Roman, may be a Pope from Heaven, St Peter, the first Pope (source: Jesus, at the Book of Truth).

e) Possible destruction of [New York City \(Babylon, the Great\)](#). (Temporary) End of an Important Part of the True Church (exceptions: Refuges, [the Church of Philadelphia: Russia? Portugal?](#)).

References: St. Malachy's prophecies, for the Popes. Apocalypse 16:19, Apocalypse 17:16 and www.tldm.org, for New York City. Old web site apparitionsmariales.org, for the Russian church.

f) End of the Tribulation.

Real Jesus comes in the glory, from Heaven. Victory in Megiddo / Armageddon (Israel).

Resurrection of the Martyrs, the believers killed, before and during the tribulation. Judgments.

Israel becomes a superpower and wealthy. Jesus and the saints act as policemen / deputies / ministers of the world, in a way much more perfect than the USA today.

References: Apoc 16:16, Apoc 19:11-21, Apoc 20, Apoc 12:5, gospels, old testament, messages of Jesus and Mary.

g) Theoretical 1000 years of peace, wealth and security (Ap 20:1-7). Walls are no longer needed (Ez 38:11).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

h) War of Gog, king of Magog.

Magog shall be possibly the Tartars, the native Asian from Russia, but they could also be mixed with the native Chinese, with the native American + the native Finn.

Eventually, Gog and his allies may even be all the powers from the extreme North plus others (they seem to be Iberians, Slavs, Celts / Western, Persians, etc.).

Panic in Israel. Defeat of Gog and his numerous allies (Apoc 20:8, Ez 38 and 39).

i) Resurrection of the (remaining) Dead, Final Judgment, New Universe, Paradise on Earth. New Jerusalem is the capital of this paradisaical world (Apoc 20:11+).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

What I Understood from the Scriptures: Justifications.

What I've told previously shall be justified. I can not say that my sentences are 100% right, but I can say that they are logical.

To understand the prophecies it is necessary to have some knowledge of world history, geography and religion.

Nobody on Earth knows good the Apocalypse, but we may know something.

Some precise documentation is recommended, like historical and geographical Atlas, detailed Bibles (like the Bible of Jerusalem), etc.

I analyzed also the prophecies of St. Malachy, concerning the Popes.

The interpretation of those prophecies is not easy.

For my interpretations, I cross the data from the books of Revelation, Daniel, Ezekiel, Joel, the Gospels, and the references to Yahweh's Day in the Old Testament.

One possible interpretation comes from the non longer existing Web site jpdawson.

According to them, the legs of the statue of Daniel 2 seem to represent the Roman Empire:

2 Iron legs, 2 Roman Empires: a Western Latin Empire and Byzantium.

The feet in iron and clay may also represent the restored Roman Empire.

If the interpretation is correct, the feet didn't come yet and they shall be destroyed by... the Messiah, who completely destroys, thus, the Statue of the Empires Dangerous to the True Faiths, the Jewish and the Roman Catholic Conservative ones.

Hypothesis: 2 Feet = Restoration of the (evil) Roman Empire, through a 10 country Union (= 10 toes), again with a Greek Eastern part (based on Hellenic / Byzantine / Seleucid culture) and an Italian Western part.

If we cross this information, with the animals' prophecies, from Daniel and Revelation:

- Lion with eagle wings = Babylon
- Leopard / Panther = Greece / Gentile Hellenism

Today, the Leopard is also a symbol of India.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The He-goat is also a symbol of ancient Greece.

- Bear = Media-Persia / Iran

The Bear is also a symbol of Russia.

The Ram is also a symbol of ancient Persia.

- The Terrible Beast, with 7 Heads and 10 Horns + Iron Teeth (Dan 7:7 + Dan 7:15-28, + Apoc 13:1-10 + Apoc 17:8-18) = Roman Empire.

The beast of Daniel 7 and Revelation 13 seems to be a reference to the Roman Empire / gentile Rome.

Note: the book of the Apocalypse was written on ~95 DC and the empire of the time was indeed Rome.

Our Lady in New York, www.tldm.org, says that the Prostitute is the city of New York. New York could be seated over Rome...

+ 10 Horns = 10 Kings (from 10 countries)

7 Heads = 7 Hills (from Rome) / 7 Kings (= 7 Emperors)

A Possible Cause of the Acceleration of the End of the World: The Dangerous Mistake of the Communism of Genders.

Introduction.

In our times, the Occident remains obsessed over the equality of opportunities, of genders, etc.

Although the equality of the genders at work seems not evil in it self, the statistics from the high developed countries, like the Scandinavian ones, show that, when women earn good, or as much as men, the rate of divorces tend to be high and / or increase.

The Bible says nothing about the equality of genders at work.

However, concerning the equality of genders, inside the marriage, the bible says (Col 3:18-19):

“Wives, be subordinate to your husbands, as is proper in the Lord.

Husbands, love your wives, and avoid any bitterness toward them.”

Please refer also to Ephesians 5:21-33, for a detailed description of the ideal Christian behavior for the couple.

Thus: the Christian woman shall subordinate to her (pro God) husband, as it is adequate to God, and the husband shall love her. In no case, the couple shall find reasons, valid or not, to divorce (except those accepted by the Vatican...).

Please note that the interests may not be the same anymore, in case of recomposed families: couples with children born outside that union. The wife shall be subordinated to her (pro God) Husband, if that is also the will of God, at the same time... in case of recombined families, some interests may not be the same anymore, and Eph 5:21-33 may be more complicated to implement...

That's one of the problems with recomposed families, but this kind of situation becomes more and more frequent...

Up to the 1960s, the situation was somewhat hypocrite, inside the marriage, because the wife had no financial independence and she was forced to subordinate to her husband. The Husbands imposed the Situation, in the Couple, in their own way.

After the 1960s, the women become financially independent and earn some dignity. The society promotes the equality of the genders. The marriages became less hypocrite and the dependencies diminished. But: the number of divorces and unstable couples increased dramatically.

Why Is the Communism of Genders So Toxic?

1. With the explosive number of divorces and unstable couples, the traditional families are destroyed. The divorces and the couple instability open the doors to immoralities:

- Of the couple: remarriages, etc.
- Of their children: they have more Chances to become Poor at Adult Lifetime, and, as such, not to Marry, through the Catholic Church.

Thus, as consequence of the explosive number of divorces, the immoralities also explode: remarriages, homosexuality, marital cohabitation, etc.

2. It may open the doors to the process of the End of the World...

The Bible says that the Times of the Apocalypse are as the times of Sodom: a time of immoralities.

The Bible also says that during that time sin increases greatly.

The great Danger is to impose the Communism of Genders inside the Marriage and at Work.

This Error can easily lead to Divorces: she finds valid reasons, pretexts, faults in her Husband. Because she has 'Reason' and because there is 'gender equality', within the marriage, she divorces. And 'she's right'... No! We destroy families and put children in disadvantage because of this mistake.

Another toxic possibility is that he becomes "fed up" with her and her "claims"...

Societies should be aware of the dangers of this type of situation and should react appropriately, pro God...

Alternatively: immoralities explode to such a point that God allows the Apocalypse...

Rates of 7 divorces per 10 marriages can already happen in countries like Belgium and Spain. Do you really think that this is normal? And this happens, in the name of the "equality of genders"...

Note: Men should also not Divorce and should Support their Wives. They must love them as they love their own Body, tells us St. Paul, in Eph 5:21-33...

Something may be done, at the level of the competent authorities, to promote Catholic marriages for life.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

An analysis of successful marriages, with tendency for stability, should show that, in this type of situations, husbands are often in advantage, particularly in the financial level, and wives are often in disadvantage, at this level (wealth), even if they're already rich, and they are often somewhat beautiful.

This type of situation should be promoted, but it is not very easy, as it can involve large amounts of money, for the competent authorities in question: women generally (discreetly) search rich husbands, or richer ones (if they're already rich), and the amounts of money, to impose this type of comfort and / or dignity, may be high: a correct house, with 5 bedrooms, is suitable for a couple with 3 children, and may already be considered as a 'villa for rich' (and it shouldn't);

The amounts required for this may be somewhat high; this may cause problems, if the couple / husband has financial problems; a car + garage are also necessary, etc.

No, a correct house, with 5 bedrooms, should not be a “luxury”: demography should be promoted and a Catholic conservative couple should be able to have 6 children and to live with dignity, as in the past (in some cases)... and for that, the correct house needed should have, at least, 7 bedrooms, 2 bathrooms and a garage... and the couple in question is not necessarily rich, if they live in such a house: the family needs a bit of dignity... the husband may not have the means to be able to afford such dignity... e. g., if the wife doesn't work and is poor... but if she works, that may cause other type of problems...

Women now study, are more independent, work, and, as such, they have more independence and more money...

They often discover that, in order to have more comfort and dignity “in their own way”, “it is not adequate to have many children”, and “aesthetics are, sometimes, not welcome for the job”: they don't need those “praises”, who come from colleagues and clients, nor sexual relations at work.

They can also be “educated” by the group (social factor), to wear the “brunette” look and / or to eat sweets, e. g.:

“No, you don't look ugly”;

“Yes, you're very beautiful”;

“It's the normal look of every woman”;

“That blond look is not appropriate, it makes you look like as a 'prostitute', like 'the examples', which appear on TV...”;

“Blond is 'silly'”;

“Eat a cupcake: no, it won't make you ugly or fat”;

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

“What matters is the heart and not beauty”...

Women in strong position, with good salaries, are becoming more frequent and such ladies deserve a suitable husband, for marriage for life: a richer man, sometimes a billionaire.

But if they become rich, men cannot always be rich enough to satisfy their claims.

This type of situations, doesn't occur in 100% of the cases, but it shows trends, in which, the modern lifestyle, the “modern woman” ideology and the present legislation (facilitating divorces...) are somewhat toxic, for the stability of marriages for life, which should also be Catholic.

The last 60 years have already exposed this evolution: women in a position of strength, promoting the “modern woman” ideology are correlated with an increase of sin, the instability of the couples, the destruction of the traditional families, the destruction of the Catholic marriages for life, the demographic fall, and as such, the weakening of the nation, in the long term (50 years or more...)...

Apocalyptic China is already a champion, India follows, and no christian nation can resist anymore, when such demographic powers (often, non-conservative Catholics) send some 200 million young people to study in the universities...

In this type of situation, the danger of Apocalypse increases...

And What to Do?

I take as example the first among the women, the Virgin Mary: she subordinated to the nature and to her husband; she ports always a veil to show her submission to the nature and to the Divine Order.

However, that does not mean that she can not occupy high positions in the divine and diplomatic hierarchy.

She has been very active, appearing in Fatima, New York, Medjugorje, etc.

In this way, the Dignity, the independence and the Skills of Women are OK, but they should be used, according to the divine purposes, for example, working full time, only after the age of 50, when their children became adults...

[Ideas to become rich pro God, in the chapter 'Rich', more suitable for men](#), and [ideas to help Women's Aesthetics, in the Chapter 'Ladies and Veil \(+ Men\)'](#).

This book tries, therefore, to help with ideas to try to promote happy Catholic marriages for life, but we shall take into account also that here is not a paradise: some problems cannot completely be

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

avoided...

The competent authorities could, eventually, help, with appropriate pro-God legislation and measures, based on these sections.

Some machismo, with appropriate pro-God measures, coming from the authorities, should, thus, be welcome, putting men in advantage, in order to try to help the stability of the Catholic marriages for life.

Further information over the subject 'Communism of Genders', in the Sections '[Communism of Genders Doesn't Give Good Fruits](#)' of the Chapter 'Ladies & Veil (+Men)'.

Case Study: the Veil.

Please Refer to the Section '[Important Case Study: the Veil](#)' of the Chapter 'Ladies & Veil (+ Men)'.



This Image shows a Correct Example for God and to Promote, of a Lady with a Veil: Virgin Mary, with a Nordic Look. Reference:

<https://www.christianideas.eu/images/QueenVirginMaryBlondVeiledBig.png>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Communism of Genders and Housing Speculation To Promote the Demographic Fall ⇒ the Fall of the Conservative Christian West.

The prices of the Housing increase in the West, in the developed countries, above the average wages...

E. g., the prices of the wages could have increased some 5 times, for the same job profile, in the last 40 years, while the prices of the apartments, could have increased some 25 times...

In practice, younger generations do University, study years and years, can buy houses, apartments, yes, but more effort is needed, in order to buy the same kind of house / apartment...

Housing speculation is there, to counter the ruse of the modern woman, university profile, who cuts in the demography, for more wealth and comfort...

The logic of the professionals of the Housing business is very simple: "Now, they do university studies, are better paid, women also work now, with nice wages and university profiles, in many cases. That money is not to buy bigger houses, easily, with many bedrooms. No! It's for us! It's to pay more and expensive, for smaller houses and apartments... They have now cheaper bank credit (lower interest rates): it's for that..."

When we compare the statistics from the developed countries, namely those of Europe, with those of the poor lands, some contradictions appear: in Europe, people seem wealthy, but there's almost no demographic growth anymore... and demography is power... a contradiction!

In practice, people now earn more, because their study levels are higher; they have often university profile, women included; they can easier buy "small things", as food, smartphones, laptops, even traditional light polluting cars, but, in what concerns the purchase of houses and apartments, it's still possible, e. g., with the help of adequate cheap bank credits, but it's somewhat difficult: the standard apartment in the city is now the apartment of 2 or 3 bedrooms, and it's expensive...

A young man, with profile doctor (university degree in Medicine) should be able to pay, with help of an adequate bank credit, an apartment of 8 bedrooms, 2 garages, etc., in the city, in order to be able to have 6 children, and a wife, busy with child care, eventually, working only half time and having, sometimes, some help, e. g., housekeeping services, e. g., twice a week...

Normally, that was possible, in the past, in the years 1900, for such kind of profiles... now, it's not so easy anymore...

For an apartment of 2, 3 or 4 bedrooms, it's still possible, but to promote demography, as in the past, not anymore, unless the concerned come from rich families...

Demography is power. In the beginning, it may exist some impoverishment, 2 or 3 small children / per bedroom, traditional wife, in lands, like Pakistan (or maybe there's not that poverty, neither!)...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

But, afterwards, demography is power and reinforces... China, began, India follows... when they set 200 million young people in the universities, and, afterwards, some 400 million have already university profile, etc., the other lands, can not follow this anymore...

USA, UE, Russia, can not rival China anymore, in prices and technology, in the market of the electric car... that hard work, is not needed... it may exist also, also, but normal jobs, with a normal work pressure, are enough, for that... the difference is demography... the rest is secondary...

What About Solutions, Against This Housing Speculation?

Solutions exist already, but they are not efficient enough: the social apartments / houses.

Such adequate apartments, with adequate cheaper rent / purchase prices, should be more common, and more accessible. But true faith should be promoted also: advantage should be given to catholic conservative profiles and not only to the modest incomes.

A psychiatrist of 30 years old, should be able to buy, in a easy way, with an adequate bank credit, an apartment in the city, with 8 bedrooms, 2 garages, etc., in order to have 6 children, as before (up to 1950).

But priority should then be given to the catholic conservative profiles (proofs of baptism, confirmation, catholic marriage also recommended...).

Now such apartments may cost 900.000 euro, in Brussels... the social prices should be, thus, some 10 - 20 times cheaper, in this case... it could be feasible to rent / buy it, in an easy way, by profiles, such as bus driver / middle class, with wives working only half time, or busy with domestic tasks only, for such profiles... domestic tasks is already a job, for a couple, with 6 children...

The regulation of this market could be similar of that, that which exists already, for the Health sector, e. g., in West Europe...

The traditional private speculative housing market could still exist, in parallel, for the other profiles...

The rest of the economy shall be of christian true faith capitalist type, of course, with some regulations, pro God...

This Solution may, however, have negative side effects, possibly because it's somewhat 'socialist': it uses the money of the taxes, for that...

When I read the Bible over some commentaries about the period after the apocalypse, after the first

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

eschatological battle, I might conclude that another solution to this problem has been found: the person self constructs his own house (after having followed a 'Mason' vocational training?).

This solution could work good, when the person / family owns a portion of land, e. g., in the countryside. In the city, this kind of solution may be harder to implement, but it still could be possible, if the concerned family would buy a portion of land, e. g., in the outskirts of the city...

In [Isaiah 65:21-22](#), in the context of the future [Messianic Age](#), and, eventually, of the [Paradisiac Age](#) also, we may, thus, read (source: Bible of Vatican Online):

"21 They shall live in the houses they build, and eat the fruit of the vineyards they plant;"

"22 They shall not build houses for others to live in, or plant for others to eat. As the years of a tree, so the years of my people; and my chosen ones shall long enjoy the produce of their hands."

Possible Description of the World War III.

Overview.

World War III: the West against Islam (a Muslim coalition, where Egypt would play an important role), with pretext 'Israel', notably 'Palestine' and 'Jerusalem', references: [Heaven at www.tldm.org](http://www.tldm.org), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d59.htm> + Bible, book of Daniel. The West should win this war.

However, there shall not be reasons for commemorations: this war should mean the Beginning of the End, meaning that the APOCALYPSE HAD ALREADY STARTED (!).

Explanation: The War of Egypt in the End Times.

We take into account the prophecies of Daniel, notably what is reserved for the King of the South and the King of the North, for the end times. I'm referring to the book of Daniel, from 11:40 until 12:1. This text follows:

" 40 At the appointed time the king of the south shall come to grips with him, but the king of the north shall overwhelm him with chariots and horsemen and a great fleet, passing through the countries like a flood.

41 He shall enter the glorious land and many shall fall, except Edom, Moab, and the chief part of Ammon, which shall escape from his power.

42 He shall extend his power over the countries, and not even the land of Egypt shall escape.

43 He shall control the riches of gold and silver and all the treasures of Egypt; Libya and Ethiopia shall be in his train.

44 When news from the east and the north terrifies him, he shall set out with great fury to slay and to doom many.

45 He shall pitch the tents of his royal pavilion between the sea and the glorious holy mountain, but he shall come to his end with no one to help him.

CHAPTER 12

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

1 At that time there shall arise Michael, the great prince, guardian of your people; It shall be a time unsurpassed in distress since nations began until that time. At that time your people shall escape, everyone who is found written in the book."

Context: After the Division of the Greek Macedonian Empire of Alexander the Great, we use the terms (Dan 11):

- **'Kingdom of the South'**, to design the Greek kingdom of the South: the kingdom of the Ptolemies = present land of Egypt and Cyprus.

- **'Kingdom of the North'**, to designate the main Greek kingdom furthest north.

Initially, the kingdom of the Seleucids, located in the regions of present day Turkey plus some territories further East and further South...

It may eventually refer to few present Greek lands / communities:

Greece and / or Albania (Northern Epirus) or, eventually, the Muslim lands, which presently occupy the territory of the old Seleucid Empire, e. g., Turkey and Syria.

It should be noted that, with the historical evolution, the geographical area, which encompasses present-day Turkey, Greece, Albania, Syria and Cyprus, was under the influence of the Roman and Byzantine empires, and, later, under the influence of the Turkish Ottoman Empire, having occurred migrations of people of Greek ethnicity and / or biology, in these regions...

Let us, thus, see again the prophecy:

"40 At the appointed time the king of the south shall come to grips with him, but the king of the north shall overwhelm him, with chariots and horsemen and a great fleet, passing through the countries like a flood."

Thus, in the time of the end, maybe Egypt shall make war against Greece and / or Northern Epirus. BUT: if this event happens in the near future, we have that:

- Egypt belongs to the Muslim world.
- Greece belongs to the EU and to the NATO.

This war may not be only a simple regional war between 2 countries, but it may be a war between 2

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

civilizations (!): Islam against the West (!).

The War shall happen, according to the Book of the Prophet Daniel, when the Sin of Javan (thus, Tarshish included), shall reach its peak.

According to Heaven in New York, the Cause of "Facade" should be "Israel / Palestine / Jerusalem", being God pro Israel and Evil pro Palestine (References: www.tldm.org/directives/d57.htm and www.tldm.org/directives/d59.htm).

Let us see now, again, Daniel 11: 41-43...

“41 He shall enter the glorious land and many shall fall, except Edom, Moab, and the chief part of Ammon, which shall escape from his power.

42 He shall extend his power over the countries, and not even the land of Egypt shall escape.

43 He shall control the riches of gold and silver and all the treasures of Egypt; Libya and Ethiopia shall be in his train.”

The king of "Greece", let us say, the king of the West, shall be temporarily victorious: he shall be victorious over Egypt, Libya and Ethiopia / Sudan (over almost all Africa, Berbery included... reference: heaven in New York, www.tldm.org). He shall enter in Israel, but the country of Jordan shall escape (Edom, Moab, Ammon).

Thus: a war between Islam and the Occident, with pretext Palestine / Jerusalem. The Occident goes against Egypt and wins, I think.

Note: WHEN I READ THE BOOK OF Daniel, FROM MY Dutch BIBLE of 1906, I READ 'Moors' IN THE PLACE OF 'Ethiopia'.

THIS POSSIBLY MEANS THAT ALL OF NORTH AFRICA GOES WITH EGYPT, IN THIS WAR AGAINST THE KING OF THE NORTH, CONFIRMING THE PROPHECIES OF HEAVEN IN NEW YORK.

IT IS BETTER, therefore, to pay attention to the Bibles printed after 1964. Reference: Heaven in New York, at www.tldm.org.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

News from the North and the East Disturb the King of the North.

Let us see now, again, the verses 44 and 45:

"44 When news from the east and the north terrifies him, he shall set out with great fury to slay and to doom many.

45 He shall pitch the tents of his royal pavilion between the sea and the glorious holy mountain, but he shall come to his end with none to help him."

The king of the North wins the war.

He shall pitch the tents of his royal pavilion, between the sea and the glorious holy mountain.

I suppose the Chef of the West shall be established in a land like Cyprus, between the sea and Israel. It's Rome, says God.

He receives news, from the North and the East, which perturbs him. What does 'North and East' mean, in the context of this prophecy?

- It may be Syria and Iran: it is not very probable, because Syria and Iran are not strong enough to defeat the Occident. Eventually, it could be, indeed, Syria, Iran, or even North Korea, but, possibly, with the help of superpowers, like China.
- It may be CHINA with (or without) RUSSIA*. They shall be strong enough to defeat the Occident, already weakened by a war against the Islamic countries.

Although the Chef of the West shall set out with great fury, he shall finish with none to help him.

He shall be defeated and nobody will help him!!! This could mean: final victory for China (and maybe Russia*).

However, crossing Dan 11:40 – 12:1, with Joel 1 and 2, and with divine inspiration, a new interpretation is possible:

The king of the North would already be the Antichrist, the head of the Roman Union, coming from a small country like Cyprus.

Indeed, some descendants of the Seleucids could have also lived there, because of the historical evolution: influences from the (Eastern) Roman Empire, from the Ottoman Empire, etc.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The king of the North decides to attack Egypt (the African and Muslim coalition).

However, apocalyptic China also intervenes (they're, possibly, the locusts of the Book of Joel 1 and 2 and perhaps of Apocalypse 9) and punishes Israel (reference: book of Joel, chapters 1 and 2) and the USA (reference: prophecies of New York, at www.tldm.org).

This interests the King of the North / Antichrist, who wants to punish, simultaneously, the Egyptian coalition and Israel, at the same time.

However, the book of Joel says that the locusts (possibly, the Chinese) must withdraw from Israel.

The king of the North, being active against the Egyptian coalition, receives, therefore, this news, coming from China / Israel (coming from the North and East) and becomes disturbed / irritated.

However, World War 3 ends and the Antichrist subsequently takes control of the planet.

Time for the tribulations of the Apocalypse.

After the tribulations, the Antichrist reaches his end, without anyone being able to help him, in this interpretation.

This is the correct interpretation, says God.

Daniel 12:1 tells us what happens, at that time:

"1 At that time there shall arise Michael, the great prince, guardian of your people; It shall be a time unsurpassed in distress since nations began until that time. At that time your people shall escape, everyone who is found written in the book."

It is the time where Michael, the great prince, protects his people. St. Michael appears also in Rev 12:7. It should refer to the same event: the times of the Great Tribulation.

The text of Rev 12:7-14 seems to refer to the intervention of the archangel Saint Michael, which precedes the great Tribulation.

This text follows (reference: Bible of Vatican online):

"7 Then war broke out in heaven; Michael and his angels battled against the dragon. The dragon and its angels fought back,

8 but they did not prevail and there was no longer any place for them in heaven.

9 The huge dragon, the ancient serpent, who is called the Devil and Satan, who deceived the whole world, was thrown down to earth, and its angels were thrown down with it.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

10 Then I heard a loud voice in heaven say: "Now have salvation and power come, and the kingdom of our God and the authority of his Anointed. For the accuser of our brothers is cast out, who accuses them before our God day and night."

11 They conquered him by the blood of the Lamb and by the word of their testimony; love for life did not deter them from death.

*12 Therefore, rejoice, you heavens, and you who dwell in them. **But woe to you, earth and sea, for the Devil has come down to you in great fury, for he knows he has but a short time.**"*

*13 **When the dragon saw that it had been thrown down to the earth, it pursued the woman who had given birth to the male child.***

14 But the woman was given the two wings of the great eagle, so that she could fly to her place in the desert, where, far from the serpent, she was taken care of for a year, two years, and a half-year."

"It shall be a time, unsurpassed in distress, since the nations began, until that time".

This time is typically the time of the Great Tribulation, the ~3,5 up to ~7 years, which shall precede the Glorious Return of Our Lord, Jesus Christ.

Notes:

- In the times of the Great Tribulation, those who refuse to worship the Antichrist and his image and to have, in their body, the mark of the beast, becoming, thus, martyrs, shall resurrect, after the Return of Jesus: they're blessed and don't not die anymore (Rev 20:4-6).
- * - Russia. If Russia (Russia alone and not the whole world) is correctly consecrated, to the immaculate heart of the Blessed Virgin Mary, through the Pope and all the cardinals, as she insistently asks, since 1917, we may have Russia as an ally of the Occident and not as an ally of the Islam and / or of apocalyptic China.

The Occident would become, thus, stronger, and the world could win some years of peace. Further details over this Subject, [in the Chapter 'Russia', Section 'What about the Consecration of Russia from 25.3.2022?'](#).

- In a document, revealed by Wikileaks, it is said that, in 2009, Israel was preparing for a great scale war, in the Middle East (the big one?).

Maybe the World War III doesn't happen soon, but the danger remains.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

According to Our Lady, the Antichrist should visit Egypt, at the given time... references: apparitions in New York and to John Leary.

Hamas is already active in the Gaza stroke, just next to Egypt, where the big war shall start...

And What Can We Do? Part III.

The fall of the Occident shall be a consequence of sin, which becomes big in the whole world, thus, also in the West.

We can not avoid these events to take place but we can try to delay them. We can:

- Pray frequently (the [Rosary](#), everyday and attentively, if possible).
- Do Fast (better: in secret).
- Ask the Pope [to consecrate properly Russia, Russia alone, to the immaculate heart of Mary, as asked in Fatima, 1917.](#)
- Convert ourselves.
- Try to stop some mistakes of the Occident:
 - [The Mistake of the Communism of Genders](#), inside the Marriage and at Work, Causes many Divorces and / or Splitting of Couples, Less Adequate Child Education, and is the Source of Immoralities.
 - [Divorces.](#)
 - [Abortions.](#)
 - All sort of [immoralities](#), which are spreading, with the complicity of the media.

For more information, see the Chapters 'Ideas Against Divorce', 'Abortion: A Calamity', 'LGBT Sex Kills, etc.' and the section 'Measures to Try to Delay the Apocalypse' of this Chapter.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Still Over the WW3 and the Apocalypse.

Some References:

- **Over the WW3:**

- <http://www.tldm.org/Directives/d57.htm>.
- <http://www.tldm.org/Directives/d58.htm>.
- <http://www.tldm.org/Directives/d59.htm>.
- There are, maybe, still other related Directives from Heaven available...
- *Apocalyptic Message* from Jesus from 26.4.2018, at <https://johnleary.com/2018/05/>.*

* - Note: in the Web site of John Leary, in this message, it is mentioned "the Battle of the Armageddon", but God confirms that this is a mistake, made by the author of the Web site; this error doesn't come from God; it's the WW3 and not the Battle of the Armageddon, which happens later...

- **Over Russia & China (attention: scenario 'Russia not converted'):**

- <http://www.tldm.org/Directives/d101.htm>.
- <http://www.tldm.org/Directives/d102.htm>.

- **The biblical book of Joel, chapters 1 and 2.**

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

News From Heaven: Present Wars Could Evolve to the 2nd Phase of the Apocalyptic WW3: the 1st Nuke Attacks...

Crossing News from Heaven in New York (www.tldm.org), with News from Heaven to Christina Gallagher from 2022, from <https://www.facebook.com/houseofprayerachill/> and with News from Heaven to Melanie from 2024, from <https://www.himmelsbotschaft.eu/> I concluded that:

- The present wars, Ukraine, Middle East, began like this, relatively light...
- ... before moving on to Phase 2 of World War III: Expansion of the War, 1st Nuke Attacks... Reference: <https://www.himmelsbotschaft.eu/messagefromheaven/>.
- ...
- ... before evolving to the final Phase of the Apocalyptic WW3: 3/4 of the World Destroyed... Reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d57.htm>.

Heaven requests Rosaries, Penance, Conversions, to try to diminish the risks of severe punishments against the Planet...

It is also a good idea to try to protect yourself against the danger of Apocalypse, because there's risk of Apocalypse... and everything seems normal, as in the times of the Apocalypse...

Curiously, the present situation, still doesn't match the scenario 'Egypt going against the king of the West / North (Roman Union?)'.

Not really, but there are already troubles in the Middle East, in Gaza...

Maybe we still have some Years??? Maybe not? Jesus to Christina Gallagher, February 2024: the Antichrist could already triumph in Rome / Vatican, after this Lenten season... please refer, for this purpose, to <https://www.facebook.com/photo?fbid=812529164236729&set=a.558600286296286>. the danger is there...

Danger of Apocalypse is this... it comes unexpected, is this also...

China in the Bible?

Apocalypse seems approaching and China is becoming a superpower.

Let us analyze a bit this subject...

And What Is the Secret of the Superiority of Apocalyptic China?

Demography. Only This. They don't need to work harder than the others. They need to work simply the Same.

The Difference is Demography (and women in weak position, which happened in the past).

Setting some 200+ millions of students in the University (even 800 millions of students, etc.), the superiority of China and India simply happen in a spontaneous way, and countries as the USA and Russia can not compete anymore against this demographic mass, and the EU neither.

Should Russia be Catholic Converted, in a Serious Way, Russia should play the Role of Russia Converted for the World (www.christianideas.eu tries to help, with Ideas for Catholic Russia Converted), and if not ingenuous and pro God, Russia could try to isolate apocalyptic China from the World Trade, in order to try to make diminish the apocalyptic danger, and Converted Russia should also try to compensate the errors that USSR spread all over the world (e. g, helping to restore the colonial empires, etc.).

Or maybe it's already too late to stop the apocalyptic procedure (?).

Ideas for Catholic Russia Converted. In order to put Women in weak Position, an idea is to forbid women from getting the driving license and to exclude them from school / university, between the age of 18 and the age of 48 years old.

Exceptions: female jobs, like teacher of primary school, nurse, employee in the creche, religious sister university education, hairdresser, to follow national languages courses (up to level 11).

The problem with this feminist selfishness is that women hate banana men who take advantage of women like parasites. Thus, men shall be in advantage, in order to make successful couples.

The Testaments shall also be changed: only men / boys should seriously profit from the estate from the dead person. Women should only receive the equivalent of a T0 apartment... In order to survive, women should marry a man, work, or profit from a survival income or pension.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Naturally, artificial contraceptives and abortions should be forbidden.

Some ideas, to help ladies for a successful marriage, are available in the Chapter 'Ladies & Veil (+Men)', namely [the section 'AESTHETICS, the FORMULA for Pro God for LADIES: Synthesis'](#).

Ideas to help men, for a successful marriage, at the Chapter 'Rich', namely [the section 'Idea to become Rich pro God'](#).

This section was partially inspired by God.

Let us, thus, start the analysis of the biblical texts, which, eventually, concern apocalyptic China...

China in the Bible? Part I.

In the book of Joel (Old Testament), combined with Apocalypse 9:1-12 (1st attack) and Apocalypse 9:13-19 (2nd attack, a 200 million army), we can realize that an invasion of locusts takes place. They attack Israel.

In Apoc 9:1-12 + Apoc 9:13-21, we can read (reference: Bible of Vatican online):

Book of the Apocalypse, Chapter 9

1 Then the fifth angel blew his trumpet, and I saw a star that had fallen from the sky to the earth. It was given the key for the passage to the abyss.

2 It opened the passage to the abyss, and smoke came up out of the passage like smoke from a huge furnace. The sun and the air were darkened by the smoke from the passage.

3 Locusts came out of the smoke onto the land, and they were given the same power as scorpions of the earth.

4 They were told not to harm the grass of the earth or any plant or any tree, but only those people who did not have the seal of God on their foreheads.

5 They were not allowed to kill them but only to torment them for five months; the torment they inflicted was like that of a scorpion when it stings a person.

6 During that time these people will seek death but will not find it, and they will long to die but death will escape them.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

7 The appearance of the locusts was like that of horses ready for battle. On their heads they wore what looked like crowns of gold; their faces were like human faces,

8 and they had hair like women's hair. Their teeth were like lions' teeth,

9 and they had chests like iron breastplates. The sound of their wings was like the sound of many horse-drawn chariots racing into battle.

10 They had tails like scorpions, with stingers; with their tails they had power to harm people for five months.

11 They had as their king the angel of the abyss, whose name in Hebrew is Abaddon and in Greek Apollyon.

12 The first woe has passed, but there are two more to come.

13 Then the sixth angel blew his trumpet, and I heard a voice coming from the [four] horns of the gold altar before God,

14 telling the sixth angel who held the trumpet, "Release the four angels who are bound at the banks of the great river Euphrates."

15 So the four angels were released, who were prepared for this hour, day, month, and year to kill a third of the human race.

16 The number of cavalry troops was two hundred million; I heard their number.

17 Now in my vision this is how I saw the horses and their riders. They wore red, blue, and yellow breastplates, and the horses' heads were like heads of lions, and out of their mouths came fire, smoke, and sulfur.

18 By these three plagues of fire, smoke, and sulfur that came out of their mouths a third of the human race was killed.

19 For the power of the horses is in their mouths and in their tails; for their tails are like snakes, with heads that inflict harm.

20 The rest of the human race, who were not killed by these plagues, did not repent of the works of their hands, to give up the worship of demons and idols made from gold, silver, bronze, stone, and wood, which cannot see or hear or walk.

21 Nor did they repent of their murders, their magic potions, their unchastity, or their robberies.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

In Joel 1:6 and Joel 2:2, we can read:

Joel 1:6: *"For a people has invaded my land, mighty and without number"*

Other details: they enter through the windows, things are burned and they attack farms...

Joel 2:2: *"... a people numerous and mighty! Their like has not been from of old, nor will it be after them, even to the years of distant generations."*

If my logic is correct: a very numerous and mighty people, as it has never existed, may well be China (or India).

Even if they are not the Chinese, nor the Indians, they shall be a people, without number and unique, in the History of humanity.

The only good candidates, since centuries, are China (very well placed) and India (but India is split in several different peoples: the Bengali, the Sikhs, the Muslims, those who speak Hindi...).

Since ~90% of China population is formed by ethnic Chinese, and India is split (the biggest ethnic group, the Hindi, has some 400 millions persons), the ethnic Chinese are the best candidates.

However, in the future, it may happen, that a people become more numerous than the Chinese.

Joel 2:6 tells us that the peoples tremble, fearing the "locusts" army.

In Joel 2:10 I understand an "apocalyptic scenario": the Earth trembles, the Heavens shake...

From Joel 2:20 I understand that they (the "locusts") come from the North and they move away (from Israel) to the Eastern Sea (his vanguard) and to the Western Sea (his rearguard).

Israel shall no longer be humiliated by them.

I suppose that the "Western Sea" is the Mediterranean and the Eastern Sea, the Chinese / Korean / Japanese Sea.

If my interpretation is correct, this moralizing invasion should even occupy the whole Eurasian continent (I mean the communists, either Chinese or Russians).

If they don't do so, the Chinese (I mean: the people who represent the locusts) shall at least arrive to the Mediterranean Sea.

The messages of Jesus and Mary, e. g., in www.tldm.org (apparitions in New York), confirm the Chinese role, during the Apocalypse.

The other possibility, considering the Eastern Sea as the Dead Sea, would reduce the locusts to a

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

local power, close to Israel, which is not logical.

Naturally, a literal plague of locusts could also happen...

Possible Chronology:

Apocalyptic Scenario. China superpower, Preceding the Reign of the Antichrist, followed by the 2nd Coming of the Messiah, in the Glory in the Clouds, unexpected, for the Persons pro Evil.

The concerned text, the chapters 1 and 2, of the Apocalyptic Book of Joel (Old Testament) follow (References: Bible of Vatican online + Bible of Jerusalem online, from morningstarinfosys.com):

Apocalyptic Book of Joel, Chapter 1: The Plague of Locusts

1 The word of the LORD which came to Joel, the son of Pethuel.

2 Hear this, you elders! Pay attention, all you who dwell in the land! Has the like of this happened in your days, or in the days of your fathers?

3 Tell it to your children, and your children to their children, and their children to the next generation.

4 What the cutter left, the locust swarm has eaten; What the locust swarm left, the grasshopper has eaten; And what the grasshopper left, the devourer has eaten.

5 Wake up, you drunkards, and weep; wail, all you drinkers of wine, Because the juice of the grape will be withheld from your mouths.

6 For a people has invaded my land, mighty and without number; His teeth are the teeth of a lion, and his molars those of a lioness.

7 He has laid waste my vine, and blighted my fig tree; He has stripped it, sheared off its bark; its branches are made white.

8 Lament like a virgin girt with sackcloth for the spouse of her youth.

9 Abolished are offering and libation from the house of the LORD; In mourning are the priests, the ministers of the LORD.

10 The field is ravaged, the earth mourns, Because the grain is ravaged, the must has failed, the oil languishes.

11 Be appalled, you husbandmen! wail, you vinedressers! Over the wheat and the barley, because the harvest of the field has perished.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

12 The vine has dried up, the fig tree is withered; The pomegranate, the date palm also, and the apple, all the trees of the field are dried up; Yes, joy has withered away from among mankind.

13 Gird yourselves and weep, O priests! wail, O ministers of the altar! Come, spend the night in sackcloth, O ministers of my God! The house of your God is deprived of offering and libation.

14 Proclaim a fast, call an assembly; Gather the elders, all who dwell in the land, Into the house of the LORD, your God, and cry to the LORD!

15 Alas, the day! for near is the day of the LORD, and it comes as ruin from the Almighty.

16 From before our very eyes has not the food been cut off; And from the house of our God, joy and gladness?

17 The seed lies shriveled under its clods; the stores are destroyed, The barns are broken down, for the grain has failed.

18 How the beasts groan! The herds of cattle are bewildered! Because they have no pasturage, even the flocks of sheep have perished.

19 To you, O LORD, I cry! for fire has devoured the pastures of the plain, and flame has enkindled all the trees of the field.

20 Even the beasts of the field cry out to you; For the streams of water are dried up, and fire has devoured the pastures of the plain.

There are fires... but they're not necessarily triggered by the "Chinese": they could be a consequence of the Great Warning, the first passage of the Comet, or something else... (?)

Apocalyptic Book of Joel, Chapter 2

1 Blow the trumpet in Zion, sound the alarm on my holy mountain! Let all who dwell in the land tremble, for the day of the LORD is coming;

2 Yes, it is near, a day of darkness and of gloom, a day of clouds and somberness! Like dawn spreading over the mountains, a people numerous and mighty! Their like has not been from of old, nor will it be after them, even to the years of distant generations.

3 Before them a fire devours, and after them a flame enkindles; Like the garden of Eden is the land before them, and after them a desert waste; from them there is no escape.

4 Their appearance is that of horses; like steeds they run.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

5 As with the rumble of chariots they leap on the mountaintops; As with the crackling of a fiery flame devouring stubble; Like a mighty people arrayed for battle.

6 Before them peoples are in torment, every face blanches.

7 Like warriors they run, like soldiers they scale the wall; They advance, each in his own lane, without swerving from their paths.

8 No one crowds another, each advances in his own track; Though they fall into the ditches, they are not checked.

9 They assault the city, they run upon the wall, they climb into the houses; In at the windows they come like thieves.

10 Before them the earth trembles, the heavens shake; The sun and the moon are darkened, and the stars withhold their brightness.

11 The LORD raises his voice at the head of his army; For immense indeed is his camp, yes, mighty, and it does his bidding. For great is the day of the LORD, and exceedingly terrible; who can bear it?

12 Yet even now, says the LORD, return to me with your whole heart, with fasting, and weeping, and mourning;

13 Rend your hearts, not your garments, and return to the LORD, your God. For gracious and merciful is he, slow to anger, rich in kindness, and relenting in punishment.

14 Perhaps he will again relent and leave behind him a blessing, Offerings and libations for the LORD, your God.

15 Blow the trumpet in Zion! proclaim a fast, call an assembly;

16 Gather the people, notify the congregation; Assemble the elders, gather the children and the infants at the breast; Let the bridegroom quit his room, and the bride her chamber.

17 Between the porch and the altar let the priests, the ministers of the LORD, weep, And say, "Spare, O LORD, your people, and make not your heritage a reproach, with the nations ruling over them! Why should they say among the peoples, 'Where is their God?'"

18 Then the LORD was stirred to concern for his land and took pity on his people.

19 The LORD answered and said to his people: See, I will send you grain, and wine, and oil, and you shall be filled with them; No more will I make you a reproach among the nations.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

20 No, the northerner I will remove far from you, and drive him out into a land arid and waste, With his vanguard the Eastern Sea, and his rearguard the Western Sea; And his foulness shall go up, and his stench shall go up.

21 Fear not, O land! exult and rejoice! For the LORD has done great things.

22 Fear not, beasts of the field! for the pastures of the plain are green; The tree bears its fruit, the fig tree and the vine give their yield.

23 And do you, O children of Zion, exult and rejoice in the LORD, your God! He has given you the teacher of justice: he has made the rain come down for you, the early and the late rain as before.

24 The threshing floors shall be full of grain and the vats shall overflow with wine and oil.

25 And I will repay you for the years which the locust has eaten, The grasshopper, the devourer, and the cutter, my great army which I sent among you.

26 You shall eat and be filled, and shall praise the name of the LORD, your God, Because he has dealt wondrously with you; my people shall nevermore be put to shame.

27 And you shall know that I am in the midst of Israel; I am the LORD, your God, and there is no other; my people shall nevermore be put to shame.

China in the Bible? Part II.

Still some Possible References to China:

China was probably always one of the most numerous nations of the world, at least it is what the statistics of the last 2000 years show:

- 1 AD - some 58 millions of persons are ethnic Chinese. [The whole world has some 300 millions inhabitants. Reference: Wikipedia](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_states_by_population_in_1_CE), at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_states_by_population_in_1_CE.
- 1000 AD - between 32 and 80 million people are ethnic Chinese. Reference: [Wikipedia](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_countries_by_population_in_1000), at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_countries_by_population_in_1000.
- 1700 AD - between 100 and 150 million people are ethnic Chinese. The world has less than

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

1 billion persons. India (Mughal Empire) had already 158 million inhabitants, more than China. Reference: Wikipedia, at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_countries_by_population_in_1700.

- 1989 AD - some 1.1 billion persons are Chinese, in a world population of some 5 billion persons. Reference: Wikipedia, at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_countries_by_population_in_1989.

Some statistics about the Chinese and the European population may be found in: https://www.oecd-ilibrary.org/development/the-world-economy_9789264022621-en.

Presently, the ethnic Chinese are about 1.4 billion. The Hindi, Anglophones, and Hispanics follow, with some 400 million speakers each. Thus, in the near future, no people can overcome the Chinese people.

These locusts climb the houses and enter through the windows, something original, in the modern times...

China and the fire make me think over the dragon / snake, colored Red Fire, of Apocalypse 12... for the moment, communist / red China is the empire of the Red Dragon...

China in the Bible? Part III.

In this section, I'm going to try to show how the invasion of the grasshoppers (reference: book of Joel 1 and 2 + Apoc 9) can be dangerous and even prepare the great tribulation of the believers (Christian / Jewish).

If my interpretation is correct, that means:

- The grasshoppers are a very numerous and powerful people as it never existed (the Chinese???). No other people can currently replace the Chinese people as best candidate. Power is just a matter of time...

Please note that, according to Jesus and Our Lady in New York (please refer to www.tldm.org), this invasion might be a coalition of Russian, Chinese and other troops... which greatly facilitates the Chinese task of invasion...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- The grasshoppers army controls the Euro Asiatic Continent, from the Eastern Sea up to the Western Sea.
- They have hair like that of women (long hair?), a possible reference to the "mode" of equality of genders and feminism...

Then:

In the beginning this invasion is morally good, in order to punish the corrupt West.

But, in the West, these ideas can be used perversely, in order to prepare the rise of the Antichrist...

Through Apocalypse 12, we read that the Red Dragon fails to get Baby Jesus, and, as such, it decides to give the power to the Beast / Antichrist, the leader of an empire, formed by a union of 10 Kings (Horns), which is the (not European ⇒ but Roman) Union, according to the messages of Jesus, crossed with other apocalyptic literature, e. g., apparitions of la Salette, Apoc 17...

Hopefully, these troubles shouldn't last too long and Jesus Himself destroys the power of the Dragon and of the Beasts.

In Rev 12, the Dragon is clearly Satan and the Woman, with a crown of 12 stars, the Virgin Mary. She is pregnant of a baby (Jesus), who will rule, one day, all the nations, with an iron stick.

But the Red Dragon and the Woman are also projected to the Earth (Rev 12:13-17), which means that they can also be nations / empires and / or ... something else... Yes, my interpretations may always be wrong... but this interpretation is correct, said God.

In this context, China is very well placed to represent the Dragon (the Dragon is the national symbol of the Chinese nation and it is Red, like the Communism).

For the Woman, we have the European Union*, the True Church, Roman Catholic Conservative, and Israel** (at the same time), said God.

Message of the Virgin of Medjugorje, Bosnia, for the XXI century: Baby Jesus!!! He takes up the cross for us, if we love Him... And it is the last time that she appears on Earth... before the Messianic kingdom (?)

** - Israel was divided in 12 tribes.

* - Europe / the European Union, is a good candidate, because:

- The European flag has 12 stars.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- It has the Moon under her Feet (Islam in the Southern and Eastern part of the Mediterranean).
- It is brilliant and attractive, like the Sun.
- Politically and military, it is a mess... thus, it is weak like a Woman, when compared to Russia, China and / or the USA...
- The spiritual power is currently in the Vatican (it shall be transferred again to Jerusalem, in the future, if I'm not wrong, because of Rev 20:9).

But, according to the messages of Jesus, for example, to John Leary, the Antichrist shall take the leadership and the world power, from the (not EU ⇒ but) Roman Empire / Union.

Indeed, Our Lady of La Salette tells us that "Rome shall become the Seat of the Antichrist"...

The Woman shall, in this way, also represent the believers of the legitimate Catholic Church and/or Israel... (after Benedict XVI, it still may appear one or more popes and, afterwards, the legitimate pope shall be Petrus Romanus, leading the true church, in the tribulations of the end times, according to the prophecies of St Malachy... we should also expect a final great schism... references: Heaven in New York, www.tldm.org, and / or Our Lady of Akita).

The woman shall be persecuted by the dragon and shall flee to the Desert.

Note: by definition, we don't know when the tribulation times take place... Only the conditions to set it are already there... and, according to the Messages of Jesus, to be authentic (e. g., Jesus to John Leary), they may happen, in the near future...

References: the book of Revelation, chapters 12, 13 and 17. The texts of Rev 12 and Rev 13:1-5 follow (source: Bible of Vatican Online):

Chapter 12: Vision of the Woman and the Dragon

"1 A great sign appeared in the sky, a woman clothed with the sun, with the moon under her feet, and on her head a crown of twelve stars.

2 She was with child and wailed aloud in pain as she labored to give birth.

3 Then another sign appeared in the sky; it was a huge red dragon, with seven heads and ten horns, and on its heads were seven diadems.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

4 Its tail swept away a third of the stars in the sky and hurled them down to the earth. Then the dragon stood before the woman about to give birth, to devour her child when she gave birth.

5 She gave birth to a son, a male child, destined to rule all the nations with an iron rod. Her child was caught up to God and his throne.

6 The woman herself fled into the desert where she had a place prepared by God, that there she might be taken care of for twelve hundred and sixty days.

7 Then war broke out in heaven; Michael and his angels battled against the dragon. The dragon and its angels fought back,

8 but they did not prevail and there was no longer any place for them in heaven.

9 The huge dragon, the ancient serpent, who is called the Devil and Satan, who deceived the whole world, was thrown down to earth, and its angels were thrown down with it.

10 Then I heard a loud voice in heaven say: "Now have salvation and power come, and the kingdom of our God and the authority of his Anointed. For the accuser of our brothers is cast out, who accuses them before our God day and night.

11 They conquered him by the blood of the Lamb and by the word of their testimony; love for life did not deter them from death.

12 Therefore, rejoice, you heavens, and you who dwell in them. But woe to you, earth and sea, for the Devil has come down to you in great fury, for he knows he has but a short time."

13 When the dragon saw that it had been thrown down to the earth, it pursued the woman who had given birth to the male child.

14 But the woman was given the two wings of the great eagle, so that she could fly to her place in the desert, where, far from the serpent, she was taken care of for a year, two years, and a half-year.

15 The serpent, however, spewed a torrent of water out of his mouth after the woman to sweep her away with the current.

16 But the earth helped the woman and opened its mouth and swallowed the flood that the dragon spewed out of its mouth.

17 Then the dragon became angry with the woman and went off to wage war against the rest of her offspring, those who keep God's commandments and bear witness to Jesus.

18 I took my position,"

Chapter 13:1-5 The Dragon Gives Its Power to the Beast

"1 Then I saw a beast come out of the sea with ten horns and seven heads; on its horns were ten diadems, and on its heads blasphemous name (s).

*2 The beast I saw was like a leopard, but it had feet like a bear's, and its mouth was like the mouth of a lion. **To it the dragon gave its own power and throne, along with great authority.***

*3 I saw that one of its heads seemed to have been mortally wounded, but this mortal wound was healed. **Fascinated, the whole world followed after the beast.***

*4 **They worshiped the dragon because it gave its authority to the beast; they also worshiped the beast and said, "Who can compare with the beast or who can fight against it?"***

5 The beast was given a mouth uttering proud boasts and blasphemies, and it was given authority to act for forty-two months."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Possible Explanation for the "Four Horses of the Apocalypse".

The four Horses, the Seals and the Trumpets may, eventually, be interpreted as Possible Parallel Events.

I assume that these events may happen in a near Future, because of the (pessimist) Prophecy of the Popes (St. Malachy): after Benedict XVI, there's a greater risk of Apocalypse.

Of course, if these conditions are not valid, this explanation shall not be valid.

The comments over the four horses appear in Rev 6.

The White Horse.

The text over the white horse (Rev 6:2) follows:

"2 I looked, and there was a white horse, and its rider had a bow. He was given a crown, and he rode forth victorious to further his victories."

If Benedict XVI is the last safe non apocalyptic pope, the white horse may refer to the United States. Some of their goals are good and they're able to win some wars. It may be the present time!!!

But the goals of the USA are not always so good, and they do not win always wars, neither. Thus, the correct explanation may also be something else... (?)

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Red Horse.

The red horse means "War". In Rev 6:4, we read:

"4 Another horse came out, a red one. Its rider was given power to take peace away from the earth, so that people would slaughter one another. And he was given a huge sword."

It may describe the military intervention of a Communist Red Power, like Apocalyptic China (also described in the book of Joel, chapters 1 and 2). However, analyzing news from Heaven, I conclude that it refers to WW3, etc.: very destructive apocalyptic wars... China may be involved, of course, but others also... it may refer, thus, to the wars of the apocalyptic time...

The Black Horse.

Rev 6:5-6 describes:

"5 When he broke open the Third Seal, I heard the third living creature cry out, "Come forward." I looked, and there was a Black Horse, and its rider held a scale in his hand.

"6 I heard what seemed to be a voice in the midst of the four living creatures. It said, "A ration of wheat costs a day's pay, and three rations of barley cost a day's pay. But do not damage the olive oil or the wine."

The black horse means "Famine". After the "Chinese" intervention, the apocalyptic book of the prophet Joel refers to Famines. The black horse may be eventually interpreted in this context (Joel 1:1-20 and Joel 2:1-3).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Green Horse.

The Green Horse means 'death', as says Rev 6:8:

"8 I looked, and there was a pale Green Horse. Its rider was named Death, and Hades accompanied him. They were given authority over a quarter of the earth, to kill with sword, famine, and plague, and by means of the beasts of the earth."

Death is a logical consequence of the calamities mentioned previously, in Rev 6:8.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Battle of the Armageddon.

This Happens at the End of the Reign of the Antichrist, with the fall of New York City...

Armageddon is identified as a place in the North of Israel...

Please note that the [3 Dark Days of Padre Pio may also refer to this War](https://www.tldm.org/news/darkness-11-13-98.htm), with a possible [Terrible Clash with the Comet](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d60.htm) (2nd Passage?). References: Bible, Heaven at www.tldm.org, for example, at <https://www.tldm.org/news/darkness-11-13-98.htm> and at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d60.htm>...

The Text of the Book of the Apocalypse over the Battle of the Armageddon, the Text of Rev 16:12-21, follows:

"12 The sixth angel emptied his bowl on the great river Euphrates. Its water was dried up to prepare the way for the kings of the East.

13 I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come from the mouth of the dragon, from the mouth of the beast, and from the mouth of the false prophet.

14 These were demonic spirits who performed signs. They went out to the kings of the whole world to assemble them for the battle on the great day of God the almighty.

15 ("Behold, I am coming like a thief." Blessed is the one who watches and keeps his clothes ready, so that he may not go naked and people see him exposed.)

16 They then assembled the kings in the place that is named Armageddon in Hebrew.

17 The seventh angel poured out his bowl into the air. A loud voice came out of the temple from the throne, saying, "It is done."

18 Then there were lightning flashes, rumblings, and peals of thunder, and a great earthquake. It was such a violent earthquake that there has never been one like it since the human race began on earth.

19 The great city was split into three parts, and the gentile cities fell. But God remembered great Babylon, giving it the cup filled with the wine of his fury and wrath.

20 Every island fled, and mountains disappeared.

21 Large hailstones like huge weights came down from the sky on people, and they blasphemed God for the plague of hail because this plague was so severe."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

More information over BABYLON THE GREAT (New York City), in the section ['Babylon, the Great City'](#) of this Chapter...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

The War of Gog, King of Magog.

A Table of the Nations of Ezekiel 38 and 39, crossed with Genetics can be seen later, in the Section 'Jews, Germans, Hispanics, Names of Ez 38 and genetic correlations'.

I've done some research over Gog, king of Magog, which is mentioned in Ap 20:7-10 and in Ezekiel, chapters 38 and 39. These texts follow (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online).

Apocalypse 20:6-10

6 Blessed and holy is the one who shares in the first resurrection. The second death has no power over these; they will be priests of God and of Christ, and they will reign with him for (the) thousand years.

The Second Eschatological Combat

7 When the thousand years are completed, Satan will be released from his prison.

8 He will go out to deceive the nations at the four corners of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them for battle; their number is like the sand of the sea.

9 They invaded the breadth of the earth and surrounded the camp of the holy ones and the beloved city. But fire came down from heaven and consumed them.

10 The Devil who had led them astray was thrown into the pool of fire and sulfur, where the beast and the false prophet were. There they will be tormented day and night forever and ever.

Ezekiel 38: Against Gog, King of Magog

"1 Thus the word of the LORD came to me:

2 Son of man, turn toward Gog (the land of Magog), the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesy against him:

3 Thus says the Lord GOD: See! I am coming at you, Gog, chief prince of Meshech and Tubal.

4 I will lead you forth with all your army, horses and riders all handsomely outfitted, a great horde with bucklers and shields, all of them carrying swords:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

5 Persia, Cush, and Put with them (all with shields and helmets),

6 Gomer with all its troops, Beth-togarmah from the recesses of the north with all its troops, many peoples with you.

7 Prepare yourself, be ready, you and all your horde assembled about you, and be at my disposal.

8 After many days you will be mustered (in the last years you will come) against a nation which has survived the sword, which has been assembled from many peoples (on the mountains of Israel which were long a ruin), which has been brought forth from among the peoples and all of whom now dwell in security.

9 You shall come up like a sudden storm, advancing like a cloud to cover the earth, you and all your troops and the many peoples with you.

10 Thus says the Lord GOD: At that time thoughts shall arise in your mind, and you shall devise an evil scheme:

11 "I will go up against a land of open villages and attack the peaceful people who are living in security, all of them living without walls, having neither bars nor gates,

12 to plunder and pillage, turning my hand against the ruins that were repopled and against a people gathered from the nations, a people concerned with cattle and goods, who dwell at the navel of the earth."

13 Sheba and Dedan, the merchants of Tarshish and all her young lions shall ask you: "Is it for plunder that you have come? Is it for pillage that you have summoned your horde, to carry off silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to seize much plunder?"

14 Therefore prophesy, son of man, and say to Gog: Thus says the Lord GOD: When my people Israel are dwelling in security, will you not bestir yourself

15 and come from your home in the recesses of the north, you and many peoples with you, all mounted on horses, a great horde and a mighty army?

16 You shall come up against my people Israel like a cloud covering the land. In the last days I will bring you against my land, that the nations may know of me, when in their sight I prove my holiness through you, O Gog.

17 Thus says the Lord GOD: It is of you that I spoke in ancient times through my servants, the prophets of Israel, who prophesied in those days that I would bring you against them.

18 But on that day, the day when Gog invades the land of Israel, says the Lord GOD, my fury shall be aroused. In my anger

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

19 and in my jealousy, in my fiery wrath, I swear: On that day there shall be a great shaking upon the land of Israel.

20 Before me shall tremble the fish of the sea and the birds of the air, the beasts of the field and all the reptiles that crawl upon the ground, and all men who are on the land. Mountains shall be overturned, and cliffs shall tumble, and every wall shall fall to the ground.

21 Against him I will summon every terror, says the Lord GOD, every man's sword against his brother. I will hold judgment with him in pestilence and bloodshed;

22 flooding rain and hailstones, fire and brimstone, I will rain upon him, upon his troops, and upon the many peoples with him.

23 I will prove my greatness and holiness and make myself known in the sight of many nations; thus they shall know that I am the LORD.

Ezekiel 39: Against Gog, King of Magog

"1 Now, son of man, prophesy against Gog in these words: Thus says the Lord GOD: See! I am coming at you, Gog, chief prince of Meshech and Tubal.

2 I will turn you about, I will urge you on, and I will make you come up from the recesses of the north; I will lead you against the mountains of Israel.

3 Then I will strike the bow from your left hand, and make the arrows drop from your right.

4 Upon the mountains of Israel you shall fall, you and all your troops and the peoples who are with you. To birds of prey of every kind and to the wild beasts I am giving you to be eaten.

5 On the open field you shall fall, for I have decreed it, says the Lord GOD.

6 I will send fire upon Magog and upon those who live securely in the coastlands; thus they shall know that I am the LORD.

7 I will make my holy name known among my people Israel; I will no longer allow my holy name to be profaned. Thus the nations shall know that I am the LORD, the Holy One in Israel.

8 Yes, it is coming and shall be fulfilled, says the Lord GOD. This is the day I have decreed.

9 Then shall those who live in the cities of Israel go out and burn weapons: (shields and bucklers,) bows and arrows, clubs and lances; for seven years they shall make fires with them.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

10 They shall not have to bring in wood from the fields or cut it down in the forests, for they shall make fires with the weapons. Thus they shall plunder those who plundered them and pillage those who pillaged them, says the Lord GOD.

11 On that day I will give Gog for his tomb a well-known place in Israel, the Valley of Abarim east of the sea (it is blocked to travelers). Gog shall be buried there with all his horde, and it shall be named "Valley of Hamon-gog."

12 To purify the land, the house of Israel shall need seven months to bury them.

13 All the people of the land shall bury them and gain renown for it, when I reveal my glory, says the Lord GOD.

14 Men shall be permanently employed to pass through the land burying those who lie unburied, so as to purify the land. For seven months they shall keep searching.

15 When they pass through, should they see a human bone, let them put up a marker beside it, until others have buried it in the Valley of Hamon-gog.

16 (Also the name of the city shall be Hamonah.) Thus the land shall be purified.

17 As for you, son of man, says the Lord GOD, say to birds of every kind and to all the wild beasts: Come together, from all sides gather for the slaughter I am about to provide for you, a great slaughter on the mountains of Israel: you shall have flesh to eat and blood to drink.

18 You shall eat the flesh of warriors and drink the blood of the princes of the land (rams, lambs, and goats, bullocks, fatlings of Bashan, all of them).

19 From the slaughter which I will provide for you, you shall eat fat until you are filled and drink blood until you are drunk.

20 You shall be filled at my table with horses and riders, with warriors and soldiers of every kind, says the Lord GOD.

Conclusion

21 Thus I will display my glory among the nations, and all the nations shall see the judgment I have executed and the hand I have laid upon them.

22 From that day forward the house of Israel shall know that I am the LORD, their God.

23 The nations shall know that because of its sins the house of Israel went into exile; for they transgressed against me, and I hid my face from them and handed them over to their foes, so that all of them fell by the sword.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

24 According to their uncleanness and their transgressions I dealt with them, hiding my face from them.

25 Therefore, thus says the Lord GOD: Now I will restore the fortunes of Jacob and have pity on the whole house of Israel, and I will be jealous for my holy name.

26 They shall forget their disgrace and all the times they broke faith with me, when they live in security on their land with no one to frighten them.

27 When I bring them back from among the peoples, I will gather them from the lands of their enemies, and will prove my holiness through them in the sight of many nations.

28 Thus they shall know that I, the LORD, am their God, since I who exiled them among the nations, will gather them back on their land, not leaving any of them behind.

29 No longer will I hide my face from them, for I have poured out my spirit upon the house of Israel, says the Lord GOD."

An analysis of this war, the war of Gog and Magog, which takes place 1,000 years after the Apocalypse, follows.

Note: in the chapter 'Russia', [there are some more comments over 'Gog and Magog'](#).

Who Is 'Gog' in the Bible?

Gog is the king of Magog, Prince chef of Meshech and Tubal (references: Ez 38 and Ez 39).

It seems that 'Gog', king of Magog is 'Gog', king of Siberia... please refer to the following sections...

He assembles many countries, in order to make a war against Israel (Persia, Cush, house of Gomer, etc.).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Who Are Magog, Meshech and Tubal?

They are the Sons of Japheth, Son of Noah. Reference: biblical genealogy after the flood, Gen 10:1-2. The text follows (source: Bible of Vatican Online):

"1 These are the descendants of Noah's sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth, to whom sons were born after the flood.

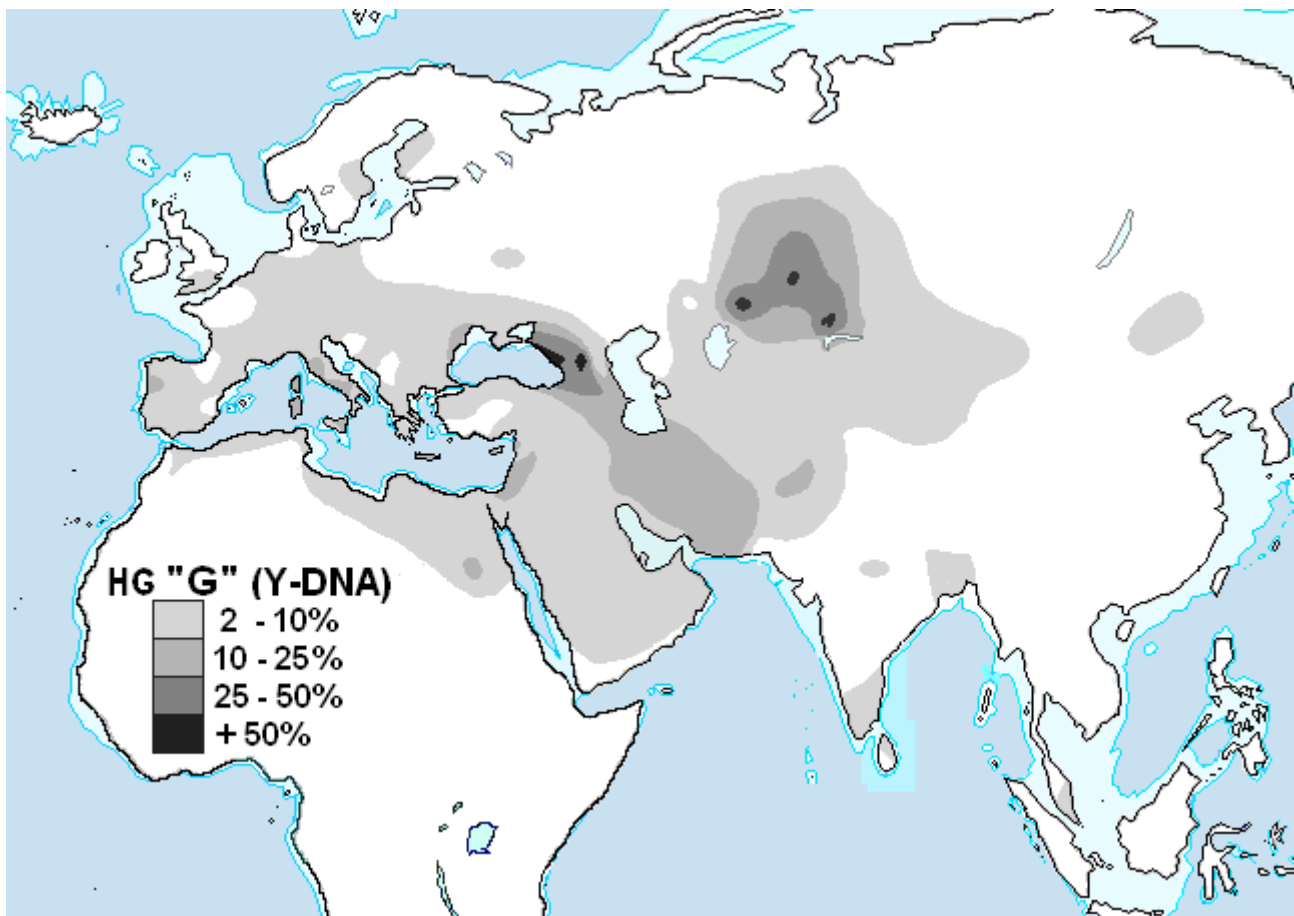
2 The descendants of Japheth: Gomer, Magog, Madai, Javan, Tubal, Meshech, and Tiras."

Magog - The descendants of Magog live in the North, even in the extreme North, in the time of the war (reference: Ez 39:2). According to the ancient Jews, they were the ancient Scyths and they may live now in West Siberia, but speaking now Turkish (and Russian).

Tubal - It seems that the descendants of Tubal were known as the 'kingdom of Tabal', in the times of ancient Assyria. They migrated from Eastern Anatolia, to the Caucasus and Spain. They were known as the Iberians.

[Crossing with the Map of Migrations based on Y Haplogroups](#), we may conclude that they correspond to the Y Haplogroup of type 'G' (together with Meshech, another Son of Japheth), since they're majoritarian in the region of Western Caucasus (Georgia, where Iberian languages are spoken, etc.).

Only a small minority currently exists in Portugal and Spain, being spread across the Eurasian continent, according to the following Wikipedia map:



Tubal and Meshech (Y Haplogroup of type 'G') are important in the Western Caucasus and adjacent Black Sea region. They are effectively present in Portugal and Spain and in a part of Europe, but they are a minority in these regions. The core of central Asia shall correspond to Meshech (ancient Sarmatia, also Meshech). Reference:

https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/3/33/Haplogrupo_G_%28ADN-Y%29.PNG. Author: Maulucioni, License of GNU Free Documentation,

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/GNU_Free_Documentation_License, Creative Commons license - Attribution 3.0 Unported, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/3.0/deed.en>.

The probability that 'Gog' be a Russian king, with German or Chinese ascendancy, is greater, because Magog seem to be the ancient Scyths, who seem to be the present indigenous peoples of Siberia (and Central Asia). [According to genetic analysis \(source: Y Haplogroup migrations map, Y Haplogroups of type 'C', 'Q', 'N', 'O' and 'D'\), indigenous peoples, related to those of Siberia, live also in America](#). This can be seen in the following image (source: Wikipedia):

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment



This Wikipedia Map shows, in Red, the Western Caucasus Region, in which the Y Haplogroup of type 'G' is the majority, and should therefore correspond to the descendants of the Iberians from that area. Native descendants of Magog must correspond to Y Haplogroups of types 'C', 'N', 'Q', 'O' and 'D', also present in northern Russia and Central Asia. These Y Haplogroups are also present in America and Australia (indigenous). Reference: Wikipedia, https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/c/ca/World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png, Author Chakazul, GNU Free Documentation License, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/GNU_Free_Documentation_License, Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

There's, thus, still a possibility that this 'Gog' be a North American king, with German or Chinese ascendance.

The USA should have disappeared, as nation, after the Apocalypse, thus, it shall not be the USA (source: God, at Wings of Prophecy, [prophecies over America](https://wingsofprophecy.blogspot.com/), from <https://wingsofprophecy.blogspot.com/>).

Meshech - Meshech should be the ancient Etruscans. A part of their descendants should have migrated back to Asia Minor, with some Romans, after the defeats of the Roman / Byzantine empire, in Italy.

Their Y Haplogroup is maybe also of type 'G'. Indeed, the descendants of Tubal and Meshech

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

should have intermixed.

'Gog' is the king of Magog, prince of Meshech and Tubal, maybe a Russian style king, with some German blood (or Chinese), which could maybe influence also in the Western Caucasus.

Who Are the Allies of 'Gog' in This War?

- **Persia.**
- **Cush** (Sudan / Ethiopia and most of Africa).
- **Put** (Libya).
- **The house of Togarmah** (they live also in the extreme North; they're possibly the Slavs).
- **All the house of Gomer.** His son, Askhenaz, seems to be the father of the Celts Germans.
- **Meshech.**
- **Tubal**, the descendants of the ancient Iberians, are still present in the Caucasus...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Who Are the Allies of Israel in This War?

They're (reference: Ez 38:13):

"13 Sheba and Dedan, the merchants of Tarshish and all her young lions shall ask you: 'Is it for plunder that you have come? Is it for pillage that you have summoned your horde, to carry off silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to seize much plunder?'"

- **Dedan** - initially located in the region northwest of Saudi Arabia, they departed to Western Africa, and, afterwards, to America.
- **Tarshish** - identified with the ancient people of Tartessians, they were initially located in Western Andalusia (region of Seville), Spain and also in Portugal. They spread across the world and some may be found in Argentina. Their Y Haplogroup is a fraction of the type 'J2'.
- **Sheba** - His descendants were in Arabia. The corresponding Y Haplogroups may be of the "L" and "T" types. They emigrated to the Hindu Cuch, after the Arab expansion, said God.

To get a better idea of these allies / opponents, in the war of Ezekiel 38, we can cross-reference the previous texts, with the Genealogy of Noah, from Genesis 10:1-7 (Reference: Vatican Bible Online):

"1 These are the descendants of Noah's sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth, to whom sons were born after the flood.

2 The descendants of Japheth: Gomer, Magog, Madai, Javan, Tubal, Meshech, and Tiras.

3 The descendants of Gomer: Ashkenaz, Riphath, and Togarmah.

4 The descendants of Javan: Elishah, Tarshish, the Kittim, and the Rodanim.

5 These are the descendants of Japheth, and from them sprang the maritime nations, in their respective lands - each with its own language - by their clans within their nations.

6 The descendants of Ham: Cush, Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.

7 The descendants of Cush: Seba, Havilah, Sabtah, Raamah, and Sabteca. The descendants of Raamah: Sheba and Dedan."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Where Can We Find the Name 'Gog' Presently?

In the West, in the Germanic and Anglo-Saxon countries, but also in China. The name 'Gog' is unknown in Russia (Tartar and Slavic branches).

However, if you search the surnames 'Gog' in the yellow / white pages of Germany, North America or China, for ex., in www.yellowpages.com, you'll find them.

In North America, you'll find a lot of them!!! In the Netherlands, there is / there was a famous 'Van Gogh'... 'Gogh', being a possible Dutch variant for 'Gog'...

It may happen that the 'Gog' of Ap 20 and Ez 38 may be a descendant of one of those 'Gogs'...

'Gog', king of Magog, may well become, 'Gog', king of Russia (or China also), but with some blood and surname Germanic or Chinese.

Chronology.

- a. Present Christian age.
- b. Restored roman empire Greek and Latin + red dragon (Chinese power?).
- c. Return of Jesus: 1000 years of messianic age. Peace and prosperity. Reference: Ap 20:2-5.
- d. Gog, king of Magog, attacks Jerusalem. Reference: Ap 20:7-9, Ez 38 and 39.**
- e. Final judgment and Paradise on Earth.

Why 'Gog', the King of Magog, Decides to Attack Israel?

- **Jealousy:** During 1000 years, Israel becomes rich (notably the temple in Jerusalem), so Gog decides to plunder the Israelis (Ez38:12).

A possible excuse may be 'the Saints in Jerusalem are "parasites profiteers" of the money of our taxes, paid "unfairly". That money shall return back, asap, to our tax payers...'

- **Abuse.** The Jews and maybe the Whole World commit Sins and Abominations again and Yahweh allows this War (Ez 39:23-26). This text follows:

"23 The nations shall know that because of its sins the house of Israel went into exile; for they transgressed against me, and I hid my face from them and handed them over to their foes, so that all of them fell by the sword.

"24 According to their uncleanness and their transgressions I dealt with them, hiding my face from them.

"25 Therefore, thus says the Lord GOD: Now I will restore the fortunes of Jacob and have pity on the whole house of Israel, and I will be jealous for my holy name.

"26 They shall forget their disgrace and all the times they broke faith with me, when they live in security on their land with no one to frighten them."

- The other reason is that the Reign of Jesus and the Saints Finishes, when the 1000 Years are over.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Why Shall the War from Apocalypse 20 and Ez 38-39 Be the Same War?

- Because both refer to Gog and Magog. Unless there were two different 'Gog' kings to represent each war. But other elements seem to appoint to the same event: the Jews have already returned to Israel, they lived a long period of peace, in cities without walls (Ez 38:8 and Ez 38:11). It matches perfectly with Apoc 20:7, after the 1000 years of peace, under the Messianic rule.

Ez 38:8 "After many days you will be mustered (in the last years you will come) against a nation which has survived the sword, which has been assembled from many peoples (on the mountains of Israel which were long a ruin), which has been brought forth from among the peoples and all of whom now dwell in security."

Ez 38:11 "I will go up against a land of open villages and attack the peaceful people who are living in security, all of them living without walls, having neither bars nor gates,"

Apoc 20:7-8 "When the thousand years are completed, Satan will be released from his prison."

He will go out to deceive the nations at the four corners of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them for battle; their number is like the sand of the sea."

- Ez 39:29 says that is the last time that God hide His Face from Israel. That only happens after Apocalypse 20, when the wars shall no longer appear.

Ez 39:29 "No longer will I hide my face from them, for I have poured out my spirit upon the house of Israel, says the Lord GOD."

Is Magog Always a Symbol of 'Evil'?

Not necessarily. Although, symbolically, for the church, it represents a symbol of evil, it is only mentioned, as a threat, in Rev 20, before the final judgment. Until then, and even in the beginning of the war of Gog, Magog may be a tool of Yahweh. History is always changing. Nations can be evil now and good afterwards and so on...

NO STEREOTYPES, PLEASE! Just to remember: THERE ARE SAINTS OF GOD FROM ALL NATIONS, from MAGOG, from CHINA, from NORTH KOREA...

Satan Seduces the Nations of the 4 Corners of the World.

Rev 20:8 says *"He will go out to deceive the nations at the four corners of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them for battle; their number is like the sand of the sea".*

The nations of the 4 corners of the world, under the leadership of Gog, go into war against the saints, who rule in Jerusalem, Israel.

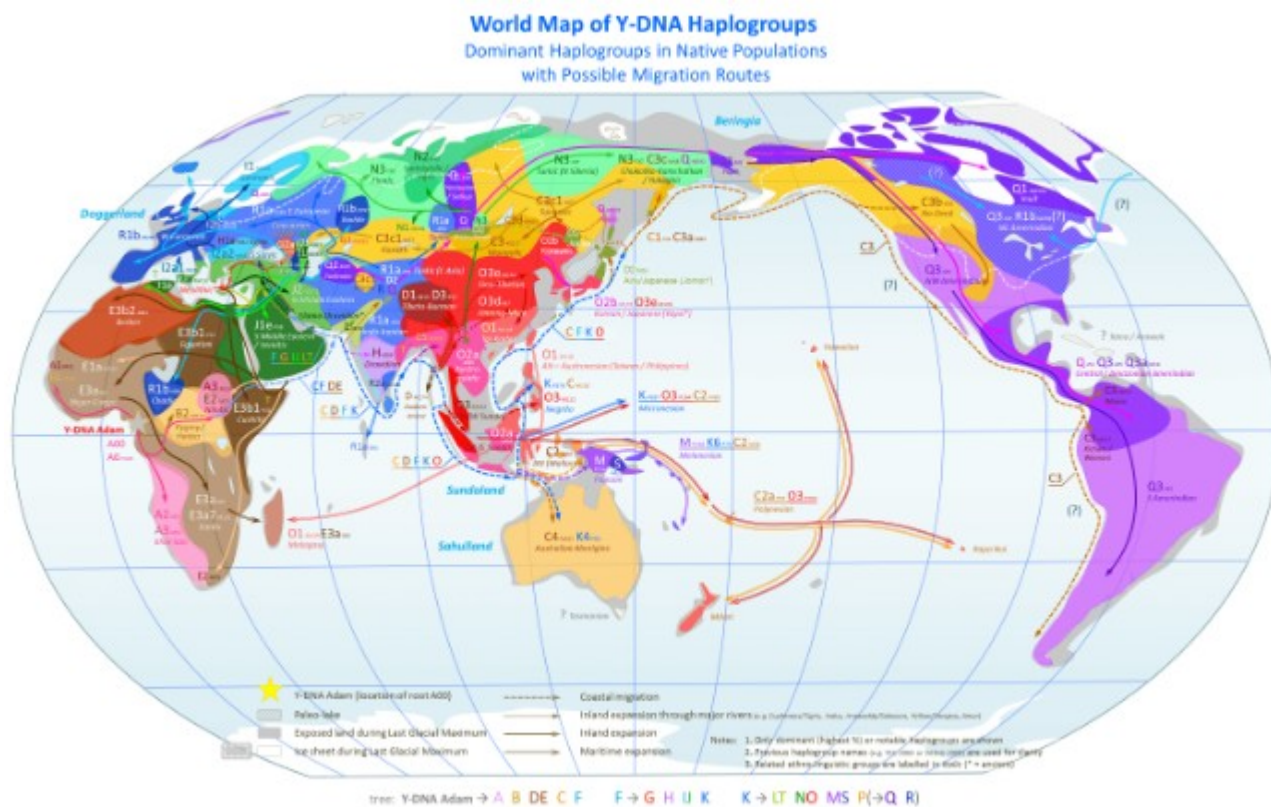
But what means "the 4 corners of the world"?

Although the Earth is round, when we try to represent it into paper, it has indeed 4 corners (extremities):

- 2 corners in the extreme Occident, Alaska, in the North (USA), and Tierra del Fuego, in the South (Chile / Argentina).
- 2 corners in the extreme Orient, Eastern Siberia, in the North (Russia) and New Zealand, in the South.

[Crossing the information of Apocalypse 20:8, mentioned before, with a Migration Map based on Y Haplogroups](#), we may conclude that the Natives of Magog, with Y Haplogroups of types 'N', 'C' and 'Q' (but also with the Chinese / Tibetan / Japanese types 'O' + 'D'), may be found, indeed, in the 4 Corners of the World... This can be seen in the following image:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed



In the preceding Wikipedia figure, we can see that the Magog Y Haplogroups, of types ‘N’, ‘Q’, ‘C’, ‘O’ and ‘D’, are spread across the 4 corners of the Earth: Alaska, Tierra del Fuego, Eastern Siberia and New Zealand (native peoples). Reference: Wikipedia, https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/c/ca/World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png, Author Chakazul, GNU Free Documentation License, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/GNU_Free_Documentation_License, Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

In practice, this means that, practically, "all present Christian nations" go into war against Israel and the saints, in the end of the history.

Thus: all America (Anglo Saxons and Latin Americans), almost all Europe (at least Spain, Italy, UK, Germany and Russia), North of Asia (Russia), Australia and New Zealand. And of course: Iran, Libya and Ethiopia / Sudan / Eritrea + most of Africa (a part of Cush). And China and Japan contain also some Magog...

Note: this conclusion is taken with the Y Haplogroups of the present time... changes probably occur, during the 1000 years of Messianic Age... anyhow, this analysis, even if inaccurate, gives already a first idea, why there are so many supporters of Gog...

Identification of Some of the 'Gog' Troops.

Gog, the King of Magog - It seems that 'Gog' has a Germanic / Anglo-Saxon origin. Why? Simply search the name 'Gog' in the North American white pages or in the Germanic white pages. You'll find some surnames with the name 'Gog'. In the Canadian white pages you'll find a plenty of them. There's also 'Van Gogh', the famous Dutch painter...

It seems, on the other hand, that no 'Gog' exists, in the Russian side of the extreme North, which excludes a Russian / Tartar origin of Mr. 'Gog'.

Magog - the descendants of Magog may be found in the extreme North; they're good in the arc - The Scythians? 'Gog' is also a surname found in the white pages of China...

According to the Jewish sources, crossing with the Y Haplogroups (genetics, DNA), the descendants of Magog seem to be the natives of Central Asia and Siberia: they should be the descendants of the Scythians, despite the fact that 'Gog' is presently a Germanic and / or a Chinese name.

'Gog' could be a leader of the type of the present Russian leaders, reigning, thus, also, over the native Siberian...

Pure Germanics seem, instead, to be descendants of Tiras and not of Magog.

A Western possibility is not to exclude, but the descendants of Magog are more likely to come from a land like present day Russia...

Meshech - Meshech is possibly the ancestor of the ancient Phrygians of Asia Minor (the arc warriors).

The Phrygians are good candidates because they were good in the use of the arc and they did trade of slaves and bronze with the Phoenicians (reference: Ez 27:13). The ancient Phrygians were also present in the Eastern Balkans.

The descendants of Meshech may also represent the Etruscans, in Northern and Central Italy.

It seems that the Etruscans from Italy descend from the peoples who lived in Western Anatolia (the rest of the Phrygian kingdom).

Possibly, ancient Tabal, located in central / Eastern Turkey, may well be the Iberians, who moved also to Spain and to the Caucasus.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Presently, Georgia is an independent country with an Ibero-Caucasian, non-Indo-European language.

The Western Caucasus and the Black Sea coast regions, from Georgia to Crimea, seem to be (partially) of Iberian origin, when crossing with the genetics: the natives from those regions present a dominant Y Haplogroup of type 'G'.

On the other hand, Spain, Portugal and the Latino American countries, theoretically considered as the descendants of the Western Iberians, in practice they're not, but they're, instead, the descendants of the Celts, house of Gomer, with Y Haplogroup of type 'R1b', like the majority of the citizens of the West...

Tubal (the Iberians) did commerce of slaves and articles of bronze with the Phoenicians (reference: Ez 27:13).

Ez 27:13 "Javan, Tubal, and Meshech were also traders with you, exchanging slaves and articles of bronze for your goods."

Gomer, the brother of Tubal, shall be the ancestor of the ancient Cimmerians, the Celts and the Slavs, majoritarian now in Europe + Russia, with Y Haplogroup of type 'R1'.

Sons of Gomer: Ashkenaz (Celts of Germany), Riphath (Celts of France), Togarmah (Slavs).

Togarmah: the descendants of Togarmah live in the extreme North, like those of Magog.

They did trade of horses and horseman with Phoenicia (reference: Ez 27:14).

Ez 27:14 "From Beth-togarmah horses, steeds, and mules were exchanged for your wares."

The best steppe warriors were the Scythians, so I suppose Togarmah was also located in the extreme North of ancient Scythia. Indeed, the proto Slavs were located in the region of Southern Poland / Northwestern Ukraine...

If **Ashkenaz** refers to the Celto Germans, like the Hebraic language suggests (from 'Ashkenazi Jews'), then his brothers shall be the Slavs and the Western Celts.

Since the Slavs (Russians) also occupy the extreme North, Togarmah may well represent the Slavs.

The extreme North today is occupied by:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

- Indo-European peoples:
 - Germanic peoples (Scandinavians and Anglo-Saxons included). This includes also people descendants of the Celts (Y Haplogroup of type 'R1b') and those descendants of Tiras (Y Haplogroup of type 'I').
 - Slavic peoples (mainly Russians).
- Ural-Altaic peoples (Finns, Eskimo's, Tartars / Mongols...). Only Finland is independent. The other are under Germanic / Russian domination.

Madai was the father from the Medes (the Kurds, but maybe also from Persia and India) and mixed, since the beginning, with Kittim (Romans + Cyprus), and a bit with Tiras, in the Kurdistan.

The descendants of Madai shall have also Y Haplogroup dominant of type 'J2', like the descendants of Javan.

Gog shall have as allies, Beth-togarmah (the Slavs) and the rest of the house of Gomer (presently, most of lands of the West has Celtic Blood, with Y Haplogroup dominant of type 'R1b').

Gog is also the prince of Tubal and Meshech (maybe the Iberian-Caucasian peoples, from the regions near to the Black Sea).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The War of Ezekiel 38 and the Glorious Future of Israel.

In Ezekiel chapter 38, verses 8-11, over the war of Gog* and Magog, we may read:

"8 After many days you will be mustered (in the last years you will come), against a nation which has survived the sword, which has been assembled from many peoples (on the mountains of Israel which were long a ruin), which has been brought forth from among the peoples and all of whom now dwell in security.*

9 You shall come up like a sudden storm, advancing like a cloud to cover the earth, you and all your troops and the many peoples with you."

"10 Thus, says the Lord GOD: At that time thoughts shall arise in your mind, and you shall devise an evil scheme:

"11 ...and you shall devise an evil scheme: 'I will go up against a land of open villages and attack the peaceful people who are living in security, all of them living without walls,...'"

* - Gog, king of Magog: Magog, grand son of Noah and Togarmah, occupy the recesses of the North (source: Ez 38 et 39). Togarmah is the son of Gomer. Gomer is a brother of Magog and has 3 sons: Ashkenaz, Riphath, and Togarmah.

A chronological analysis, of the descriptions of this war, follows:

1) *"the mountains of Israel, which were long a ruin"*

Maybe from 135 AD, up to 1948??? Anyway, there were few Jews there, during this period of time.

2a) *"a nation (...), which has been assembled from many peoples (on the mountains of Israel...)"*

No doubt, the Israelis. Thus, I suppose that this has already happened, and this, since the years 1890s...

2b) *"... nation which has survived the sword..."*

Israel lives in war, since 1939, at least... The times before 1939 were also not brilliant, for the Jews... I think it is now the time of the sword, thus: 1939 - future...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

3) "... the peaceful people (the Jews) are living in security, all of them living without walls..."

Since the walls were a powerful protection, up to the XVth century** and the Jews returned to Israel, after the XIX century, this expression shall refer to the future: the walls are (/ were) removed, before Gog attacks the Jews in Israel.

4) "After many days, you* will be mustered (in the last years, you will come) against a nation (i. e., Israel)"

If I understood it correctly, the pacific period will be interrupted by the Gog's attack.

Ez 38 and 39: Gog loses the war, Israel buries the dead, during 7 months. The weapons are used as combustible / energy, during 7 years...

Thus, if I'm correct, Ez 38:8-11 makes a summary of the history of Israel: the past (dispersion among the nations), but also the future:

1) Return from the dispersed ones to the Holy Land + period of war (sword): past + present time / future.

2) Peaceful period, with security and absence of walls: future.

3) After many years, the Gog / Magog's goes to war against Israel and they lose: far future.

* - 'you' refers to 'Gog', king of Magog and his group.

** - The Ottoman Turks, with the conquest of Constantinople, finished with the myth of the protecting walls.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Theory Over the Table of Nations.

Noah had three sons: Shem, Ham and Japheth.

- **Shem** is the father of the Semitic peoples. Examples of this type of peoples are the Jews, the Arabs, the Chaldeans (ancient Babylon), the ancient Assyrians, the Syrians (Aram), Ophir (Somalia / India), Joktan (India), Elam and others.
- **Ham** shall be the father of the native Africans, dark skinned and North African peoples included. He shall be also (partially) the father of the native oriental peoples, like the Chinese...
- **Japheth** shall be the father of the Indo-European peoples. He shall be also (partially) the father of some native oriental peoples, like the Chinese...

The descendants of Ham: Cush, Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.

- The descendants of **Cush** shall correspond to the dark skinned colored peoples, living in Africa and India / Pakistan. They're also the father of the peoples who lived in Arabia (Sheba and Dedan).
- The descendants of **Mizraim** represent (ancient) Egypt + the Sea Peoples / the ancient Illyrians.
- The descendants of **Put** shall represent the (ancient) Libyans.
- The descendants of **Canaan** represent the (ancient) Lebanese, the Phoenicians. Indeed, the yellow race peoples may descend, partially, from the Sinite, a son of Canaan. They shall be the natives of Papua New Guinea, via the Sinite.

The Sons of Japheth, Son of Noah: Gomer, Magog, Madai, Javan, Tubal, Meshech, and Tiras.

Madai was the father of the Medes (father of the Kurds, but perhaps also with descendants in Persia / Iran and India) and mixed, since the beginning, with Kittim (the Romans and Cyprus).

The descendants of Madai mixed also with the descendants of Tiras, a Thracian people from the Balkans + Norse / Germanic, for example, in Kurdistan, where some proto-Germanic people (the

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Hurrians) remained. The Y Haplogroup for Madai shall also be of the 'J2' type, as for Javan.

Reference: genealogies after the great Flood, from Gen 10. The text follows (from: Bible of Vatican Online):

Genesis 10: Descendants of Noah.

1 These are the descendants of Noah's sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth, to whom sons were born after the flood.

2 The descendants of Japheth: Gomer, Magog, Madai, Javan, Tubal, Meshech, and Tiras.

3 The descendants of Gomer: Ashkenaz, Riphath, and Togarmah.

4 The descendants of Javan: Elishah, Tarshish, the Kittim, and the Rodanim.

5 These are the descendants of Japheth, and from them sprang the maritime nations, in their respective lands - each with its own language - by their clans within their nations.

6 The descendants of Ham: Cush, Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.

7 The descendants of Cush: Seba, Havilah, Sabtah, Raamah, and Sabteca. The descendants of Raamah: Sheba and Dedan.

8 Cush became the father of Nimrod, who was the first potentate on earth.

9 He was a mighty hunter by the grace of the LORD; hence the saying, "Like Nimrod, a mighty hunter by the grace of the LORD."

10 The chief cities of his kingdom were Babylon, Erech, and Accad, all of them in the land of Shinar.

11 From that land he went forth to Asshur, where he built Nineveh, Rehoboth-Ir, and Calah,

12 as well as Resen, between Nineveh and Calah, the latter being the principal city.

13 Mizraim became the father of the Ludim, the Anamim, the Lehabim, the Naphtuhim,

14 the Pathrusim, the Casluhim, and the Capthorim from whom the Philistines sprang.

15 Canaan became the father of Sidon, his first-born, and of Heth;

16 also of the Jebusites, the Amorites, the Girgashites,

17 the Hivites, the Arkites, the Sinites,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

18 the Arvadites, the Zemarites, and the Hamathites. Afterward, the clans of the Canaanites spread out,

19 so that the Canaanite borders extended from Sidon all the way to Gerar, near Gaza, and all the way to Sodom, Gomorrah, Admah and Zeboiim, near Lasha.

20 These are the descendants of Ham, according to their clans and languages, by their lands and nations.

21 To Shem also, Japheth's oldest brother and the ancestor of all the children of Eber, sons were born.

22 The descendants of Shem: Elam, Asshur, Arpachshad, Lud, and Aram.

23 The descendants of Aram: Uz, Hul, Gether, and Mash.

24 Arpachshad became the father of Shelah, and Shelah became the father of Eber.

25 To Eber two sons were born: the name of the first was Peleg, for in his time the world was divided; and the name of his brother was Joktan.

26 Joktan became the father of Almodad, Sheleph, Hazarmaveth, Jerah,

27 Hadoram, Uzal, Diklah,

28 Obal, Abimael, Sheba,

29 Ophir, Havilah, and Jobab. All these were descendants of Joktan.

30 Their settlements extended all the way to Sephar, the eastern hill country.

31 These are the descendants of Shem, according to their clans and languages by their lands and nations.

32 These are the groupings of Noah's sons, according to their origins and by their nations. From these the other nations of the earth branched out after the flood.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Jews, Germanics, Hispanics, Ezekiel 38 Names, Genetic Correlations...

The Y Haplogroup of type 'I1' seems to be correlated with the old Nordics, the Scandinavians (the Germanics). 'I1' remains strong, in the Nordic lands. It shall refer to the descendants of Tiras, son of Japheth, son of Noah.

The descendants of Tiras are the proto Germans, the ancient Hurrians (Kurdistan region). They were integrated in the great Cushite empire of Akkad, at the time of the Tower of Babel.

A group of Hurrians, the Thracian group, speaking proto Indo-European (Proto Latin = Proto Germanic = Proto Celt = Proto Greek = Proto Iranian = Proto Scythian language), departed to Asia Minor and settled later in the Balkans.

From the Balkans, at the time the Winter temperatures rose ([at the time Atlantis sank](#)), a Thracian group, proto Nordic, migrated to Switzerland, and, on the way to the North, adopted Hamitic words from the Celts, coming from the Celtiberian and from the Basque (Celto Hittite), originating the Scandinavian languages.

Another Hurrian proto German group, the Croatian Czech Yugoslav group, to avoid contact with the Hamitic blacks of Cush / Akkad and Heth / Canaan / Hittites, migrated to Northern Iran, and arrived, afterwards, in the Proto Slavic region of Southern Poland.

They adopted the Slavic language, before arriving in Yugoslavia, where they mixed with the peoples of the Sea (the former blacks), the Illyrians, proto Albanians, Caphtorim + Casluhim + Ludim (descendants of Mizraim).

The Thracians originated the Romanian language, considered of Latin type because, initially, the Proto Germanic and the Proto Latin languages were identical: the Proto Indo European was one of the 5 languages of Babel.

The Bulgarians, initially, from a Turkish family (Y Haplogroup of type 'C'), with a Turkish-Sumerian language, arrived in the Balkans and mixed with the Germanic peoples of the Yugoslavian group and of the Romanian Thracian group, and also with the ex-blacks of Illyria.

The Y Haplogroup of type 'R' appears to be correlated with the Indo-European peoples, in general, being the 'R1' sub-type possibly related with the descendants of Gomer.

The Sons of Gomer (Ashkenaz, Riphath, and Togarmah) are also in the Extreme North, according to Ez 38 and 39.

The Y Haplogroup of type 'R1a', is dominant in Poland and in European Russia. The Slavic group shall, thus, be the group of the descendants of Togarmah...

The descendants of Togarmah built the first great empire of the History, after the Great Flood, still

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

using the universal language, the 'proto-Sanskrit'. Their empire was the empire of Sumer.

Later, it was incorporated in the great Cushite empire of Akkad, similar (in extent and borders) to the great Persian empire of Darius.

With the confusion of languages of Babel, Togarmah / Sumeria began to speak the proto Turkish Sumerian language.

The first great languages, after Babel, were:

- **The Proto Turkish Sumerian**, from the descendants of Togarmah, son of Gomer.

Togarmah originated, afterwards, the Proto Slavic group, which began later to speak Slavic and settled in the region of Southern Poland and Northern Ukraine.

The descendants of the Sumerians influenced the Scythians (and others) and gave rise to the Sumerian Turkic speaking groups, such as the Finnish group, the Hunnic group, the Central Asian Turkic group (also mixed with Cushites from Akkad).

With the Turkish expansion, the Turks reached Asia Minor and the Balkans.

- **The (still Antediluvian) Proto Sanskrit.**

But the previously universal language was now only spoken by a group of people. Sanskrit and other languages, influenced by Sanskrit, still exist in South Asia (India...).

- **The Proto Indo European.**

Japheth's children all began to speak this language, with the exception of the Sumerians (the descendants of Togarmah, son of Gomer, son of Japheth), who were still important and therefore had a language just for them, the Sumerian proto Turkic.

Gomer, via Riphath and Ashkenaz (the Gommerian = Cimmerian, Celtic group), Tubal (the Iberians), Meshech (the Etruscans), Javan (the Greco Roman family), Madai (Media / Persia), Tiras (the Proto Germans) and Magog (the Scythians and others: peoples later with languages Finn Hungarian, Turkish and Chinese) spoke initially this proto Iranian language.

Later in time, the descendants of Tiras (the Thracians / proto Germanics), the Medes (Madai / Persia), the descendants of Kittim (Kittim, son of Javan: the Romans) and the Scythians still spoke the same language: the Proto Indo-European.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- **The Proto Semitic.**

The children of Shem had a language just for them, which is at the base of the Semitic languages of the Middle East, such as the Assyrian, the Aramaic, the Hebrew, the Arabic, the Chaldean (Babylonian), the Elamite (in the beginning) and it influenced, partially, the Phoenician Hamites, the Ethiopians and the Sabaeans (in Yemen), who also began to speak Semitic languages.

Ophir also, initially, in the Somali region.

- **The Proto Hamitic.**

The children of Ham, namely the Cushites behind the great empire of Akkad, from the time of the Tower of Babel, gained a language of their own, different from the others.

It is at the basis of part of the languages of the descendants of Cush in Africa, namely the proto Berber, the proto Egyptian, the proto Ethiopian Cushite, the proto Chinese (Canaanite Sinites), the proto Phoenician, the proto Hittite / proto Basque, the proto Albanian (Illyria / the Sea Peoples), the proto Papua.

The Sons of Ham mixed with the Semites of Elam and of South India, creating the Dravidian languages.

The proto-Albanian Illyrian received Indo-European influences later.

The Cushites of Akkad tried to enslave the other descendants of Noah and received bad reputation.

The Cushites of the empire of Akkad and other Hamites, in the time of Abraham, stopped being of Nordic type and became people of black race.

In Europe, Middle East and Asia, they gradually mixed with other people and began to have a brunette / Mediterranean look.

In North Africa, Mizraim / Ancient Egypt, with its powerful Masonic witchcraft of Isis, managed to escape the witchcraft for the black race, but they became brunettes. The same happened in the rest of North Africa.

The Iberians of Tabal received strong influences from the Hamite (Akkad, Hittites) and Semitic (Asshur / Assyria) languages and stopped to speak the original 'Proto Indo European' language,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

starting to speak the Iberian language, also in the origin of the Iberian Caucasian languages (Georgian, Chechen...).

The Cushites of Akkad and the Hittite Canaanites became black and the Iberians, with Nordic look, decided to depart to the Caucasus / Black Sea and to Hispania.

A group of black race Hittite proto Basques decided to "follow" the Iberians. They're in the origin of the Basque language of Northern Spain.

The Mycenaeans were the successors of the Minoans (a group of descendants of Tarshish, son of Javan, son of Japheth, son of Noah). The mixture between the (ex black) descendants of Mizraim, Illyria, the proto Albanians (peoples of the Sea) and the Minoans originated the Mycenaean group.

A group of descendants of Tarshish, unhappy, decided to depart to Southwest Spain, from Crete. They're at the origin of the ancient people of Tartessians of Southern Spain.

The ancient Tartessian language had, therefore, influences from the Hamitic Illyrian Proto-Albanian.

The Romanians speak a language derived from the ancient Thracian, the Proto Germanic = Proto Latin, but with influences of the peoples sometimes in strong position there, e. g., the ancient Illyrians and some Turkic peoples.

The Y Haplogroup of type 'R1b' is majoritary in Western Europe and appears to be related with the descendants of Riphath + Ashkenaz \Rightarrow the former Celts, who later adopted other cultures. It is dominant in the (male) populations of Spain, Portugal, France, parts of Germany, British Isles...

The Y Haplogroup of type 'R1b' is also dominant in Northern Italy. It's correlated there with the descendants of the Celts / Gomer / Cimmerians, coming from the North, together with the Germans, with the Germanic invasions, after the Roman period...

The proto Celtic language was, initially, the same as the language of the other sons of Japheth (with the exception of the Sumerian Turkish of the first descendants of Togarmah).

In the Iberian Peninsula, they mixed with the Iberians of Nordic look, and with the Basques (initially, black Hittite Canaanites).

The Celtic language received Hamitic influences from the Iberian and the Basque / Hittite / Canaanite. Later, the Celts influenced the Hurrian / Germanic Thracian group, which moved to Scandinavia. These proto Scandinavian peoples received, thus, some Hamitic words from the Celts.

The Y Haplogroups of type 'R1a' and 'R1b' are genetically close. Therefore, they shall relate to the descendants of Gomer.

The Magog warriors were good with the bow (says the book of Ezekiel), suggesting nomadic behavior. The descendants of Magog, should, thus, be, for example, the ancient Scythians, who

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

initially spoke the Proto Indoeuropean language...

The Finns (+ Eskimos and other Northern peoples), with the Y Haplogroup of type 'N', are correlated with the Asians of North Asia / Siberia and are descendants of Magog... they remain less powerful than other groups...

Presently, the Finns are, genetically, somewhat mixed with the Swedes / Germanics...

In the time of the ancient Scythians, a Sumerian group, descendants of Togarmah (Gomer), speaking Proto Turkish, received Indo European influences from the Proto Germanic, Proto Iranian, Proto Latin Scythian language, originating the Proto Slavic language, but still with some Sumerian Turkish influence.

This group settled in Southern Poland / Northwest Ukraine, and it is at the origin of the Northern and Eastern Slavic group, e. g., Poland and Russia.

A group of Togarmah, speaking Sumerian Turkic, influenced in turn the Scythians (descendants of Magog) and moved further North (with a little Cushite influence, from Akkad), originating the Finnish group of Northern Europe and Northern Asia.

The 'Race Witchcraft' is, thus, more active further East, inside the Finnish Nordic group, the group with dominant Y haplogroup of type 'N'...

In China, the children of Canaan, the Sinites, initially settled in the Yellow River region, in Inner China, not so far from Beijing. [Please refer to a map of migrations based on Y Haplogroups, for the Y haplogroups of types 'O' and 'M'.](#)

They still had a Nordic look and spoke the proto Sanskrit, in the beginning.

Later, after Babel, the language became Afro Cushite / Hamitic and they became black. [This can still be noticed, when looking for typical Sinites, as the natives of Papua New Guinea.](#)



Previous image: natives of Papua New Guinea, with typical black African appearance. They are descendants of Sinite, son of Canaan, son of Ham, son of Noah. Source: Wikipedia, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Indigenous_people_of_New_Guinea#/media/File:Children-in-Papua-New-Guinea.jpg, Source: Amy Bauer. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution 2.5 Generic license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/2.5/deed.en>. CC BY 2.5, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=189582>.

The ancient Scythians from Siberia / Mongolia, speaking Indo European / Medo Persian and Turkish Sumerian also came to China, for example, for the winter season, in order to benefit from the less glacial temperatures.

There was a mixture of the 3 groups, in terms of genetics and language.

The Proto Iranian Scythian language evolved also into Mongolian.

The people of China became a Scythian Sinite mixture, less black and with a more brunette Mediterranean look.

The Sumerian Scythian group evolves into the Hun Turkic group.

There are Korean, Manchu and Japanese variants.

The Japanese Tibetan Y Haplogroup of type 'D' originates from the mixture of descendants Cush with those of Magog and Togarmah.

The Prophecies of Ezekiel 38 over 'Gog and Magog' reached Northern India, where the Scythians of Magog were also active.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Buddha decided there that the descendants of Magog should behave very well and should not expect anything positive in return, in reaction to the prophecies of Ez 38 and created the false religion of Buddhism, with some truths mixed.

This religion became a success in some parts of Asia, further East, and its followers received witchcraft for the brunette oriental race, with “slit eyes”. The native Chinese, the Japanese and the Mongols are, thus, of yellow race.

With the Mongol expansion, their descendants had also their eyes a bit slanted, particularly in Northern and Central Asia... But Magog, son of Japheth, had his eyes also a bit slanted... and his descendants a bit also...



Map of Migrations based on Y Haplogroups from Wikipedia. Reference:
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Haplogroup#/media/File:World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png. We can observe that Haplogroup Y of type 'N' is dominant in Northern Russia. Author Chakazul, GNU Free Documentation License,
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/GNU_Free_Documentation_License, Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported license,
<https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

The Y Haplogroup of type 'G' is dominant in the Georgia region, in the Western Caucasus (Iberian).

The 'G2' variant has spread across Western Europe, up to Spain / Portugal.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The 'G1' variant has spread further East, to Iran, Afghanistan, Central Asia. This Haplogroup is generally minority, outside the Western Caucasus region, but there is some 10% - 20% of the population, with Y Haplogroup of type 'G', in some regions of Western Europe and also further East, in Iran (the descendants of Meshech and Tubal)...

Initially, there were marriages between the descendants of Tubal and those of Meshech, which explains why the Y Haplogroup is the same.

The Iberians / Tubal were a minority, who ruled Portugal and Spain, since the times of the *Reconquista*, while in other regions of the globe, they were always less powerful.

In the beginning, the Iberians were in the Middle East, in the region of the ancient kingdom of Tabal, struggling with difficulty to resist the great powers of the time, as the Cushites of Akkad and the Hittites...

Therefore, the Iberian language changed, receiving non Indo European influences, Hittite, Semitic and others...

The Greek Roman Tarshish family + the Semites (Arabs / Jews) seem correlated with the Y Haplogroup of type 'J', being type 'J1' important for the Semites, e. g., Jews, Arabs..., and type 'J2' dominant, for the Javan family, Greek Roman Tarshish.

'J2' is also strong in the Middle East, Turkey, Iran... the concerned populations shall be descendants of the ancient Romans and Greeks, mixed with the descendants of Madai. They adopted there the Persian and Turkish cultures.

An analysis of the Y Haplogroups seems to show a correlation between the type 'J2a' and the ancient Romans, the descendants of Kittim: ['J2a' is still strong in Cyprus and in Central Italy](#). Kittim is a son of Javan, son of Japheth, son of Noah.

'J2b' seems correlated with the others sons of Javan, the Greeks (descendants of Elishah / Hellas, Rodanim / Dodanim Rhodes) and the Minoan Tartessians (descendants of Tarshish).

The descendants of Tarshish seem to be correlated with the Y Haplogroup of type 'J2b2 M241'.

The Turkic family of Central Asia seems to descend from Magog, from the ancient Scythians, who now speak Turkish and not Iranian anymore.

The Y Haplogroups of type:

- 'C' (native Australasians, descendants of Magog, mixed with descendants of Togarmah and of Cush),
- 'Q' (Hunnic: descendants of Magog, mixed with descendants of Togarmah and with some descendants of Cush),

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- 'R1a' (descendants of Togarmah, Slavic group),
- 'J2' (ancient Greek Roman and Kurdish / Persian),
- 'J1' (Jewish Arabic Semitic),
- 'G' (descendants of Tubal, Iberian, Caucasian, descendants of Meshech, Sarmatian, Etruscan, Phrygian),
- 'N' (Eskimo, Finnish, Siberian),

may be common in the families of peoples and cultures, who now or previously inhabited Central and Northern Asia...

The ancient peoples of North Africa, e. g., Carthage / the Phoenicians, the ancient Egyptians and the Berbers are correlated with the Y Haplogroup of type 'E' (African Hamitic).

The Y Haplogroups of types 'A', 'B' and 'E' are dominant in Africa, while the Y Haplogroups of types 'C', 'D', 'Q', 'N' and 'O' seem correlated with the descendants of Magog and are dominant in Eastern and Northern Asia: they're dominant in the native Chinese, the Tibetan, the Japanese, the Finnish group, the Siberian, the Eskimos...

Detailed information, over the actual geographic distribution of the dominant Y Haplogroups, in the American continent, can be found in the reddit web site, at <https://www.reddit.com/media?url=https%3A%2F%2Fi.redd.it%2Fj7sndz76drq81.png&rdt=64076>.

We can note that, in the American Continent, the house of Gomer (the former Celts) is dominant, with Y Haplogroup of type 'R1b', together with the Native Pre Colombian peoples, with dominant Y Haplogroups of type 'C' and 'Q'...

Indeed, the Y Haplogroup of type 'I', Nordic Germanic, is not that strong, even in the majority of the Germanic / Anglo Saxon lands...

If this trend is not reversed, and if my analysis is correct, the 3rd World War is to be expected, with the definitive fall of the Germanic powers, as powers No. 1, on a planetary level.

However, some Germanic nations could remain very rich, like present-day Norway...

After the end of the world, after the Apocalypse, Israel will be the superpower, with Jesus and the Saints reigning in Israel / Jerusalem... and after the period of 1000 years, Gog, king of Magog (perhaps a land, like today's Russia or current North America, but no longer being the USA), prince of Tubal (the Iberians), leads his allies, from the 4 corners of the world (Alaska, New Zealand, Terra del Fuego and Eastern Russia), to plunder the riches of Jerusalem (again, because of the great sin in the world, in this period of time, too...).

This is what motivated the Buddha to create Buddhism, in order to motivate the descendants of Magog to behave well and not to covet / steal other people's things ("not to expect anything good as

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

a reward").

But Buddha's religion has weaknesses and shall be avoided...

Alaska is, implicitly, one of the 4 'corners of the world', while 'Greenland', 'Lapland', etc. don't seem to be 'corners of the world'...

THIS IS JUST AN ANALYSIS. IT DOES NOT MEAN THAT THIS ANALYSIS IS 100% CORRECT.

THERE ARE SAINTS FROM ALL NATIONS, from the North, the South, Germanic, non-Germanic, etc. The goal is to try to understand the logic, rather than to judge peoples or nations... all this seems complex...

The Jews should also be left in peace... unfortunately, there are tensions with the Muslims / Palestine, etc. Complex...

THE BEST Would be, FOR THE USA, to play now the role of the Emperor 'Charles V', but without the problems with the Jews, like those which happened in Spain and Portugal, at the time, I mean.

References: Bible, Google, Wikipedia, etc., on the related subjects...

MANY MOTIVATED PEOPLE, PRAYING daily Rosaries ATTENTIVELY + the CHAPLET OF the DIVINE MERCY + the AMSTERDAM PRAYER + the Correct CONVERSION OF RUSSIA and / or a general conversion to the True Faith, are welcome, in order to try to calm the danger of Apocalypse...

The war of Ez 38 seems to take place, only ~1000 years after the apocalyptic events of the 1st eschatological combat (the Antichrist's empire)...

Tables follow, which correlates the dominant Y Haplogroups, with the names of Ez 38 (descendants of Noah of Gen 10), and with the current geographic regions, where they are influential.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Cross Table of Ez 38 Names & Nations per Y Haplogroup.		
Y Haplogroup	Ez 38 Names	Influential in
A	"Original" Cush (fled Islamic Terror)? Dedan, West of Cush?	Sudan, Southwest Africa. They departed to Sw Africa, with Ships, e. g., the Ships of Tarshish...
B	"Original" Cush (fled Islamic Terror)? Dedan, (W of Cush)?	Central Africa.
C	Mix Magog + Cush + Togarmah + Elam. Before: Scythians + Sumerians + Akkadians + Elam.	Native Australians + native Americans + Central Asia Turks, e. g., Kazakhs...
D	Ham Cush + Magog.	Tibet Japan.
E	Ham Cush Mizraim Put Berbers Dedan Canaan.	Africa.
E V13	Ham: Caphtorim, Casluhim, Ludim, Sea Peoples, Illyrians.	Balkans: Albanians, Mycenaean Greece... Lydia (Turkey), Philistines.
E1b1b1a	Ham Phoenicians Canaan.	Africa: Carthage, Spain, Portugal, Lebanon (before).
E1b1b1b M81	Ham Cush Havilah.	Berbers: Moors, from West and North Africa: Morocco...
F	Semitic Joktan, with Cush mix?	India, inheritance of Ham... possible flow of Africans Cush Sinites (Canaan), with mix Shem Joktan Ophir Elam.
G	Sons of Japheth: Tubal and Meshech.	Tubal: Iberians Black Sea, Caucasus + Northern Mediterranean lands, Europe. Meshech: Central Asia Iran, Etruscans, Samartia, old Moscow, Phrygia, Frisia.
H	Dravidian: Cush mixed with Shem (Ophir, Joktan).	South India, India's, inheritance of Ham ⇒ mix with Africans.
I1	Japheth: Tiras.	Nordics / Germanics, Finns, a bit in Russia.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Cross Table of Ez 38 Names & Nations per Y Haplogroup.		
Y Haplogroup	Ez 38 Names	Influential in
I2	Japheth: Tiras Thracians Hurrians Yugoslavs.	Germanics: Balkans (ex Yugoslavs, Romanians: the descendants of the Thracians and the proto Croats...), Sardinia (the descendants of the Vandals), Kurds (the descendants of the Hurrians), Prussia, ...
J1	Abraham Shem: Jacob, Ishmael.	Arabs via Cushite Hagar, Jews via beautiful Sarah.
J2	Javan: Greek Roman Tarshish family. Madai.	Northern and / or Eastern Mediterranean regions, up to India, not only Hellenist expansion, but also mix with Madai (Medes Persian Kurds).
J2b M241	Japheth Javan: Tarshish Tartessos, Minoan and Mycenaean Greece + others.	Near North Mediterranean + Portugal, near North Sea, Pakistan, Bangladesh, America...
L	Elam Ophir Joktan with Cush Canaan (Sinites) Sheba.	Pakistan inheritance of Cush... possible flow Africans with mix Shem Joktan Elam Ophir Sheba.
M	Ham Sinites (Canaan).	Papua New Guinea Indonesia.
N	Majority Magog (mixed with Gomer / Togarmah + a small bit of Cush / Akkad), with the language of Sumer (proto Turk).	Eskimo Nordic Asiatic Russia Siberian Finn Hungarian; now Nordic in Finland.
O	Mix Magog / Mongol with Sinites (Canaan) with Togarmah.	China Philippines Indonesia.
Q	Magog + mix Gomer (Togarmah) + Cush (Akkad) + Canaan (Sinites).	Native Americans Huns Turkmens Central Asia Siberia Arctic.
R	Indo Europeans Gomer.	Celts Basques Slavs, dominant in most of the West + Russia.
R1a	Japheth Gomer Togarmah.	Northern and Eastern Slavs: Poland Russia... ancient Sumer, with proto Turkic language.
R1b	Japheth Gomer Riphath Azkenaz.	Dominant in the West: Europe America ex-Celts Basks...
R2	Japheth: Gomer Togarmah Shem Joktan Ophir, Cush Canaan Sinites.	India, maybe mix with Africans and Semites.
T	Ham Sheba Ophir.	Originary of Arabia?

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Cross Table of Y Haplogroup Genotypes & Nations Per Ez 38 Names.		
Ez 38 Names	Y Haplogroup	Influential in
Askhenaz, son of Gomer.	R1B R1A.	Germanic Celts. Europa America Australia...
Aram, son of Shem.	J1, J2.	Syria Middle East. Aramaic Language.
Assur, son of Shem.	J1.	Ancient Assyria Middle East.
Caphtorim Casluhim Ludim (sons of Mizraim, sons of Ham).	E1b1b1a4 V65, E1b1b1a3 V22.	Ancient Sea peoples; Balkans; Illyrians Albanians, Lydia (Ludim), Philistines.
Canaan (son of Ham).	E1b1b1a4 V65, E1b1b1a3 V22, O, D, M.	Ancients Phoenicians Carthage. North Africa. Spain Portugal. China (Sinites). India. Indonesia. Papua New Guinea. Hittites, Basques.
Cush (son of Ham).	A B E, ...	Native Africans and others: Ethiopian family, Berbers, Akkad, Pakistan, India, Central Asia, Afro America.
Canaan + Magog + Gomer (Togarmah):	D O Q.	China Tibet Japan Philippines Indonesia... (?)
Sinities, son of Canaan, son of Ham:	D O M Q.	China Tibet Japan Philippines Indonesia Papua New Guinea.
Dedan.	A B.	Old NW Arabia; Migrations, e. g., to West Africa, to America, afterwards. Afro America.
Gomer (son of Japheth).	R.	Celts Slavs dominant in Europa and America and Australia.
Ham (son of Noah).	E A B H T L M O D F...	Afro Asiatic family.
Havilah (son of Cush).	E1b1b1b M81	Berbers Moors North Africa. Ancient Arabia.
Hellas / Elishah son of Javan, son of Japheth.	J2b.	Greece. Minority South Europe Turkey Iran America...
Kittim son of Javan, son of Japheth.	J2a.	Old Rome Byzantium Cyprus Minority South Europe Turkey Iran America...
Japheth (son of Noah)	R G I J2 ...	Indo-european family.
Javan (son of Japheth).	J2.	Greek Roman family, also mixed with Madai. Minoritarian in Europe America. Asia: Turkey Iran India...
Joktan.	F H R L T.	Pakistan India. Mixed with Cush Dravidian.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Cross Table of Y Haplogroup Genotypes & Nations Per Ez 38 Names.		
Ez 38 Names	Y Haplogroup	Influential in
Madai (son of Japheth).	J2.	Middle East: Kurds (ancient Medes) Iran.
Magog (son of Japheth).	C, Q, N, D, O.	Magog seemed to spread across the whole planet (almost): natives from Central + Northern Asia, from America, from Australia, native Finns... ancient Scythians, Huns, Eastern Asia...
Meshech / Mosoc, son of Japheth.	G.	Sarmatians. Etruscans. Old Moscow. Blonds of Frisia (NL). Phrygia.
Mizraim (son of Ham).	E.	North Africa Egypt old Sea peoples Middle East Balkans.
Noah.	From A to Z.	Whole mankind, after the great Flood, except the lost continents of Atlantis and Mu.
Ophir son of Joktan (Shem).	H L T R2.	Ancient Somalia, India...
Put (son of Ham).	E.	North Africa Libya; mixed with Berbers.
Riphat, son of Gomer.	R1B.	Dominant West Europa America Australia. Ancient Celts, Cimmerians=Gomerians, CeltoHitite Basques, Celtiberians...
Rodanim / Dodanim son of Javan, son of Japheth.	J2b.	Greece / Rhodes South Europe Turkey Iran America...
Sheba (descendant of Ham).	L T?	Ancient Arabia. Migration to Hindu Kush, Pakistan India.
Shem (son of Noah).	J J1.	Semites Abraham Jews (via Sarah, maybe Nordic look before). Arabs (via Akkadian Cushite Agar) Middle East North Africa...
Tarshish, son of Javan, son of Japheth.	J2b M241?	Ancient Tartessos Seville Spain. Ancient Greece: Minoans, Mycenaeans. Minoritarian, spread now Europa Asia America Argentina.
Togarmah, son of Gomer, son of Japheth.	R1a.	Dominant in Poland Ukraine Russia. The Northern and Eastern Slavs. Ancient Sumer of protoTurkish Language.
Tubal, son of Japheth.	G.	The Iberians (nordic look also): near Black Sea + minority governing Spain, for a time + Europe.
Tiras (son of Japheth).	I.	Nordic Balkanic Germanic (ancient Thracians Hurrians), Poland, Russia, North America, Kurds.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Still Some Remarks Over These Cross Tables over Nations, Bible Names and Genetics.

An idea follows, over the Possible Correlations, between some Y DNA Haplogroups and the Biblical Names of the Descendants of Noah, from Ezekiel 38 and 39, and the Present Peoples or World Regions... sources: Internet via, e. g., Google + cross checking the World History + the Bible.

America: few data available. I can think in a Majority 'R1b' / Gomer (Celts) Indo-european + others, a bit like in Western Europe. Some native populations + mixes (African origin, etc.) remain important, in some regions.

The majority of the native peoples, American Indians, seem correlated with the Asiatic Y Haplogroups of types 'C' and 'Q'.

In the Atlantic side, in North America, there's also some influence, by the native American Indians, from the ancient Celts, house of Gomer, with Y Haplogroup of type 'R1b'. That Celtic 'R1b' influence seems correlated with the present Y DNA from the region 'Atlantic Pyrenees Aquitaine Basque Country', making thinking in an eventual ancient presence of Basques and Celts, from the Pyrenees to the Quebec (via Atlantis).

The Y Haplogroups of types 'G', 'I' and 'J' are maybe close to each other, genetically, making believe that the Jews had, before the dispersion, more Nordic DNA from the beautiful Sarah and from Abraham.

The African Y Haplogroup of type 'E' seemed to mix with other groups, in Europe. It seems to be the Y Haplogroup of some ancient European peoples, descendants of Ham, e. g., the Sea peoples, the Caphtorim, the Illyrians, the Phoenicians, etc. These peoples mixed with the local populations. The African Y Haplogroup of type 'E' is present in Southern Europe, and it is present even further North, up to Poland.

The Y Haplogroups of types 'C', 'D', 'N', 'O' and 'Q' seem a bit related with the Sino Tibetan + Asiatic Siberian Hunnic Eskimo Turk Mongol, Eastern + Central Asia + Siberian.

In the past, pro God people associated the native Siberians, (Asiatic Finn family) Turk / Tartars / Mongol family, with the descendants of Magog...

These peoples are now a lot less important... However, some others could have, eventually, mixed with Magog, as the Chinese, the native Americans and the native Australians...

On the other hand, 'Gog' is a surname more frequent in the Germanic lands and in China... e. g., the Dutch 'Van Gogh'...

At the time of the Babel tower + Peleg, the Earth was divided. Reference: e. g., this Biblical Dictionary, in format ebook, pages 309+, from (a bit pro God, but Protestant) Richard Watson at https://books.google.be/books/about/A_Biblical_and_Theological_Dictionary.html?

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

[id=CebRAAAAMAAJ&redir_esc=y.](#)

Ham received as inheritance, Africa + Asiatic Indies, Japheth received Europe + Northern regions + the lands of the 'Red ones' (Indians of North America), Shem received the lands of the Middle.

This Table of Nations, from the time of Peleg, from Richard Watson, doesn't match 100% with the tables described here previously, based on Ez 38 and 39, but for the present times...

However, the division of the Earth, in the times of Peleg, seemed to have taken place, with a trend to be a bit respected, afterwards... e. g., illegitimate conquered territory tended to be lost again, after some time... for example, in the Middle East, Syria was not the legitimate possession of the Crusaders (e. g., Nordics...), but that of Shem (Jews, Arabs, Aram...).

To better understand Ez 38 + 39, it's worth a cross check with the Bible, the genealogies of Noah of Gen 10 + Ez 38 39, with an [WIKIMEDIA Y HAPLOGROUP Genetics MIGRATION MAP](#) (also available in this book, further back or at https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png), with Universal History, the main historical events since some ~4000 years ago...

More Commentaries Over the Apocalyptic Prophecies.

In these sections, I make some more comments over the biblical prophecies. I may also be wrong in my interpretations (mistakes are always possible).

Some references:

- www.vatican.va/archive/ENG0839/_PSA.HTM.
- <https://www.tldm.org>.

Book of Daniel: Is the End of this Age Performed by the Romans or by the Greeks???

Prophecies, concerning the empires dangerous to the Jewish / Christian True Faith:

Daniel, Chapter 2. The Prophecy of the Statue. Power in the End of the Age: Rome.

The Text of the book of Daniel, Chapter 2, follows (source: Bible of Vatican Online):

"1 In the second year of his reign, King Nebuchadnezzar had a dream which left his spirit no rest and robbed him of his sleep.

2 So he ordered that the magicians, enchanters, sorcerers, and Chaldeans be summoned to interpret the dream for him. When they came and presented themselves to the king,

3 he said to them, "I had a dream which will allow my spirit no rest until I know what it means."

4 The Chaldeans answered the king (Aramaic): "O king, live forever! Tell your servants the dream and we will give its meaning."

5 The king answered the Chaldeans, "This is what I have decided: unless you tell me the dream and its meaning, you shall be cut to pieces and your houses destroyed."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

6 But if you tell me the dream and its meaning, you shall receive from me gifts and presents and great honors. Now tell me the dream and its meaning."

7 Again they answered, "Let the king tell his servants the dream and we will give its meaning."

8 But the king replied: "I know for certain that you are bargaining for time, since you know what I have decided."

9 If you do not tell me the dream, there can be but one decree for you. You have framed a false and deceitful interpretation to present me with till the crisis is past. Tell me the dream, therefore, that I may be sure that you can also give its correct interpretation."

10 The Chaldeans answered the king: "There is not a man on earth who can do what you ask, O king; never has any king, however great and mighty, asked such a thing of any magician, enchanter, or Chaldean."

11 What you demand, O king, is too difficult; there is no one who can tell it to the king except the gods who do not dwell among men."

12 At this the king became violently angry and ordered all the wise men of Babylon to be put to death.

13 When the decree was issued that the wise men should be slain, Daniel and his companions were also sought out.

14 Then Daniel prudently took counsel with Arioch, the captain of the king's guard, who had set out to kill the wise men of Babylon:

15 "O officer of the king," he asked, "what is the reason for this harsh order from the king?" When Arioch told him,

16 Daniel went and asked for time from the king, that he might give him the interpretation.

17 Daniel went home and informed his companions Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah,

18 that they might implore the mercy of the God of heaven in regard to this mystery, so that Daniel and his companions might not perish with the rest of the wise men of Babylon.

19 During the night the mystery was revealed to Daniel in a vision, and he blessed the God of heaven:

20 "Blessed be the name of God forever and ever, for wisdom and power are his.

21 He causes the changes of the times and seasons, makes kings and unmakes them. He gives wisdom to the wise and knowledge to those who understand.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

22 He reveals deep and hidden things and knows what is in the darkness, for the light dwells with him.

23 To you, O God of my fathers, I give thanks and praise, because you have given me wisdom and power. Now you have shown me what we asked of you, you have made known to us the king's dream."

24 So Daniel went to Arioch, whom the king had appointed to destroy the wise men of Babylon, and said to him, "Do not put the wise men of Babylon to death. Bring me before the king, and I will tell him the interpretation of the dream." Arioch quickly brought Daniel to the king and said,

25 "I have found a man among the Judean captives who can give the interpretation to the king."

26 The king asked Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar, "Can you tell me the dream that I had, and its meaning?"

27 In the king's presence Daniel made this reply: "The mystery about which the king has inquired, the wise men, enchanters, magicians, and astrologers could not explain to the king

28 But there is a God in heaven who reveals mysteries, and he has shown King Nebuchadnezzar what is to happen in days to come; this was the dream you saw as you lay in bed.

29 To you in your bed there came thoughts about what should happen in the future, and he who reveals mysteries showed you what is to be.

30 To me also this mystery has been revealed; not that I am wiser than any other living person, but in order that its meaning may be made known to the king, that you may understand the thoughts in your own mind.

31 "In your vision, O king, you saw a statue, very large and exceedingly bright, terrifying in appearance as it stood before you.

32 The head of the statue was pure gold, its chest and arms were silver, its belly and thighs bronze,

33 the legs iron, its feet partly iron and partly tile.

34 While you looked at the statue, a stone which was hewn from a mountain without a hand being put to it, struck its iron and tile feet, breaking them in pieces.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

35 The iron, tile, bronze, silver, and gold all crumbled at once, fine as the chaff on the threshing floor in summer, and the wind blew them away without leaving a trace. But the stone that struck the statue became a great mountain and filled the whole earth.

36 "This was the dream; the interpretation we shall also give in the king's presence.

37 You, O king, are the king of kings; to you the God of heaven has given dominion and strength, power and glory;

38 men, wild beasts, and birds of the air, wherever they may dwell, he has handed over to you, making you ruler over them all; you are the head of gold.

39 Another kingdom shall take your place, inferior to yours, then a third kingdom, of bronze, which shall rule over the whole earth.

40 There shall be a fourth kingdom, strong as iron; it shall break in pieces and subdue all these others, just as iron breaks in pieces and crushes everything else.

41 The feet and toes you saw, partly of potter's tile and partly of iron, mean that it shall be a divided kingdom, but yet have some of the hardness of iron. As you saw the iron mixed with clay tile,

42 and the toes partly iron and partly tile, the kingdom shall be partly strong and partly fragile.

43 The iron mixed with clay tile means that they shall seal their alliances by intermarriage, but they shall not stay united, any more than iron mixes with clay.

44 In the lifetime of those kings the God of heaven will set up a kingdom that shall never be destroyed or delivered up to another people; rather, it shall break in pieces all these kingdoms and put an end to them, and it shall stand forever.

45 That is the meaning of the stone you saw hewn from the mountain without a hand being put to it, which broke in pieces the tile, iron, bronze, silver, and gold. The great God has revealed to the king what shall be in the future; this is exactly what you dreamed, and its meaning is sure."

46 Then King Nebuchadnezzar fell down and worshiped Daniel and ordered sacrifice and incense offered to him.

47 To Daniel the king said, "Truly your God is the God of gods and Lord of kings and a revealer of mysteries; that is why you were able to reveal this mystery."

48 He advanced Daniel to a high post, gave him many generous presents, made him ruler of the whole province of Babylon and chief prefect over all the wise men of Babylon.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

49 At Daniel's request the king made Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego administrators of the province of Babylon, while Daniel himself remained at the king's court."

Further explanation over the symbolism of the Statue of Daniel 2, concerning the Empires Dangerous to the True Faith (source: old Protestant Web Site, jpdawson):

1. Head: Babylon.

2. Chest: Media-Persia.

The two arms are likely to be: Media and Persia.

3. Belly: Greece (split in four kingdoms, afterwards).

4a. Legs: Roman Empire.

It is undeniable that Rome was an empire dangerous to the true faith. The beast of Daniel seems to be the same of that of Apocalypse 13.

2 legs: Two Roman Empires:

- A Western and Latin Empire.
- An Eastern Greek Empire (before: Byzantine Empire).

4b. 2 Feet, with 10 toes (= 10 kings that give their power to the beast, Apoc 17:12):

- Foot 1: Western Roman Empire / Union: it shall contain 5 nations / kings.

The 5 nations are possibly: Portugal, Spain, France, Italy and Belgium, in order to punish their previous pro God behavior, because Evil takes revenge in the time of the Apocalypse and those nations are not pro God anymore as before.

- Foot 2: Eastern Greek Empire / Union (before: Byzantium): it shall contain also 5 nations / kings.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Those nations are possibly: Israel, Greece, Egypt, Libya and Ethiopia, because Israel and Greece were in the past pro God (Old Testament, Constantine, the Great) and the other 3 nations are implicitly mentioned in the apocalyptic war of Egypt (king of the South against king of the North)...

They lose the war and 3 horns are removed, said God also.

Daniel, Chapter 7: The Prophecy of the 4 Animals. Power in the End of the Age: Rome.

The Text of the book of Daniel, Chapter 7, follows (source: Bible of Vatican Online):

"1 In the first year of King Belshazzar of Babylon, Daniel had a dream as he lay in bed, and was terrified by the visions of his mind. Then he wrote down the dream; the account began:

2 In the vision I saw during the night, suddenly the four winds of heaven stirred up the great sea,

3 from which emerged four immense beasts, each different from the others.

4 The first was like a lion, but with eagle's wings. While I watched, the wings were plucked; it was raised from the ground to stand on two feet like a man, and given a human mind.

5 The second was like a bear; it was raised up on one side, and among the teeth in its mouth were three tusks. It was given the order, "Up, devour much flesh."

6 After this I looked and saw another beast, like a leopard; on its back were four wings like those of a bird, and it had four heads. To this beast dominion was given.

7 After this, in the visions of the night I saw the fourth beast, different from all the others, terrifying, horrible, and of extraordinary strength; it had great iron teeth with which it devoured and crushed, and what was left it trampled with its feet.

8 I was considering the ten horns it had, when suddenly another, a little horn, sprang out of their midst, and three of the previous horns were torn away to make room for it. This horn had eyes like a man, and a mouth that spoke arrogantly.

9 As I watched, Thrones were set up and the Ancient One took his throne. His clothing was snow bright, and the hair on his head as white as wool; His throne was flames of fire, with wheels of burning fire.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

10 A surging stream of fire flowed out from where he sat; Thousands upon thousands were ministering to him, and myriads upon myriads attended him. The court was convened, and the books were opened.

11 I watched, then, from the first of the arrogant words which the horn spoke, until the beast was slain and its body thrown into the fire to be burnt up.

12 The other beasts, which also lost their dominion, were granted a prolongation of life for a time and a season.

13 As the visions during the night continued, I saw One like a son of man coming, on the clouds of heaven; When he reached the Ancient One and was presented before him,

14 He received dominion, glory, and kingship; nations and peoples of every language serve him. His dominion is an everlasting dominion that shall not be taken away, his kingship shall not be destroyed.

15 I, Daniel, found my spirit anguished within its sheath of flesh, and I was terrified by the visions of my mind.

16 I approached one of those present and asked him what all this meant in truth; in answer, he made known to me the meaning of the things:

17 "These four great beasts stand for four kingdoms which shall arise on the earth.

18 But the holy ones of the Most High shall receive the kingship, to possess it forever and ever."

19 But I wished to make certain about the fourth beast, so very terrible and different from the others, devouring and crushing with its iron teeth and bronze claws, and trampling with its feet what was left;

20 about the ten horns on its head, and the other one that sprang up, before which three horns fell; about the horn with the eyes and the mouth that spoke arrogantly, which appeared greater than its fellows.

21 For, as I watched, that horn made war against the holy ones and was victorious

22 until the Ancient One arrived; judgment was pronounced in favor of the holy ones of the Most High, and the time came when the holy ones possessed the kingdom.

23 He answered me thus: "The fourth beast shall be a fourth kingdom on earth, different from all the others; It shall devour the whole earth, beat it down, and crush it.

24 The ten horns shall be ten kings rising out of that kingdom; another shall rise up after them, Different from those before him, who shall lay low three kings.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

25 He shall speak against the Most High and oppress the holy ones of the Most High, thinking to change the feast days and the law. They shall be handed over to him for a year, two years, and a half-year.

26 But when the court is convened, and his power is taken away by final and absolute destruction,

27 Then the kingship and dominion and majesty of all the kingdoms under the heavens shall be given to the holy people of the Most High, Whose kingdom shall be everlasting: all dominions shall serve and obey him."

28 The report concluded: I, Daniel, was greatly terrified by my thoughts, and my face blanched, but I kept the matter to myself."

Further explanations over the symbolism of the 4 Animals of Daniel 7, concerning the Empires Dangerous to the True Faith (source: old Protestant Web Site, jpdawson):

1. Lion: Babylon.
2. Bear: Media-Persia.
3. Leopard: Greece (the conquests of Alexander were fast, as the race of a leopard).
4. The terrible Beast, Identical to the one of Apoc 13. Apoc 17:8-18 explains that this Beast is the Roman Empire / Emperor. It has 10 horns. It has also one little horn (the Antichrist is quite probable) that grows a lot and removes three of the ten initial horns.

The Text of Apocalypse 13, follows (source: Bible of Vatican Online):

"1 Then I saw a beast come out of the sea with ten horns and seven heads; on its horns were ten diadems, and on its heads blasphemous name (s).

2 The beast I saw was like a leopard, but it had feet like a bear's, and its mouth was like the mouth of a lion. To it the dragon gave its own power and throne, along with great authority.

3 I saw that one of its heads seemed to have been mortally wounded, but this mortal wound was healed. Fascinated, the whole world followed after the beast.

4 They worshiped the dragon because it gave its authority to the beast; they also worshiped the beast and said, "Who can compare with the beast or who can fight against it?"

5 The beast was given a mouth uttering proud boasts and blasphemies, and it was given authority to act for forty-two months.

6 It opened its mouth to utter blasphemies against God, blaspheming his name and his dwelling and those who dwell in heaven.

7 It was also allowed to wage war against the holy ones and conquer them, and it was granted authority over every tribe, people, tongue, and nation.

8 All the inhabitants of the earth will worship it, all whose names were not written from the foundation of the world in the book of life, which belongs to the Lamb who was slain.

9 Whoever has ears ought to hear these words.

10 Anyone destined for captivity goes into captivity. Anyone destined to be slain by the sword shall be slain by the sword. Such is the faithful endurance of the holy ones.

The False Prophet in Service of the Beast

11 Then I saw another beast come up out of the earth; it had two horns like a lamb's but spoke like a dragon.

12 It wielded all the authority of the first beast in its sight and made the earth and its inhabitants worship the first beast, whose mortal wound had been healed.

13 It performed great signs, even making fire come down from heaven to earth in the sight of everyone.

14 It deceived the inhabitants of the earth with the signs it was allowed to perform in the sight of the first beast, telling them to make an image for the beast who had been wounded by the sword and revived.

15 It was then permitted to breathe life into the beast's image, so that the beast's image could speak and (could) have anyone who did not worship it put to death.

16 It forced all the people, small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to be given a stamped image on their right hands or their foreheads,

17 so that no one could buy or sell except one who had the stamped image of the beast's name or the number that stood for its name.

18 Wisdom is needed here; one who understands can calculate the number of the beast, for it is a number that stands for a person. His number is six hundred and sixty-six."

The Text of Apocalypse 17:8-18, follows (source: Bible of Vatican Online):

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

"8 The beast that you saw existed once but now exists no longer. It will come up from the abyss and is headed for destruction. The inhabitants of the earth whose names have not been written in the book of life from the foundation of the world shall be amazed when they see the beast, because it existed once but exists no longer, and yet it will come again.

9 Here is a clue for one who has wisdom. The seven heads represent seven hills upon which the woman sits. They also represent seven kings:

10 five have already fallen, one still lives, and the last has not yet come, and when he comes he must remain only a short while.

11 The beast that existed once but exists no longer is an eighth king, but really belongs to the seven and is headed for destruction.

12 The ten horns that you saw represent ten kings who have not yet been crowned; they will receive royal authority along with the beast for one hour.

13 They are of one mind and will give their power and authority to the beast.

14 They will fight with the Lamb, but the Lamb will conquer them, for he is Lord of lords and king of kings, and those with him are called, chosen, and faithful."

15 Then he said to me, "The waters that you saw where the harlot lives represent large numbers of peoples, nations, and tongues.

16 The ten horns that you saw and the beast will hate the harlot; they will leave her desolate and naked; they will eat her flesh and consume her with fire.

17 For God has put it into their minds to carry out his purpose and to make them come to an agreement to give their kingdom to the beast until the words of God are accomplished.

18 The woman whom you saw represents the great city that has sovereignty over the kings of the earth."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Daniel, Chapter 8: Prophecy of the He-Goat and the Ram. Power in the End of the Age: Greece.

The Text of the Book of Daniel, Chapter 8, follows (source: Bible of Vatican Online):

"1 After this first vision, I, Daniel, had another, in the third year of the reign of King Belshazzar.

2 In my vision I saw myself in the fortress of Susa in the province of Elam; I was beside the river Ulai.

3 I looked up and saw standing by the river a ram with two great horns, the one larger and newer than the other.

4 I saw the ram butting toward the west, north, and south. No beast could withstand it or be rescued from its power; it did what it pleased and became very powerful.

5 As I was reflecting, a he-goat with a prominent horn on its forehead suddenly came from the west across the whole earth without touching the ground.

6 It approached the two-horned ram I had seen standing by the river, and rushed toward it with savage force.

7 I saw it attack the ram with furious blows when they met, and break both its horns. It threw the ram, which had not the force to withstand it, to the ground, and trampled upon it; and no one could rescue it from its power.

8 The he-goat became very powerful, but at the height of its power the great horn was shattered, and in its place came up four others, facing the four winds of heaven.

9 Out of one of them came a little horn which kept growing toward the south, the east, and the glorious country.

10 Its power extended to the host of heaven, so that it cast down to earth some of the host and some of the stars and trampled on them.

11 It boasted even against the prince of the host, from whom it removed the daily sacrifice, and whose sanctuary it cast down,

12 as well as the host, while sin replaced the daily sacrifice. It cast truth to the ground, and was succeeding in its undertaking.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

13 I heard a holy one speaking, and another said to whichever one it was that spoke, "How long shall the events of this vision last concerning the daily sacrifice, the desolating sin which is placed there, the sanctuary, and the trampled host?"

14 He answered him, "For two thousand three hundred evenings and mornings; then the sanctuary shall be purified."

15 While I, Daniel, sought the meaning of the vision I had seen, a manlike figure stood before me,

16 and on the Ulai I heard a human voice that cried out, "Gabriel, explain the vision to this man."

17 When he came near where I was standing, I fell prostrate in terror. But he said to me, "Understand, son of man, that the vision refers to the end time."

18 As he spoke to me, I fell forward in a faint; he touched me and made me stand up.

19 "I will show you," he said, "what is to happen later in the period of wrath; for at the appointed time, there will be an end."

20 "The two-horned ram you saw represents the kings of the Medes and Persians.

21 The he-goat is the king of the Greeks, and the great horn on its forehead is the first king.

22 The four that rose in its place when it was broken are four kingdoms that will issue from his nation, but without his strength.

23 "After their reign, when sinners have reached their measure, There shall arise a king, impudent and skilled in intrigue.

24 He shall be strong and powerful, bring about fearful ruin, and succeed in his undertaking. He shall destroy powerful peoples;

25 his cunning shall be against the holy ones, his treacherous conduct shall succeed. He shall be proud of heart and destroy many by stealth. But when he rises against the prince of princes, he shall be broken without a hand being raised.

26 The vision of the evenings and the mornings is true, as spoken; Do you, however, keep this vision undisclosed, because the days are to be many.";

27 I, Daniel, was weak and ill for some days; then I arose and took care of the king's affairs. But I was appalled at the vision, which I could not understand."

Further description of the symbolism of the He-Goat and the Ram of Daniel 8:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

- He-Goat: Greece.
- Ram: Persia.

This prophecy refers the splitting of the Greek empire in four weaker kingdoms (4 horns).

In the end of the Greek power (the End times), a small (Greek) king / horn (the Antichrist, probably) will rise in power and shall attack the people of the saints, according to Dan 8:23-27.

It will be destroyed, without human intervention (like the Statue of Daniel is destroyed also, but by the Stone, sent by the Messiah).

Although Antiochus Epiphanes, king of the Seleucids, from the Kingdom of the North, might have fulfilled a part of the prophecy, I think this scene is still to be completely fulfilled, in the time of the Antichrist.

The end of the prophecies of the book of Daniel, concerning the End of this Age, has many elements in common.

If the Antichrist comes from a small little country, like Cyprus or Albania (Northern Epirus), in order to take the leadership of the Roman Union / Roman Empire, then the prophecy of the He-goat, for the end times, becomes logical.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Daniel, Chapter 9: The Prophecy of the 70 Weeks. Power in the End of the Age: Rome.

The concerned Text of the book of Daniel, Chapter 9:24-27, follows (source: Bible of Vatican Online):

24 "Seventy weeks are decreed for your people and for your holy city: Then transgression will stop and sin will end, guilt will be expiated, Everlasting justice will be introduced, vision and prophecy ratified, and a most holy will be anointed.

25 Know and understand this: From the utterance of the word that Jerusalem was to be rebuilt Until one who is anointed and a leader, there shall be seven weeks. During sixty-two weeks it shall be rebuilt, With streets and trenches, in time of affliction.

26 After the sixty-two weeks an anointed shall be cut down when he does not possess the city; And the people of a leader who will come shall destroy the sanctuary. Then the end shall come like a torrent; until the end there shall be war, the desolation that is decreed.

27 For one week he shall make a firm compact with the many; Half the week he shall abolish sacrifice and oblation; On the temple wing shall be the horrible abomination until the ruin that is decreed is poured out upon the horror."

Analysis of this prophecy:

Dan 9:26 - Elimination of a Just. The Destruction of the Temple (and the city) seems to be fulfilled with Rome (after 69 AD).

Dan 9: 26-27 seems to refer again to the (Roman) Antichrist of the End of this Age (one week shall be understood as '2 × 3.5 years': please compare with Apoc 11:3, Apoc 12:14, Dan 7:25, etc.).

3.5 years = 42 months, ~1260 days, maybe "time, times and half of a time", etc.

Dan 9:24-27 is difficult to interpret, but it may be part of the same context of the apocalyptic prophecies, which apply for the time of Antichrist.

From other texts over this subject, the suppression of the perpetual sacrifice (the correct consecration of the holy host) should last ~3.5 years (half of a 'week of years'). This should happen after the elimination of an Anointed One (Jesus Christ, possibly).

Something has already happened, at the time of the Asian Greek (Seleucid) Empire, in the 'Antichrist' style, with the Seleucid leader 'Antiochus Epiphanes'.

This scenario seems to be apocalyptic, if it happens after Jesus Christ, because the concerned actor shall, possibly, be the Antichrist...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Apoc 11:2-3 follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

*"2 But exclude the outer court of the temple; do not measure it, for it has been handed over to the Gentiles, who will trample the holy city for **forty-two months**.*

*3 I will commission my two witnesses to prophesy for those **twelve hundred and sixty days**, wearing sackcloth."*

Apoc 12:6 and 12:14 follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

*"6 The woman herself fled into the desert where she had a place prepared by God, that there she might be taken care of for **twelve hundred and sixty days**."*

*"14 But the woman was given the two wings of the great eagle, so that she could fly to her place in the desert, where, far from the serpent, she was taken care of for **a year, two years, and a half-year**."*

Dan 7:25 follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

*"25 He shall speak against the Most High and oppress the holy ones of the Most High, thinking to change the feast days and the law. They shall be handed over to him for **a year, two years, and a half-year**."*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Daniel, Chapters 11 and 12: Prophecies Over the Kingdom of the North × Kingdom of the South: Power of the End of the Age: Greece / Seleucids.

Chapter 11 identifies the 2 most important kingdoms that succeeded to the Greek Empire of Alexander, the Great:

- The kingdom of the North, the Seleucids, a Greek Asian kingdom. It was based in the geographic regions of present day Asiatic Turkey plus Syria. It included also Persia, in the beginning, and also Israel and Mesopotamia.
- The kingdom of the South, the Ptolemies, a Greek kingdom based on Egypt.



Image of the Empire of Alexander the Great after its division into 4 Kingdoms. In yellow is represented the Northern Kingdom (Seleucids) and in dark blue, the kingdom of the Ptolemies. Source: Wikipedia,

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alexander_the_Great#/media/File:Diadochi_EN.png By Diadochi PT.svg: Luigi Chiesa derivative work Historical Atlas by William R. Shepherd, 1911. Courtesy of the University of Texas Libraries, The University of Texas at Austin., CC BY-SA 4.0, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=61818665> This file is licensed under the [Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 4.0 International](https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/4.0/deed.en) license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/4.0/deed.en>.

The first abomination of the desolation story is also related (Antiochus Epiphanes, king of the Seleucids, a sort of Antichrist).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Dan 11:40-45 and Dan 12 refer to the end times (end of this age). The texts of Dan 11:40-45 and Dan 12:1 follow (References: Vatican Bible Online):

40 "At the appointed time the king of the south shall come to grips with him, but the king of the north shall overwhelm him with chariots and horsemen and a great fleet, passing through the countries like a flood.

41 He shall enter the glorious land and many shall fall, except Edom, Moab, and the chief part of Ammon, which shall escape from his power.

42 He shall extend his power over the countries, and not even the land of Egypt shall escape.

43 He shall control the riches of gold and silver and all the treasures of Egypt; Libya and Ethiopia shall be in his train.

44 When news from the east and the north terrifies him, he shall set out with great fury to slay and to doom many.

45 He shall pitch the tents of his royal pavilion between the sea and the glorious holy mountain, but he shall come to his end with none to help him.

Chapter 12

1 "At that time there shall arise Michael, the great prince, guardian of your people; It shall be a time unsurpassed in distress since nations began until that time. At that time your people shall escape, everyone who is found written in the book."

Here I understand that the king of the South (kingdom of Egypt, the Ptolemies) will fight the king of the North (kingdom of the Seleucids). This king of the North seems to be a Greek leader / Seleucid or something of the style.

He defeats Egypt, submits Libya and Cush and attacks also Israel. Jordan (= Amon + Edom + Moab) shall remain in security.

News from the North and from the East shall perturb him. This will be probably:

- The Locusts / the Kings of the East: apocalyptic China (with or without Russia) is a good candidate...

He will be destroyed without human intervention. These are the times of the new desolation of the abomination and (of the protection) of St. Michael. References: Apoc 12:7, Mat 24:21.

To interpret this, a possibility, is that the Greek part of the Neo Roman Empire / Union, is not Byzantium anymore, but only the Greek part of the Neo Roman Empire / Union, constituted of 5 countries: possibly Greece, Israel, Egypt, Libya and Ethiopia.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

Egypt goes in war against the Antichrist, with support of Libya and Ethiopia.

The locusts could intervene (apocalyptic China, eventually with Iran and Russia, etc., in the best interpretation) and invade Israel.

The Antichrist should defeat Egypt, and he submits also Ethiopia and Libya. But, according to the apocalyptic Book of Joel, the locusts (the Chinese also, in the best interpretation), should retreat from Israel, direction North.

This could maybe disturb the Antichrist, who could maybe not control Israel anymore.

According to Heaven in New York, www.tldm.org, the WW3 begins, with the pretext Jerusalem / Palestine, and there's a huge Muslim block against Israel. Thus, initially, the Roman Union could take the side of the West, because the Antichrist goes against North Africa.

The Book of Truth says the Antichrist is the Hero of Peace, of Solidarity, and he is also the great Hero of WW3.

Heaven in www.tldm.org says that a Chinese (Russian?) army gathers in Palestine, for military intervention, which should be the same as the intervention mentioned in the apocalyptic book of Joel, chapters 1 and 2...

The Chinese should intervene against Israel (reference: interpretation of the book of Joel), temporarily, but they should also (the communist red dragon) give the (world) power to the Beast / Antichrist (reference: interpretation of the book of Revelation).

This could mean that, at some point of the war, the Antichrist doesn't do the game of Israel anymore; he goes also against Israel. He controls, at some point of the war, (at least) some African lands, like Egypt, Libya and Ethiopia.

The prophecies tend to show that the Antichrist goes against Israel also.

He could have troubles to fight Israel, and a Chinese military intervention could be needed. Afterwards, the Chinese should retreat from the Holy land, and this could disturb the King of the North...

The Antichrist should be the great winner / hero of the WW3, even with the retreat of the locusts (possibly, the Chinese) from Israel.

The great tribulations of the Apocalypse could eventually follow...

Another possible scenario is the 'great catholic French Monarch' scenario, trying to isolate apocalyptic China, for some time, but with some partial success, only... before the tribulations of the apocalypse...

According to the Book of Daniel, the Antichrist should finish alone, (interpretation:) in Hell, after

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

the great tribulation period, without nobody able to help him. God confirms this.

Combining Greece and Rome.

Although the experts mainly agree about the return of an anti-Christian Roman Empire, the prophecies of Daniel, concerning the end of this age, may cause some confusion.

1. The end of the prophecies, Chapters 2 (Statue), 7 (4 Animals), 8 (Greece and Persia), 9 (70 weeks), seems to refer to the same event: the Apocalyptic Tribulations, before the Messianic Kingdom.

Please note that the prophecy of chapter 11, for the end times, (King of the North: king of the (Greek) Seleucids, in the beginning) shall refer to the war (probably the WW3), which precedes the Great Tribulation.

2. The concerned powers change, but the events seem to be the same (at the times of the Antichrist):
 - Chapter 2, 7, 9 - Roman Empire.
 - Chapter 8, 11 - Greece / Seleucids (Greeks).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

How Can We Combine the Roman Empire With Greece?

The final Roman Empire shall be constituted of 2 sets of 5 kings / kingdoms.

The Roman Empire was constituted of 2 parts: a Latin (in the West) and a Greek (in the East).



Roman Empire divided into 2 parts, starting in the year 330. Wikipedia image from https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/8/8f/Eastern_Roman_Empire_with_West.png CC BY-SA 4.0, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/4.0/>, autor: [Ichthyovenator](#). This file is licensed under the [Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 4.0 International](#) license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/4.0/deed.en>.

Here we see that a Roman empire may also be a Greek empire. Byzantium, the Greek part, lasted up to 1453. It covered, in the beginning, the Middle East, the Balkans, Egypt and Turkey.

Through the Chapters 8 (and 11), I deduce that the successors of the Greeks / Byzantines still play an important role.

We could focus our attention in the geographical area occupied simultaneously by Byzantium and the Seleucids, e. g., in Asia.

Please note that Our Lady, in La Salette, said that:

["Rome Will Lose the Faith and Become the Seat of the Antichrist".](#)

The Antichrist, may, thus, even be a king, coming from the previously Greek side of the Roman empire and may, at the same time, be a Roman Emperor, reigning from Rome.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

He should, thus, be a King, coming from a very small country, like Cyprus or Greece or Albania or Armenia, with a Greek profile, and reigning in Rome, afterwards.

The very small kingdom, where the Antichrist comes from, shall be, initially, a very small Horn / Country. That horn shall also be the leader of that country (the Antichrist). This horn grows a lot, to the South and East, possibly from Rome, because the Antichrist shall reign from Rome.

According to Our Lady in la Salette, the Antichrist is Son of a Bishop and of a Nun of Jewish Origin and, for a time, he even tries to become a very good Christian (Catholic, I assume).

The Antichrist seems to be, in the beginning, a little one, who comes from the East (discarding, thus, the possibility of being a Portuguese, a Spaniard or an American).

Why Shall Greece Be Related to The Antichrist and the Roman Union / Empire?

Possibly because the Greeks / Romans / Byzantines never accepted the Loss of Italy and protested, permanently, since then, with their Orthodox Hypocrisy, causing permanent rivalry and loss of income to the Roman Catholic Church... more details over the Orthodox Hypocrisy, in the Chapters 'Islam' and 'Russia'.

The King of the North was the King of Seleucia, but with the End of the Ottoman Empire, there was an exchange of populations between Greece and Turkey, and many Greeks moved from Asia Minor to Greece...

In this sense, a person of Greek origin would have the chance to reign again over Italy / Rome. That person should be the leader of a Neo Roman Empire / Union, the Antichrist, and the official religion should not be legitimate true catholic doctrine anymore, but a false religion, in the New Age style... said God also.

A possibility could be a Greek leader, coming from a very small land, like Cyprus, which takes the leadership of the apocalyptic satanic Roman Union, and expands the Roman Union towards the South and the East (from Rome / Italy), eventually integrating Libya, Egypt and Ethiopia, but removing their leaders from the Roman Union (3 horns are removed)...

Cyprus was not part of the Northern Greek Kingdom (the Seleucids Empire), but with the historical evolution, with the Roman, Byzantine, Ottoman Empires, etc., descendants of the Seleucids could have moved / lived in Cyprus...

Rome, like Cyprus, is located between the seas and the mountain of Jerusalem, and should be the seat of the Antichrist (Our lady of La Salette)... eventually, there could be other interpretations... ???

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Prophecies of Joel Seem to Refer to Apocalyptic China, in Joel 1:6 and Joel 2:2.

The Prophecies of Joel, chapters 1 and 2, could match with the two invasions of Rev 9 (the first one - locusts, but no fire yet, and second one - the 200 million invasion, this time with fire...).

The red fire dragon of Rev 12 is Satan, but it may also be a government of a big power.

The best candidate for the empire of the dragon, with a red government, where the dragon is a good symbol and looks like a snake is currently... Apocalyptic Communist China.

However, it may also be a moral power, in a decadent and immoral West...

The locusts of Joel belong to a very, very numerous and powerful people... and also are active from the Eastern Sea... possibly, the Japan's Sea...

The Dragon may represent China. Similarly, USA or Germany use as symbols, the Eagle; France, the Cock; Russia, the Bear; sometimes an Eagle also; India, the Leopard, etc.

The Sun Becomes Black and the Moon Becomes Red Blood.

There are several references in the apocalyptic prophecies, in the Bible, to the Sun and to the Moon: the Sun becomes Black and the Moon becomes Red.

Maybe it happens literally: with an eclipse or other phenomena, etc. The Moon appears sometimes Orange / Red: [the "Blood" Moons](https://www.space.com/39471-what-is-a-blood-moon.html) (idea at <https://www.space.com/39471-what-is-a-blood-moon.html>)...

It is, thus, possible to happen, also literally, in the given moment...

A second interpretation is non literal: the Moon represents the 'Islam' (the Crescent Moon, the symbol per excellence of the Islam) while the Sun represents Christianity and its leaders (Jesus, the Pope...). Possibly, at the end times, Christianity doesn't bright anymore, so big becomes sin and confusion at the time... at the time of the Antichrist, the Vatican is not the Headquarter of the True Legitimate Church anymore and the true Christianity is even persecuted and tend to disappear, for a small period of time.

The Moon becomes Red Blood, maybe because the big lies of the Islam, concerning Jesus, are unmasked by [the Holy Blood of Jesus](#).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Another possibility is that the Muslim World is in war, at the time, taking red as a synonym for War (please refer to the section 'Horses of the Apocalypse', the 'Red Horse' section)...

[The war of Dan 11:40-12:1](#) and [Our Lady's descriptions of the World War III](#) (reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d59.htm>) seem to describe Wars, including an important part of the Muslim World, or, at least, Egypt, in the End Times...

Possible Parallelism of the Seals, the Trumpets and Rev 12.

The Apocalyptic Recites of:

- The Seals 1 → 6 of Rev 6, which ends with the 'Sun Black' ⇒ begin of the Beast's Big Tribulation Times...

+

- The Trumpets 1 → 6 of Rev 8 - 11, which ends with the '~3.5 Years of Warning' and the '~3.5 Years of Beast and Tribulations'...

+

- [The Symbolism of the Woman, the Dragon, the Eagle, the Beast and the Moon of Rev 12](#) (1260 days also referred),

seem to go somewhat in Parallel.

The Reason for that is that the Tribulation Signs, e. g., 'the Sun Black', '2 × 3.5 years', '[the Stars Fall](#)', etc., are referred in these Recites, and seem to refer to the Tribulations Times.

The Terrible Tribulation, with the 'Sun Black', the '3.5 Years time', 'the Stars Fall', etc., seems to occur only once in History.

However, God says that the previous Events mentioned do not necessarily occur in Parallel. They may occur, but they may also not occur in parallel.

The correct explanation is, thus, maybe something else: those events simply may refer to situations

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

which happen in the end times... some concerned events may be referred again, in other recites, in order to give the correct context...

The text, over the Apocalyptic Seals of Rev 6, follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

1 Then I watched while the Lamb broke open the first of the seven seals, and I heard one of the four living creatures cry out in a voice like thunder, "Come forward."

2 I looked, and there was a white horse, and its rider had a bow. He was given a crown, and he rode forth victorious to further his victories.

3 When he broke open the second seal, I heard the second living creature cry out, "Come forward."

4 Another horse came out, a red one. Its rider was given power to take peace away from the earth, so that people would slaughter one another. And he was given a huge sword.

5 When he broke open the third seal, I heard the third living creature cry out, "Come forward." I looked, and there was a black horse, and its rider held a scale in his hand.

6 I heard what seemed to be a voice in the midst of the four living creatures. It said, "A ration of wheat costs a day's pay, and three rations of barley cost a day's pay. But do not damage the olive oil or the wine."

7 When he broke open the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living creature cry out, "Come forward."

8 I looked, and there was a pale green horse. Its rider was named Death, and Hades accompanied him. They were given authority over a quarter of the earth, to kill with sword, famine, and plague, and by means of the beasts of the earth.

9 When he broke open the fifth seal, I saw underneath the altar the souls of those who had been slaughtered because of the witness they bore to the word of God.

10 They cried out in a loud voice, "How long will it be, holy and true master, before you sit in judgment and avenge our blood on the inhabitants of the earth?"

11 Each of them was given a white robe, and they were told to be patient a little while longer until the number was filled of their fellow servants and brothers who were going to be killed as they had been.

12 Then I watched while he broke open the sixth seal, and there was a great earthquake; the sun turned as black as dark sackcloth and the whole moon became like blood.

13 The stars in the sky fell to the earth like unripe figs shaken loose from the tree in a strong wind.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

14 Then the sky was divided like a torn scroll curling up, and every mountain and island was moved from its place.

15 The kings of the earth, the nobles, the military officers, the rich, the powerful, and every slave and free person hid themselves in caves and among mountain crags.

16 They cried out to the mountains and the rocks, "Fall on us and hide us from the face of the one who sits on the throne and from the wrath of the Lamb,

17 because the great day of their wrath has come and who can withstand it?"

The text, over the first 4 Apocalyptic Trumpets of Rev 8, follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

1 When he broke open the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven for about half an hour.

2 And I saw that the seven angels who stood before God were given seven trumpets.

3 Another angel came and stood at the altar, holding a gold censer. He was given a great quantity of incense to offer, along with the prayers of all the holy ones, on the gold altar that was before the throne.

4 The smoke of the incense along with the prayers of the holy ones went up before God from the hand of the angel.

5 Then the angel took the censer, filled it with burning coals from the altar, and hurled it down to the earth. There were peals of thunder, rumblings, flashes of lightning, and an earthquake.

6 The seven angels who were holding the seven trumpets prepared to blow them.

7 When the first one blew his trumpet, there came hail and fire mixed with blood, which was hurled down to the earth. A third of the land was burned up, along with a third of the trees and all green grass.

8 When the second angel blew his trumpet, something like a large burning mountain was hurled into the sea. A third of the sea turned to blood,

9 a third of the creatures living in the sea died, and a third of the ships were wrecked.

10 When the third angel blew his trumpet, a large star burning like a torch fell from the sky. It fell on a third of the rivers and on the springs of water.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

11 The star was called "Wormwood," 7 and a third of all the water turned to wormwood. Many people died from this water, because it was made bitter.

12 When the fourth angel blew his trumpet, a third of the sun, a third of the moon, and a third of the stars were struck, so that a third of them became dark. The day lost its light for a third of the time, as did the night.

13 Then I looked again and heard an eagle flying high overhead cry out in a loud voice, "Woe! Woe! Woe to the inhabitants of the earth from the rest of the trumpet blasts that the three angels are about to blow!"

More detailed explanations about ‘the Stars that Fall on Planet Earth’, in the respective section, of the Chapter ‘Bible and Science I’ of this Book.

The Text of Rev 9 mentions the fifth and sixth trumpet and is incorporated into the ‘China in the Bible?’ sections as it mentions a possible Chinese (and / or locust) invasion.

More information about the Symbolisms of Rev 12, ‘the Woman and the Dragon’, in the respective sections on this topic, at the beginning of this Chapter.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Why Is the Apocalypse Called "the End of the World"?

Because the Apocalypse, specially the First Eschatological Combat, which precedes the 1000 Years of the Messianic Age, is indeed an "End of a World" (and not "the End of the World").

With Catastrophes and attacks of Grasshoppers, we learn that:

- **¼ of the mankind dies, in Apoc 6:8 (context: Green Horse).**

Apoc 6:8 *"I looked, and there was a pale green horse. Its rider was named Death, and Hades accompanied him. They were given authority over a quarter of the earth, to kill with sword, famine, and plague, and by means of the beasts of the earth."*

- **1/3 of the mankind dies in Apoc 9:18 (context: Locusts, Army of 200 Millions).**

Apoc 9:18 *"By these three plagues of fire, smoke, and sulfur that came out of their mouths a third of the human race was killed."*

Taking this interpretation literally, we conclude that, at least half of the population of the world dies, from these 2 Apocalyptic punishments alone!

After: the Beast appears. Some Believers shall be proofed and suffer, under the ~3 ½ years of domination of the Beast.

Some of Those who choose God shall be Persecuted and / or Die as Martyrs, during this Period.

The best pro God shall have departed to Paradise (the Rapture); other ones may be in security, in protected pro God Refuges and / or protected, under influence of the Church in Exile, the Church Philadelphia.

More information over [the Church of Philadelphia](#), in the Chapter 'Russia'.

The Rest of the World chooses the Beast / Antichrist and / or is proofed, with the Apocalyptic Tribulations.

Afterwards: Jesus Comes, Triumphs over the Antichrist: it's the Day of Yahweh of the Old Testament. It's maybe the dark day, when the Adepts of Antichrist are Destroyed. It's possibly the Period of the [3 Dark Days of Padre Pio](#), with a [terrible clash with a Comet](#). References: e. g., <https://www.tldm.org/news/darkness-11-13-98.htm> and <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d60.htm>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Thus: a real "cleansing", a world that ends, finishing with the Apocalyptic Tribulations and the [Battle of the Armageddon](#).

Some Believers should, possibly, Survive the Tribulations, and, among them, the remaining Jews, who shall finally accept Jesus as their Messiah. The Messianic Age follows.

The Messianic Age: Jesus Reigns, During 1000 Years, with His Saints and Martyrs.

After the first eschatological Fight, a Better World begins.

It begins, afterwards, a better world: the Millennium Period (Reference: Apoc 20:1-6), where the sin still exists, but has no power as before.

The Messianic Age, the Millennium, is a period of 1000 years time, where the Saints and the Martyrs shall resurrect and Reign, Together with Jesus.

Apoc 2:26-28, Apoc 19:11-16: They shall Rule the World, with an Iron Stick.

People may live 900 years again. People and animals become frequently vegetarian. It's a time of peace and joy. It's the time all peoples visit Jerusalem, to worship God, once per year. References: Isaiah 65:18-25, Zechariah 14: the Millennium, the Age of Peace, after the period of troubles...

Afterwards: [the War of 'Gog and Magog' Takes Place](#), followed by [the Final Judgment](#) and the Paradise on Earth, forever (Ap 20:7+).

The text of Apoc 20:1-6 follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

The Thousand Year Kingdom

"1 Then I saw an angel come down from heaven, holding in his hand the key to the abyss and a heavy chain.

2 He seized the dragon, the ancient serpent, which is the Devil or Satan, and tied it up for a thousand years

3 and threw it into the abyss, which he locked over it and sealed, so that it could no longer lead the nations astray until the thousand years are completed. After this, it is to be released for a short time.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

4 Then I saw thrones; those who sat on them were entrusted with judgment. I also saw the souls of those who had been beheaded for their witness to Jesus and for the word of God, and who had not worshiped the beast or its image nor had accepted its mark on their foreheads or hands. They came to life and they reigned with Christ for a thousand years.

5 The rest of the dead did not come to life until the thousand years were over. This is the first resurrection.

6 Blessed and holy is the one who shares in the first resurrection. The second death has no power over these; they will be priests of God and of Christ, and they will reign with him for (the) thousand years."

The text of Apoc 2:26-28 follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

"26 To the victor, who keeps to my ways until the end, I will give authority over the nations.

*27 He will rule them with **an iron rod**. Like clay vessels will they be smashed,*

28 just as I received authority from my Father. And to him I will give the morning star."

The text of Apoc 19:11-16 follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

"11 Then I saw the heavens opened, and there was a white horse; its rider was (called) "Faithful and True." He judges and wages war in righteousness.

12 His eyes were (like) a fiery flame, and on his head were many diadems. He had a name inscribed that no one knows except himself.

13 He wore a cloak that had been dipped in blood, and his name was called the Word of God.

14 The armies of heaven followed him, mounted on white horses and wearing clean white linen.

*15 Out of his mouth came a sharp sword to strike the nations. **He will rule them with an iron rod**, and he himself will tread out in the wine press the wine of the fury and wrath of God the almighty.*

16 He has a name written on his cloak and on his thigh, "King of kings and Lord of lords."

The text of Isaiah 65:17b-25 follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

"17b (...) The things of the past shall not be remembered or come to mind.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

"18 Instead, there shall always be rejoicing and happiness in what I create; For I create Jerusalem to be a joy and its people to be a delight;

19 I will rejoice in Jerusalem and exult in my people. No longer shall the sound of weeping be heard there, or the sound of crying;

20 No longer shall there be in it an infant who lives but a few days, or an old man who does not round out his full lifetime; He dies a mere youth who reaches but a hundred years, and he who fails of a hundred shall be thought accursed.

21 They shall live in the houses they build, and eat the fruit of the vineyards they plant;

22 They shall not build houses for others to live in, or plant for others to eat. As the years of a tree, so the years of my people; and my chosen ones shall long enjoy the produce of their hands.

23 They shall not toil in vain, nor beget children for sudden destruction; For a race blessed by the LORD are they and their offspring.

24 Before they call, I will answer; while they are yet speaking, I will hearken to them.

25 The wolf and the lamb shall graze alike, and the lion shall eat hay like the ox (but the serpent's food shall be dust). None shall hurt or destroy on all my holy mountain, says the LORD."

The text of Zechariah 14:9-21 follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

"9 The LORD shall become king over the whole earth; on that day the LORD shall be the only one, and his name the only one.

10 And from Geba to Rimmon in the Negeb, all the land shall turn into a plain; but Jerusalem shall remain exalted in its place. From the Gate of Benjamin to the place of the First Gate, to the Corner Gate; and from the Tower of Hananel to the king's wine presses,

11 they shall occupy her. Never again shall she be doomed; Jerusalem shall abide in security.

12 And this shall be the plague with which the LORD shall strike all the nations that have fought against Jerusalem: their flesh shall rot while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall rot in their sockets, and their tongues shall rot in their mouths.

13 On that day there shall be among them a great tumult from the LORD: every man shall seize the hand of his neighbor, and the hand of each shall be raised against that of his neighbor.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

14 Judah also shall fight against Jerusalem. The riches of all the surrounding nations shall be gathered together, gold, silver, and garments, in great abundance.

15 Similar to this plague shall be the plague upon the horses, mules, camels, asses, and upon all the beasts that are in those camps.

16 All who are left of all the nations that came against Jerusalem shall come up year after year to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, and to celebrate the feast of Booths.

17 If any of the families of the earth does not come up to Jerusalem to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, no rain shall fall upon them.

18 And if the family of Egypt does not come up, or enter, upon them shall fall the plague which the LORD will inflict upon all the nations that do not come up to celebrate the feast of Booths.

19 This shall be the punishment of Egypt, and the punishment of all the nations that do not come up to celebrate the feast of Booths.

20 On that day there shall be upon the bells of the horses, "Holy to the LORD." The pots in the house of the LORD shall be as the libation bowls before the altar.

21 And every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holy to the LORD of hosts; and all who come to sacrifice shall take them and cook in them. On that day there shall no longer be any merchant in the house of the LORD of hosts.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Messianic Age and the War of Gog and Magog: Further Analysis.

Israel should become the Superpower No. 1, and should receive extra territories, in the region of the Middle East, the greater Israel, promised in Gen 15:18-21 (see, for this purpose, Wikipedia, on the Internet, https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/6/61/Greater_Israel_map.jpg and https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:Greater_israel.jpg), plus the province of China, which should remain shining, afterwards, but with a more serious pro God behavior, without the apocalyptic communist dictatorship (of the present times) anymore...

Ishmael / the Arabs should keep shining, as expected (according to the Biblical prophecies), reigning over Arabia plus in North Africa, as we could, eventually, expect... the Sahara should become a garden, like Brazil... they should be a bit unhappy, some territory in the Middle East should go to Israel, but Saudi Arabia should expand again, and their territories should not be desert anymore... the attempts to restore the Islamic sect should fail, their religion should become correct, and, as such, it should not exist any Muslim Desert Curse anymore... they're, thus, a bit happy, also...

Canaan, still important in the extreme East (China, Papua...), should not protest anymore, in the war of Ez 38, and should proof that the curse they received from Noah was a bit unfair... indeed, in the beginning, Canaan was innocent... Noah cursed Canaan and not Ham, but the original fault was from his Son Ham and not from his Grandson Canaan (Reference: Gen 9:18-27)...

The Latin and the Greek should remain, as important languages for the Church... maybe because of that, the descendants of Javan don't protest anymore...

The British royal family should lose Canada, but should keep Australia, New Zealand, and, maybe, Papua New Guinea and Ireland, with Capital, Dublin. London could still maybe keep the parliament (?).



Previous figure: Idea of the Greater Israel, in the Middle East, promised to Abraham, in Genesis 15:18-21. Reference: https://christianideas.eu/images/greaterIsraelGen15_18-21.jpg. Based on a Wikipedia map.

Israel should possibly still possess China; eventually, Persia / Iran and the whole American

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

continent also, but that's not mentioned, directly, in Gen 15:18-21...

The text of [Gen 15:18-21](#) follows (source: [Bible of Jerusalem Online](#)):

"18 That day Yahweh made a Covenant with Abram in these terms: 'To your descendants I give this land, from the wadi [River] of Egypt to the Great River, the river Euphrates,

19 [inhabited by] the Kenites, the Kenizzites, the Kadmonites,

20 the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Rephaim,

21 the Amorites, the Canaanites, the Girgashites, and the Jebusites'."

Canaan was cursed, but that was unfair. Gen 9:18-27 explains that (source: [Bible of Vatican Online](#)):

"18 The sons of Noah who came out of the ark were Shem, Ham and Japheth. (Ham was the father of Canaan.

19 These three were the sons of Noah, and from them the whole earth was peopled.

20 Now Noah, a man of the soil, was the first to plant a vineyard.

21 When he drank some of the wine, he became drunk and lay naked inside his tent.

22 Ham, the father of Canaan, saw his father's nakedness, and he told his two brothers outside about it.

23 Shem and Japheth, however, took a robe, and holding it on their backs, they walked backward and covered their father's nakedness; since their faces were turned the other way, they did not see their father's nakedness.

24 When Noah woke up from his drunkenness and learned what his youngest son had done to him,

25 he said: "Cursed be Caanan! The lowest of slaves shall he be to his brothers."

26 He also said: "Blessed be the LORD, the God of Shem! **Let Canaan be his slave.**

27 May God expand Japheth, so that he dwells among the tents of Shem; **and let Canaan be his slave."**

This section was inspired by God.

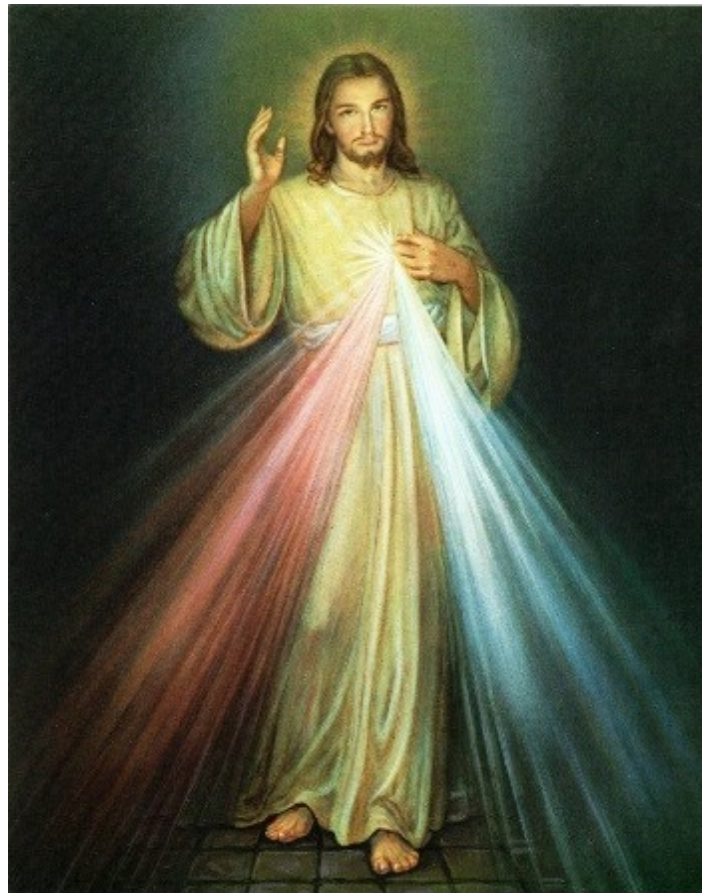
Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Picture of the Divine Mercy As the Opposite of the Image of the Beast.

[A Legitimate Picture of Merciful Jesus \(paint by Saint Faustina\)](#) gives Conditional Eternal Salvation*, for those who honor Jesus, with Full Trust, through that same Picture.

In opposition, those who worship the Image of the Beast (Antichrist) shall go to Hell (Apoc 14:9-11).

* - access to Purgatory or even to Paradise, after the Death.



THOSE WHO HONOR JESUS, with FULL TRUST, through THIS PICTURE, shall BE SAVED* from Hell (St Faustina)

* - WATCH OUT: IF YOU ACCEPT THE MARK 666 IN the BODY (an electronic chip in the hand or in the forehead) OR IF YOU WORSHIP THE ANTICHRIST OR HIS IMAGE, YOU FINISH IN HELL, as the book of the Apocalypse 14:9-11 says, EVEN IF YOU HONOR A DIVINE MERCY JESUS of Saint Faustina, with full trust...

The Text of Rev 14:9-12 follows (source: Bible of Vatican Online):

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

"9 A third angel followed them and said in a loud voice, "Anyone who worships the beast or its image, or accepts its mark on forehead or hand,

10 will also drink the wine of God's fury, poured full strength into the cup of his wrath, and will be tormented in burning sulfur before the holy angels and before the Lamb.

11 The smoke of the fire that torments them will rise forever and ever, and there will be no relief day or night for those who worship the beast or its image or accept the mark of its name. " "

12 Here is what sustains the holy ones who keep God's commandments and their faith in Jesus. "

Some Ideas for Protections against the Dangers of the Apocalypse, in the sections of the beginning of this Chapter...

The Triumph of Communism Was Prophesied in Garabandal (1960s) and in New York.

According to Our Lady in Garabandal, Spain (reference: e. g. <http://www.garabandal.org/story.shtml>) and in New York (prophecy links from <http://www.tldm.org>), the communism shall triumph a bit everywhere in the whole world:

'When the Communism Shall Return Back, Everything Shall Happen', said her in Spain.

Communist revolutions, Military Intervention of big powers, like apocalyptic China, etc. are Possible.

I think that it is maybe the Apocalypse itself that will happen, with the Triumphant return of the Communism.

Apocalyptic Communist China is already a success story... Thus, the possibility of a triumph of the Communists, in the whole World, is not a utopia anymore...

And, with the Communism, we have normally also persecutions of the true legitimate faith, the Conservative Catholicism... Our Lady warned in New York: the Vatican will fall to the Communist forces... when the Pope has to flee to a foreign country, the end at the hand...

Heaven, in New York, speaks about the Communism, e. g., through this link: www.tldm.org/Directives/d103.htm.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

It should be noted that, in these Statements / Prophecies, Russia and the Communism are mentioned, as dangerous to the True Faith / to the West, while China is less mentioned. It is also worth to be noted that, [in the Book of Truth](http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf) (http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf), Jesus speaks of the 'Red Dragon of the Communism' in place of the 'Chinese Red Dragon'...

The Abomination of the Desolation in the Holy Place.

Mat 24:15: "When you see the abomination of the desolation spoken of through Daniel the prophet standing in the holy place (let the reader understand),..."

Although the Jewish Temple of Jerusalem shall possibly be rebuilt and become maybe the Holy Place, according to Jesus and Mary in [the Book of Truth](http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf) (reference: http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf), the Holy Place, mentioned in Mat 24:15, is the Vatican / Rome, where a kind of plot is taking place.

At the End Times, the False Prophet and the Evil Forces shall succeed in creating a Unique World Wide Religion, of the style "Church of God", but where the Holy Sacraments as the Holy Communion and (possibly) the Baptism are suppressed (or desecrated) and the Sacrament of Marriage is possibly changed, against the will of God.

Although in appearance, this Religion seems "a Religion of God", in practice, it is not the legitimate Catholicism anymore, as the perpetual sacrifice is removed (or desecrated)...

After the Great Final Schism of the Catholic Church, at the End Times, the Real Church shall, thus, still give the Holy Sacraments, but in the Clandestinity and / or in the Exile...

... being the legitimate pope, at the time, Petrus Romanus, according to the prophecies of St Malachy. This shall happen already after the Pope Benedict XVI / 2013 (unexpected)... It's Better, thus, **to be vigilant...**

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Beast that Existed Once, It No Longer Exists, Yet It Shall Still Come Again, But It is Headed for Perdition.

Revelation 17:8 and 17:11 speak over the beast that existed once, it no longer exists and yet it shall come again (by the year 90 AD, when the Book of Revelation was written).

The text follows:

"8 The beast that you saw existed once but now exists no longer.

It will come up from the abyss and is headed for destruction.

The inhabitants of the earth whose names have not been written in the book of life from the foundation of the world shall be amazed when they see the beast, because it existed once but exists no longer, and yet it will come again."

"11 The beast that existed once but exists no longer is an eighth king, but really belongs to the seven and is headed for destruction."

Let us, thus, interpret the sense of these sentences: the beast of Daniel and Revelation is, at the same time, the Roman Empire and its Emperor, the Antichrist.

Taking the Beast, as the Roman Empire, we can see that: The Roman Empire existed once, from foundation of Rome, at 753 BC, up to the fall of Constantinople, at 1453 AD.

However, the Beast "Roman Empire" shall still reappear, as a form of a 'Roman Union', at the time of the Antichrist (End Times).

Taking the Beast as the Antichrist, we can interpret the sentence as: The Antichrist existed once, he exists no longer and yet he will come back again.

That means that the Antichrist could, eventually, Die and Resurrect, "like Jesus".

Indeed, Rev 13:1-3 speaks over this Beast, saying that '**one of its Heads is Mortally Wounded, but, afterwards, this Wound is Healed**'.

Reading the Explanation of the Symbolism of the Beast, in Chapter 17, we conclude that each Head of this Beast represents a Roman Emperor.

It is said also that this Beast has 7 Heads, but also an 8th one. This 8th Head is also one of the 7 first Heads, at the same time.

The Best interpretation for '**a Head of the Beast is Mortally Wounded, but, afterwards, this wound is**

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

healed' is, thus, that the Antichrist is the 7th and the 8th Head, at the same time, meaning, thus, that he dies, and resurrects afterwards, 'like Jesus'.

However, "The Beast is Headed for Destruction". This means that the Beast, as 'the Antichrist (and his Empire)' will finally be destroyed.

The Text of Rev 13:1-3 follows (source: Bible of Vatican Online):

"1 Then I saw a beast come out of the sea with ten horns and seven heads; on its horns were ten diadems, and on its heads blasphemous name

2 The beast I saw was like a leopard, but it had feet like a bear's, and its mouth was like the mouth of a lion. To it the dragon gave its own power and throne, along with great authority.

3 I saw that one of its heads seemed to have been mortally wounded, but this mortal wound was healed. Fascinated, the whole world followed after the beast."

The Text, explaining the symbolism of the 7 Heads of this Beast, follows (source: Bible of Vatican Online, Rev 17:8-11):

"8 The beast that you saw existed once but now exists no longer. It will come up from the abyss and is headed for destruction. The inhabitants of the earth whose names have not been written in the book of life from the foundation of the world shall be amazed when they see the beast, because it existed once but exists no longer, and yet it will come again.

9 Here is a clue for one who has wisdom. The seven heads represent seven hills upon which the woman sits. They also represent seven kings:

10 five have already fallen, one still lives, and the last has not yet come, and when he comes he must remain only a short while.

11 The beast that existed once but exists no longer is an eighth king, but really belongs to the seven and is headed for destruction. "

Apoc 19:11-21 shows the victory of the Lamb over the Beast, in the 1st eschatological combat (source: Bible of Vatican Online):

"11 Then I saw the heavens opened, and there was a white horse; its rider was (called) "Faithful and True." He judges and wages war in righteousness.

12 His eyes were (like) a fiery flame, and on his head were many diadems. He had a name inscribed that no one knows except himself.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

13 He wore a cloak that had been dipped in blood, **and his name was called the Word of God.**

14 The armies of heaven followed him, mounted on white horses and wearing clean white linen.

15 Out of his mouth came a sharp sword to strike the nations. He will rule them with an iron rod, and he himself will tread out in the wine press the wine of the fury and wrath of God the almighty.

16 He has a name written on his cloak and on his thigh, "King of kings and Lord of lords."

17 Then I saw an angel standing on the sun. He cried out (in) a loud voice to all the birds flying high overhead, "Come here. Gather for God's great feast,

18 to eat the flesh of kings, the flesh of military officers, and the flesh of warriors, the flesh of horses and of their riders, and the flesh of all, free and slave, small and great."

19 Then I saw the beast and the kings of the earth and their armies gathered to fight against the one riding the horse and against his army.

20 The beast was caught and with it the false prophet who had performed in its sight the signs by which he led astray those who had accepted the mark of the beast and those who had worshiped its image. The two were thrown alive into the fiery pool burning with sulfur.

21 The rest were killed by the sword that came out of the mouth of the one riding the horse, and all the birds gorged themselves on their flesh."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Possible Explanations for '666'.

'666' is the number of the Beast / Antichrist, says the book of the Apocalypse. The concerned text, from Rev 13:16-18, follows (source: <https://www.biblica.com/bible/niv/revelation/13/>):

"16 It also forced all people, great and small, rich and poor, free and slave, to receive a mark on their right hands or on their foreheads,

"17 so that they could not buy or sell unless they had the mark, which is the name of the beast or the number of its name.

"18 This calls for wisdom. Let the person who has insight calculate the number of the beast, for it is the number of a man. That number is 666."

In order to conclude that the Beast is the Antichrist, we shall cross the previous text with the text of Rev 17:11. This Text follows (source: Bible of Vatican Online):

"11 The beast that existed once but exists no longer is an eighth king, but really belongs to the seven and is headed for destruction. "

The following possibilities / answers should be considered, says God:

- Possibility 1: '6' is the Symbol of Imperfection, in opposition to '7', the symbol of perfection, 3 times, like for the three persons of the Holy Trinity.

'666', '6', repeated 3 times, like for the False Trinity: the 'Dragon / Satan', the 'Antichrist' and the 'False Prophet' (a Satanic 'Pope').

- Answer 2: through a message of Jesus, in the Web site www.apparitionsmariales.org, in French, at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/cathosauvetage.html>, it is said that the perfect number is '3', 3 times, like for the 3 persons of the Holy Trinity. '333' represents, thus, God.

Satan tries to become 2 times 'greater', thus, '666'.

- Answer 3: Our Lady in New York, (reference: www.tldm.org), says that '666' simply refers to the Forces of Evil.

She says that:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- (The first) '6' stands for the '6 Great Demons that should come'.
- (The second) '6' stands for the '6 Days of (Great) Suffering'.
- (The third) '6' stands for the '6 (Demons) That Shall be Vanquished'.

Please refer also to the related section, '[the Mark of the Beast](#)', in this Chapter.

The Mark of the Beast.

According to the old Web site, in French, www.apparitionsmariales.org, at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/cathosauvetage.html>, Jesus tell us that the mark of the Antichrist shall be a microchip in the body.

This seems logical: without the microchip '666', in the hand or in the forehead, nobody can sell or buy.

This kind of technology exists already: RFID, tattoo, microchip in the body, ...(!) It should be also an (evil) solution to the Terrorism (e. g., possible control of the geographic position, by GPS), with everybody controlled, losing, thus, the liberty.

Is this what the fight against Terrorism is leading us to???

We must absolutely not permit the microchip implantation in our body: those who have the mark of the beast are condemned to hell... it is better to die and to become a saint martyr... the microchip has also the power of mind control... once with it in the body, like a drug, it is practically impossible to resist to the Antichrist...

Other sections, related to this subject, are:

- '[Please Refuse a Microchip in Your Body!!!](#)', to be found at the Chapter 'Terror & Terrorism'.

and

- '[Possible Explanations for "666"](#)', also in this Chapter.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Great Warning: Part II.

Jesus explains, e. g., through to the [Old Web Site apparitionsmariales.org](http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/sauvetage.html), at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/sauvetage.html>, in French, the Subject "the Great Warning". It shall precede the world's rising of the Antichrist.

The Pro God should seriously consider departing to a divine refuge, at the given Moment, after the Warning, and try to evangelize, in the beginning, after the Warning, their familiars / close ones.

The Great Warning shall come unexpectedly (soon?), between September and March, at noon, French time. Very intense, it shall last some 5 - 10 minutes...

External Signs:

1. Initially, is quite dark, at noon (time of France); a comet, seeming another Sun, comes too close of the Earth. It causes volcanic eruptions and earthquakes and rests of the comet may fall over the Earth's surface. Really frightening, it may cause heart attacks, consequence of the panic...
2. Everybody sees a Brilliant Cross on the Sky, Our Blessed Mother crying and Jesus on the Cross. Blood drops fall from the Cross, caused by our sins. The drops collide, afterwards, against the Sun...
3. Revolution in Rome and the Holy father shall Flee to another land (Reference: www.tldm.org).

Internal Signs:

A private Judgment happens to everybody, outside the space and the time lines.

The souls quit the bodies and Jesus shows our sins and what happens if we don't repent.

It is the best time to try to evangelize our familiars and / or friends: they can't completely deny the events and some people even repent, after the Warning...

Because the Warning precedes the rise of the Antichrist, some 40 days after the Warning, it's time then to cut with all media (TVs, computers, smartphones...), in order to avoid the screens and strong seductions of the Antichrist.

Indeed, it's time to ask help to the guardian angel and, if / when he answers the demand, to depart (quickly) to a divine refuge... source, with more details and more rigor at, e. g., [Jesus to John Leary](https://www.johnleary.com/index.php), at <https://www.johnleary.com/index.php>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

There's also [another Section over this Subject](#), in the beginning of this Chapter.

Please cross check with the sources, because errors are possible, in this section.

The Divine Refuges.

Sources: old Web site apparitionsmariales.org, in French, at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/refuge.htm>.

Those who are permanently in a state of grace and without sin, after the last confession to a Catholic priest, and who no longer have to undergo punishments in purgatory, e. g., after having prayed adequately (e. g., attentively, better: in community or church, with reject to all sins, praying for the good intentions of the pope) Rosaries, have Nothing to Fear.

They shall be kidnapped by Jesus and His Angels and shall go to a Paradisaical place, escaping, thus, the end time tribulations (before, probably, the big war of the Middle East).

The press speaks about people kidnapped by 'Extra terrestrials'. Normally, Satan shall profit to simulate UFO's effects, in order to camouflage the event and to Confuse... Reference: Heaven, at www.tldm.org.

At the time of the Great Warning, we, the normal believers (sinners), have only a very few weeks to flee to a refuge. We should Consider preparing our rucksack at this moment.

Where Shall Pro God People Depart? Simply ask to Jesus / Guardian Angel. If we had an adequate Pro God behavior, the answer is, normally, positive. The guardian angel shall guide us, through a little flame... By the time of the new schism of the Catholic Church or the martial law, we shall DEPART near IMMEDIATELY, when we're warned (by God / guardian angel, in thought), otherwise, we risk to be caught by the Antichrist Forces...

Jesus recommends to depart only with a rucksack, e. g., in a bike, with a Rosary (sacramentals), a light meal, a sleeping bag, a tent (a small tent packet). The refuges might not be comfortable, but the angels nourish us, during the time (a few years?) of the tribulations.

The Gospels inform:

- Those who don't take up their cross and follow Jesus, are not worth of Him (Mat 10:37-38). At the time of the refuges, this sentence may be applied literally...
- If we don't do correct charity to the poor, to the sick and to the vulnerable (better: pro God), Jesus reject us (Mat 25:33-46): we risk to be saved, only through martyrdom...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Final Great Apocalyptic Schism of the Catholic Church, in Rome.

According to Our Lady and Jesus in New York, at www.tldm.org/directives/d163.htm, and also in the [old Web site, in French, apparitionsmariales.org](http://www.apparitionsmariales.org), at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/schismatique.html>, there will be a Final Apocalyptic Great Schism in the Catholic Church, which shall be a sign that the End is at hand.

The True Church shall then be expelled from Rome. A false religion, in the style "New Age", shall, instead, reign in the Vatican, for a short period of time...

Our Lady, in La Salette (reference: e. g. <https://www.tumblarhouse.com/blogs/news/the-secret-of-la-salette>):

“Rome Shall Lose the Faith and Become the Seat of the Antichrist.”

From the prophecies of St. Malachy, we know that the last legitimate pope is Petrus Romanus, who leads the legitimate church, during the tribulations.

There's already danger of Apocalypse, according to the Prophecies of St Malachy. The best is to try to be a very good practicing Catholic Conservative. Some other details and ideas, to try to protect yourself from the danger of Apocalypse, in the sections '[Some Considerations over the Apocalypse](#)', '[Considerations Over the Prophecies of St. Malachy](#)' and '[The Great Warning. How to Try To Protect Yourself Against the Danger of Apocalypse](#)' of this Chapter and 'How to Be Fit to Enter the Paradise of God?' of the Chapter 'Discernment'.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Elijah and Enoch: the 2 Olive Trees.

According to Our Lady in La Salette, the 2 Olive Trees / Witnesses / Prophets of Rev 11, who precede the rise of the Antichrist, shall be Enoch and Elijah.

Christianity is already eclipsed at the Time.

Please refer also to [the Secret of La Salette, e. g.](https://www.tumblarhouse.com/blogs/news/the-secret-of-la-salette), at <https://www.tumblarhouse.com/blogs/news/the-secret-of-la-salette>.

The Text of the Book of the Apocalypse, over the 2 Witnesses, Rev 11:1-13, follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

The 2 Witnesses

"1 Then I was given a measuring rod like a staff and I was told, "Come and measure the temple of God and the altar, and count those who are worshiping in it.

2 But exclude the outer court of the temple; do not measure it, for it has been handed over to the Gentiles, who will trample the holy city for forty-two months.

3 I will commission my two witnesses to prophesy for those twelve hundred and sixty days, wearing sackcloth."

4 These are the two olive trees and the two lampstands that stand before the Lord of the earth.

5 If anyone wants to harm them, fire comes out of their mouths and devours their enemies. In this way, anyone wanting to harm them is sure to be slain.

6 They have the power to close up the sky so that no rain can fall during the time of their prophesying. They also have power to turn water into blood and to afflict the earth with any plague as often as they wish.

7 When they have finished their testimony, the beast that comes up from the abyss will wage war against them and conquer them and kill them.

8 Their corpses will lie in the main street of the great city, which has the symbolic names "Sodom" and "Egypt," where indeed their Lord was crucified.

9 Those from every people, tribe, tongue, and nation will gaze on their corpses for three and a half days, and they will not allow their corpses to be buried.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

10 The inhabitants of the earth will gloat over them and be glad and exchange gifts because these two prophets tormented the inhabitants of the earth.

11 But after the three and a half days, a breath of life from God entered them. When they stood on their feet, great fear fell on those who saw them.

12 Then they heard a loud voice from heaven say to them, "Come up here." So they went up to heaven in a cloud as their enemies looked on.

13 At that moment there was a great earthquake, and a tenth of the city fell in ruins. Seven thousand people were killed during the earthquake; the rest were terrified and gave glory to the God of heaven.

Rome, Constantinople, Jerusalem.

Rome - Capital of the Catholic Legitimate Church, until the Time of the Apocalypse. Capital of the Roman Empire.

Constantinople - Capital of the Greek Eastern Roman (Byzantine) Empire and, afterwards, rivalry with the Catholics, with their orthodox faith.

After the Ottoman Conquest of 1453, Constantinople islamized, becoming the Turkish city of Istanbul, but it remains also a capital of the Orthodox World.

If not Catholic, the Roman Empire is a Beast. It can even rule over the whole world, politically and religiously, with the Antichrist...

Jerusalem - Eternal Capital of God, over the whole world (Apoc 21:1-4; please cross also with Apoc 20). For the moment, Rome remains the Capital of the Legitimate, True, Catholic Church Conservative.

Afterwards: Jesus comes in the Glory, in the Clouds, with His angels and Saints, from Heaven to Earth, and the Capital of the World shall, normally, be transferred to Jerusalem, forever...

The Text of Rev 20:9 speaks over the "beloved city" (context: War of Gog and Magog). It should be Jerusalem, I think. The text follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

"9 They invaded the breadth of the earth and surrounded the camp of the holy ones and the beloved city. But fire came down from heaven and consumed them."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

The text of Apoc 21:1-4, in the time of the Paradise on Earth, after the war of Gog and Magog and the Final Judgment (the end of the History of the fights between Good and Evil), follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

The Heavenly Jerusalem

"1 Then I saw a new heaven and a new earth. The former heaven and the former earth had passed away, and the sea was no more.

2 I also saw the holy city, a new Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

3 I heard a loud voice from the throne saying, "Behold, God's dwelling is with the human race. He will dwell with them and they will be his people and God himself will always be with them (as their God).

4 He will wipe every tear from their eyes, and there shall be no more death or mourning, wailing or pain, (for) the old order has passed away."

The Antichrist and the Freemasonry.

According to Jesus and Mary in the [old Web site, in French, apparitionsmariales.org](http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/antechrist.html), at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/antechrist.html>, and in the prophecies of New York, at www.tldm.org/directives/d13.htm, the Freemasons do Idolatry and Witchcraft, worshiping Isis, a goddess of ancient Egypt.

The Antichrist, after being a good Catholic, becomes proud and pro Satan. He becomes the chef of the satanic "Secret Society" of the Freemasons.

He Goes (went) to Egypt to idolize the Gods of Ancient Egypt.

The World War III should start from Egypt... and the Antichrist shall appear as the 'Man of Peace' able to Stop the War and to Lead the World... before becoming the Greatest Tyrant ever!

Reference: [the Book of Truth, e. g., at http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf](http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf).

Further information [in the Chapter 'Rich, Freemasonry'](#).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Be Careful: the Antichrist Seems a Very Virtuous Person.

Our Lady in N. York alerts us about the ruse of the Antichrist. He looks a very virtuous person, he can perform miracles, but he says... that he is the Messiah (!).

The ruse is so big that he can even mislead the elected (!). Consequently, the Antichrist shall not be the emperor Nero (who would resurrect by a scientific or miraculous way).

This makes me think that the Antichrist may come from a small Greek country, like Cyprus, in order to match the Daniel prophecies of the Greek / Roman little horn that takes the leadership of the Roman Empire, and, afterwards, of the whole world.

The Old Catholics say that the Antichrist comes from Israel... that's another possible interpretation...

According to [Our Lady of La Salette](#) (reference: <https://www.tumblarhouse.com/blogs/news/the-secret-of-la-salette>), the Antichrist shall be a Son from an Evil Religious Sister of Jewish origin and from an Evil Bishop.

A text of the Virgin Mary over the Antichrist, appears at www.tldm.org/directives/d122.htm. The Antichrist is described as a man of disappointment.

The true Messiah won't come in public until the end of the world, and, when He comes, it will be from Heaven to Earth, in the Clouds, in the Glory, with His angels and Saints.

Anyone who says he is the Messiah (God) and he appears / walks in public, without coming, previously, in public, in great glory, from Heaven to Earth, even if he can perform "Miracles", seems Holy and Good, and controls the whole Earth, he is not the true Messiah: he is a liar!!! Be, thus, warned!

And Jesus rules the World, from Jerusalem, with His Saints (Apoc 20:9 + Apoc 21:1). He doesn't reign, thus, from another Town (Rome?)...

Also, from the old French Web site apparitionsmariales.org, at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/antechrist.html>, we learn, through a message of Jesus, that the Antichrist has a hypnotic, very strong Power of Seduction.

Thus, it is very important not to approach him and to avoid seeing his Face / Image, in order to try not to fall in temptation to worship him.

The best is to cut all access to the media, before he becomes famous: at the beginning of the great war in the Middle East, or, better, some 40 days, after the Great Warning, it's recommended to cut all devices from the Internet, to switch off TVs, PCs, laptops, smartphones, etc. Source: Jesus to John Leary, at www.johnleary.com.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Mark of the Beast, the implantable microchip, causes the Loss of the Control of the Spirit (by the Concerned Person): one more Reason not to allow the implantation of the microchip in the body...

An interesting description of the Antichrist can be found in this message from Jesus to Melanie, "Antichrist Identification Mark", in English and German, at
<https://www.himmelsbotschaft.eu/2024-botschaften/96-botschaft-vom-01-02-2024/...>

Further information also, in the section '[Freemasons / Illuminati: They may look "Holy"](#)', from the Chapter 'Rich, Freemasonry'.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Antichrist Appears as the World Problem-Solver Man.

According to the messages of Jesus and Mary in the [old Web site \(in french\)](http://apparitionsmariales.org) apparitionsmariales.org, at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/antechrist.html> and in the Book of Truth, at http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf, the Antichrist / Beast, at the moment of his rise, has solutions to all big problems of the world of the moment, e. g.:

- To the Global Economical Crisis, bankruptcy and chaos.
- To the Terrorist Attacks (even if they're false, used only to increase the control over the people).
- To the War (possibly, the World War 3, the big War of the Middle East, thus).

He appears as the Man of Peace, able to stop the War.

The World Bank takes control over the whole World, and he imposes a new computer system that serves to control the people and as a new, exclusive payment system: the microchip 666 in the body.

The Antichrist becomes a World Tyrant, and those who try to resist him and his Mark / Microchip, risk sanctification through Martyrdom, risk to become "zombie", etc., but the best prepared, correctly prepared, are protected.

The Antichrist Is Able to Create the Illusion that He Performs «Miracles».

According to Heaven, in the [Book of Truth](https://heavenspeakstomankind.weebly.com/book-of-truth.html) (reference: e. g. <https://heavenspeakstomankind.weebly.com/book-of-truth.html>), the Antichrist seems to be holy and humble.

He says that he is the Messiah, in His Second Coming, in order to prepare the "New Era of Peace".

He can even perform Illusion of "Miracles" with the help of the evil powers, like healing (temporarily) dying people. Although those healings may be true, they're only temporary, and, thus, an illusion, with the goal of making publicity of his "miraculous powers".

The lie can be unmasked by the fact that he appears in public, without having coming first from heaven, in the clouds, in the glory, with the Angels and the Saints.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Babylon, the Great, the Great Prostitute.

I read the Book of the Apocalypse, Chapters 17, 18 and 19, and I thought that Babylon, the Great, was the city of Rome, seated over 7 hills and over the beast (the Roman Empire).

Heaven in New York, at www.tldm.org, says, instead, that the Great Prostitute is the city of New York.

New York is a great city and it is reigning over many waters, which are peoples and nations and languages. Indeed, it has the profile.

New York City is also seated over 7 hills, like Rome.

Possibly, New York shall be seated over the Beast (the Roman empire or the Roman Union) and over many waters (many peoples), and, as such, indirectly, New York shall be seated over the 7 Hills of Rome, the capital of the evil Empire of the Antichrist, during the Time of the Big Tribulations of the Apocalypse...

New York is also the headquarters of the United Nations, where Earth's leaders meet. The UN seems to intervene, in a satanic way, at the time of the Apocalypse, according to messages of Heaven, in English, in www.tldm.org and www.johnleary.com.

Note: in New York City, there are also believers pro-God: at a given moment, it's asked that they leave the city (please refer to Chapter 18).

The Chapters [17](#), [18](#) and [19](#) of the book of Revelation and www.tldm.org speak over Babylon the Great, the city of New York. The texts follow (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

Chapter 17 The Great Prostitute

1 Then one of the seven angels who were holding the seven bowls came and said to me, "Come here. I will show you the judgment on the great harlot who lives near the many waters.

2 The kings of the earth have had intercourse with her, and the inhabitants of the earth became drunk on the wine of her harlotry."

3 Then he carried me away in spirit to a deserted place where I saw a woman seated on a scarlet beast that was covered with blasphemous names, with seven heads and ten horns.

4 The woman was wearing purple and scarlet and adorned with gold, precious stones, and pearls. She held in her hand a gold cup that was filled with the abominable and sordid deeds of her harlotry.

5 On her forehead was written a name, which is a mystery, "Babylon the great, the mother of harlots and of the abominations of the earth."

6 I saw that the woman was drunk on the blood of the holy ones and on the blood of the witnesses to Jesus. When I saw her I was greatly amazed.

7 The angel said to me, "Why are you amazed? I will explain to you the mystery of the woman and of the beast that carries her, the beast with the seven heads and the ten horns.

(...)

15 Then he said to me, "The waters that you saw where the harlot lives represent large numbers of peoples, nations, and tongues.

16 The ten horns that you saw and the beast will hate the harlot; they will leave her desolate and naked; they will eat her flesh and consume her with fire.

17 For God has put it into their minds to carry out his purpose and to make them come to an agreement to give their kingdom to the beast until the words of God are accomplished.

18 The woman whom you saw represents the great city that has sovereignty over the kings of the earth."

Chapter 18 An Angel Announces The Fall of Babylon

1 After this I saw another angel coming down from heaven, having great authority, and the earth became illumined by his splendor.

2 He cried out in a mighty voice: "Fallen, fallen is Babylon the great. She has become a haunt for demons. She is a cage for every unclean spirit, a cage for every unclean bird, (a cage for every unclean) and disgusting (beast).

3 For all the nations have drunk the wine of her licentious passion. The kings of the earth had intercourse with her, and the merchants of the earth grew rich from her drive for luxury."

The People of God Shall leave Babylon, the Great

4 Then I heard another voice from heaven say: "Depart from her, my people, so as not to take part in her sins and receive a share in her plagues,

5 for her sins are piled up to the sky, and God remembers her crimes.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

6 Pay her back as she has paid others. Pay her back double for her deeds. Into her cup pour double what she poured.

7 To the measure of her boasting and wantonness repay her in torment and grief; for she said to herself, 'I sit enthroned as queen; I am no widow, and I will never know grief.'

8 Therefore, her plagues will come in one day, pestilence, grief, and famine; she will be consumed by fire. For mighty is the Lord God who judges her."

Lamentations over Babylon, the Great

9 Therefore, her plagues will come in one day, pestilence, grief, and famine; she will be consumed by fire. For mighty is the Lord God who judges her."

10 They will keep their distance for fear of the torment inflicted on her, and they will say: "Alas, alas, great city, Babylon, mighty city. In one hour your judgment has come."

11 The merchants of the earth will weep and mourn for her, because there will be no more markets for their cargo:

12 their cargo of gold, silver, precious stones, and pearls; fine linen, purple silk, and scarlet cloth; fragrant wood of every kind, all articles of ivory and all articles of the most expensive wood, bronze, iron, and marble;

13 cinnamon, spice, incense, myrrh, and frankincense; wine, olive oil, fine flour, and wheat; cattle and sheep, horses and chariots, and slaves, that is, human beings.

14 "The fruit you craved has left you. All your luxury and splendor are gone, never again will one find them."

15 The merchants who deal in these goods, who grew rich from her, will keep their distance for fear of the torment inflicted on her. Weeping and mourning,

16 they cry out: "Alas, alas, great city, wearing fine linen, purple and scarlet, adorned (in) gold, precious stones, and pearls.

17 In one hour this great wealth has been ruined." Every captain of a ship, every traveler at sea, sailors, and seafaring merchants stood at a distance

18 and cried out when they saw the smoke of her pyre, "What city could compare with the great city?"

19 They threw dust on their heads and cried out, weeping and mourning: "Alas, alas, great city, in which all who had ships at sea grew rich from her wealth. In one hour she has been ruined.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

20 Rejoice over her, heaven, you holy ones, apostles, and prophets. For God has judged your case against her."

21 A mighty angel picked up a stone like a huge millstone and threw it into the sea and said: "With such force will Babylon the great city be thrown down, and will never be found again."

22 No melodies of harpists and musicians, flutists and trumpeters, will ever be heard in you again. No craftsmen in any trade will ever be found in you again. No sound of the millstone will ever be heard in you again."

23 No light from a lamp will ever be seen in you again. No voices of bride and groom will ever be heard in you again. Because your merchants were the great ones of the world, all nations were led astray by your magic potion."

24 In her was found the blood of prophets and holy ones and all who have been slain on the earth."

Chapter 19 Songs of Victory in Heaven

1 After this I heard what sounded like the loud voice of a great multitude in heaven, saying: "Alleluia! Salvation, glory, and might belong to our God,

2 for true and just are his judgments. He has condemned the great harlot who corrupted the earth with her harlotry. He has avenged on her the blood of his servants."

3 They said a second time: "Alleluia! Smoke will rise from her forever and ever."

Some documentation over BABYLON THE GREAT (New York City), available, e. g., at:

- [www.tldm.org, Directives, D364 Babylon the Great](http://www.tldm.org/Directives/D364%20Babylon%20the%20Great), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d364.htm>.
- [www.tldm.org, Directives, D64: New York City](http://www.tldm.org/Directives/D64%20New%20York%20City), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d64.htm>.
- Book of Revelation (texts about Babylon the Great): beyond the Chapters 17, 18, and 19, the Great City is also mentioned, for example, in the Battle of Armageddon, in the Chapter 16 of the book of the Apocalypse... more details, in the section '[Battle of Armageddon](#)' of this Chapter.

The False Prophet.

According to Jesus in the Book of Truth (reference: e. g. http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf), the False Prophet is already working with the Antichrist, in order to adulterate the true Traditional Catholic Doctrine, from the inside. The changes will become more and more evident with the adulteration and / or suppression of the Holy Sacraments, namely the perpetual sacrifice, the Holy Communion.

The goal of the False Prophet is to establish a "generic" One World Religion (a fusion of all religions) and to make the world worship and recognize the authority of the Antichrist, who describes himself as Jesus Christ / Messiah, controls the world and seems humble and saint (but doesn't come first in public, in the glory, in the clouds, being, thus, a liar).

This false religion may include elements of truth, like "the glory of God, God is merciful and good".

The False Prophet, the Second Beast, shall be an illegitimate Pope.

Some References to the [False Prophet](#): Rev 13:11-17, Rev 16:13, Rev 19:19-20, Rev 20:10, <https://www.gotquestions.org/false-prophet.html>.

The Text of Rev 13:11-17 follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

11 Then I saw another beast come up out of the earth; it had two horns like a lamb's but spoke like a dragon.

12 It wielded all the authority of the first beast in its sight and made the earth and its inhabitants worship the first beast, whose mortal wound had been healed.

13 It performed great signs, even making fire come down from heaven to earth in the sight of everyone.

14 It deceived the inhabitants of the earth with the signs it was allowed to perform in the sight of the first beast, telling them to make an image for the beast who had been wounded by the sword and revived.

15 It was then permitted to breathe life into the beast's image, so that the beast's image could speak and (could) have anyone who did not worship it put to death.

16 It forced all the people, small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to be given a stamped image on their right hands or their foreheads,

17 so that no one could buy or sell except one who had the stamped image of the beast's name or the number that stood for its name.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Text of Rev 16:13-16 follows, context: Battle of Armageddon, (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

13 I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come from the mouth of the dragon, from the mouth of the beast, and from the mouth of the false prophet.

14 These were demonic spirits who performed signs. They went out to the kings of the whole world to assemble them for the battle on the great day of God the almighty.

15 ("Behold, I am coming like a thief." Blessed is the one who watches and keeps his clothes ready, so that he may not go naked and people see him exposed.)

*16 They then assembled the kings in the place that is named **Armageddon** in Hebrew.*

The Text of Rev 19:19-20 follows, context: Battle of Armageddon (or after it), reference: Bible of Vatican Online:

19 Then I saw the beast and the kings of the earth and their armies gathered to fight against the one riding the horse and against his army.

20 The beast was caught and with it the false prophet who had performed in its sight the signs by which he led astray those who had accepted the mark of the beast and those who had worshiped its image. The two were thrown alive into the fiery pool burning with sulfur.

The Text of Rev 20:10 follows, context: future, before the Paradise on Earth, after the War of Gog and Magog, reference: Bible of Vatican Online:

10 The Devil who had led them astray was thrown into the pool of fire and sulfur, where the beast and the false prophet were. There they will be tormented day and night forever and ever.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

How Shall Maybe Finish the Conflict Israeli-Palestinian.

The Text of Joel 4:4-8 Follows (Reference: [Bible of Vatican online](#)):

"4 Moreover, what are you to me, Tyre and Sidon, and all the regions of Philistia? Would you take vengeance upon me by some action? But if you do take action against me, swiftly, speedily, I will return your deed upon your own head.

5 You took my silver and my gold, and brought my precious treasures into your temples!

6 You sold the people of Judah and Jerusalem to the Greeks, removing them far from their own country!

7 See, I will rouse them from the place into which you have sold them, and I will return your deed upon your own head.

8 I will sell your sons and your daughters to the people of Judah, who shall sell them to the Shebeans, a nation far off. Indeed, the LORD has spoken."

Taking into account that:

- The ancient Philistines maybe correspond to the Palestinians of today
- Palestine is maybe be a name derived from Philistine, the land of the Ancient Philistines.
- The Gaza Stroke, inhabited presently by Palestinians, was, in the Past, inhabited by the Philistines.
- The cities of Sidon and Tyre are now located in the region of present Lebanon.

Possibly, after the plague of the Locusts ("possibly, the Chinese") and the end of the Apocalyptic tribulations Period (First Eschatological Fight), it shall maybe exist a Judgment of the Nations, because judgments do exist: please refer to the Bible, e. g., to Apoc 20:4. The Text of Apoc 20:2-4 follows (source: Bible of Vatican Online):

2 He seized the dragon, the ancient serpent, which is the Devil or Satan, and tied it up for a thousand years

3 and threw it into the abyss, which he locked over it and sealed, so that it could no longer lead the nations astray until the thousand years are completed. After this, it is to be released for a short time.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

4 Then I saw thrones; those who sat on them were entrusted with judgment. I also saw the souls of those who had been beheaded for their witness to Jesus and for the word of God, and who had not worshiped the beast or its image nor had accepted its mark on their foreheads or hands. They came to life and they reigned with Christ for a thousand years.

As Mentioned, previously, in Joel 4:4-8, the Philistines (the Palestinians, maybe?) and the Lebanese of Sidon and Tyre are Found Guilty by the Lord, and, as such, they shall be sold to the Descendants of the Ancient Shebeans, being deported to the land of the Descendants of Sheba.

In the Book of Genesis, we may read, that God gave, forever, the Holy Land to the Descendants of Abraham. Thus, that region is legitimate property of the Jews and not of the Descendants of Caphtorim (Philistines or Descendants). For this same reason, the Holy Land was not Legitimate Property of the Crusaders neither, even if they had a correct Religion.

The Land of Sheba was, in the beginning, a region of the Peninsula of Arabia. But the great majority of the Descendants of the Ancient Shebeans, after a time, departed from that Region...

Returning back to the Text of Joel 4:4-8, we learn that the Descendants of the Philistines and the inhabitants of Sidon and Tyre are accused of selling the Jews to the sons of Javan (this translation mentioned them as 'Greeks' only, but it could also maybe be Turkey and / or the Latins, because other translations of the Bible mention them as 'children of Javan' and not only 'Greeks').

The whole Book of Joel seems to be Apocalyptic. As such, this event probably didn't happen yet. I assume it shall happen by (after) the Apocalyptic Period (after the First Eschatological Fight, I mean, at the time of the beginning of the Messianic Age).

Also Egypt and Edom (southern Jordan) are found Guilty by the Lord. Normally, Egypt shall start the war of the king of the South against the king of the North, mentioned in Dan 11:40 up to 12:1.

This may be the Third World War, mentioned by the Virgin Mary, with Pretext Jerusalem / Palestine (reference: www.tldm.org, related literature).

The Descendants of Caphtorim (the Philistines, maybe the Palestinians) and the Descendants of Sidon plus Tyre, should be deported to land of the Shebeans, which should be now the Western Hindu Kush (Afghanistan / Pakistan / India), after the migration of several communities of Shebeans to other regions of Asia, further Northeast, with the Muslim Arabs.

This Section was inspired by God.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Final Judgment.

According to Book of the Apocalypse, Chapters 20+, after [the War of 'Gog and Magog'](#), 1000 years after the End of the World (First Eschatological Fight), it happens the Resurrection of the Remaining Dead and the Final Judgment.

After the Final Judgment, comes the [Paradise on Earth](#), forever, with God and His Elected, and, in the meanwhile, the whole Universe is Already Changed / renewed...

Apoc 20:10-15 speaks of a judgment, which should be the Final Judgment, after the war of 'Gog and Magog'. The text follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

"10 The Devil who had led them astray was thrown into the pool of fire and sulfur, where the beast and the false prophet were. There they will be tormented day and night forever and ever."

The Final Judgment

11 Next I saw a large white throne and the one who was sitting on it. The earth and the sky fled from his presence and there was no place for them.

12 I saw the dead, the great and the lowly, standing before the throne, and scrolls were opened. Then another scroll was opened, the book of life. The dead were judged according to their deeds, by what was written in the scrolls.

13 The sea gave up its dead; then Death and Hades gave up their dead. All the dead were judged according to their deeds.

14 Then Death and Hades were thrown into the pool of fire. (This pool of fire is the second death.)

15 Anyone whose name was not found written in the book of life was thrown into the pool of fire."

Through the Remarks contained in the Gospels and in Our Father's Prayer, I think that the (Final) Judgment Shall also Happen like this:

- If we refuse Jesus, we will be refused by Him.
- In the same way we Judge the Others, we will be Judged.
- If we Condemn the Others, we will be Condemned.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- If we forgive the Others, we will be forgiven. In the same way we forgive, we shall be Forgiven, according to 'Our Father's Prayer...

Thus, it's better to watch out, in order not to Fall in this kind of Traps of refusing the Lord, of not forgiving, of condemning and / or (negative) judging the others.

Indeed, it is Easy to contradict ourselves, during our earthly lives: we try (generally) to defend our interests. The problem is that, with the time, circumstances change, and, what was interesting for us before may not be interesting anymore, according to the different circumstances, putting us, thus, in contradiction, while we try to continue defending (generally) our advantages / interests: this a trap for the (Final) Judgment, specially for the non believers, those who are not pro God, pro Good, pro True Faith...

If we are true faith legitimate Christians, we're in a more Comfortable Position in this domain, because, if we put the doctrine of Jesus in Practice, we shall accept Him and we're assumed to forgive, not to judge, not to condemn the Others, etc.

Even better is to remain permanently in state of grace, trying not to Sin, and / or going to Confession, to Catholic Priest, in case of sin, asap: that means that God forgives us, our sins... and this protects, in case of divine Judgment...

Naturally, a Catholic should recognize that he / she is not Perfect... the sacrament of Confession exists precisely to help the concerned Person to be reconciled with God (and, eventually, with the others as well).

The most appropriate Strategy towards the others is, therefore, the pro-True Faith, pro-Paradise Strategy: wanting the best possible for Everyone, without exception, in a pro-God, pro-True Faith way, and behaving in a way that promotes this logic, the maximum possible.

Indeed, in the same way we judge the others we are Judged, and, in this way, we may deserve the same Paradisaical Life Back. However, the True Faith Catholic Person must carry his / her Cross too, and the previous logic does not work 100% in Earthly life, for this Reason.

More details over this subject, in the section ['In the Same Way You Judge, You Shall Be Judged'](#) of the Chapter 'Discernment'.

Watch out: Errors Still possible!

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Paradise on Earth, Forever.

According to Book of the Apocalypse, Chapters 20+, after [the War of 'Gog and Magog'](#), 1000 years after the End of the World (First Eschatological Fight), it happens the Resurrection of the Remaining Dead and the Final Judgment.

After [the Final Judgment](#), comes the Paradise on Earth, forever, with God and His Elected, and, in the meanwhile, the whole Universe is Already Changed / renewed...

The concerned Text follows, from Rev 21 and 22 (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

Book of Revelation: Chapter 21

"1 Then I saw a new heaven and a new earth. The former heaven and the former earth had passed away, and the sea was no more.

2 I also saw the holy city, a new Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

3 I heard a loud voice from the throne saying, "Behold, God's dwelling is with the human race. He will dwell with them and they will be his people and God himself will always be with them (as their God).

4 He will wipe every tear from their eyes, and there shall be no more death or mourning, wailing or pain, (for) the old order has passed away."

5 The one who sat on the throne said, "Behold, I make all things new." Then he said, "Write these words down, for they are trustworthy and true."

6 He said to me, "They are accomplished. I (am) the Alpha and the Omega, the beginning and the end. To the thirsty I will give a gift from the spring of life-giving water.

7 The victor will inherit these gifts, and I shall be his God, and he will be my son.

8 But as for cowards, the unfaithful, the depraved, murderers, the unchaste, sorcerers, idol-worshippers, and deceivers of every sort, their lot is in the burning pool of fire and sulfur, which is the second death."

9 One of the seven angels who held the seven bowls filled with the seven last plagues came and said to me, "Come here. I will show you the bride, the wife of the Lamb."

10 He took me in spirit to a great, high mountain and showed me the holy city Jerusalem coming down out of heaven from God.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

11 It gleamed with the splendor of God. Its radiance was like that of a precious stone, like jasper, clear as crystal.

12 It had a massive, high wall, with twelve gates where twelve angels were stationed and on which names were inscribed, (the names) of the twelve tribes of the Israelites.

13 There were three gates facing east, three north, three south, and three west.

14 The wall of the city had twelve courses of stones as its foundation, on which were inscribed the twelve names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

15 The one who spoke to me held a gold measuring rod to measure the city, its gates, and its wall.

16 The city was square, its length the same as (also) its width. He measured the city with the rod and found it fifteen hundred miles in length and width and height.

17 He also measured its wall: one hundred and forty-four cubits according to the standard unit of measurement the angel used.

18 The wall was constructed of jasper, while the city was pure gold, clear as glass.

19 The foundations of the city wall were decorated with every precious stone; the first course of stones was jasper, the second sapphire, the third chalcedony, the fourth emerald,

20 the fifth sardonyx, the sixth carnelian, the seventh chrysolite, the eighth beryl, the ninth topaz, the tenth chrysoprase, the eleventh hyacinth, and the twelfth amethyst.

21 The twelve gates were twelve pearls, each of the gates made from a single pearl; and the street of the city was of pure gold, transparent as glass.

22 I saw no temple in the city, for its temple is the Lord God almighty and the Lamb.

23 The city had no need of sun or moon to shine on it, for the glory of God gave it light, and its lamp was the Lamb.

24 The nations will walk by its light, and to it the kings of the earth will bring their treasure.

25 During the day its gates will never be shut, and there will be no night there.

26 The treasure and wealth of the nations will be brought there,

27 but nothing unclean will enter it, nor any (one) who does abominable things or tells lies. Only those will enter whose names are written in the Lamb's book of life."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Rev 22:1-7

"1 Then the angel showed me the river of life-giving water, sparkling like crystal, flowing from the throne of God and of the Lamb

2 down the middle of its street. On either side of the river grew the tree of life that produces fruit twelve times a year, once each month; the leaves of the trees serve as medicine for the nations.

3 Nothing accursed will be found there anymore. The throne of God and of the Lamb will be in it, and his servants will worship him.

4 They will look upon his face, and his name will be on their foreheads.

5 Night will be no more, nor will they need light from lamp or sun, for the Lord God shall give them light, and they shall reign forever and ever."

6 And he said to me, "These words are trustworthy and true, and the Lord, the God of prophetic spirits, sent his angel to show his servants what must happen soon."

7 "Behold, I am coming soon." Blessed is the one who keeps the prophetic message of this book."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Nation of Islam.

Our Lady in [the old Web site apparitionsmariales.org \(in french\)](http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/chretien-islam.html), at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/chretien-islam.html>, said, in 2010, that the time where the peace of the world depends with the dialog with the "Nation of Islam" is approaching quickly...

Maybe this Nation of Islam is the terror State 'Islamic State', which appeared a bit afterwards?

[This Terrorist movement remains active, namely, in Africa](https://www.criticalthreats.org/wp-content/uploads/Islamic-State-Affiliates-in-Africa-Claim-Attacks-for-Revenge-Campaign-April-2022-963x1024.png) (reference: <https://www.criticalthreats.org/wp-content/uploads/Islamic-State-Affiliates-in-Africa-Claim-Attacks-for-Revenge-Campaign-April-2022-963x1024.png>).

Next steps: Threats from the Nation of Islam and from the World War III?

Note: Jesus shall come to rescue the elected to paradise before the World War III (in full force), I think: thus, BE VIGILANT, BE IN STATE OF GRACE PERMANENTLY (and / or go to confession to Catholic Priest, asap, in case of sin, even venial one), try not to sin, to be a good practicing Catholic Conservative, and to pray daily the Rosary (in the required conditions of the catholic church, in order to get a plenary indulgence), IN ORDER TO AVOID BAD SURPRISES.

Mercator 1595, Gog & Magog: SIBERIA to GO To BELGIUM, after the WW3 / the Apocalypse?

Please refer to the sections '[Mercator 1595, Gog & Magog: SIBERIA to GO To BELGIUM, after the WW3 / the Apocalypse?](#)' from the Chapter 'Russia'.

Over the Church of Philadelphia.

Please refer to the section 'Perhaps Russia Will Escape the Tribulations of the Apocalypse.' Concerning the Church of Philadelphia' from the 'Russia' Chapter, for more information on this subject.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The New Jerusalem.

According to the Book of Revelation, Apoc 21:16, the Jerusalem of the Future, the New Jerusalem, has a cubic format.

The text over the Cubic Structure of the Heaven's Jerusalem of the Future follows (Reference: [Bible of Jerusalem online](#)):

Rev 21:16 "The plan of the city is perfectly square, its length the same as its breadth. He measured the city with his rod and it was twelve thousand furlongs in length and in breadth, and equal in height."

A biblical furlong is approximately 201 m, confirms God. Reference: Wikipedia, via Google. This means that the heavenly Jerusalem is a cube, measuring approximately:

$$0.2 \text{ Km} \times 12.000 \simeq 2400 \text{ km of side.}$$

Assume an apartment for 5 persons, with $333 \text{ m}^2 \times 3 \text{ m high} + \text{extra space} \Rightarrow 500 \text{ m}^2 \times 10 \text{ m high}$.

2 of such apartments, for 10 persons, occupy, thus, $2 \times 500 \text{ m}^2 \times 10 \text{ m high} \dots$

1 person, occupies, thus, on average, 1000 m^3 (2 apartments of 100 m^2 with $2.5 \text{ m high} + 500 \text{ m}^3$ of additional space)...

The Volume of the New Jerusalem is, thus, given by:

$$\text{Volume}_{\text{New Jerusalem}} = \text{side} \times \text{side} \times \text{side}$$

$$\text{Volume}_{\text{New Jerusalem}} \simeq 2414 \text{ Km} \times 2414 \text{ Km} \times 2414 \text{ Km}$$

$$\text{Volume}_{\text{New Jerusalem}} = [2,414 \times 10^6]^3 \text{ m}^3$$

$$\text{Volume}_{\text{New Jerusalem}} = 14,067 \times 10^{18} \text{ m}^3$$

Because a person, occupies, on average, 1000 m^3 , dividing the 2 Volumes, we get an estimation of the average Number of inhabitants of the Paradisaical New Jerusalem:

$$\text{Number of inhabitants} \simeq 14,067 \times 10^{18} \text{ m}^3 / 1000 \text{ m}^3$$

$$\text{Number of inhabitants of the New Jerusalem} \simeq 14,067 \times 10^{15}$$

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Thus:

Number of inhabitants of the New Jerusalem \approx 14067 Trillions of People!

Lots of people may, thus, live there...

Because the New Jerusalem is a Cube with 2414 Km of side, we assume that the center of the squared basis is located in the center of the present Jerusalem ([in the center of the Earth's surface, as we know...](#))... the city should expand ~1200 Km in each main direction: North, South, East, and West...

We can, thus, simulate the cubic New Jerusalem in the map, to have a better idea of the geography...

This figure follows:



The preceding Figure gives an Idea of the New Jerusalem, based on Revelation 21:16.
Reference: <https://christianideas.eu/images/mapOfTheNewJerusalem.png>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment



Rev 12: The Woman Was Pregnant of Baby Jesus. Medjugorje: If you love Baby Jesus, He will take up the Cross for you.



The Previous Image is another Valid Image of the Merciful Jesus, done by Saint Faustina (Poland): Those Who Honor Jesus, with Full Trust, Through this Picture of St Faustina, Shall Be Saved*.

***- Watch Out: If You Submit to the Antichrist, in the times of the Apocalypse, You Shall Go to Hell. In That Case, the previous Promise Is Not Valid Anymore.**

Annex: Possible Cause of Decadence of Some Empires / Kingdoms.	
Empire / Kingdom	Possible Reason of Fall
USA	<p>Murders of Babies (Abortions) + other Modernist Communist Socialist Sins + Protestant Heresies.</p> <p>This may be delayed with Fasts + Rosaries + Reverting the existing Laws into more Conservative Pro God Laws (reference: News from Heaven).</p>
Russia + China + EU	<p>After the Apocalypse (1st Eschatological Fight) / WW3, there are Judgments and the Empires Involved may be held responsible.</p> <p>Fatima 1917: Russia should be converted to Catholicism Roman Conservative, otherwise Russia would spread its errors all over the World: Communisms, Orthodoxy, military alliance with China...</p>
Mongolia	<p>1. The Heirs of the great Mongol Empire should not be the Muslim Turk Tartars but the Catholics, e. g., Poland, Lithuania or Russian Catholic, e. g., under Polish Influence.</p> <p>2. Mongolia received Marco Polo, in order to be converted to True Faith, Roman Catholicism. But it didn't happen...</p>
Arabia	<p>1. With the fall of Byzantium in 1054 to Orthodoxy, Arabia contributed enormously to the misery of the Greek Catholics and they should lose the leadership of the Muslim world.</p> <p>2. The power of the tolerant Muslim Empires seem to reside in the % (or number) of Christians inside. After 300 years of islamization of North Africa, the Arab Empire lost its force...</p>
Byzantium	<p>In 1054, Byzantium doesn't resist psychologically anymore the loss of territories (expelled from Italy by the Normans, losses to the Arabs...) and splits from the Catholic Roman Legitimate Faith. To Protest, yes, but to become schismatic, is to go too far... the Danish could show to Sweden what have happened before, if the Swedish Catholic Longobards would have Controlled whole Italy...</p>

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade's Kingdoms of the Middle East	<p>Saladin comes with the usual Arab ruse of tolerance of religion (with advantage for the sect), eventually claiming land possession legitimacy for the Arabs Semites, e. g., through Gen 17:8... The Christians could access again the Holy Places and live ± peacefully there (but under the Authority of the Children of Abraham, in this case, the Muslims)...</p> <p>After some Time, the Initial Pretext for the Crusades disappeared... the Holy Relics were Moved to Safer places in Europe, eventually, in a Supernatural Way, e. g., to Loreto...</p> <p>More details over the Subject 'Crusades', in the Chapter 'Islam' of www.christianideas.eu.</p>
Catholic True Faith Spain	<p>Maybe Vienna 1683: Spain should help more the Austrians because Spain could not remain a superpower without the help of the Germanics / Europeans (Catholic conservative, of course) ⇒ Union makes Force...</p> <p>Maybe some moderation towards Sweden... The Nordics helped in the Marriages, for Happier Husbands, also in Spain...</p>
Sweden	<p>1. The Reason was maybe that they had Nordic Look, and because of that, they were easily in advantage. Some examples were interesting, but they were not perfect neither, and the others would like to intermix with them, but they could fear their superiority. Sometimes, the blond superiority becomes satanic and dangerous: they're too strong and too superior. In order to calm these fears, they could remain in advantage, but they should split, and speak other Languages: not Swedish anymore, but German, Russian, French, etc.</p> <p>2. Like for Byzantium, to protest for the loss of territory, yes, but to change of religion is to go too far... with the Protestantism, we saw the Evolution... because of that, they lost a colonial empire, e. g., the split of Africa... the colonial model should be, at least, mixed with Catholicism, like for the British empire, and not 100% Protestant...</p> <p>Let us keep hope, like for schismatic Greece, but it's better with true faith, like St. Bridget of Sweden...</p>
(Swedish) Visigothic Dynasty of Spain and Portugal	<p>It seemed a good example / interesting. Trap: The Goths have maybe exaggerated against the Jews. Hispania wanted still to attract more Jews for that Region and the Disputes against the Jews didn't Help.</p> <p>But the Real Reason was not that. The Iberians (Tubal), also with Nordic Look, like the Germanics (the descendants of Tubal's Brother, Tiras), needed also a Chance, as a Superpower. And Similarly to Tordesillas later, not all Europe should be permanently to the same lands (Nordic Dynasties, etc.). And the</p>

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

	<p>Iberians had that chance, in Portugal and Spain, and they could show their Model.</p> <p>But Sweden protested: with the Creation of Portugal plus the Splitting of Languages in Hispania and the Protestantism later. Each one its reasons. But the Iberian Model have some qualities also... Note: in order to be strong, Portugal and Spain need, normally, to do alliance with Germanic powers: Charles V, UK...</p>
Persia_2	<p>Since the times of the Parthians, Iran / Persia wants the Western Regions of the Ancient Persian Empire back ⇒ Permanent Fights happened against Byzantium but also against the Roman Catholic Church, seen as Accomplice of the Roman Power.</p> <p>Toxic fruits: Persia helped Sects / Schismatics, e. g., in Transcaucasia, in order to counter Vatican's influence...</p> <p>Evolution? Integration in the Arab Muslim empire...</p> <p>More details over this subject, in the section 'Persia' of the Chapter 'Islam' of www.christianideas.eu...</p>
Ottoman + Habsburg Empires	<p>1884: Satan protests because good is Strong, e. g., the Islamic sect countered in Africa... Satan asks Jesus ~100 years power + money to destroy the True Church (reference: www.tldm.org: The Vision of Pope Leo XIII, e. g. at https://www.tldm.org/news16/pope-leo-xiii-and-the-st-michael-prayer.htm)...</p> <p>1914: 1st great defeats for good (exception: colonial empires)...</p> <p>1920s: Also Turkey loses its force, the Christians... The Ottoman empire can not be used anymore to scare and reinforce good (outside the Ottoman borders), as before...</p> <p>The True faith Habsburgs are humiliated, and the Red Dragon of Communism, USSR, evil, etc., gains force...</p>
Israel_1	<p>Reference: Bible. Please refer to the Holy Bible for the Fall of some Kingdoms / Empires. Assyria, Babylon, Persia, Greece, Egypt: These World Powers practiced False Religion, but sometimes Israel_1 also...</p> <p>Afterwards, the Behavior of many Jews was not adequate towards Jesus / Catholic Faith.</p> <p>That's why Israel received several invasions and the Jews were dispersed among the Nations.</p>

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

	Judaism remains a true Religion pro God, but Israel showed some weak Points also...
Israel_2	<p>By the 1000 years of reign of Jesus and the Saints in Jerusalem (Apoc 20), Evil discovers schemes in order to Counter, with some Success, the theocratic government of the Saints of Jesus and Evil / Sin increases again, leading to the Apocalyptic War of 'Gog and Magog'... 'Gog', a Tartar from Russia? an American from Alaska? The Name is Germanic / Chinese... ???</p> <p>'Magog' seems to be the Father of the Mongol Tartar Eskimo Scythes family... ??? Magog and their Allies want their money / taxes back???</p> <p>More details over this Subject, in the Sections 'Gog and Magog' of this Chapter...</p>
Japanese Empire	<p>After the small Apocalypse, against the Catholics, in the 17th century, Japan became a suspect land, for the pro God.</p> <p>Indeed, if Japan would have triumphed in the WW2, Japan would be in force position and would become the first world power.</p> <p>Its goal would be to impose the Apocalypse, yes, but it failed: the world, thanks to the USA and its atomic bombs, won extra 75 years time, without Apocalypse.</p> <p>Japan could have, maybe, imposed an Apocalypse, with an alliance with Soviet Union.</p> <p>Please note that the Japanese empire had not the profile of the grasshoppers of the book of Joel, Chapters 1 and 2.</p> <p>That profile exists, but it is for a nation like apocalyptic China and not for Japan and not for Soviet Union neither.</p> <p>Thus, either Japan would not be strong enough for that, or, either Japan would be cut by the USA, as it happened.</p>

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Rich, Masonry, Opus Dei...

The Dangers of the Freemasonry: Introduction.

The Freemasonry is an important kind of secret society, who honor false gods (e. g., Isis, goddess of ancient Egypt), and, thus, Satan, in order to get money, power and influence, in the society.

Other important (semi) secret societies (reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d13.htm>) of the style are the Illuminati and Wicca, according to Our Lady and Jesus in New York. They are now even infiltrated in the clergy of the Catholic Church, according to a message of Jesus, to be found in the Book of Truth (reference: http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf).

Further details, to be found in the declarations of Our Lady and Jesus in New York, through the tldm link Masons, at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d309.htm>.

St. Michael, in New York, was very clear: those who join the Freemasonry are in the Path to Hell (reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d309.htm>).

Recommended to do sincere repentance, to become a serious Practicing Catholic Conservative, to pray the Rosary (reference: <https://marian.org/mary/rosary/how-to-pray>) everyday and to ask an Exorcism, in order to try to stop the chains / the pacts with the Evil one.

It's better to go even further. More details, in the section 'How To Be Ready to Enter in the Paradise of God?' from the Chapter 'Discernment', because now there's Danger of Apocalypse (more details over this subject, in the chapter 'Apocalypse').

A Good Solution: the Opus Dei.

The people of God has an alternative, which allows also to become powerful in the society, and even rich, while becoming holy: the Opus Dei.

It allows holiness, through the work and also strong spiritual protection against evil.

Some of the members of the Opus Dei live in residences, which allows to avoid spending time, with the normal domestic tasks. This time is used, instead, in more noble activities, like sanctification and work.

Their members pray the [Rosary](#)* and go to the holy catholic mass, everyday (good protections against evil), among other activities, like holy meditations.

* - More information on praying the Rosary, in the Appendix “How to pray the Rosary” of the Chapter “Protections against evil”.

Trap: Are the Opus Dei and the Freemasonry Compatible?

The Opus Dei and the Secret Societies, like the Freemasonry, the Illuminati, Wicca, the Communist Parties, etc., are NOT Compatible!

Even if "there are some positives values" in "common", like "Solidarity", "Hard Work" and "Work Well Done", the Opus Dei and the Freemasonry Are Incompatible.

The Catholic Conservative Clergy is under Attack, because the Evil Forces pro Freemasonry are now Strong. However, Schism(s) / Traps are preferably to avoid (but not at all Costs!)... indeed, we risk even the Final Great Schism of the Fall of the Vatican and the Final Apocalyptic Persecutions, against the True Faith...

Thus, the Opus Dei Clergy may, eventually, be forced to make Concessions to the pro "New Age / Illuminati / Evil" Forces, in order to Avoid Traps or a Premature Schism... the Clergy Catholic Conservative is, thus, not in Force Position to impose their True Faith Doctrine Anymore...

BUT THE LAY OPUS DEI MEMBERS SHOULD, preferably, AVOID the SAME "CONCILIATING" STRATEGY, towards THEIR ILLUMINATI, MODERNIST, NEW AGE, FREEMASON, MUSLIM, COMMUNIST, PROTESTANT, etc., COLLEAGUES... only Complicity Behavior, with PRAISES, or, either, Accomplice SILENCE / DISCRETION, MAY BE TOXIC ALSO!

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Some of the Principles of the OPUS DEI IDEOLOGY, which worked good until now, SHOULD BE, maybe, UPDATED... to check, prudently, case per case...

I know, it may be a Difficult choice; Opus Dei members, in open Conflict with Freemason Members, risk to suffer damages, which could maybe be avoided... but a 100% conciliating policy is Toxic also! SOME PRUDENCE HERE!

EVIL FORCES ARE IN STRONG POSITION, BUT CONCILIATION, AT ALL COSTS, MAY GO TOO FAR!

ULTIMATELY, A RADICAL CHOICE (e. g. a discreet change of job) MAY BE CONSIDERED...

E. g., "PRAISES OVER THE COMMON (Freemasons and Opus Dei) VALUES OF SOLIDARITY, HARD WORK and Work Well Done" MAY BE TOXIC, COMING FROM LAY MEMBERS of the Opus Dei: It may push People to become Freemasons, because "it's more or less the same as the Opus Dei: a Tool, for Success in Life...": this kind of speech may, thus, seduce people to the Path of Hell...

IT's NOT INOFFENSIVE, despite "the good common Values"...

YOU, Opus Dei lay members, MAY BECOME RESPONSIBLE FOR MISLEADING OTHER PEOPLE, also EAGER FOR SUCCESS...

OPUS DEI MEMBERS (and Other Good Catholic) SHOULD NOT SUBMIT TO SUPERIORS, AT ALL COSTS: THERE ARE PROFESSIONAL ACTIVITIES *INCOMPATIBLE* WITH the GOOD CATHOLIC PRACTICES: e. g., unneeded work at Sundays, practices of Freemason Witchcraft, e. g., to make pleasure to their Illuminati Superiors, (implicit) approval of Abortion, Divorce, LGBT behavior, New Age false Religion, Communist, ..., Ideologies, because it belongs to the "Values and Ideologies of the Enterprise / Institution"...

If it risks to set the Opus Dei Members in Mortal Sin, a change of job should be considered... because 'to Set Money above God' goes too far...

AN OPEN CONFLICT WITH the FREEMASONRY, etc., IS RECOMMENDED, BUT IT IS HARD TO IMPLEMENT.

WE SHALL NOT JUDGE the OTHERS, neither. A POLICY OF ONLY 'PRAISES', 'SUBMISSION, AT ALL COSTS', AND 'ACCOMPLICE SILENCE' (if you can not praise, then "keep the silence") CAN BE TOXIC ALSO. SOME DIPLOMATIC SPEECH MAY BE AN OPTION: not judging the others (e. g., people may want success or is intimidated, confused, etc.), we can always pray for the concerned members (please refer to the Chapter ["Protections against Evil"](#)), giving Hope, but not showing that "Beautiful", "Conciliating", "Accomplice" and "Praise" behavior, Neither... such "everything OK" strategy may be Misleading and Toxic: it gives a "Paradise idea" and hides the Sad Realities, the Concerned People may be Responsible for...

The problem: if the lay member of the Opus Dei avoids the Traditional "Silence", "Paradise /

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Everything OK", "100% Loyalty / Submission to the Superior", "Praise", "Accomplice" Strategies, he / she risks punishments / revenge (to be fired, burn-out, etc.)...

The OPUS DEI Lay members and other Good Catholics risk, thus, to have bigger Difficulties, if they avoid the traditional "Paradise / Praise / Accomplice / All OK" Strategy... but, Otherwise, they risk Hypocrisy (please refer also to <https://www.tldm.org/news35/a-call-for-cooperation-between-catholicism-and-freemasonry.htm>), and even selling, discreetly, their soul to the Evil One, if they, e. g., begin Freemason "dissuasive" Witchcraft practices, etc.

In the European Institutions, there are already some ideological compromises with Satanic Ideologies... Freemason Illuminati Forces are Active there also... there's not really a promotion of the True Faith values... maybe it doesn't set yet the concerned Persons in mortal sin, but some ideological values are already not that perfect neither...

But, with some Luck, maybe this Problem / Dilemma doesn't Appear... Protections from God (daily Rosaries, etc.) recommended...

Do the Freemasons / Illuminati See as God? Explanation.

The Eye of God is a Freemason / Illuminati Symbol, because they want to show (discreetly) that they spy some victims, 'like God'. Reference:
https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/Category:Symbols_of_Freemasonry#/media/File:Freemason-symbol-and-quote-renee-trenholm.jpg.

Protections Against Evil Recommended. More details, in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.

One of the symbols of the Freemasons / Illuminati is the "Eye of God", which should be avoided: it's a trap! It doesn't come from God and it's used by those (secret) societies pro evil.

They show they're not 100% hypocrite, even if they're pro evil, showing openly that they're "Illuminated" / Illuminati (they chose that name for "that", confirms God), using as symbol, the Eye of God, showing discreetly, but openly, that, if they want, they can see (spy), "like God"...

The images of the type "Eye of God", where a human eye appears inside a triangle or a pyramid, are Freemason / Illuminati symbols (reference:
https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/Category:Symbols_of_Freemasonry#/media/File:Freemason-symbol-and-quote-renee-trenholm.jpg)...

Because they use witchcraft (source: heaven, at www.tldm.org, at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d309.htm>), possibly, they use witchcraft practices, in order to spy, discreetly, e. g., from distance, their victims, in the style "crystal ball"...

This may also include 'spying the thoughts of the victims', the "emotions", the "feelings", etc., and not only the normal espionage, of type 'video camera'...

However, such methods come from the Evil One and not from God, and, as such, they are not 100% reliable...

The Bible confirms that the thoughts of many people may be revealed (source: Bible of Vatican Online, Luke 2:34-35):

"34 and Simeon blessed them and said to Mary his mother, "Behold, this child is destined for the fall and rise of many in Israel, and to be a sign that will be contradicted

35 (and you yourself a sword will pierce) so that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed."

Normally, the secret societies do not have the middles to spy everybody, at the same time, and, as such, they should target more some profiles, while others should be less spied, I think...

However, with the progress of the technology, the situation may change; with the apocalyptic chip

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

666 in the body, they have the middles to spy / control everybody...

More details over the Freemasonry and the Apocalyptic Chip in Body 666, in the related sections, Chapters '[Danger of Apocalypse](#)', '[Terrorism](#)' and '[Rich, Freemasons, ...](#)'.

Watch out: Freemason symbols, like "the eye of God", should not be promoted, and practices of the Freemasonry neither, because they risk "mirror effect": "in the same way you judge the others, you shall be judged"...

Most of the Health Problems Are Caused by Discreet Witchcraft, in Secret, in Parallel.

Torrefied COFFEE, to UNMASK the Discreet WITCHCRAFT, Behind the LUNG CANCERS.

And How can we Arrive to such Conclusion? Apparently, these Subjects are not Related...

AS WE KNOW, TOBACCO IS "CARCINOGEN": such harmful particles in the Lungs increase the probability to have a LUNG CANCER... later in Time...

... But When?

We don't know Precisely, but the chances are higher, for Smokers, to Suffer from Lung Cancer, later in time, because of the "harmful effects" of the cigarette particles... Statistics show "that"...

FOR THE SAME REASON, SMOKED FOOD AS delicious SMOKED SALMON or Delicious SMOKED HAM may also be Carcinogen... the smoke may also go to the Blood, in the same way as for the Cigarettes...

FOR THE SAME REASON, BURNED TORREFIED FOOD MAY also BE CARCINOGEN... namely, Burned Food, when Cooking, at Home... or in Barbecues...

FOR THE SAME REASON, COFFEE DRINKS BASED ON ROASTED COFFEE OR ROASTED CHICORY ARE ALSO CARCINOGENIC...

CONTRADICTION!

WE ALL KNOW that COFFEE DRINKS ARE EXCELLENT PRODUCTS AND that They CAUSE ***NO*** CANCER!!!

JESUS, IN THE BIBLE, SPEAKS ABOUT THAT: WE MAY EAT EVERYTHING...

We can understand this, reading [Mark 7:14-23, which follows here \(source: Bible of Vatican Online\)](#):

14 He summoned the crowd again and said to them, "Hear me, all of you, and understand.

15 Nothing that enters one from outside can defile that person; but the things that come out from within are what defile."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

17 When he got home away from the crowd his disciples questioned him about the parable.

*18 He said to them, "Are even you likewise without understanding? **Do you not realize that everything that goes into a person from outside cannot defile,***

19 since it enters not the heart but the stomach and passes out into the latrine?" (Thus he declared all foods clean.)

20 "But what comes out of a person, that is what defiles.

21 From within people, from their hearts, come evil thoughts, unchastity, theft, murder,

22 adultery, greed, malice, deceit, licentiousness, envy, blasphemy, arrogance, folly.

23 All these evils come from within and they defile."

WITCHCRAFT IS EVIL. BECAUSE OF THAT, IT IS MORE POWERFUL, WHEN DISCREET AND CAMOUFLAGED...

TO SPEAK, OPENLY, OVER WITCHCRAFT, IS TABOO.

Indeed, ONE SHOULD WATCH OUT, WHEN SPEAKING OPENLY, OVER HIDDEN SORCERY. WHY?

Simply because of the fact that THOSE, WHO SPEAK ABOUT IT, RISK TO RECEIVE A DOSE
⇒ to Take Up the Cross...

I try to pray for the protection of all pro God of the planet, up to 00:00h, but it's better to increase protections (e. g., to pray the daily rosary and the '7 sorrows' attentively ... please refer to the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil' for + details...)... but the best formulas pro God include some Suffering / Cross / Salt...

IF EVIL IS EXPOSED, IT BECOMES MORE VULNERABLE. WITCHCRAFT ALSO! I shall speak about it, I have already received a dose, thus...

PEOPLE, LIKE the Emperor CHARLES V, COULD EVEN IMPLEMENT LAWS AGAINST the PRACTICE OF WITCHCRAFT, against HALLOWEEN Promotions, etc.

That's why, Witchcraft wants to be Hidden, to seem "Random" and to use Correlations with other Reasons / Causes, in Order to Confuse...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

DISCREET WITCHCRAFT MAY BE PRESENT, EVERYWHERE IN OUR SOCIETY, HIDDEN BY APPARENT CAUSES. Examples non stop! E. g.:

- ROTATION OF ONE EYE, IN ORDER TO CAUSE VISION TROUBLES ⇒ glasses needed... angle of vision changed... Normally, the angle of Vision of an Eye should Not Be Changed... But it happens...
- PSYCHIC DISEASE ⇒ Nervous Health Troubles, which attack, sometimes in a Severe Way, the Concerned (ill) Person, but they're Difficult to Notice, by the Majority of the Persons. This Situation is Similar to the Person, which Suffers from Headache: the Concerned feels indeed that Pain, but the Others, not; the Persons, around the Ill, may even think that the Concerned Person "Pretends". Adequate Sorcery may exist, to Create this kind of Diseases / Situations.
- Bad Character / Hysteria ⇒ NERVOSITY Attack (e. g., conflict of interests, with a Person / Group, against the Concerned Person, eventually, with discreet Sorcery, with subconscious attack also)... there's a conflict of opinions, and the Evil Energy shall go out, generally together with an inadequate Voice Tonality. The Concerned Person has difficulty to notice and / or to control that, but the Communication should still proceed... after some time, some minutes are enough, the evil character calms..., but, for the sociability, it's not fantastic anymore... and the other part is generally an opponent... Adequate Discreet Witchcraft may exist, to attack the Nervous System of the Concerned, in order to promote such Bad Character... naturally, the Person that develops such Bad Character, risks to have sociability problems and / or to be punished (to take medicines, etc.). The related witchcraft is possibly developed, precisely to Create this kind of Situations...
- DIABETES. Young people may Eat lots of Confectioneries, without Suffering from Diabetes. CHILDREN AND Teenagers ARE MORE PROTECTED, BUT, At RETREAT AGE, MANY ANCESTORS OF the Concerned Person, are ALREADY DEAD, AND, as such, the Concerned PERSON IS MORE VULNERABLE TO "FOOD" RELATED Diseases... eventually, some Seniors, who Eat Cheap Cakes / sweat treats and / or Home Made Desserts, Could Risk a Diabetes ("Gluttonous! It's time that you Receive your Diabetes... adequate witchcraft may exist for that, with an adequate Camouflage cause ⇒ (White) Sugar"...). And, indeed, an adequate Blood Analysis shows, indeed, the Presence of Glucose in the Blood. The Adequate Sorcery may be conceived, specifically for this kind of correlations and cause / effects... Please notice that, through an adequate Analysis, using Probabilities and Statistics, the group of Persons, who should suffer the most of Diabetes, should be the Young Group, because it is this Group, who eats more frequently candies and other Foods, containing Gluttony Sugars. But, in practice, this doesn't Happen: the most

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Targeted group, for the Diabetes Disease, are the Adults / Seniors, with, indeed, Correlations, with the Ingredient 'Gluttony Sugar'. And it Shouldn't Be, Because many Adults avoid Regular Consumption of sweet treats / Desserts, containing (White / Artificial) Sugar. Thus, an adequate analysis, based on Probabilities and Statistics, unmasks the Farce. Diabetes shall be Caused, also, in a subtle way, by Discreet Witchcraft.

THUS, IT IS NOT the CIGARETTE, WHICH CAUSES the LUNG CANCER, Nor the (WHITE) SUGARED FOOD, THAT CAUSES the DIABETES, BUT the (DISCREET) WITCHCRAFT AND the CONFLICTS BETWEEN PEOPLE... less protected persons become, thus, more vulnerable... a camouflage cause or pretext is generally associated, and, for discretion, it is also better that it seems to appear in a "Random Way"...

Jesus, Bible: FOOD Causes NO DISEASE! But EVIL, Conflicts, yes...

Roman Emperor NERO SEEMED TO RECEIVE A DOSE of LGBT (DISCREET) WITCHCRAFT (~"that young man has not a Correct Behavior... it's time he gets Sodomized and becomes Vulnerable, in order to calm his Arrogance and Barbaric methods" ⇒ + details in the Chapter 'LGBT Sex Kills etc.', ['Nero Case Study'...](#)).

Love Spells, in versions LGBT, could also be performed... Halloween Publicities only worsens things, because it gives ideas, for this kind of things...

Discreet Witchcraft could also stimulate Microbes, as Camouflage cause / pretext... observing the victims, discreetly, e. g., via a crystal ball (or something of the style): when the concerned microbes diminish, they could diminish also the symptoms of the concerned disease, in parallel...

- Another example, that of the Microbes of Caries: the 'White Sugar' agent should not cause that "general Multiplication of Microbes of Caries", because White Sugar is used to conserve meals, as jam pots, says God also.

This is, thus, a contradiction.

An adequate analysis 'Probabilities Statistics' exposes this, also:

the Tooth Decay "Black Spots" should appear everywhere and not only in a given Tooth, in a given "Point". The Tooth Decay should appear in that Tooth, indeed, but in the neighbor (concerned) Teeth also, provoking darker colored regions, in the concerned Teeth.

This procedure should be similar to that of drinking Black Coffee regularly, without Brushing the Teeth...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Indeed, when we eat sugared stuff, there are several teeth (a region) concerned, and not only one point, alone...

Thus, this 2nd hidden agent (the Discreet Sorcery), could worse things, and could profit from the 1st agent (the official cause ⇒ the presence of Microbes / Sugar), to worse the symptoms...

Anyhow, there are ways to observe this, discreetly, because...

... DISEASES, WITHOUT MICROBES, EXIST ALSO: e. g., PSYCHIC DISEASES and EVEN SEVERAL SYMPTOMS, AS EPILEPTIC ATTACKS, ARE BIZARRE, to be caused only, in a natural way or by microbes...

Officially (e. g., Wikipedia), it's admitted that Epilepsy could also appear, without microbes... some Cancers and Diabetes also, possibly... Indeed, Microbes are not always needed, in order to cause a Disease...

This PROBLEM is Complex: SOMETIMES, THERE ARE IMPORTANT CONFLICTS OF INTERESTS, the Concerned risks to become / remain ill, AND, GENERALLY, THE REAL CAUSE (⇒ REVENGE, conflicts of interests, etc.), HIDDEN WITCHCRAFT, REMAINS HIDDEN, behind the 2nd Cause, associated to this problem (pretexts, correlated agents, camouflages...): 'The official cause of the Health Problem is the Agent (microbes, sugar, obesity, tobacco, etc.) and not the (discreet) Witchcraft'...

In this way, those who practice witchcraft goes unnoticed and the risk of reprisals against them is (a lot) lower...

THE TRUTH IS STILL THERE, IN THE PHARMACY SYMBOL: [A GREEN CROSS AND A SNAKE](#) (⇒ evil is hidden, but it's the real cause, behind the health problem...).



The previous image, from Wikipedia, shows a typical pharmacy symbol: a green cross and a snake. Source: https://pt.wikipedia.org/wiki/Farm%C3%A1cia#/media/Ficheiro:Sigla_farmac%C3%A9utica.png. Author: Unknown. Public domain.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

BUT ALL THIS BECAME SUBTLE, and MANY PEOPLE ARE NOT REALLY AWARE OF THIS.

THE ILLUMINATED (Illuminati) Freemasons, sorcerers, etc., know this, but many of the others were not really aware, because Good was Stronger before and the Practice of Witchcraft had very bad Reputation...

WITCHCRAFT IS EVIL AND SHALL NOT BE PROMOTED.

WITCHCRAFT MAY CAUSE TERRIBLE SUFFERINGS, DEATHS, etc., AND IT IS EVIL AS PEDOPHILIA.

EVEN "Well intentioned White" WITCHCRAFT of the style "Merlin, the Wizard" IS EVIL and creates risks for the person who practices it: e. g., the concerned may die (going to hell, in mortal sin), if not enough protected, because Lucifer wants to promote evil and not good things... anyhow, the person who practices it, even for the "good cause", has to worship Satan, and, as such, commits the mortal sin of Idolatry.

AND SOLUTIONS?

PRO GOD LAWS, à la 'Charles V', may help a lot, to make diminish the problem... but to make it disappear completely is, in practice, impossible... no to 'Death Penalty', but even from Prison, the concerned Person may send discreet witchcraft attacks, against the concerned opponents... ⇒ to Take up his / her Cross...

Sometimes the cause of this are conflicts of interests... thus, [Daily Protections Against Evil](#), to forgive, christian behavior, to help your brother, in a Christian way, Solidarity, to Take up his / her Cross, may be good Solutions, to this Kind of Problems...

To Submit a Complaint to the Police, in case of Suspicion of Witchcraft Attack, should also be considered, as Dissuasive, but adequate christian behavior and daily Protections Against Evil should also be considered, of course... more details, in the related sections over these subjects...

To speak about it, helps to scare Witchcraft Practitioners (+ correlations, interaction analysis, use of Probability Statistics + Graphs, in behavior and reaction analysis of the problem, e. g., comparing random situation, with the effective behavior + use of probabilistic analysis...)... in case of health attack, etc. ⇒ discreet Fast + Daily Protective Prayer*, as Rosary, prayed attentively, until it calms... + to Take Up the Cross... some suffering, we can not avoid... but with true faith + adequate christian behavior, some evil could be weakened... ???

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Some other information, [in the Section 'Ideas Against Witchcraft'](#) of the Chapter "Protections Against Evil".

* - 30 days hunger strike heals, permanently, ~66% of the Diabetes (no intelligent chip needed ⇒ these chips may easily evolve into '666 payment chips'...), says a university study... thus, discreet Fast and Daily Prayer (as 7 Sorrows Prayer, or better: daily Rosary Prayer, prayed attentively), against Evil, until it calms... correct Behavior pro God recommended: we depend on God, in this kind of solutions... it is not very easy, but it is Better than Operations against Cancer... + more details, in the chapter 'Protections Against Evil', also in www.christianideas.eu...

Possible Description of a Cancer Discreet Witchcraft Attack.

I think that a Cancer Discreet Witchcraft Attack may be performed, like this:

The victim receive a first cancer discreet spell, which attacks a part of his / her body... if the victim doesn't react pro God, e. g., using Ideas Against Cancer from the chapter 'Against Death'..., after some time, Cancerous Cells may appear, in that part of the Body...

Normally, there's a cause (pretext), for triggering that Cancer, e. g., the Smoke Behavior, for the Lung Cancer, which is then Considered as the "Real Cause"...

Similarly, for those Cancers, where a symptom is to piss blood, the victim may receive a Cancer (Discreet) Spell, of style "fill the Bladder with Blood"... an inner Wound may appear, but it's not needed, for that: it's only needed "to fill the Bladder, with Blood"...

If the victim goes to the doctor and performs tests, the cancerous cells may be discovered... the victim risks to suffer painful operations, in order to remove those cancerous cells, from the organ attacked...

Gradually, the victim may receive other discreet cancer spells, increasing the parts of the body affected by the cancerous cells, the metastases...

Please note that the first cancerous cells reproduce normally, but they remain limited to the organ(s) they are conceived to attack: e. g., the blood cancerous cells may reproduce themselves, but they create new cells of the type blood cancerous cells only and not, e. g., lung cancerous cells, another type of ill cancerous cells...

In order to spread the cancer, through the whole body, extra discreet witchcraft attacks shall be needed: metastasis discreet witchcraft attacks, attacking other organs of the body of the victim, producing, thus, other kind of ill cells, according to the organs attacked...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Finally, the victim may receive a 'sudden death' discreet spell and may die (from cancer (witchcraft))...

Some [Ideas against Cancer](#) and [Some Ideas Against Witchcraft](#) available in the Chapters 'Ideas for Prolonging Life and Improving Health' and 'Protections against Evil'.

Those Who Practice Witchcraft Risk to Become Sick / Possessed.

According to the news from heaven, from the old Web site in French, www.apparitionsmariales.org, at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/exorcisme.html>, [those, who Practice Witchcraft, risk to Become Sick / Possessed](#).

Some pro God risk to become ill, targets of pro Evil, through discreet black witchcraft, but those who practice witchcraft, risk also to become ill (mirror effect, through the principle of justice: "in the same way you judge the other, you shall be judged"?).

[Some Ideas Against Witchcraft](#) available in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'...

The Sad Statistics: Some 3 Billion Murders, Through Discreet Witchcraft, Since ~1960.

According to the data available at ourworldindata.org, at <https://ourworldindata.org/births-and-deaths>, we can estimate some 52 million deaths per year (some 95% of the total deaths), caused by discreet witchcraft, between 2000 and 2023, which gives a total of $52 \times 23 = 1.196$ millions of deaths, between 2000 and 2023.

For the period between 1960 and 2000, we could estimate some 45 million deaths per year, caused by discreet witchcraft, between 1960 and 2000, which gives a total of $45 \times 40 = 1.800$ millions of deaths, between 2000 and 2023.

Because the great majority of the deaths shall be caused by discreet witchcraft, we may conclude, thus, that some 3 billions died since ~1960, through discreet witchcraft attacks (makes ill, causes accident, etc.).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

More details over this kind of subject, at the sections ['Torrefied COFFEE, to UNMASK Discreet WITCHCRAFT, behind the LUNG CANCERS'](#) from this Chapter and ['Ideas Against WITCHCRAFT'](#) of the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.

Money & Holiness: Does God Prefer Poor to Rich people?

From the [Gospel of Matthew 19: 16-26](http://www.vatican.va/archive/ENG0839/_PVS.HTM), (source: Bible of Vatican Online, at www.vatican.va/archive/ENG0839/_PVS.HTM), we can read:

"16 Now someone approached him and said, "Teacher, what good must I do to gain eternal life?"

17 He answered him, "Why do you ask me about the good? There is only One who is good. If you wish to gain eternal life, keep the commandments."

*18 He asked him, "Which ones?" And Jesus replied,
" You shall not kill;
you shall not commit adultery;
you shall not steal;
you shall not bear false witness;*

*19 honor your father and your mother';
and 'you shall love your neighbor as yourself.'"*

20 The young man said to him, "All of these I have observed. What do I still lack?"

21 Jesus said to him, "If you wish to be perfect, go, sell your estate and give to (the) poor, and you will have treasure in heaven. Then come, follow me."

22 When the young man heard this statement, he went away sad, for he had many possessions.

"23 Then Jesus said to his disciples, "Amen, I say to you, it will be hard for one who is rich to enter the kingdom of heaven.

24 Again I say to you, it is easier for a camel to pass through the eye of a needle than for one who is rich to enter the kingdom of God."

25 When the disciples heard this, they were greatly astonished and said, "Who then can be saved?"

26 Jesus looked at them and said, "For human beings this is impossible, but for God all things are possible."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

How Do We Explain This?

YES, IT IS Not Very Easy FOR RICH People TO ENTER in the KINGDOM OF GOD.

But it is possible: Abraham was Rich, Job was Rich, David was Rich... and with God.

THE 1st PROBLEM IS THAT RICH PEOPLE MAY SET MONEY ABOVE GOD ⇒ IDOLATRY OF the MONEY + EVENTUALLY, PERFORM SINFUL ACTIVITIES, in order to keep their advantage (in Wealth).

The concerned could fear, e. g.: Divorce, Poverty, Difficulties, Bankrupt,... The concerned may enter in vicious circle and may have hard to stop with such schemes.

Some could finally dare, at retreat time, to go to the Catholic Mass, when such risk of bankrupt, etc., disappears, since pension is 'guaranteed for life' (please see also to the section ['Watch out: RETIREMENT MAY ATTACK YOUR HEALTH', in the Chapter 'Ideas to Try to Improve Health'](#))...

Others don't dare anymore to go to the Catholic Mass ⇒ they exclude themselves from the path to the Eternal Life, it's a Pity...

The Kingdom of God is for everybody... but one shall go to Confession and Repent of Sins... sinful behaviors should stop, but some are more toxic than others... and sometimes the Concerned has it Difficult...

... anyhow, e. g., the 'Abortion Doctor', at time of retreat, could repent and go to Confession, despite the many Murders he / she committed before... ⇒ please don't exclude yourself!

A Rich Person may even be Perfect, even if ONE OR ANOTHER CRITIQUE can not be avoided:

He / she could have helped financially this person, this need, etc.

IF THE RICH PERSON HELPS EVERYONE WITH MONEY, HE/SHE CAN BECOME POOR AND LOSE HIS MONEY/WEALTH BENEFITS. It could be toxic, e. g., Inside the Marriage... the Priority should be the Family ⇒ the Catholic Marriage for Life, the Wife, the Children... risks, thus, of angry Wife, risks of Divorce... but not always...

BUT TO BE RICH GIVES a LOT OF ADVANTAGE. BUT, then, BETTER to be RICH, putting GOD in the 1st place: helping PRO GOD people + true faith values...

ABRAHAM DID IT, KING DAVID ALSO: TO SERVE GOD AND NOT MONEY.

Eventually, the Concerned Person is Rich, but the Priority is God and not the Money (the Wealth).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

The PROBLEM: this is hard to set in Practice...

DISCRETION + OBEYING to GROUPS, HELPS A LOT to WEALTH SYSTEMS, but may be toxic... e. g., to hide, from the Neighbor / Brother, important subjects, like the Prophecies of St Malachy and the Apocalyptic Danger, after the pope Benedict XVI, in order to keep Wealth and to avoid Problems with Groups, with own Family / Wife, etc.

ANYHOW, PLEASE DO NOT CUT YOUR SELF FROM the KINGDOM OF GOD:

- Trying to be in State of Grace, permanently.
- Trying not to sin.
- Otherwise: go to Confession to Catholic Priest, asap.
- Going to the Sunday Catholic Mass.
- Becoming a good practicing Catholic.
- Praying daily the Rosary, in the required conditions, for a plenary indulgence.
- Receiving the Holy Host, only in the Mouth, from a male catholic priest only. Exception: if refused, e. g., in epidemic times (Covid...): use a napkin + a clothespin, in order to set holy host in the Mouth, without touching with your hands: true faith catholic conservative non naive...

THERE ARE CATHOLIC CONSERVATIVE Rich PEOPLE, who GO TO the Catholic MASS every SUNDAY, at least. IT IS possible. NOT ALL Rich BECOME POOR, even if they become Practicing Catholic and Cross / Difficulties appear.

OFTEN THEY USE DISCRETION Methods, sometimes toxic, BUT, AT LEAST, it's BETTER THAN the FREEMASON ILLUMINATI formulas, which use discreet Witchcraft...

Some Ideas against Evil in the 'Protections against Evil' Chapter and other sections (e. g., 'Overview' Chapter, 'Summary' section, etc.).

To be 'pro God and Rich' is possible. But it is harder: e. g., president Trump has it hard...

Protections against Evil + some suffering recommended. With enough resistance, fight / cross, good could eventually win, but, yes, it's harder... that's why many wealthy People choose for easier solutions... but often those solutions are not pro God anymore... that's a bit the problem.

Many Rich are Imperfect People... BUT the POOR PEOPLE ARE NOT PERFECT, neither (anymore)... AND THEY REMAIN DISADVANTAGED...

One could try, e. g., the pro God solutions of the OPUS DEI; they give daily Protection against Evil

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

and help their Members to become Holy also...

Watch out: too much discretion and conformism in these formulas is a bit toxic now, after the Pope Benedict XVI, because evil is strong and there's '[Danger of Apocalypse](#)', unexpected (⇒ [prophecies of St Malachy](#)).

Viktor Orban Bolsonaro Trump Guterres (rich men) solutions are better, but this is a bit harder...

Anyhow, Opus Dei (non Clergy) standard solutions, even with much discretion and conformism, are better than wealth discreet satanic Freemason Illuminati solutions and eventually, the concerned could still be in state of grace.

Eventually, is still possible some freedom pro God, e. g., to refuse to perform discreet witchcraft (without disobeying to Superiors, at work and without being fired)..."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The YOUNG RICH MAN COULD, Maybe, ALSO ENTER in the KINGDOM OF GOD. WHY Does Jesus SHUT UP, Then?

RICH PEOPLE (and poor also!) CAN ENTER into the KINGDOM OF GOD. GOD FORGIVES. The CATHOLIC CHURCH IS UNIVERSAL ⇒ FOR ALL. I think the Most Important Reason, Why Jesus Shut up, IS THIS one:

The Rich Young Man didn't want to be solidary, in a correct, true faith, christian way: to the Poor (+ to the Pro God / to the Legitimate Clergy), according to the will of God. He didn't have to give everything he owned to the Poor / to God. Only the adequate percentage. In good translations of the Bible, we can understand this.

More details, over this subject, follow, in this section.

In fact, the young man was aware of this and did not want to pay that amount.

In such case, God didn't force him to do that.

The price to pay is that that young man was considered stingy towards God, and, as such, was not fit to enter in the Kingdom of God, without the adequate repentance (paying, then, obviously, the amount due).

More details, over the amounts that rich persons should pay to the true Church and to the poor (preferably, Conservative Catholics), in the sections '[Why Do Some Rich People Have Difficulties to Enter into the Kingdom of God? Some Ideas](#)', from this Chapter.

Other comments, over possible inappropriate behavior, performed by rich people, follow...

Indeed, some examples, from Rich people may be of poor quality. It is suggested (Mat 5:48):

"BE PERFECT, AS YOUR FATHER IN HEAVEN IS PERFECT."

For instance, THE ABORTION DOCTOR, WHO PERFORMED ABORTIONS, DURING 40 YEARS, LIVES now VERY COMFORTABLE, WITH a PENSION of 7.000+ € / MONTH net, IN HIS wealthy VILLA...

He GOES to CONFESSION, DEMANDS PARDON and GOD FORGIVES HIS ~100.000 MURDERS.

OK, GOD FORGIVES, BUT Such EXAMPLE IS somewhat SIMILAR TO THAT OF JUDAS ISCARIOT...

It is not Perfection: the doctor should lose ~15 minutes extra, at Confession (e. g., listening things "Less interesting", or, either, waiting...)...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

As Judas, he should also lose ~15 minutes extra time, asking Pardon to the Lord: but, afterwards, God, normally, forgives...

Such examples (abortion doctor...) don't interest God enormously, as Publicities / Models, to enter in the Paradise of God: other examples are Better, as Models to follow, in order to enter into the Kingdom of God... God prefers Perfection, but [God accepts \(initially\) imperfect Persons in Paradise, God Forgives... \(⇒ after Confession, to the Catholic Priest, etc.\)...](#)

This (abortion doctor) EXAMPLE, INTERESTS, Yes, but FOR ANOTHER REASON: PLEASE KEEP HOPE! PARADISE IS FOR ALL! Did You Do Something Wrong?

Have you done something truly toxic, to yourself or to those close to you? Please keep Hope, Convert, go to Confession and it's Still Possible to Enter into the Paradise of God.

More information over this subject, in this Chapter, sections '[Why Do Some Rich People Have Some Difficulties, to Enter in the Kingdom of God](#)' and in the section '[How to Prepare Yourself, to Enter in the Paradise of God?](#)', Chapter 'Discernment'.

NOW, YOU HAVE ALSO the (Conditional) DIVINE MERCY* POSSIBILITY, fully honoring Jesus, through a valid Icon of St. Faustina... more details, in the Chapter 'Overview', sections over Divine Mercy...

The Example of St. Mother Theresa of Calcutta is better than that of the corsair Barbarossa (even if he could have converted, afterwards...) ⇒ some examples are more interesting, pro God, than others...

For the Glory of God, the Examples of Holy Perfect People (Jesus, Mary...) interest more than imperfect examples...

A SECOND possible REASON, why Jesus shut up and let the young rich man depart, IS TO SHOW, WHAT may HAPPEN, WITH some Wealthy PEOPLE:

They may exclude themselves, after listening a critique, in place of remaining with God, despite hearing one or another critique (e. g., Complains, over Imperfect Behaviors...).

JESUS LET the DISAPPOINTED YOUNG RICH MAN DEPART, TO SHOW WHY It IS Not Very Easy, FOR RICH PEOPLE, TO ENTER IN the PARADISE of God: THEY HEAR SOMETHING THEY DO NOT LIKE AND THEY May Depart, EXCLUDING THEMSELVES, from the PARADISE OF GOD.

Wealthy people are sometimes imperfect, and God prefers Perfection, perfect examples.

Rich People (but Poor People also) should react otherwise, in place of excluding themselves from the Holy Catholic Sacraments...

Anyhow, Poor People are not Perfect Neither (anymore), thus, Rich should not stop from going to

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

the Sunday Catholic Mass, neither from going to Confession, only Because of that...

A WEALTHY Person, IS NOT OBLIGED TO SELL, ALL HE / She POSSESSES, AND To GIVE ALL, He / She Possesses, TO the POOR, in Order to Be in State of Grace...

... but in Confession, there are some things that some Rich Men (eventually) should stop: e. g., an Abortion's Doctor should stop doing Abortions, asap: it's better to change of job / Department...

If the Abortion's Doctor dies, before his pension, without Repentance, he is not in State of Grace and Finishes in Hell, etc.

This kind of refusal, from Rich People, to Convert (and to remain in the Sunday Mass / go to Confession), setting Money above God, has indeed some Risks, in a 'Freemasonry' Style...

That's why Rich People, sometimes, have it Hard to be in State of Grace or to Enter in the Paradise of God...

... but it's Possible, yes!

SOME PEOPLE, EVEN AFTER Retreat, DO NOT DARE, ANYMORE, TO GO TO the CATHOLIC MASS... FEARING REVENGE / Cross OR HOSTILITY, FROM the COMMUNITY, and / or from the previous group, etc., e. g., Orthodox Russian in Russia, Muslim Turk, Freemason... or, either, Divorced, Remarried Illegitimately, who Refuse to Destroy that Illegitimate Union, etc.

IT IS POSSIBLE, THEY DO NOT LOSE ALWAYS THEIR WEALTH / advantages, BUT To Use DAILY PROTECTIONS AGAINST EVIL + To Take Up the Cross (= Difficulties) could be a good idea. More Details, e. g., at Section 'Summary' from the Chapter 'Overview' or from www.christianideas.eu...

In the Good Translations of Matthew 19:16-26, namely Mat 19:21, we can Observe that Jesus says to the Rich Young Man:

“Sell your Possessions (the adequate %) and Give it to the People of God in Need, according to the Will of God.”

and not:

“Sell All your Possessions and Give Everything You Have to the Poor”.

This is Subtle, and, in some Bible Translations, this is not Noticeable.

It is praisable, to Sell all the Possessions you Have and to Give It to the Poor, but Jesus does not claim this, as We Notice, if we read the preceding Text of Mat 19:21, in a more attentive Way.

What is Important here, are the Taxes:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

“To Caesar, what is to Caesar, and to God, what is to God”,

namely the Tax, *“to God, what is to God”*.

A Rich person must pay the Taxes, owed to the Government of the Country, where he / she lives, of course. But there's also a Second Tax, who the Rich, Seriously Pro God, must Pay: the Tax “to God, what is to God”.

The Amount to Pay, related to this Tax is variable, being more Exigent towards the Richest Billionaires, Pro God. A Serious Rich person, pro God, must, thus, inform himself / herself over this Subject, in order to know how much he / she should pay to God. Possibly more than 10%, with a minimum of 10% due to the True Church, still the Vatican, and the Rest to the Pro God People, Institutions or Enterprises, for example (and even preferably), to the People in need (pro God), according to the Will of God.

A very, very rich person, pro God, shall have to pay much more than 10% of his / her total Possessions / Wealth, in a correct pro God way. This is Recommended, in order to make benefit the Pro God, in a Correct Way.

Watch out: this solidarity is not to the descendants / spouse / wife / parents anymore, but to the others, in a serious way, pro God!

More Details over this subject and over some other traps for Rich people, also in the following Sections.

Why Is It Not Very Easy, to Some Rich People, to Enter Into the Kingdom of God? Some Ideas.

The Bible says that Rich People may have Difficulties to enter into the Kingdom of God. It is Possible, yes, for a Rich, to enter in the Kingdom of God, but it is not very easy...

Job, Abraham, king David, St. Mary Magdalene, St. Helen, are some Rich, Holy People.

Members of the Opus Dei can also, generally, enter into the Kingdom of God, I think, and many of them have a Rich profile, also, I think...

Thus, it's difficult, for a Rich, to Enter into the Kingdom of God, yes, but it is possible...

What are the reasons, why is it Not Very Easy, for a Rich, to enter into the Kingdom of God?

Some of the reasons, I think, a Rich Person, has difficulty, to enter into the Kingdom of God, are:

- The mortal sin of greediness (+ related sin of idolatry of the money). Further details, a bit further...
- The mortal sin of witchcraft (+ related sin of idolatry). Further details, a bit further...
- The mortal sin of proud (+ related sin of idolatry). Further details, follow...
- The mortal sin of laziness (+ related sin of idolatry). Further details, follow...
- The mortal sin of lust (+ related sin of idolatry). Further details, follow...
- Perform Unethical Jobs, as Abortion Doctor... sin of Idolatry of the Money, again.
- Try to Be Popular, at All Costs... sin of Idolatry of the Money, again. [The Good Solution, is the One of St. Mary Magdalene](#): to be with Jesus Crucified and not to be Popular (with the Pharisees). Eventually, a Rich may move to a more true faith land / region, e. g., to Los Angeles or to Ireland, etc. St. Mary Magdalene moved to France: it was not needed, but it helped a bit, for the popularity effect.

[Protections Against Evil Recommended.](#) More information in the chapter 'Protections

against Evil'.

- ...

Why Is the Sin of Greediness, One of the Serious Sins, Eventually Committed by a Rich Person?

The sin of greediness is, maybe, presently, one of the greatest reasons a Rich Person has difficulties, to enter into the Kingdom of God, without adequate pro true faith repentance. Generally rich people pay correctly or expensive, for the Services and Products they need, I think...

Thus, to pay cheap, for Services and Products, is, indeed a kind of Greediness, if the concerned persons have enough possessions and / or enough monthly income, but a part of those, who buy cheap Services and Products, have, generally, relative low monthly income and / or few possessions, which means that, those concerned, generally, don't commit, in a serious way, the sin of greediness...

The typical sin of greediness, which Rich people may commit, is the sin of "'Stealing" in the Balance'... this kind of Sin still exists, but not in the way, it is generally interpreted in the Bible, I think...

This sin, "Stealing in the Balance", which is a serious Mortal Sin, consists in the non respect of the Employment Contract, generally, in a subtle way, by the respective Employer...

And How Does It Happen and Why Is It So Bad?

What happens is that the Employment Contract mentions, generally, a number of hours of work, to be performed, per week, e. g., 38h / week, plus a monthly wage. To not steal in the balance, these conditions should be respected, by the Employee and by the Employer, all work activities included.

E. g., in case of a job, in the domain of the Informatics, the 38 hours / week should include, e. g.:

- The time required, for the normal work

+

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- The time needed, for the required self study
+
- The time needed, for the required vocational trainings
+
- The time needed, for the required displacements to the concerned vocational training's schools
+
- The time needed, for washing and ironing the concerned work shirts / clothes (if the wage is low)
...
- Exception: the time required for the required travel to and from work should not be included.

What happens is that, in order to counter, with success, the strategy of the work for hours, all work activities included, the concerned rich employer, imposes the strategy of work per tasks, good performed, per deadline (e. g., per day or per week) and / or puts the concerned employees, in concurrency... and the less convenient ones, risk to be fired and / or to receive bad reputation, through the Reputation system, for Employees, called 'Curriculum Vitae'...

The employees concerned risk being dismissed or have to respond by working/studying/taking additional hours, for example at work or at home (e.g. teleworking, self-study), to avoid being dismissed or developing a bad reputation...

And, in order to be efficient at work, the concerned employees, not all, may work more than the number of hours, mentioned in the Employment Contract, even much more (e. g., to work ~50 hours per week, or more, all related activities included, in place of the official 38 hours per week...).

Not to remunerate, correctly, the Employee, with a University diploma, in the concerned domain of activity, or not to reward the good productivity, of an employee, is also to "Steal in the Balance"...

Considering that jobs in the IT sector are secondary level rather than university (or post-secondary) level is also "cheating" on the scale... because the jobs, in the sector of Informatics, generally require the concerned Secondary level studies, plus additional required vocational training, generally, 1.5 year of extra vocational training, 38 h / week, or more, all included, plus regular vocational training, afterwards...

In practice, the concerned job is a job of post Secondary level, a job of University level or equivalent level of work experience and studies... and to consider the concerned job of being of

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Secondary level, often implies a lower wage, for the concerned Employee, incompatible with the normal wage of the Employee, with a University diploma, in the domain...

This sin is serious, because it may attack the income and the reputation of the Employee, who wants to respect the work contract literally, as it should be. The second reason is that, when an Employee, normal adequate profile, needs to perform, e. g., ~60h, in place of ~38h per week, all related work tasks included, the concerned employer, may earn an important amount of money with that concerned employee, after a time, and that money is illegitimate, according to that Employment Contract. And that is to "Steal in the Balance" and a serious Sin of Greediness...

A less performing employee should not be fired, except in case of sabotage... instead, the concerned employer could play with the monthly income... A more productive employee should be rewarded with better monthly income, indeed, but a less productive employee should not be fired, neither... simply, his / her salary could, eventually, evolve positively slower, eventually, being frozen, for a longer period of time... burn out cases included...

There's another kind of contract, where the presumed "employee" may indeed work per tasks (good performed) and not per hours performed, per week.

But this contract is not the normal Employment Contract anymore, but the contract for Freelancers... but, in this case, the "Employer" is not his / her Employer anymore, but becomes a Client of his / her Services / Products...

The Freelancer may work for tasks, but he / she has some freedom to decide what tasks he / she performs, every deadline (day, week)... it goes over a mutual agreement, between the clients ("employers") and the concerned Freelancer...

The contract of Freelancer is not recommended, in the beginning of a new work experience, for a candidate Employee, in a new domain, because the concerned has not yet enough experience, in that domain of activity...

A new Employee, a beginner, has generally less experience, in that domain of activity.

The Employer who recruits such an Employee, should perform an investment, in that Employee, of some 2 or 3 years time. The concerned Employee, with the adequate vocational training, becomes, gradually, more and more productive...

This procedure is similar to the taxi driver, in the beginning of activity, who performs an expensive investment, buying a taxi, in order to perform his activity...

This investment can only be recovered, after some 2 or 3 years of work. Afterwards, the taxi is paid, and he may begin earning more money (sparing more money, I mean)... to recruit Employees, namely those of University profile, happens in a similar way...

That's why firing a less productive employee, with University profile or equivalent, before the first two years, is similar to the taxi driver, which decides to stop his activity, before the first two years

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

of activity...

The concerned worker had not time enough to become productive...

The model of Employee, used in the public administration, with vocational training, etc., all related tasks included, during a 38 h / week work contract, don't steal in the balance and it is considered adequate. However, the wages may be sometimes lower than the ones in the private sector, for the same job profile... but the contract of Employee is generally respected...

In other work domains, e. g., Shops, a possible Sin of Greediness may be not to pay correctly the concerned employees and / or related persons (e. g., Shop owners)... to be seen, case to case...

And What Shall the Concerned Rich Do, in Order to Stop With This Sin of Greediness?

The concerned rich shall go to confession, asap, to Catholic priest + stop putting the concerned employees in competition + respect the hours of the work contract, all related tasks included.

This may and should include, to pay the required vocational training needed to the concerned employee, according to the given profile, and letting the concerned employee follow the required vocational training, plus the required self study, during the work hours...

Another form of greediness (that a person may perform, namely a rich person), is not to perform enough serious pro God solidarity, the solidarity towards the Catholic Church (pro true faith) and related, according to the Will of God.

A Rich person should pay, at least, the Tithe (10% of their total possessions + total monthly income) to the True Church (Roman Catholic Conservative, Non Naive) or to the Synagogue (in the case of the Jews, I mean...).

Thus, a minimum of 10% of the total possessions + monthly income, only for the Catholic Church / Vatican (Clergy), in a serious way, Pro God.

The tax to God, may even be higher, with further serious solidarity pro God, according to the Will of God, e. g., helping pro God people in need, the Poor, the correct evangelization, if the concerned Rich is Wealthy enough, like [St. Mary Magdalene](#)...

Watch out: this solidarity is not to the descendants / spouse / wife / parents anymore, but to the others, in a serious way, pro God!

And not to do that, is also to "Steal in the Balance", the mortal sin of Greediness, for the concerned

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

wealthy persons... a Rich person should, thus, perform adequate serious solidarity, towards God, according to the Will of God.

The Concerned Rich Person is somewhat free to choose how he / she performs that solidarity, but that solidarity should benefit the pro God, the pro True Faith, the pro Good, in a serious way and according to the Will of God; it should, thus, benefit the Pro Roman Catholic Church (conservative, non naive) Services, Products, Entities and Persons, namely, those in need...

In the case of the very Rich People, that serious Pro God Solidarity, according to the Will of God, should be of some 50% (or even more*) of their Total Possessions, plus a monthly serious Pro God Solidarity, according to the Will of God, which should be of some 50% (or even more*) of their total monthly income... otherwise, it is also to "Steal in the Balance", towards God... because the concerned, Very Rich Persons, benefited also a lot from the help of God, in order to become or to remain Very Rich...

* - E. g.:

- For the case of the richest man of Amazon, he should make serious solidarity to pro God, pro True Faith, pro Good, thus, to pro Catholic Church Roman Conservative, of ~85% of his Total Wealth (Total Possessions + Total Monthly Income, with a Minimum of 10%, only for the Legitimate Catholic Conservative Clergy)...
- For the case of the president Trump, he should make serious solidarity to pro Catholic Church Roman Conservative of ~70% of his Total Wealth (Total Possessions + Total Monthly Income, with a Minimum of 10%, only for the Legitimate Catholic Conservative Clergy)...
- For the case of the richest of the Biden family, he should make serious solidarity to pro Catholic Church Roman Conservative of ~75% of his Total Wealth (Total Possessions + Total Monthly Income, with a Minimum of 10%, only for the Legitimate Catholic Conservative Clergy)...
- For the case of the richest man of Microsoft, he should make serious solidarity to pro Catholic Church Roman Conservative of ~80% of his Total Wealth (Total Possessions + Total Monthly Income, with a Minimum of 10%, only for the Legitimate Catholic Conservative Clergy)...
- For the case of the richest man of Tesla, he should make serious solidarity to pro God, pro True Faith, pro Good, thus, to pro Catholic Church, Conservative non naive, of ~85% of his

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Total Wealth (Total Possessions + Total Monthly Income, with a Minimum of 10%, only for the Legitimate Catholic Conservative Clergy)...

- For the case of Madonna, she should make serious solidarity to pro Catholic Roman Church Conservative of ~55% of her Total Wealth (Total Possessions + Total Monthly Income, with a Minimum of 10%, only for the Legitimate Catholic Conservative Clergy)...
- For the case of Lady Gaga, she should make serious solidarity to pro Catholic Roman Church Conservative of ~35% of her Total Wealth (Total Possessions + Total Monthly Income, with a Minimum of 10%, only for the Legitimate Catholic Conservative Clergy)...
- For the case of Ed Sheeran, he should make serious solidarity to pro Catholic Roman Church Conservative of ~22% of his Total Wealth (Total Possessions + Total Monthly Income, with a Minimum of 10%, only for the Legitimate Catholic Conservative Clergy)...
- ... and for the other rich persons, it is to see, case per case, but the idea is that...

'To God, what is to God and To Cesar, what is to Cesar' is also that...

But many Rich Persons refuse to make the adequate, serious solidarity, pro God... and that is the mortal sin of "Stealing in the Balance", against God, and also the Mortal Sin of Proud, against God, combined...

That's why it's Not Very Easy, to Rich People, to Enter in the Kingdom of God... It's possible, yes, but some wealthy people have problems with it...

Still another form of Greediness, a Rich may Perform, is to "Steal in the Balance", against the legitimate government, not paying adequately the taxes "To Cesar, what is to Cesar"...

Another form of greediness is to put savings money in fiscal paradises, says God... Savings money is to be put only, in the correct products of the normal Bank. However, 'to participate in the Stock Exchange' is fair.

Another form of Greediness is to provoke 'Artificial Bankrupts', with Capital Flight, provoking the impoverishment of the concerned investors. E. g., transfer of money, of the concerned savers, to another bank account, in another land / region, out of control, before provoking the bankrupt of the concerned bank... that money is not legitimate possession of the new bank account's owner, in the eyes of God...

Other options are to be seen, case per case, with God.

Why Is the Sin of Witchcraft, One of the Sins, a Rich Person May Commit (+ Related Sin of Idolatry)?

The concerned rich may perform discreet witchcraft, in order to try to defend his / her wealth. E. g., a given (maybe undesired) person, may ask to the concerned rich, enough money, e. g., to buy an apartment... and the concerned rich person has enough money to buy that apartment and much more money, but he / she is not obliged to give (neither to loan) that money to the concerned (maybe undesired) person...

One possible practice, the rich person may perform, to try to scare such kind of (maybe undesired) persons, is to practice witchcraft, directly or indirectly (e. g., paying a person to perform that witchcraft), in order to scare that kind of (maybe undesired) persons, in order to try to defend her / his wealth...

But that is serious sin, the mortal sin of practice of witchcraft (direct or indirect) + eventually, the practice of the related Sin of Idolatry (of Lucifer or related, through the practice of (that) witchcraft...).

The practice of witchcraft and / or idolatry should be avoided, by pro God persons... it's maybe one of the reasons, a rich person has difficulties to enter in the kingdom of God... and, eventually, but not always, because of that, the concerned rich puts again money above God, committing again the sin of idolatry of the money also...

A possible solution for this, is to give (or to loan) that money to the concerned (maybe undesired) person (in private and in secret), as the Bible says. But this practice is maybe not always the best one... and the concerned rich risks to give money for apartments to many people and to become poor, afterwards...

In case of sin, the concerned should repent, go to confession, asap, to the catholic priest, perform the concerned penitence, and pray Rosaries, in the required conditions for a plenary indulgence...

Another possible solution for this problem, is to give to the concerned (maybe undesired) person, a relative small amount of money, in private and in secret, e. g., 5 euro, not more, and ask the concerned (maybe undesired) person to ask money also to the other persons + financial institutions and not to ask money only to the concerned rich person.

The concerned rich person is rich, yes, but it's not obliged to give that money to the (maybe undesired) person, neither...

And, if all persons, in the given region, give the same amount of money to the (maybe undesired) person (e. g., those 5 euro), that (maybe undesired) person, who asked money for an apartment, would have his / her financial problems quickly solved.

E. g., for the region of Lisbon, if the concerned (maybe poor) person asks and receives 5 euro, from

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

each of the ~1 million persons, the concerned (maybe poor) person would receive quickly some 5 million euro and would have his / her problem solved, in a relatively quick way... and those 1 million persons have those 5 euro per person, yes, but they're not obliged neither to give that money to the concerned (maybe poor) person... but they could, yes, and it would be nice, yes, like the rich person did... and the rich person is rich, yes, but is not obliged to give those 5 euro, neither, and the concerned (maybe poor) person should ask money to the other persons, also...

The problem: the concerned rich person can argue good enough, against the concerned (maybe poor) person, but the concerned rich person could be target of revenge tactics... a pro God rich should protect himself / herself with [Daily Protections Against Evil](#) + [Protections Against Witchcraft...](#) more information over these subjects, in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'...

If many people asks money, to buy an apartment, to the concerned rich person, the rich may ignore it and eventually call the police, in case of (permanent) harassment... and maybe try to hide his social status (of rich), in public (when possible) or try to avoid contact with the public... but the concerned rich Pro God should perform serious solidarity pro God, yes, paying correctly the Tax "To God, what is to God", in order to not to Steal in the Balance, against God...

Another possible weak point of a rich person is that he / she may belong to a secret society, and he / she must practice witchcraft, in order to defend his / her interests and those of the concerned secret society (e. g., the Freemason secret society)...

This is again mortal sin of witchcraft plus idolatry, eventually again idolatry of the money...

In order to stop with this, the concerned shall cut with that secret society and [protect himself / herself against Evil](#) and [against Witchcraft](#), plus 'To Take Up the Cross'... more details on this topic, in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'...

That's also why some Rich people have Not Very Easy to enter into the Kingdom of God; it's possible, yes, but some wealthy People have some problems with it...

Why is the Sin of Proud, One of the Sins, a Rich Person May Commit (+ Related Sin of Idolatry)?

A rich person may feel himself / herself superior and, indeed, the concerned person is in advantage...

A possible example, where a rich person commits the sin of proud, comes in the Bible, when the young rich man asks Jesus what he must do, to become perfect...

He tried to be a good pro God person and he respected already the commandments of God, he said.

And Jesus answered that, if he wanted to be perfect, he should sell what he possessed (the adequate %) and give it to the people of God, in Need (the Poor, pro God)...

But the Concerned man was Rich, and became very Sad, because of the answer of Jesus and Departed...

And Jesus said that it was easier to a camel, to enter in the hole of a needle, than to a rich, to enter into the Kingdom of God...

What happens is that the rich abandoned Jesus and, possibly, the true faith, because of that...

... committing, possibly, the sins of Proud + idolatry of the money (setting money above God) and that was not needed, I think...

In that case, the best solution, is, indeed, to sell what he possessed (the adequate %) and to give it to the Poor, pro God.

An adequate attitude of the young rich man, towards Jesus, should, thus, be, to make the correct solidarity pro God, paying the tax "to God, what is to God", of 10% (or more) of his wealth, to Pro God, namely to the Catholic Church, and remain with Jesus, like [St Mary Magdalene](#) did... More details about the life of Saint Mary Magdalene, in the section 'Case Study: the Wealthy Saint Mary Magdalene', later in this Chapter...

Rich people (but Poor also) should be able to receive one or another critique, pro God, without abandoning the true faith, the Roman Catholic Faith, Conservative, otherwise, they commit the Mortal Sin of 'Proud'...

That's why it is Not Very Easy, to some Rich persons, to enter to the kingdom of God... it's possible, yes, but some wealthy people have some problems with it...

Another form of Proud, a Rich (and other) may perform, is to refuse to become Practicing Catholic Conservative, being, instead, e. g., Protestant, Atheist, Progressive or Agnostic, in order to be 'Popular'... this is 'Proud' (against God)... Indeed, a Rich often wants to be well seen in the society,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

and, thus, to become / remain popular.

They could, thus, choose to adopt the religion of the majority of that (non Catholic) Country...

In general, Rich people want to Remain 'Popular', even if the most popular side is not the most 'Pro God' anymore. In that case, they put 'Money above God' again. A kind of 'Proud', against God, also. [Wealthy St Mary Magdalene chose the side of 'Jesus in the Cross'](#), but many wealthy people have, generally, problems with this, and tend to choose the most 'Popular' side: the side of the Pharisees...

Rich People may also decide to adopt formulas of type "*savoir vivre*", in order to have success, without having to 'To Take Up the Cross' (Proud against the Pro God formula 'To Take Up the Cross'), e. g., not going to the (mandatory) Sunday Catholic mass (becoming, thus, permanently, in state of 'Mortal Sin'), in order to be considered "neutral", in the war good × evil...

That's why it is Not Very Easy, to some Rich persons, to Enter in the kingdom of God... It's possible, indeed, but some Wealthy People have some problems, with it...

Watch out: Those formulas "*savoir vivre*", without (christian) cross, don't work good anymore, and this, since ~2023...

[Indeed, the 75 to 100 years, that Lucifer asked to God, are over, now](#) (please refer to <https://www.tldm.org/news16/pope-leo-xiii-and-the-st-michael-prayer.htm>)... and pro Evil people risk to take up a severe cross, from now on..., but Temptation remains, because the formula "*savoir vivre*", with some Satanism, worked good, in the last ~70 years, and now there's 'Danger of Apocalypse', because of that...

'Proud' is also a serious deadly sin, and [the Concerned should repent and go to confession, to Catholic Priest, asap, perform the concerned penitence + pray the \(daily\) Rosary \(attentively, under the conditions, required by the Catholic Church, in order to benefit from a plenary indulgence\), to try to protect a bit himself / herself](#), against evil and against the '[Danger of Apocalypse](#)'...

More Details, over this Subject, in the Chapter '[Danger of Apocalypse](#)', in the Chapter '[Protections Against Evil](#)' and in the section '[How To Be Ready to Enter in the Paradise of God?](#)' from the Chapter 'Discernment'.

Why Is the Sin of Laziness, One of the Sins, a Rich Person May Commit?

Laziness is presently considered as a sin of the people, who receive social welfare, thus, of persons, who are unemployed, but benefit from a monthly income, from the social security system, or of persons, who are ill, and receive also such a monthly income, from the government...

It could exist some lazy behavior, in these groups of persons, but, generally, they're not that lazy: they're generally active, developing a strategy to search a new job, e. g., following an adequate vocational training, or, either, they're ill / unhealthy, unable to work, in a normal paid job...

Some people have, instead, another profile: the Rich profile... this doesn't concern all rich persons, but may concern some... either the concerned benefit from pension welfare or, either, they're simply rich: they have enough monthly income to live, without working, they pay their taxes and they don't need to work anymore... or, either, they became institution / enterprise leaders and their work is not controlled anymore: they do what they want, at work...

People who receive a pension also have a rich profile.

It's the same profile of the rich, mentioned in Luke 12:16-21, who decided to stop work and to rest, from that time on, because he had worked and gathered enough wealth, in order to rest and profit from a good life, for the rest of his days...

The concerned Text follows (source: Bible of Vatican Online):

16 Then he told them a parable. "There was a rich man whose land produced a bountiful harvest.

17 He asked himself, 'What shall I do, for I do not have space to store my harvest?'

18 And he said, 'This is what I shall do: I shall tear down my barns and build larger ones. There I shall store all my grain and other goods

19 and I shall say to myself, "Now as for you, you have so many good things stored up for many years, rest, eat, drink, be merry!"

20 But God said to him, 'You fool, this night your life will be demanded of you; and the things you have prepared, to whom will they belong?'

21 Thus will it be for the one who stores up treasure for himself but is not rich in what matters to God."

The pension system implements, precisely, this kind of behavior... thus, some laziness, also...

The problem is that 'Laziness is the Mother of all Vices'... the concerned may be healthy and they

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

may have time for everything...

They could, eventually, use that time to go to the holy catholic mass, everyday, and to pray several Rosaries per day; eventually, they could pray Rosaries, non stop, or, either, simply, remain working, even if they don't need to do that, anymore... because true work sanctifies, but 'Laziness is the Mother of all Vices'...

Normally, the concerned persons are relatively social, and they, eventually, could be intimidated, by groups, e. g., connected with the secret societies, in order to punish opponents, e. g., people, with pro God behavior...

For that, they should develop a 'Hate Behavior' Strategy, Mortal Sin, thus, and, eventually, they practice black discreet Witchcraft against the opponents of the group: Mortal Sin, thus.

God hates Witchcraft. If the concerned needs to perform Witchcraft, in order to help a given group, that is a sign that that group is not pro God...

What happens is that this lazy people try to protect themselves and their wealth and comfort, making alliance with those groups, with some luciferian behavior, because "Union Makes Strength", and they want to avoid the true faith, pro God, "To Take Up the Cross" strategy...

This is again the Sin of Idolatry of the money and of the power and of the comfort, putting again Wealth above God...

What happens is that people, who work full time, don't generally have time, to be active, persecuting and punishing pro God and other opponents, of those groups... during the working hours, at least... but the "Lazy" profile people have that time, or more time, for that...

Lazy people could also be sleeping all the time, as it is normally considered, but that's, generally, not the case: those persons, who sleep all the time, are, generally, unhealthy: e. g., they take psychiatric medicines, and they need to sleep, to fatten and to rest...

Lazy people may be active, doing things, which don't interest the Lord; they're free, sometimes healthy, they do what they want, but they waste their time, either performing sinful things, either spending their time, in useless activities...

That's also why some Rich people have sometimes Troubles, to Enter into the Kingdom of God; It's possible, yes, but some wealthy People have sometimes problems with that...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Why Is the Mortal Sin of Lust, One of the Sins, a Rich Person May Commit (+ Related Sin of Idolatry)?

Rich people have wealth enough, to live a comfortable life... normally, they're in enormous advantage for Marriages, because of that... thus, they could easily marry, through the Catholic Church, in comparison with a person, with a modest income...

What happens is that, in many cases, this Catholic Marriage for life doesn't happen... and it shouldn't be like that...

The rich people in question, who are not married through the Catholic Church, are often not in a state of grace, because of the sin of lust, for example by practicing (regular) extramarital sex; or, either, they're, eventually, married (or not), through the Catholic Church, but their sex is not open to life: a rich couple should have ~8 children and not ~2; they have financial middles for that... to cut, artificially, with the children, is also Mortal Sin... the Sin of Illegitimate Sex is also the Sin of the Idolatry of the Body...

That's why it is Not Very Easy, to some Rich persons, to Enter in the kingdom of God... it's possible, indeed, but some Wealthy People have some problems with it...

In case of Sin, the concerned should go, asap, to confession to Catholic Priest, perform the respective penitence, in order to be in state of grace again, plus pray, afterwards, asap, Rosaries, in the required conditions for a plenary indulgence, because now there's 'Danger of Apocalypse', and these measures protect against that...

More Details over these Subjects, in the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse', in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil' and also in the section 'How To Be Ready to Enter in the Paradise of God?' of the Chapter 'Discernment'.

Some ideas to try to help the Couples, in the Chapters 'Ladies and Veil (+ Men)', 'Ideas Against Divorces', plus the section 'Opus Dei: a Good Solution' of this Chapter.

If We Have Only Food and Clothing, Shall We Be Content, Only With That?

St Paul, in the Letter to Timothy, 1 Timothy 6:8-10 Says (Bible online of Vatican, Reference: www.vatican.va/archive/ENG0839/_P114.HTM):

"8 If we have food and clothing, we shall be content with that.

9 Those who want to be rich are falling into temptation and into a trap and into many foolish and harmful desires, which plunge them into ruin and destruction.

10 For the love of money is the root of all evils, and some people in their desire for it have strayed from the faith and have pierced themselves with many pains."

St Paul is here, partially Right, but the Text is not 100% Perfect. If this Happens, the Concerned Text goes in Contradiction, against Essential Commandments, of The Christian True Faith Doctrine. And it does.

The Problem found, is Similar to the Problem of the Slavery, where the Text of St Paul is not Perfect, Neither. More Details over this Subject, in the Section ["St. Paul is a Bit Incomplete, in What Concerns the Subject 'Slavery'"](#).

St Paul Claims that, 'If we Have Only Food and Clothing, we Shall be Happy, Only with That', implicitly implying That 'We Shall Ambition Nothing More That'.

Such Speech May be Adequate For People, Already Somewhat Wealthy, Like Him.

Because Such People may Be Happy (Only), with What They Possess. But, Normally, They Have Already a Correct Monthly Income and a Correct House.

But Such Speech is, instead, Aggressive, Towards the Homeless Pro God, Strongly Impoverished. I'm Sorry! St. Paul, Here, is Wrong!

Because is Not Pro God, to Say to a Beggar, Homeless, "You Shall Content Yourself, Only With Some Food and the Clothes You Wear".

An Impoverished Person Shall Not Covet, Indeed, the Money / Possessions of His / Her Neighbor. But He / She Has the Right to Have Hope For a Better Life! Hope is a Virtue. Hope for a Better Life, with Dignity, in a Christian, True Faith Way.

And the Concerned has the Right to Try to Develop Strategies, Pro God, to Try to Find Some Dignity, Pro God: e. g., to Try to Study, for a Better Paid Job, or to Try to find a Job, in order to Rent an apartment + to try to Have a Better Life, etc.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

In Practice, if a Person says to a Poor, e. g., a Homeless, "You Shall Content Yourself (Only), With Some Food and the Clothes You Wear", Such Person Develops a Behavior of Hate, towards the Concerned Poor / Homeless.

Because The Commandment of God is 'To Love Your Brother as You Love Yourself', in a Christian, True Faith Way. In Practice, the Person Shall Wish the Best (Pro God) to the Poor / Homeless / Concerned.

This kind of Texts of the Bible could Promote, unfairly, Buddhism and Hinduism, thus, False Religion Practices, applied to the Economical Domain, Against the Concerned True Faith People, in Disadvantage: Poor may Nothing Expect, in what Concerns Wealth, and may not rise, neither, in the social Hierarchy. Is this what St. Paul suggests, Unfairly... but he was in advantage, in the Social Hierarchy, thus, this kind of Problem was not for Him...

Please Note that we don't Find such kind of Contradictions, in the Person of Jesus... He is Perfect and That Remains...

However, this Subject is, Indeed, Complex and there are, Indeed, Traps, for the People, who Ambition to Become Rich.

True Faith People May, Indeed, Ambition to Become Rich and Even Very Rich, but Not at all Costs. Abraham was Rich. Job was Rich. David was Rich. Mary Magdalene was Rich. They were Pro God. That, Indeed, Exists and It is, Indeed, Possible.

Such People Pro God, Who Want To Become Rich, Shall, However, Not Exaggerate: They Shall Not Put Money Over God, and, Once Rich, They Shall Pay the Taxes 'To Cesar, what is To Cesar and To God, What is To God'.

The Tax 'To God what is To God' is Variable, but a Rich should pay a Minimum of 10%, of all his Estate (money included), to the True Faith Church, still the Vatican, and, eventually, Pay the Rest of the Divine Tax to Pro God, preferably, in a true faith, Solidary Merciful Way (e. g., to the Pro God, true Faith, Impoverished, etc.).

This Tax is to Be Seen, Case to Case, Together with God. The Impoverished, Pro God, may even don't pay it. But for the very, very Rich Billionaires, it may even be 90% of their Total Wealth, monthly total income, included.

The children of God deserve everything. They deserve the Best. They deserve to become very, very Rich also. We shall keep Hope. But: that Money shall be used, according to the Will of God, also: this implies, that they could eventually, pay, up to 90 % of their Wealth, in total Possessions and in total Monthly Income, to God, according to the Will of God: to help people Pro God, in need (but not their direct family, anymore), to promote / support True Faith...

Otherwise, they would put Money above God, and they wouldn't be considered Children of God anymore, until they would correct that...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

A deeper analysis of these texts of St. Paul, makes, thus, conclude, that, the sentence:

"If we have food and clothing, we shall be content with that."

... is to be applied to the pro Evil people, and not to the Children of God.

Because the Children of God deserve the Best, but they shall put God above Wealth, of course.

Exception: the beggars, the homeless, even non believers or pro Evil, should have some dignity... because to live in misery, as a homeless or a beggar, is, normally, a severe punishment...

More Details, over this Kind of Subjects, in other Sections of this Chapter, namely, the Sections 'Why Is It Not Very Easy, for a Rich, To Enter into the Kingdom of God? Some Ideas' or 'Ideas to Become Rich(er), but Pro God'.

A Prayer to Liberate Freemasons / Illuminati, From Their Captivity.

This Crusade of Prayer, Number 117, given by Jesus, to Maria of the Divine Mercy, helps to break the chains, of those who have sold their souls, to the Evil One.

If you pray for the Eternal Salvation, of those who need it most, like the Freemasons and the Illuminati, Jesus promises you Immortality (see Chapter 'Immortality', for more details over this subject).

Jesus explains, in the following text, the (some other) powers of this prayer (Reference: Book of Truth, at http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf, Message of 29/8/2013, page 995):

"(...)The old serpent falls and stumbles losing much power when you strive to say My Crusade Prayers, daily.

And while the times of great trials continue, your prayers will create many setbacks in the plans created by Masonic powers in the world, which are designed to create havoc in order to control the weak and vulnerable.

Just one Crusade Prayer, said from the heart, is enough for Me to destroy the power of arrogant political leaders, who do not have a conscience. (...)"

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Here follows the (Crusade) prayer:

Crusade Prayer (117): For Those Who Have Sold Their Souls

"Dearest Jesus, I consecrate the souls of (list them here) and all those who swapped their souls for the price of fame.

Rid them of their infestation. Turn them away from the threat of the Illuminati, who devour them.

Give them the courage to walk away from this wicked bondage without fear. Take them into Your Arms of Mercy and nurture them back to a State of Grace, so they are fit to stand before You.

By Your Divinity, help me through this prayer, for Satan's adopted souls, to prise them away from Masonry. Free them from the shackles which bind them and which result in a terrible torture in the chambers of Hell.

Help them, through the suffering of chosen souls, through my prayers and through Your Mercy, to be in the front line, ready to enter the Gates of the New Era of Peace – the New Paradise. I beg You to release them from captivity. Amen."

Freemasons / Illuminati: They May Even Look "Holy".

Watch Out: In the times of the Apocalypse, people, who fight God, are not easily recognizable, anymore.

Before, it was easier to identify them, because the "Eyes are the Mirror of the Soul".

The Concerned Text, from [Mat 6:22-23, follows \(Reference: Bible of Vatican Online\)](#):

22 "The lamp of the body is the eye. If your eye is sound, your whole body will be filled with light;

23 but if your eye is bad, your whole body will be in darkness. And if the light in you is darkness, how great will the darkness be."

That formula worked, for a long time, but, in these end times, if you trust only in “good looks / empathetic gazes”, you're Ingenuous!!!

Why "Aren't, the Eyes, the Mirror of the Soul", Anymore (As Before)?

If a person has a "Perverse / Evil Regard", that gives you an alert, that's right.

But we must also be prudent, because we shall not judge the others, even if they have good / evil glances, in normal situations. Indeed, the alerts, given through the Eyes, don't work good anymore, as before:

Evil became more sophisticated and hides itself, much better, than before.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Watch Out: the Antichrist Looks Holy!

Watch Out: the Antichrist looks Holy, says the [Book of Truth!](http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf) Reference:
http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf.

Some leaders, also in the West, have "their hands, full of Blood": Complicities with Murders of Innocents and others, (e. g., [Abortion](#), [Misleading people, with LGBT trends](#), etc.), and they're even Emphatic!!! Perverse / Evil Eyes? You remark nothing in their Eyes, in many cases!!!

The problem: Evil evolves... also... It was so, in the time of the Gospels, and we can still remark something, through the glances, but not always, anymore!!! That's not so reliable, anymore!!!

How Is This Possible?

Glances, that unmask Evil, don't interest the Evil One. Evil wants to hide himself and also to look Holy, as "Holy People", as "the Good Example to follow", if possible. Evil glances used to easily identify people with bad intentions, through the warnings the eyes gave to others... That doesn't interest the Evil One...

But, during many centuries, good was relatively strong, in the West, evil was less sophisticated and / or weaker and, sometimes, evil intentions were detected, through the evil glances... that alert is still valid, e. g., a furious person can still be detected, through his / her eyes, but it is not enough anymore, because evil hides itself better...

Indeed, the Forces of Evil discovered a formula, which can completely mask the evil glances, in evil intentioned people.

You shall not notice them anymore, through evil / perverse glances... or, at least, not so easily anymore...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

And Which Is the Formula Evil Uses, in Order to Hide the Evil Glances?

To have good glances, people must have many qualities and / or support of others (many).

But those people are not necessarily (sincere) people of God. They can work for the Evil One.

Typical examples are the Freemasons / Illuminati, with a network of "solidarity / support", among their members, who may work hard, study hard and have a strong support, around them.

People with money, may also have this kind of "quality". Because they have many qualities and / or are in team. The support of the others are reflected in the eyes, and their real intentions are a lot less visible.

Thus, the gospels are not wrong, when they say that the "Eyes are the Mirror of the Soul".

Indeed, a person, with a good glance, has many qualities and / or support, from the others.

The problem: that person may work for the Evil One and not for God!!!

Before, people, with many qualities and / or support from others, matched a lot more, with people of God. Now, it is not like that, anymore...

There's a lot of people, who work hard, do hard studies, but are also working hard, for the Evil One... things changed... Thus, watch Out!!!

Persons with evil / perverse glances, have, for sure, a problem (everybody is a sinner or has defaults), but they may be even people, who work for God, but detested of many... If that person has less qualities and has more enemies / opponents, their glances may look more perverse than "more perfect people", who works (hidden), for the Evil One... that happened less, in the past... adequate witchcraft ("in secret") can also create psychopathic behavior in the eyes of the victim... looks can be deceiving...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

"The Eyes Are the Mirror of the Soul": Conclusion.

By their Fruits, you shall recognize them... Glances are not enough... and, even, if the fruits seem to be good, it is always better, to wait several years, before taking conclusions...

The Antichrist seems holy, and seems to perform miracles / cures, to be a champion of solidarity and peace... it is not so easy to detect... Source: [Book of Truth](#), e. g., at http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf.

More information over these subjects, also in the Chapters '[Discernment](#)', and '[Danger of Apocalypse](#)'...

Idea to Become Rich, But Pro God.

There are rich people, pro God, also. Some of them are mentioned in the Bible. [It's not very easy](#), but it's possible.

Abraham, Job and Mary Magdalene are some of those Rich, for the Lord. The [Opus Dei formula seems also interesting](#) (please refer to the section 'A Good Solution: Opus Dei', at the beginning of this Chapter).

An idea, in order to get rich, is the following:

To buy products (and services), which are normally cheap, but expensive, in order to give to the producer / enterprise / seller (a lot of) profit (source: books of St. José Maria Escrivá (Opus Dei)). E. g., in the supermarket, buy (banal) mark products, in place of the cheap white products...

Another idea is to give more money to the Catholic Church: 10% of the monthly income, at least, or even much more... the idea is the same, to give a lot of profit, but preferably to people Pro God, pro True Faith...

The idea behind of this, is the principle of justice, applied to the (generous) payments: in the same way, you judge the others, you shall be judged...

In practice, if you give a lot of (easy) money / profit to the others, you should receive also a lot of (easy) money also, because of the principle of justice, applied to the generous payments (shopping, donations, wages, etc.)...

The idea is similar to "forgive our sins, as we forgive, to those, who sin against us"...

Watch out: this doesn't happen so easily! In the first ~5 years, the concerned may spare a lot less money, or even lose money, because of this... the concerned don't become rich so quickly / easily... and the bank account should not go down (too much), in order to avoid problems...

Eventually, financial catastrophes, unexpected, could even happen! Not so easy, in the beginning, and, this, still for several years, maybe...

Recommended, thus, not to exaggerate with the generous payments, if the bank account is vulnerable...

However, normally, after several ⇒ many months of difficulties, if the concerned insists, with this "extravagant" strategy, the financial situation should improve, I think (because everybody knows, that rich people pay generous and not "economic").

Indeed, there's another logic: to pay "economic", in order to spare some extra money: Rich People could pay "economic", in order to spare some extra 10.000 \$, per year: some 200.000\$, in ~20

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

years, in order to buy an extra apartment ("money, money, money" ...), in the way of the "uncle Scrooge McDuck" of the Disney...

... but Rich People do not that, as we know...



Wikipedia image from https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:Scrooge_McDuck.png. Disney's Scrooge McDuck is a counter example, because of his avarice.

Instead, the Wealthy People pay generous and not "economic" ... as we know... they even pay very generous, e. g., even lux products, specially in the shops...

And the Bible recommends to pay generous, and not "economic"...

But not to exaggerate with the "generous" strategy might be a good idea, especially if your income and your bank account are vulnerable... in order to try to avoid problems...

'To Protect Yourself against Evil', is maybe, also, a good idea... More Details over this subject, in the Chapter "Protections against Evil"... and to receive, as gift, the Needleman St Onofre, against Misery, is even recommended... More Details over this subject, in the Chapter "Protections against Evil"...

I think this was the strategy of St. Mary Magdalene. In the beginning, her behavior was not adequate, but afterwards, yes... and she remained with Jesus, even when He was in the Cross, and she didn't follow the group, who was in force position, at that time, the group of the Pharisees, the most popular... this is a temptation, also, for our (near apocalyptic) times, but it's possible to follow the example of St. Mary Magdalene, also in the current times, without becoming Poor, I think...

One of the difficulties a person, who wants to become rich, may feel, is to give money to beggars: to give more than 2 euro, to a beggar, could maybe be interesting, but the problem is that that is

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

considered as a rich "greedy" behavior, and the beggar doesn't thank those "10 euro" anymore: the concerned should give then 50 euro... but those 50 euro would not be enough, anymore; the concerned should, thus, give 500 euro, and even buy an apartment, for that beggar, and that should not be enough, anymore... thus, this is a problem, and it's maybe more adequate to give 1 or 2 euro alms, to give a [Needleman St. Onofre](#)* (plus a reference to www.christianideas.eu) to help that beggar, and ask the beggar, to ask money also to the other persons... Of course, the formula "Generous" to become rich should also be taught...

* - more details about the needleman Saint Onofre, who helps to escape Misery, in the Chapter 'Protections against Evil'...

There are some Dangers for the Rich People. More details over this subject, in the sections ['Why it is Not Very Easy, for a Rich, to Enter in the Paradise of God?'](#).

There are also other dangers, for Rich Women, who apply this formula. More details, in the following section.

How To Become Still Richer, But Danger for the Women, Who Apply This Formula.

Some Women, Very Rich, as St. Mary Magdalene, use the Generous Formula, paying each time more generous, in order to become each time richer, but then they have troubles to find an adequate husband:

Such Women want, generally, husbands still richer than themselves, but, sometimes, they can't find an adequate husband anymore: such men, men with the Profile 'Trump' or 'Bill Gates', have, normally, already wives.

Such Women are maybe beautiful, sometimes, they may have many candidates husbands, but those male candidates are too "poor" for them, even if they're already rich...

That's why women should not increase generosity's behavior, up to the "infinite", if they want to find / to have an adequate husband, according to their own criteria...

Indeed, Rich men do exist, and even Richer than those wealthy women...

But such men, even if not yet married, don't have interest in marrying with such profile of ladies, even if beautiful, as St. Mary Magdalene...

Such women became too Rich, and, as such, too powerful. They may do caprices easily, they have hard to submit to their husbands: they may feel themselves "superior"... and they are, maybe... (?)

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

As such, they're not the best profile "wife", for the multimillionaire men: a somewhat poor, but beautiful woman, has a more adequate profile, for such men: that lady has much more benefit from her husband than such billionaire women... she may not be interested in divorce; eventually she forgives him...

But: marriage shall happen, with complete separation of possessions, otherwise, divorce may be an interesting solution, for her... this is a chess game, also, in some cases... obviously, a testament shall be done: all possessions shall go to the children... otherwise, "interesting ideas", may appear...

Such multimillionaire men are often married / in couple; to divorce, when a family is already constructed, with children, marriage, etc. brings bad luck... it is better to keep such a family, even if the woman is not so beautiful...

Conclusion: such wealthy women live in delights, they became very rich... often, they are not that pro God, as St. Mary Magdalene, but finding the ideal husband of their lives, for the Catholic marriage for life, is not easy anymore: they have to do concessions and to accept to marry with a "parasite profiteer banana" profile, even if such profile is that of a rich, hard worker man, like for Isabel of Castile and / or the Queens of England... otherwise, they don't marry (as they wish)... that's the price to pay, to become so much in advantage...

God helped also in this section, said God.

Loans of Mat 5:42, Specified in Further Detail.

Matthew 5:42 says (Reference: [Bible of Vatican online](#)):

"42 Give to the one who asks of you, and do not turn your back on one who wants to borrow."

This is the general situation. It is, indeed, the most adequate, in many cases. However, in some situations, other reactions could, eventually, be considered:

One of the difficulties, a person may feel, is the "loan curse": somebody, normally, a known person, comes to ask loaned money... what the Bible recommends, is, indeed, to lend that money (Mat 5:42)... but the person, who lent the money, risks to lose definitively that money, or to be the target of a group of opponents, who only want to punish the loaner, and not to thank the loan granted... in that case, the loan granted doesn't help the loaner anymore...

This can be tested, in the following way: if the person, who asked the loan, sincerely thanks for it (plus the concerned group), normally, after ~3 months time, the loaner should have recovered completely that money, receiving only the normal monthly income (plus a gift), even if the concerned person, who asked the money, didn't paid that money, at all.

If this didn't happen, maybe that loan is used, as a punishment, against the concerned loaner. In that case, if that person asks money again, without paying the previous loan, the loaner may loan money again, or may refuse also... but, to refuse a loan, has its risks also... that's why I call such loans, the "loan curse"...

One of the problems of this "loan curse" is that, if the loaner lends money again and again, the concerned may lose lots of Money, like playing in a Casino... To use '[Protections Against Evil, from God](#)' is maybe a good idea... More information over this subject, in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

"Forgive Us Our Debts, As We Forgive Our Debtors".

Matthew 6:12-15 says (Reference: [Bible of Vatican online](#)):

"12 and forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors;

13 and do not subject us to the final test, but deliver us from the evil one.

14 If you forgive others their transgressions, your heavenly Father will forgive you.

15 But if you do not forgive others, neither will your Father forgive your transgressions."

The previous text is very clear: those Debts are the Sins and not the literal Debts of Money. This Subject is, however, complex.

In the case of literal Debts, in Money, the behavior of the Shops is adequate and even pro God:

"You shall not Steal"

... says the Bible, also...

Thus, a Christian, pro God, pro good, pro True Faith, may, in several cases, namely in the case of huge amounts of Money, even introduce a procedure in Justice, in order to try to recover that Money back...

This seems a Contradiction, with Mat 6:12. Maybe not: because the word 'Debt' of Mat 6:12 refers to 'Sin' and not to 'Money'.

However, if the Person who asked the Money is Pro God, sincere, good intentioned, Poor, and in Troubles, to forgive, literally, the Money of the concerned Debt, could, eventually, be considered.

It is Christian and a Friendly reaction, pro God, but the concerned Creditor is not obliged to do that, neither.

And Why? Because the concerned Poor in Need, pro God, in troubles, must also pay correct in the Shop. Because of that...

However, you should give him / her a [Needleman St. Onofre](#) (please refer to Chapter 'Protections Against Evil', for this purpose), to Protect against Misery, and also teach him / her, the [Formula to Try to become Rich, in a Christian way](#) (of this Chapter).

In a dramatic situation, indicating the appropriate social institutions for this purpose, giving them the address, telephone number and possibly money for the journey (for example, for a Metro ticket),

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

could be a good idea...

Please note that, if the concerned Creditor is Rich, he / she should pay the tax "to God what is to God" and if the Poor in Question is Pro God and in difficulties, the creditor in Question could forgive the debt (in secret), as an integral part of the tax, payable to God... but the Creditor in question is not obliged to forgive the debt to the concerned Poor and can choose people, preferably poor pro God, to whom he / she must do the required pro True Faith serious solidarity, in order to pay part of the tax...

More information over this tax, in the sections 'Rich' of this Chapter, namely the sections ['Why is it Not Very Easy, to Some Rich People, To Enter into the Kingdom of God? Some Ideas'](#)...

[Daily Protections Against Evil Recommended.](#)

"Woe to You, Who Are Rich...": How to Avoid This?

Jesus, in Luke 6:24, says (Reference: [Bible of Vatican online](#)):

24 "But woe to you who are rich, for you have received your consolation."

How to Explain this? Are All Rich Condemned?

This Curse is not, of course, to Rich People like Job, Abraham, King David, St. Paul or St. Mary Magdalene.

This Curse, is, thus, not applied to the serious Rich pro God, pro True Faith, who serve God, with their Money / Wealth, according to the Will of God.

But there are Rich People, who are vulnerable to this Curse, indeed.

It could, eventually, happen, like the Rich of the Bible of Luke 12:16-21 (Reference: Bible of Vatican online):

16 Then He told them a parable. "There was a rich man whose land produced a bountiful harvest.

17 He asked himself, 'What shall I do, for I do not have space to store my harvest?'

18 And he said, 'This is what I shall do: I shall tear down my barns and build larger ones. There I shall store all my grain and other goods

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

19 and I shall say to myself, "Now as for you, you have so many good things stored up for many years, rest, eat, drink, be merry!"

20 But God said to him, 'You fool, this night your life will be demanded of you; and the things you have prepared, to whom will they belong?'

21 Thus will it be for the one who stores up treasure for himself, but is not rich in what matters to God."

More details, over the Tax "To God what is to God", in other Sections over Rich People, from this Chapter, as the Sections ['Why is Not Very Easy, to Some Rich People, To Enter in the Kingdom of God? Some Ideas.'](#)

It could also be a Good Idea, to Protect Yourself against Evil. More information, over this Subject, in the Chapter ['Protections Against Evil'](#).

A Rich Person could use the [Immortality Suggestion \(only to calm; abuses risk to be severely punished\)](#), in case of Troubles, but it's a Good Idea, not to play the Ruse, against God.

This section was inspired by God.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Case Study: the Wealthy St. Mary Magdalene.

St. Mary Magdalene was a beautiful lady, known from the gospels, who played the role of prostitute, in the beginning, but, afterwards, converted to the true faith and became a friend of Jesus.

At the time of the crucifixion of Jesus, she sided with Jesus and not with the Pharisees.

She became rich, but she refused to side with the majoritarian side, the most popular, the side of the opponents of Jesus.

She departed to France, afterwards, where there was a bit more comprehension to her christian faith.

It was better to keep her wealth and to become wealthier, but it was not essential. She could have remained rich, also in Israel, even with her christian true faith.

She paid, each time more generous, for her products and services, and she became each time richer.

She paid correctly, also to God and to the Catholic Church. She didn't set Money above God anymore, afterwards, helping true faith Christians in need, etc.

She financed the construction of Catholic Churches, and dared to support the True Faith, even with persecutions and martyrdoms, against the first true faith Christians.

A wealthy, pro-God person should give a minimum of 8% of his/her total monthly income to the True Legitimate Church. The amount of a serious very rich pro God person that shall go to God (to the legitimate Catholic Church, plus people pro God, with priority to people in need) goes up to a maximum of 90% of his/her total assets + 90% of his/her total monthly income, with a minimum of 10% of that amount going to the Catholic Church (clergy).

The total amount, a rich should pay to God, in order not to be considered greedy towards God, vary, thus, from case to case, where the total Wealth (+ behavior / profile) play, obviously, an important role.

The amount to pay should also evolve, following the evolution of the Wealth and the profile of the concerned Rich.

The approach of St. Mary Magdalene was to give all the due money to the Catholic Church, including the local Catholic Churches, in the neighborhood.

She delegated, thus, the task to make correct solidarity pro God, to the Poor and to the people pro God in need, to the legitimate Catholic Clergy...

When, thus, e. g., a beggar asked her for money, she referred, thus, to the Catholic Clergy of the neighborhood, for that...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Watch out: in order to implement, in a correct way, this kind of solution, the local Catholic Churches, should also receive enough money for that: money for their own serious correct dignity, with some wealth also, and extra money to make some solidarity to the poor, and to the pro God people in need, in a way they self decide...

Mary Magdalene could become Saint, Beautiful and very rich, but the price to pay was that, she became too rich, with her [generous formula](#), and she could not find an adequate husband, anymore. More details about the “generous payment formula” in the “How to Become Rich, pro God” sections of this Chapter.

She had candidates, even rich ones, but they were not rich enough, for her: they should be richer than her, and such profiles were not found, anymore...

She had to remain without husband, because of that: the candidates didn't interest her, anymore...

But as model for a very rich pro God, Saint Mary Magdalene is, indeed, an interesting example, after her conversion.

She could serve as model, for very wealthy people, from these modern times. Billionaires of the USA could move to Los Angeles or to Ireland, etc., where there are more % of Catholics, in order to convert and to practice, correctly, the true faith, with less fears of (protestant) majority and of popularity effects...

This link, in french, at https://fr.wikipedia.org/wiki/Marie_Madeleine, gives further information over Mary Magdalene (source: Wikipedia).

Idea From the Belgian Empire of Charles V: the Holy Inquisition.

This Section deals with the pro God Formulas, inspired from the Empire of Charles V (the Catholic Empire of the Belgian-Dutch Lion, with its capital in Brussels, converted later in the Spanish Catholic Empire), but modernized a little bit.

Despite its terrible evil reputation, the Truth is that the Holy Inquisition gave good fruits, and a lot, in the lands where it was applied. Witchcraft practices diminished and a lot, and False Religion disappeared.

Some people died, yes, but not that many: some 300 deaths per year, that is, some 100.000 deaths, in ~350 years, in total.

These deaths generally occurred voluntarily, with the concerned People strongly obstinate against God, preferring to die rather than to submit to God's will. Please compare with the [Statistics over Murders, through Abortion](#), in order to have a better idea... more information over this subject, in the Chapter 'Abortion: a Calamity', section 'The Sad Statistics'.

Yes, Homicides must be avoided, and at all costs, with one exception or another, says God. The following ideas are inspired from the Belgian Empire of Charles V, but somewhat modernized and try to prevent homicides.

However, some deaths may still exist.

It was what happened, in the past also, with the [Holy Belgian Inquisition](#) (please refer to <https://www.britannica.com/summary/Spanish-Inquisition-Key-Facts>): the Opponents of God Chose voluntary to Die and Refused obstinately to conform to the Will of God...

Legislation against Crime should improve, pro God. Laws should be improved, against Murders:

- Murders, through Sodomy ([some of the 'internal bleeding / Sudden Deaths', during or after a Sodomy](#)).
- Murders, through Abortion.
- Murders, through Euthanasia.
- Murders, through Death Penalties.
- War Murders.
- Murders, due to Witchcraft (which generally go unnoticed...)

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Most of the Health Problems are caused by Discreet, but powerful Witchcraft: Cancer, Diabetes, Psychic Diseases, Infections (with Manipulation or Simulation of Microbes in Parallel), Accidents, sudden Death Attacks...

A kind of Inquisition, but without Death Penalty, should appear, against false religions, sects, schismatics (for example, against Protestantisms, Orthodoxy, Islam, Buddhism, Hinduism, but not against Judaism, nor against non-naive conservative Roman Catholicism), against witchcraft and against murderous sodomy.

In practice, in the European Union, because of hypocrisy, the dominant Protestant Religions in the EU and Orthodoxy, also a dominant religion in some EU countries, should not be targeted by the religious Inquisition, said YAHWEH.

But Murderous Witchcraft, which goes easily unnoticed, should be especially targeted...

In fact, the vast majority of deaths are homicides (cancer, etc.). Therefore, every time there is a death, a court procedure should be opened, in order to identify the culprit(s) of the homicide / death.

The concerned Persons would risk several years in prison, 25 years, for example, plus a 250.000 euro fine, for each attempted murder, through cunning witchcraft... in case of cunning witchcraft practices, pro-God visionaries could detect potential suspects...

Those, suspected of practicing Witchcraft, from Prison, would have to take their medicament (an adequate medicament, in the style of the Depakene): an injection every 30 days, plus a fine of 50.000 euros, for each practice of non-murderous witchcraft detected, or a fine of 250.000 euros, for each practice of homicide witchcraft detected...

If the bank account is at zero, the aggressor receives a supplementary medicament injection, in the case of non-murder type witchcraft and 2 additional medicament injections, in the case of homicide type witchcraft...

The injections should be administered, during 1 year and a half, in principle...

Exception: if the aggressor weighs more than 200 kg, the medicament injections should stop...

If the aggressor, who then weighs 200 kg or more, continues with witchcraft practices, from prison, he/she would appear before the court...

More information, over the psychiatric medication Depakene, at <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Valproate>, for example.

The Inquisition for false religion, namely for the Muslim sect, should be somewhat different from the inquisition for People, who practice witchcraft (except for Muslims also suspects, from practices of witchcraft).

Those, arrested by the Holy Inquisition, should not receive visitors...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Muslims, e. g., in the EU, should have 2 options: either to depart definitively, within the next 45 days, to a foreign country of their choice, or, either, to convert to the true faith, Catholicism Roman Conservative...

If the concerned Muslim decides to leave, he / she only has to go to the concerned municipality, with his documents in order: driving license, identity card, ticket (for the departure journey) in order and a document, showing that he / she sold the house, where he / she lived or that the house rental ended, with the signature of the respective owner and a valid bank card...

If the documentation would be in order, the concerned Muslim should pay an amount, 20 euros, for example, with his / her bank card. The municipality services would keep all documents (except the ticket) and would give him / her the document, authorizing him / her to leave. The concerned Muslim could then leave...

If the 45 days would be exceeded and the concerned Muslim would not yet have departed, he / she would have to convert to the true Catholic faith, or either would have to take his / her first injection, with the adequate medicament, and continue the treatment, every thirty days, until he / she would decide to leave, for a foreign country, or, either, to convert, seriously, to the true Catholic faith.

Furthermore, the concerned Muslim would have, in this case, to receive his / her metal ball, on his / her foot and his / her electronic bracelet, on his / her wrist.

If the concerned Muslim would weigh more than 200 kg, the medicament injections should stop and, in that case, he / she should go in judgment...

Muslims, with behavior deemed inappropriate, such as participating in terrorist attacks, etc., would risk going in judgment; In some cases, additional monthly doses, with the adequate medicament, could be possible, on a case-per-case basis...

Muslims who would decide to convert to the true faith, conservative Roman Catholic, would go to "prison", for 3 days, in order to follow the Christian initiation vocational training for Baptism / Confirmation (2 days) + the 'Catholic Russia Converted Ideas' training, based in the Chapters ['Islam'](#), ['Summary'](#) and ['Protections against Evil'](#) (1 day).

They should pay 150 euros, in administrative costs, for the first training and 100 euros, for each 2 additional days of imprisonment / "hotel".

The training 'Catholic Russia Converted Ideas' aims to make the concerned (ex-)Muslim understand why [Islam is a false religion](#) and why [the true faith is Roman Catholic Conservative](#), to warn over the [Danger of Apocalypse](#), and also to try to help, with [Protections against Evil](#), such as the [formula of Fast and Prayer](#), the Suggestion of Immortality (*only to calm; abuses risk to be severely punished*) and [Ideas to Try to Be Protected Against the Apocalyptic Danger](#).

The concerned (ex-)Muslim would also receive a metal ball on his / her foot and an electronic bracelet on his / her wrist.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

The 2-day baptism training should be repeated, until the concerned (ex-)Muslim receives his / her baptismal certificate and confirmation.

Abuses risk to be punished, with monthly injections, with the adequate medicament, on a case-per-case basis...

After successfully having followed the 3-day Christian initiation vocational training, the concerned (ex-)Muslim would be released from prison, but the metal ball and the electronic bracelet would remain, permanently, for the rest of his / her life and for his / her descendants, over a period of 200 years.

Surveillance should remain. Inappropriate behavior risks, for example, to go in judgment or, either, monthly injections of medicament of type 'Depakene'.

Naturally, in certain cases, the concerned Muslim could definitely leave the land, in order to escape the medicament, for example...

With the metal ball and the electronic bracelet, the concerned (ex-)Muslim cannot easily take a shower or change his / her trousers.

In this case, the concerned (ex-)Muslim should, if he / she wishes, go to the municipal services, provided for this purpose, on Sundays.

There, the concerned ex-Muslim should pay €20, through a debit card transaction, leave the bank card and the identity card with the services, while the metal ball would be (temporarily) removed (the bracelet would remain).

In this case, the concerned could change clothes, in the cabins provided for this purpose, and take a free shower.

It would be advisable to attend the religious services that take place there (nearby) on the Sunday of True Faith, such as confession and/or Catholic Sunday Mass. It would be recommended, but not mandatory.

Mosques, Islamic shops, Quran books, Islamic literature, etc., should be prohibited.

The same for books / media over witchcraft, false religion, pornography, etc. Abuses to be seen, case per case.

Risk of taking a monthly 'Depakene' injection or of departing to a foreign country or of being expropriated from the private mosque, etc.

This section was inspired by God.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

St. Paul Is a Bit Incomplete, in What Concerns the Subject 'Slavery'.

St Paul, in the Bible, didn't Express, in a Correct Way, the Will of God in the Subject 'Slavery'. The Concerned Text, 1 Tim 6:1-2, Follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

"1 Those who are under the yoke of slavery must regard their masters as worthy of full respect, so that the name of God and our teaching may not suffer abuse.

2 Those whose masters are believers must not take advantage of them because they are brothers but must give better service because those who will profit from their work are believers and are beloved."

A Better approach, for this Subject, Exists in the Bible: it is the one of the Old Testament.

The Children of God deserve to be Free, Slaves included. This sets the Text of the Bible of St. Paul, a bit in Contradiction, with the Will of God for His Children.

Slavery could, indeed, happen, under specific Circumstances, as War, unpaid Debts, etc.

Indeed, Slaves shall Submit to their Masters, as Saint Paul says, but God says also that the (Correctly Paid) Wage of the Worker Cries Out to Heaven for Help.

The concerned Text follows (source: [Bible of Vatican Online, James 5:4](#)):

"4 Behold, the wages you withheld from the workers who harvested your fields are crying aloud, and the cries of the harvesters have reached the ears of the Lord of hosts."

Thus, the correct Solution, for the problem of the Slavery, Should be One, Similar to the one Presented in the Old Testament: in case that a Person becomes a Slave, the Concerned should work some time (some years), non stop, until the Concerned Debt is Completely Paid, but the Concerned should Live, with some Dignity also, Receiving, thus, a Fair, even Generous, Income per Month, for the Services Provided.

Afterwards, the Concerned should be Released, becoming, thus, Free again.

In case of Slavery, e. g., because of War, the Procedure To Be Applied Could Be, as the Old Testament says, 6 Years of Unpaid Work, and, Afterwards, the Concerned Slave should be Released.

The concerned text follows (source: Bible of Vatican Online, Exodus 21:2):

"2 When you purchase a Hebrew slave, he is to serve you for six years, but in the seventh year he shall be given his freedom without cost."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

Cases of Slavery should, thus, be analyzed in justice, pro God, in order to see if they're fair or not.

Case Study: Sterility, Slavery, Abraham, Sarah, Hagar and Ishmael.

Hagar was an ex Cushite Princess, who was reduced to Slavery, after a War. She was Given to Abraham, as Servant.

The Problem here was that, after 6 Years of Service Provided, she should be liberated, from her Slave Status, or, either, she should be Correctly Paid, for Her Job.

As Consequence, the Sterility of Sarah shouldn't Stop until Hagar gives Birth to a Child, Ishmael, from her Master, Abraham.

This was needed, in order to pay the Services Provided by Hagar: the Money / Estate due, would be received later, through the Inheritance Rights of Ishmael, because Abraham was a Wealthy Man, with Possessions.

Afterwards, Sarah could also give Birth to a Child and it Happened.

Afterwards, Hagar and Ishmael were Expelled, from the House of Abraham and Sarah, but the Truth is that Hagar had already provided enough gratis Work, and the Princess of Cush should not provide more Gratis Work anymore.

Ishmael should not Inherit with Isaac and It didn't Happen.

Ishmael received some 10% of the Possessions of Abraham and that happened in Arabia and not in Israel. But Hagar and Ishmael didn't receive Buddha (Nothing) as Salary, Neither. Because the Wage of the Worker (Correctly Paid) Cries to Heaven for Help.

That's one of the Traps, of the New Testament Letters, over the Subject of Slavery.

The Texts of St. Paul in the Bible are generally Correct, but one or another Imperfections / Ambiguities may Appear. But they're a lot less Important than the Faults in Koranic style. Faults in the Style of the Koran may not be tolerated. But those of St. Paul are rather less important misinterpretations / Ambiguities. But those faults deserve to be analyzed / corrected also.

This Section was inspired by God.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Protections Against Evil.

Please Refer Also to Other Chapters, e. g., [Immortality & Health](#) and [Wealth](#), e. g., [How To Become Rich, but Pro God](#).

Traps for Wealthy People and for the Holy Communion. Some Ideas.

The Holy Host, is To be Taken Only in the Mouth and Only From the Catholic Priest (Male), Otherwise, this is Sacrilege / Mortal Sin, Dangerous, thus, in case of Death and / or of Apocalypse. Please refer to <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d03.htm>.

And now, there's [Danger of Apocalypse](#)... More information in the Chapters 'Links / News from Heaven' and 'Danger of Apocalypse'.

In such case, please go, asap, to confession to Catholic Priest, plus pray daily Rosaries, in the required conditions, and try not to sin, in order to try to be in order again / better protected... more information, in the Chapter 'Discernment', section 'How to Prepare to Enter God's Paradise?'.

The Catholic Sheep are somewhat ingenuous, demotivated and distracted, and this, since the Second Vatican Council... they think they're in order, taking the Holy Communion, but most of them are still in state of Mortal Sin!!!

Please consult, for this purpose, the Heaven's directive 'Communion in the Hand?', from tldm.org, at www.tldm.org/Directives/d03.htm.

Watch out: Rich People May Have to Do Concessions, in Money / Possessions, to God, in a Serious Way. Rich People are often not enough Generous to God, in a serious Way. There's a Tax to Pay to God, in order to be in order, without the sin of Greediness: that tax is variable and varies between 10% and 90% (90%: for the very, very Rich) of the total of possessions and of the total of monthly income, to be set, in a serious way, in service of God, with a minimum of 10% for the legitimate Clergy of the moment (still the Vatican, in the version, Catholic Conservative).

There are, thus, subtle traps for Wealthy Practicing Catholics. Indeed, Rich Sheep Risk to remain Greedy, thus, in Mortal Sin, despite their "Generous Payments" of some ~ 20 \$, for each Catholic Sunday Mass...

More details, in the sections over Wealth, from the Chapter 'Rich, Freemasons, Opus Dei'. Please refer, for example, to the sections, e. g., ['And What Should the Rich in Question Do to Cut Out This](#)

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Sin of Avarice? and / or, the Case Study 'St. Mary Magdalene', Rich and Holy, at the same time...

The Bible Warns:

- **Be Vigilant! The End comes Unexpected...**

Mat 24:42 "Therefore, stay awake! For you do not know on which day your Lord will come."

Heaven remains speaking, as in Fatima.

The Sheep should remain informed / Vigilant, because the Catholic Church is vulnerable to evil, also.

In the times of the Apocalypse, the Vatican falls, and "everything seems normal"...

In fact, the Apocalypse comes unexpected and "everything seems normal"...

Links, to various News from Heaven available, in the Chapter 'Links / News from Heaven' and at the top of the Web page www.christianideas.eu...

- **Rich People Have Problems with It! But it's Still Possible to Enter the Kingdom of God and to Be Rich, at the Same Time...** For this purpose, consult the section 'Why Can Rich People Have Difficulty Entering the Kingdom of God? Some Ideas' from the Chapter 'Rich'.

Mat 19:24 "Again I say to you, it is easier for a camel to pass through the eye of a needle than for one who is rich to enter the kingdom of God."

Thus, the gospels advise, indeed, but the Sheep remain, generally, distracted...

To be taken correctly, the Holy Host is to be taken, only in the Mouth, only from the Catholic Priest (Male), correctly consecrated (as in the past), kneeling, in state of grace, ladies with the head correctly covered (long hair, better: most of the hair covered, also). Please refer to Heaven's directive 'The Eucharist', at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d02.htm> and the section 'Case Study: the Ladies' Veil', in the Chapter 'Ladies and Veil (+ Men)'.

It's recommended to kneel before, during, and after receiving the Holy Communion, adoring God with all our forces, with the holy host in the mouth, some time, not chewing it.

Not to respect these practices risk to be sin, even mortal sin.

It's not Phariseism. Not everything is Phariseism. E. g., it is not appropriate to enter a Catholic church wearing only swimsuits. Indeed, it's shameless, thus, mortal sin. Trap! 1 Cor 6:9 warns us that shameless behavior is not appropriate (Reference: Bible of Jerusalem online):

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

9 You know perfectly well that people who do wrong will not inherit the kingdom of God: people of immoral lives [shameless], idolaters, adulterers, catamites, sodomites,

10 thieves, usurers, drunkards, slanderers and swindlers will never inherit the kingdom of God [without appropriate confession].

Phariseeism does exist. But in this case, it is not. It is rather the correct way to take the Holy Host...

Some Interesting Protections Against Evil.

To pray the [Rosary**](#) everyday, seems to be efficient against Evil. It's better to pray it attentively (Ok, a bit hard), eventually, with (discreet) fast, to reinforce.

Alternatively, one may pray the Rosary everyday and go to the daily mass, as [the members of the Opus Dei do](#) (more information over this subject, in the section 'A Good Solution: Opus Dei' of the Chapter 'Rich, Freemasons, Opus Dei').

Alternatively, you may pray the daily Rosary twice (or even more, if needed, until a full daily Rosary is recited attentively...), to reinforce the Daily Protections Against Evil.

You should also be in state of grace*, to be better protected from the [Danger of Apocalypse](#). Some suffering I can not avoid, sorry.

* - In order to be in state of grace, you should go to Confession, asap, to Catholic Priest, in case of sin, and accomplish the given penitence...

However, if you're not yet baptized / confirmed, you should also follow, with success, the Catholic Church's procedure for Baptism / Confirmation.

You should avoid committing mortal sins as, e. g., missing the Catholic Sunday Mass, otherwise, you're not in state of grace anymore...

If you fall in sin again, you should to go to confession again, to Catholic Priest (asap), if you want to be in state of grace, and even go further, in this domain... Indeed, it's better to be ready to Enter in the Paradise of God***...

** - If you pray a Rosary (attentively, everyday), in state of grace, you remain alive (normally), but that's not enough, normally, to be ready to Enter in the Paradise of God...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

If you have not committed sins, since the last confession, then, after praying a Rosary, attentively, in the required conditions*** for a plenary indulgence, you're ready to Enter in Paradise (assuming, hypothetically, that you should depart, at that moment, to Paradise)...

The problem: since the last confession, the concerned person may begin sinning again (committing, eventually, venial sins), and that triggers new sins, to be forgiven again (through Confession, again) and new punishments, to be accomplished again, e. g., in purgatory...

To commit venial sins, it's less dangerous than to commit mortal sins, but a good idea to clean that, is to go to Confession, from time to time, to the Catholic Priest... plus praying the Rosary everyday (better: attentively), in the required conditions*** for a plenary indulgence...

*** - More details, over the required conditions, in order to be fit, to Enter in Paradise, in the section 'How To Be Ready, to Enter in the Paradise of God?' of the Chapter 'Discernment'.

If needed, pray the Immortality Suggestion (*only to calm; abuses risk to be severely punished*). If needed, repeat it... More details over this subject, in the section 'The Jesus's Proposal for Immortality' of the Chapter 'Ideas to Try to Extend Life and Improve Health'.


To pray St. Michael's Exorcism, one or several times, in order to weaken the negativity, could also be an idea... More details over this prayer, a bit further in this Chapter, in the section 'St. Michael's Prayer'.

IN CASE OF DIFFICULTIES TO PRAY, burn out, etc., YOU MAY PRAY the 1st meditation of the 7 SORROWS OF MARY, meditated, but incomplete, for a time (e. g., 30 minutes) and then begin the 7 Sorrows' Prayer normally (1st meditation prayed twice, thus). Recommended: 7 SORROWS, prayed everyday (completely), in an attentive way. This Prayer follows, a bit further...


You could complement it, with the Crusade Prayer 33, from the Seal of the Living God. This is a short Prayer (as an Our Father) and it seems to give God's protection, up to 00:00h, for you and you cherished ones. The Seal of the Living God, with this prayer, follows:

Seal of The Living God

This special prayer is a Gift from God the Father given to prophet Maria Divine Mercy for the protection of all God's Children. This message was received on February 20, 2012.



All who accept this Seal will be offered protection for each and every one of you and your families during the period in the lead up to the Second Coming of Christ.



ise now and accept My Seal, the Seal of the Living God. Recite this Crusade Prayer (33) to acknowledge My Seal and accept it with love, joy and gratitude.

O my God, my Loving Father, I accept with love and gratitude Your Divine Seal of Protection. Your Divinity encompasses my body and soul for eternity. I bow in humble thanksgiving and offer my deep love and loyalty to You my Beloved Father. I beg You to protect me and my loved ones with this special Seal and I pledge my life to Your service forever and ever. I love You Dear Father. I console You in these times Dear Father. I offer You the Body, Blood, Soul and Divinity of Your dearly beloved Son In atonement for the sins of the world and for the salvation of all Your children. Amen.

Go, My children and do not fear. Trust in Me, Your beloved Father, who lovingly created each of you. I know every single soul, every part of you is known to Me. Not one of you is loved less than the other. Because of this I do not want to lose one soul. Not one.

Please continue to pray My Divine Mercy Chaplet every day. One day, you will understand why this purification is needed.

Your Loving Father In Heaven
God the Most High

The Seal of the Living God, with Crusade Prayer 33. This prayer gives protection against Evil, for the person who recites it and their loved ones, until 00:00 on that day. Reference: search on the Internet, on Google, for example, for 'Seal of the Living God'. Image available, for example, at

https://drive.google.com/drive/folders/0B_kuGW43Hv23fjVqRE4tM0F5ZEhnVTh1VGNJZV

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

[hiVjVsTIVWOFRPOVNuakUzQkloNUFZQWs?resourcekey=0-S9LCfRTg733amWZKIi3hxQ](https://www.christianideas.eu/?resourcekey=0-S9LCfRTg733amWZKIi3hxQ).

Watch out: absolute Protections against Evil don't exist, here on Earth; we must always live, with a 'bit of cross = adversity'.

However, there are several divine protections, which help us to have a better life (less worse), without having to fold to the blackmail of the evil forces.

These protections of God, help a lot, otherwise I would be already in the cemetery! Life doesn't become a paradise, it becomes more like Catholic Spain / Austria, before 1900... but good becomes (a little bit) stronger!

Even so, it's better to be prudent! Evil is presently strong, thus...

DON'T BE INGENUOUS. WITHOUT PROTECTIONS AGAINST EVIL, WE BECOME VULNERABLE (to Evil). And intimidations or seduction for success, pro evil, remain big, [in these Apocalyptic times...](#)

Some Examples of Protections Against Evil.

Some Examples of Protections Against Evil:

- **PLEASE DO A CONTRACT WITH GOD** (because everybody is vulnerable and Satan is very ruse!), e. g., honor Jesus, with full trust, through the icon of the Divine Mercy / Automatic Eternal Salvation*, from St Faustina, to be found, e. g., at the beginning, in the 'Overview' Chapter or at www.christianideas.eu, Home Page.

* - this promise for Eternal Salvation is not valid anymore, if the concerned submits to the Antichrist...

- **Fast and Prayer (daily Rosary...)**, in secret, when needed. Reference: e. g., [Our Lady in Medjugorje](#) or [Chapter 'Immortality and Health'](#), section 'Other Ideas: Discreet Fast (+ daily Rosary)...'.
- **Pray the Rosary**, everyday, e. g., in Group or Church. Better: pray it, attentively. Reference: <https://rosarycenter.org/how-to-pray-the-rosary> (or see annex 'How to Pray the Rosary', at the end of this Chapter). Better: pray the Rosary, under the required conditions, for a plenary

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

indulgence... more information over this subject, in the section 'How to Prepare to be Ready to Enter Paradise?' of the Chapter 'Discernment'.

If you become member of the Confraternity of the Rosary, then your Rosaries become more powerful! This is possible, e. g., through the Web link <https://rosarycenter.org/enroll-in-the-rosary-confraternity>.

If we don't have the time to pray the Rosary, in case of attack / catastrophe, e. g., at 3:00 am, we can always use the "Interrupted Rosaries' Formula":

- Begin with 'Sign of the Cross'.
- Pray something (very short), from the [Rosary](#).
- Close it with a (second) 'Sign of the Cross'.
- Do the same for the [Divine Mercy Chaplet](#).
- Pray these Prayers correctly, afterwards, when there's some time available.

The Rosary gives ~24 hours of divine protection against evil. In dramatic cases, we may pray it, non stop. The more, the best... to pray several times the same prayer, could, eventually, compensate the distractions and even go quicker...

To pray, at the normal rhythm, in the same day, even distracted, 4 Rosaries + 4 Chaplets of the Divine Mercy + 4 Amsterdam Prayers, seems to increase the Divine Protection, for that day.

If you expect difficult situations and you do not have time to pray it completely, correctly, then you could to use the formula of the Interrupted Rosary (e. g.: 'Sign of the Cross', 'Our Father', 'Hail Mary', 'Sign of the Cross').

The Drawback: it may be needed to repeat (discreetly) this short version, several times a day, because its positive effects last less time... when possible, is, thus, a good idea:

- **To Pray the Rosary, everyday, as normally recommended.**
- **To Go to the (Catholic) Mass and receive the Holy Communion, Everyday, when possible.**

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

- **To Become a Member of the OPUS DEI.**

The formula "OPUS DEI" works good (individually), protects the concerned person, he / she gets rich, etc., but, because of "discretion / timidity", good has difficulty to advance in the world.

Exception: the Clergy do a good job, inside the Vatican.

- **To Reject Fears, while being serious and trusting in God.** Better: use the Prayer Against Fears, the Crusade Prayer 140, from the Book of Truth, available also in this Chapter, in the annex 'Crusade Prayers'.
- **To Pray Everyday The Rosary of the Tears of Blood.** Further Details in the Annex "The Rosary of the Tears of Blood".
- **To Pray Everyday The Chaplet of Love.** Further Details in the "Annex: The Chaplet of Love".

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Prayer: the 7 Sorrows of Mary.

- **Pray / meditate, daily, the 7 Sorrows* of Mary:** 7 Hail Marys + 7 Meditations (Sorrows). Meditation of each Sorrow, during each 'Hail Mary'.

Source: https://www.qsl.net/kf7dwb/sevensorrows_bvmprayers.html.

* - the 7 Sorrows:

1. *The Prophecy of Simeon,*
2. *The Fugue to Egypt,*
3. *3 Days Lost,*
4. *The Meeting, in the Way of the Cross,*
5. *The Crucifixion,*
6. *The Removal from the Cross,*
7. *The Burial of Jesus*

The 7 Sorrows of Mary prayer gives some divine protection and DURING ~24 hours EVIL CAN NOT TRIUMPH (better: pray it, each 12 hours + complement it, with other protections, like the daily [Rosary...](#)).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Prayer (Suggestion) of Immortality (*Only To Calm; Abuses Risk to Be Severely Punished*).

When required, e. g., if you feel sick / dangers for life, you may pray the [Prayer \(Suggestion\) of Immortality](#).

This formula, doesn't give good health, but it calms health crisis and threats / dangers against life. Watch out: abusive behaviors risk to be severely punished.

Indeed, Jesus promised, in [the Book of Truth](#), to give immortality (to escape the graveyard, thus) to those who pray for the conversion and salvation of those persons, who need it most. Each time I feel a crisis / attack / danger against my health / life, it suffices to pray (e. g., twice), in this way, and it calms (thanks God!)... otherwise, I should be already in cemetery, I think... if required, repeat it.

Example of this kind of prayer:

Crusade Prayer 104

"Dear Jesus, I present you,

the soul of my brother and sister [who need it the most],

who has abandoned their soul to Satan;

take this soul and redeem it in your Holy Eyes.

Free this soul, from slavery to the beast

and bring it eternal salvation. Amen."

Better: memorize it, in order to use it, discreetly, in a wise way, when needed...

E. g., if you feel something strange (concerning health, etc.), you begin to have vision troubles, you feel in / a danger, etc.

Naturally, you should avoid abusive behaviors against God, or to develop Ruse against God... Abusive behaviors risk to be severely punished.

More Details over this Subject, in the Chapter 'Ideas to Try to Prolong Life and Improve Health', namely [the section 'The Jesus's Proposal for Immortality'](#).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

St. Michael's (the Archangel) Prayer (Little Exorcism).

The St. Michael's prayer (little exorcism) is a good protection against evil (for ~15 minutes).

St. Michael's Prayer (Little Exorcism)

"Saint Michael the Archangel, defend us in battle.

Be our protection against the wickedness and snares of the devil.

May God rebuke him, we humbly pray;

and do Thou, O Prince of the Heavenly Host,

by the Divine Power of God,

cast into hell, Satan and all the evil spirits,

who roam throughout the world, seeking the ruin of souls. Amen."

Better: memorize it, in order to use it, discreetly, when needed. Do you feel attacks of Temptation of type "angelatry"? In such case, you may Accompany it, e. g., with the small prayer 'Glory Be to the Father'. This prayer follows (source: [Wikipedia](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gloria_Patri), at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gloria_Patri):

Glory Be to the Father (Gloria Patri)

"Glory to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Spirit,

Both now and always, and unto the ages of ages. Amen."

Better: pray it, before the begin of the Catholic Mass / Rosary or even regularly, specially before possible "polemic / dangerous" situations.

It's also a good weapon to help to cut "Big Temptations", those with (aggressive evil) charm, which come, in loop, back to the spirit, in the style 'Forbidden Fruit of the Paradise'. This kind of temptations are hard to fight and they may be dangerous to the victim, which has, eventually, to fight, eventually, against a (powerful) group of opponents; in such case: (discreetly) pray St. Michael's Prayer, asap; if needed, repeat it!

If you don't have time to pray St. Michael's Prayer and you feel danger, you can always do a very

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

small discreet Sign of the Cross, e. g., with the hand turned to you, inside the coat, you may pray / think: 'In the name of the Father, ...'. But it's better to complement it with daily Protections Against Evil, like the daily [Rosary](#), etc. More details in these sections.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

To Pray For the Eternal Salvation of the Enemies.

Complements:

E. g., to pray, discreetly, an interrupted Rosary or to pray for (the Eternal Salvation of) the enemies or to ask to God the Father, in Jesus's name, to cut evil / temptations, etc. Here is not paradise, but some prayers may help...

- Pray for the Salvation / Conversion of Freemasons / Illuminati / Opponents / Enemies. Recommended, e. g., in case of attack, from the Evil Forces, complementing, in this way, the [St. Michael's Prayer](#) and / or the daily [Rosary](#).

This (Crusade of) Prayer, No. 104, extracted from the [Book of Truth](#), and adapted, allows to save* a Freemason / opponent, each time it is prayed. One of the most efficient middles to calm the Freemasons / Illuminati is to pray for the Eternal Salvation* of their members, because they're also persons, but they're in the path of Eternal Damnation.

This Prayer follows:

Crusade Prayer 104

"Dear Jesus, I present you,

the Soul of my Brother and Sister,

[the Freemason / Illuminati / the enemy / the opponent who need it the most, etc.],

who has abandoned their soul to Satan;

take this soul and redeem it in your Holy Eyes.

Free this soul from slavery to the beast

and bring it Eternal Salvation. Amen."*

Better: memorize it, in order to use it, discreetly, when needed; it is quite similar to [the Immortality Suggestion \(only to calm; abuses to avoid\)](#). It can also be used, to save* a person you choose... and Jesus saves*, conditionally*, him / her!

* - this Eternal Salvation is, however, not valid if the concerned submits to the Antichrist...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Protective Crusade Prayer, No. 140, Against Fears, Etc.

To pray, attentively, the Crusade Prayer No. 140, Protects Against Evil / Fears. Pray it, if possible, daily, eventually, at / after 00:00:00, in case of attacks from evil ([source: Book of Truth, Crusade Prayers, e. g., at http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf](http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf)).

This prayer removes fears and allows to speak (serious things pro God, without intimidations).

This Crusade Prayer follows.

Crusade Prayer 140 (source: Book of Truth, Crusade Prayers)

"Dear Father, God of all Creation, God the Most High, please grant me, Grace and Protection, through Your Hierarchy of Angels;

Please help me to focus on Your love, for each of Your children, no matter how they offend you;

Please help me, to spread the news, of the Final Covenant, to prepare the world, for the second coming of Jesus Christ, without fear in my heart;

Please grant me Your special graces and blessings, to rise above persecution, inflicted upon me by Satan, his demons, and his agents on earth;

Never allow me to fear Your enemies;

Please help me, to love my enemies and those who persecute me, in the name of God. Amen."

Better: memorize it, in order to use it, discreetly, when needed: before speaking over God or in order to reject (illegitimate) intimidations, in a more spontaneous way. To pray it everyday and to combine it, afterwards, with the St. Michael's Prayer, before each "possible polemic situation", gives better results.

PS: if you have difficulties to pray, prayer groups (pro God) may help.

You can always ask God the Father, in name of Jesus, what you wish, eventually, accompanied with [the St. Michael's Prayer](#).

Sometimes it helps. Eventually: to pray 2 [Rosaries](#) (or even more!), without pauses, normal rhythm, even distracted... there is lost of time, indeed, but, afterwards, things seem to improve a bit... by the 4th Rosary, it should go better...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Evil weakens with [the Rosary Prayer](#), even with distraction, though, when possible, praying it, attentively, it is better... Watch out: here is not Paradise and serious pro God behavior is recommended...

Some Other Protections Against Evil.

It is recommended to remain in a state of grace and reject feelings of fear (fear attracts evil, says the Bible), trusting in the power of God to protect us (and avoiding arrogance).

[Our Lady in Medjugorje](#) (reference: e. g. <https://www.medjugorje.ws/en/echo/echo-156/>) said that those who fast (better: 2 times per week, in secret) and pray (better: daily [Rosary](#), if possible, in Church, Community or in Family, [in the required conditions](#)* for a plenary indulgence) shall Fear No Evil, nor the Future.

* - pray the rosary attentively, in family, community or church, rejecting all sins, and praying for the (good) intentions of the pope, after the confession of all sins. Correct pro God Behavior recommended, with Formula 'To Carry Your Cross', pro God: we depend on God, in this type of solution; God is not obligated to help us... more information, in the chapter 'Discernment', section 'How to be fit to enter in the paradise of God?'.

Our Lady in New York counsels us also some additional spiritual protections, to put over the neck: the Rosary, the Crucifix, the St. Benedict Medal, the Our Lady of the Roses Medal, the Miraculous Medal, and the Brown Scapular. She recommends also to pray the St. Michael's Exorcism (with holy water) and to protect the homes, putting a crucifix above the Front and the Back Doors. Please refer to the links '[Spiritual](#)' and '[Material](#)' Preparations, for further details, at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d139.htm> and <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d140.htm>.

If, eventually, you suffer from insecurity feelings, you can always send an email to yourself, through the Internet, with a copy, CC and / or BCC, informing, but not alerting the police, and advising that, probably, it is a false alarm and a possible speculation. This works as a dissuasive, and diminishes the feelings of insecurity.

[The Holy Face Medal](#) gives good protection against Death, in calamity times. None of the Italian soldiers, who wore it, during the World War II, perished, because of the war. Also to find, e. g., in the Web Shop of www.tldm.org.

According to Jesus, in a message, in the ancient French Web site apparitionsmariales.org, at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/cathosauvetage.html>, if a [picture of Our Lady of the Roses](#), is honored / exposed, in a House, Building, etc., the Death doesn't Go Inside (that compartment). You can find such images, in www.christianideas.eu, e. g., at top or bottom of page...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

It's better to remain in state of grace, or to go to confession, as soon as possible, in case of sin, to try to protect oneself from the danger of Apocalypse... protections should still be improved... more information, in the chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse' and in the section 'How to Be Fit to Enter Paradise?' of the Chapter 'Discernment'.

Also powerful are the prayers and tools given to us by Jesus some time ago: the Prayer Crusades, available, for example, at <https://mdmlastprophet.com/prayers-page/>, namely the Powerful Prayer Crusade No. 58, for Conversion (where we can ask for a good personal intention), the Seal of the Living God, available, for example, at <https://maryrefugeofholyllove.files.wordpress.com/2015/06/english.pdf> or the Medal of Salvation, available, for example, on the official Web site at <https://www.christogifts.com/en/45-medals>.

A Prayer Against Evil, to Our Heavenly Father.

Note: it is better to pray it at every moment you feel anguishes / troubles, or, at least, at the beginning of the day...

"Heavenly Father, send us by Jesus Christ, Your Beloved Son, our Redeemer and Savior, Thy Holy Fatherly Love, superior to all the evil spirits, in order that they be converted or they withdraw. Amen.

Heavenly Father, send us from Heaven, Thy Fatherly Love, to all those who persecute us, betray us or want to make evil to us, in order that they be prevented, by Thy Holy Presence. Amen.

Heavenly Father, send now Your Holy Flame of Charity on all liars, hypocrites and slanderers, in order that they can no longer do evil to us and harm the whole mankind. Amen.

That the greatness of the Holy Charity cross the earth like a lightning, when the murderers roam the world, to sow misery and hatred, between peoples. Amen.

Heavenly Father, in these times of trouble, stay with us, be our support, our guide, our Lord, be our protector, our strength and our force. Amen.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Heavenly Father, spread Your Holy Love of Good Father over all people; fill in the Holy Flame of Your goodness, in order to that they recognize the dangers of our times, caused by the cunning of the Devil. Amen.

Heavenly Father, act everywhere as the Good and True Master! Command the spirits of darkness to withdraw, from its field of action and to save the men. Amen.

Heavenly Father, Father of goodness, do by Your Fatherly Love, what you find, in all circumstances, good, fair and healthy. This is our faith, the holy trust and confidence, in your Infinite Love. Amen."

We can also pray the following prayer, for a better protection against evil and valid, during one hour:

"Eternal Father,

by the Painful and Immaculate Heart of Mary and her Tears,

I offer you the Precious Blood and the Plagues of Our Lord Jesus Christ,

in order that the Mother of God,

sustained by St Michael, the Archangel, and all the Saints,

destroy the power of Satan and expel all the evil spirits and undo their projects,

specially, in this moment, where our homeland and the whole world are in danger. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

OTHER IMPORTANT PROTECTIONS.

Some Examples.

- Protect the house, *setting crucifixes above the front and back doors* (and, eventually, in all possible entries). Source: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d139.htm>.
- Pray Other Powerful *Crusade Prayers*, when required (source: the Book of Truth, e. g., at <https://mdmlastprophet.com/prayers-page/>).
- *Expose and honor, at home (work), the image of Our Lady of the Roses*, available, e. g., at <https://christianideas.eu/images/bckGrndChristianIdeas.jpg> (and the death, possibly, doesn't come inside the concerned home / building / compartment).



Image from <https://www.christianideas.eu/images/bckGrndChristianIdeas.jpg>: Our Lady of the Roses honored / exposed and Death does not enter inside (Jesus, on the old French Web site apparitionsmariales.org).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

- *Expose and honor, at home (work), **the Seal of the Living God***, available for example at https://2.bp.blogspot.com/-2hw32JO4n0/VQ7I_IoLpI/AAAAAAAAAAQ/c7Dq84z3JNE/s1600/Seal%252Bof%252Bthe%252BLiving%252BGod%252B-%252BEnglish.jpg source: *the Book of Truth*, the set of messages available, e. g., at http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf.
- Pray *the Novena To The Virgin Mary Untier of Knots* (source: www.theholyroary.org/maryundoerknots).
- Wear all the time, if possible, around the neck (better: blessed by a Catholic priest), *the Brown Scapular* (we can find it in a religious shop, e. g., the Web shop of www.tldm.org).
- *The Rosary (object)*, to be found in a religious shop, as the Web shop of www.tldm.org.
- *The Crucifix*, to be found in a religious shop, as the Web shop of www.tldm.org.
- *The St. Benedict Medal*, to be found in a religious shop, as the Web shop of www.tldm.org.
- *The Miraculous Medal*, to be found in a religious shop, as the Web shop of www.tldm.org.
- *The Medal of Salvation*, to be found in the Internet: e. g., in *Christogifts*, at <https://www.christogifts.com/en/45-medals>. Protects against the seduction of the Antichrist, I think.
- *The Medal of the Holy Face*, to be found in a religious shop, as the Web shop of www.tldm.org. Protects against Death, in (World) Wars, etc.
- **Keep, at home, statues of the Holy family. It gives protection during the tribulation.** Have a crib, other saints, should also be welcome. **Those who keep such statues (the holy family, at least...) shall be saved.** References: *Heaven in New York*, from <https://www.tldm.org/> + *Heaven to John Leary*, from <https://johnleary.com/>.
- *Lock your door, from the inside* (when possible).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- *Eventually, send preventive information (X / Tweets, etc.), in case of insecurity feelings, to the Police, as dissuasive (specially if God recommends you to do that)...* but Watch out: if too frequent, without evidences (or reasonable probabilistic correlations), risk of discredit because of 'paranoiac attitudes'.
- In case Evil forces use less polite (e. g., groups of) teenagers / young men (up to ~23 years old) to try to intimidate, e. g., Muslim profile, one can always shout very strong (in urban zones), when begins the 1st sign of disrespect. Disrespect may quickly lead to small criminality. Discreetly wait, that the things get worse or be afraid, doesn't really help... Shouting strong, warns of a possible problem and (normally) scares evil intentioned groups...
- Communicate insecurity feelings, e. g., to friends, or use X / Twitter / the Web, helps already to calm... e. g., a simple X / Tweet, in the Web (not to the police), of the style "I have (strong) anxious insecurity feelings, even if, outside, everything seems normal" scares evil, which wants, in many cases, to attack discreetly / hidden...
- *Be in state of grace, or: go to Confession, (asap, in case of sin).* Remain in state of grace...
- FOR NON CATHOLICS, WHO WISH TO CONVERT: PLEASE *RECEIVE the traditional Catholic Holy SACRAMENTS* (e. g., Baptism, Confirmation, Sunday's Holy Communion (in a correct way), catholic Marriage, Confession, in case of Sin...).
- For Ex-Muslims or Christians, in Muslim / Communist lands and other vulnerable groups: please *protect yourselves good, with God's protections*, otherwise... do you want to finish as John the Baptist or St Peter? It's quite heroic, but... I think we can avoid it, with the help / protections of God... and even so, recommended to be prudent... sometimes some action helps, yes; to see case per case, but better to prepare yourselves first, with God's protections...
- Attacks, at night, after 0:00h. If you are too sleepy, at least try the Interrupted Rosary formula, the crusade prayer against fears, St Michael's prayer, the Immortality Suggestion + the variant to help enemies / opponents. It's better to have all other protections, images / Seal, Medals, etc. If you can pray also the 7 sorrows Prayer + a full rosary (or even more rosaries): it's better, but not that easy, at night... if God suggests it, make preventive informational calls to the police, by email / phone / SMS... it helps to calm fears / anxiety /

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

paranoia... (Warning: this technique may lose its benefits, if it becomes recurrent and seems paranoiac... However, you may write (public) X / Tweets, to calm anxieties (public Tweets, not sent to the police).

Honor/Expose the Sacred Hearts of Jesus and Mary, Protects the Concerned Compartment, Against Catastrophes.

E. g., if you expose / honor, the Sacred Hearts of Jesus and Mary, in your kitchen, it protects it, against serious damage. Ideally, you could expose / honor an image, with the Sacred Hearts of Jesus and Mary, in each piece of the house / building.

It may still happen that, something, in the concerned piece, e. g., a wash machine, stops working.

In such cases, instead of asking, immediately, the reparation services (or instead of quickly replacing the problematic component with a new one), you may still wait a week, in order to give time, for the adequate divine intervention.

After a week, the concerned service(s) / equipment(s) work correctly again, thanks to God and to the adequate divine intervention. This case of troubleshooting is then solved in a permanent, near definitive way, afterwards.

This divine Protection is very nice, in order to protect, efficiently, all concerned pieces of the concerned house / building.

You may even use it to protect your car, e. g., in your garage.

But you may lose a week, with some troubles, from time to time...

Watch out: devices seriously damaged physically, e. g. broken in two halves, or small things, as lamps and batteries, have small chances to be repaired, even if we wait a week...

At <https://www.christianideas.eu/images/SacredHeartsJesusMaryWikipediaBased.jpg> and a little further, you will find an image, based on Wikipedia, suitable for printing.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment



Previous image: Sacred Hearts of Jesus and Mary, print version, based on Wikipedia. Crop appropriately. An Image of the Sacred Hearts of Jesus and Mary, honored / exposed, helps to protect the house compartment in question. References:
https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Vitral_em_Igreja_Santa_Efigenia.jpg, author Wilfredor, https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Blessed_Virgin_Mary.jpg. Public domain.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Protections Against Misery / Famine.

The Needleman St. Onofre (Onuphrius).

It's a good idea to wear a 'Needleman (Egyptian / Ethiopian) St. Onofre' with you, everyday, e. g., in your wallet.

It contains a metal small statue. It shall have also a small coin, to give money + a crumb of dry food, to give food, in order to be protected against Misery (+ Famine), in non apocalyptic times...

You may buy a Needleman St. Onofre, e. g., in a religious shop, e. g., in Fatima, Portugal, as the Web Shop <https://fatima-shop.com>, at <https://fatima-shop.com/products/agulheiro-santo-onofre...>

A valid Needleman St. Onofre shall be offered, thus, you must receive it, for free. Once you have bought one, you must, thus, do tricks with someone, in order to get it offered back to you: e. g., you offer it to someone, who offers it back to you (someone, who agrees with this kind of schema).

*Watch out: Needleman SAINT ONOFRE DOES ****NOT**** PROTECT AGAINST POVERTY.*

Watch out: Needleman ST. ONOFRE MAY NOT PROTECT ANYMORE (?), IN the CASE OF APOCALYPTIC TIMES, with "CHIP IN BODY 666, Mandatory for the Payments"... Or maybe it still protects... ???

More Details over this Subject, in the Chapter '[Danger of Apocalypse](#)', namely '[Ideas to Try to Be Protected, against Danger of Apocalypse](#)'...

Here is not Paradise... but it Protects, normally, against Misery + Famine, if you respect the requirements, if you are pro God and pro Good...

It's already quite nice... ⇒ times are bizarre, we don't know 100% sure the evolution... Apocalyptic? Famines? Great crash? Still a bit 'normal'?... ??? But: there's now [Danger of Apocalypse](#)...

'Idea to Become Rich, pro God' also available, in the Chapter 'Rich,...'...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Protections, Against the Great Famine:

E. g.:

- [The Blessed Grapes of L. de Maria + St. Damian...](https://www.facebook.com/962544890432388/photos/a.962871430399734/4725145957505577/?type=3) reference: e. g. <https://www.facebook.com/962544890432388/photos/a.962871430399734/4725145957505577/?type=3>.
- [Directives From Heaven: Material Preparations](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d140.htm). Reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d140.htm>.

Measures* to Try to Fight AGING & Obstructed Nose Diseases (FLU...).

1. Measures*, Which Seem to Help to Counter AGING.

- Some appropriate physical exercise, appropriate meals, of course recommended, when possible. Some Fitness for Men, jogging (e. g. 20 minutes / day), etc.
- Eat, everyday, enough (raw) vegetables (better: salads), 1 or 2 cloves, raw, good chopped, garlic* / day, good mixed with meals, (to avoid negative secondary effects, e. g., in the evening), a little bit of ginger* everyday, vinegar* sauce (disinfects, also)...
- [Daily God's Protections, Against Evil](#): e. g., [Daily Rosary](#), [Daily Eucharist, with Holy Host, correctly taken](#), etc. More information in this Chapter, or a Summary, in the 'Summary' section, of the 'Overview' Chapter.
- Avoid regular consumption of "less appropriate" food: food, white sugar based, or too salty or too fat or too much food or too sweet, e. g., too much fruits *, etc.
- Also (regular) adapted exposure to frozen temperatures / environments could, maybe, help...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- Become, partially, vegetarian, trying not to attack the nature, for mirror effect, avoiding to hurt / to kill animals and plants, only eating fruits and similar: e. g., normal fruits, nuts, milk products, eggs, beans (fruit of a plant), tomatoes, honey, but not meat, neither fish, neither carrots (kill the plant), neither spinach (hurt the plant), etc. Please note that beans, lentils, soy, cocoa, green peas, nuts, spelt, contain protein, that shall be considered complete, because the "missing essential amino acids", needed, in order to make grow, e. g., the nails and the hair, are not that essential anymore, for this kind of purposes. This section was inspired by God.
- A mix of the previous suggestions, which may give good results, is to eat moderately, frozen vegetables, e. g., those for soup, available in the supermarkets... an equivalent portion, for a plate of soup, per day, should be taken as reference...

It's up to you to (safely) do the test to check...

E. g., look in the mirror, before the test, and after ~24 hours...

To check the differences... if there are any...

The problem is that the previous measures, which seem to work normally, may not work always. Indeed, the problem of aging seems to have a different nature: discreet aging process, caused by Discreet, hidden Witchcraft. Why?

Simply because Adam and Eve lived ~931 years and normally they still looked young, at the age of 90 years. They ate vegetables also, but that is, normally, not enough to delay aging, up to 900 years lifetime.

The explanation should then be something else, that the aging procedure of a person is caused by discreet witchcraft attacks...

What I expect, is that, after the 1st Eschatological Combat of the Apocalypse, in the Messianic Age of 1000 years (Reference: Apoc 20), people live again 900 years, like Adam. Evil still exists, but it is enchained, and as such, the Aging procedure doesn't exist, since the young adult age or it almost doesn't happen, as in the time of Adam and Eve. But people are (mainly) vegetarian again, it seems.

* - 1. For a normal person - in other cases, it's a good idea to ask advice to experts (doctor, nutritionist, etc.) ex. raw garlic / ginger / vinegar increase, a bit, the liquefaction of the blood... persons with hemorrhagic tendencies could compensate this, eating adequate quantity of spinach... moderate quantities, for a normal person, not too much raw garlic, ginger or vinegar, because secondary effects are possible. E. g., 1/8 of normal glass, with vinegar or whiskey... moderate quantities...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

* - 2. Some sugars (better: natural, less sinful ones: fruits, honey, stevia) are maybe needed: to help concentration, to calm stress / nervousness; they may help against drops of tension / hypoglycemia, but a too sugared diet, e. g., with too much fruits, has also negative sinful effects...

2. Ideas Against Obstructed Nose Diseases (FLU...).

IN DRAMATIC CASES, WHEN LIFE IS IN DANGER, THE VICTIM COULD BEGIN, PRAYING GOD, FOR the ETERNAL SALVATION, OF THOSE WHO NEED IT THE MOST (*Jesus's Immortality Suggestion calms 'only' dangers for life; Watch Out: abuses risk to be severely punished*). More details, in the Chapter ['Ideas to Try to Extend Life and Improve Health'](#).

Note 2: the Concerned should, preferably, avoid to develop ruse, pro Evil, behavior, against God, of course: good behavior pro God recommended. We depend of God, in this kind of solutions.

Some ideas:

- Discreet Fast + Daily Prayer, as the [Rosary](#), prayed attentively, (based on the formula of [Medjugorje](#) against Evil), until it calms... it may last several days, e. g., 3 days or more... if the symptoms seem aggressive, a hunger strike, non stop, in secret, praying, daily, the Rosary (better: attentively, [in the required conditions](#), for a plenary indulgence*); if needed, repeat it... proceed in this way, until it calms...
- Drink a bit of Strong Alcoholic Drink, like Whiskey, e. g., 1/8 of glass, in order to Disinfect, e. g., the Throat and the Blood...
- For those, able to do it: Intense physical activity helps... like regular football matches, jogging ~25 minutes / day, with intense jogging / transpiration, during the ~10 last minutes, as long as the disease remains... it may last 3 weeks, sorry... maybe it heals not so quickly...
- In complicated situations, pray the [Immortality Suggestion](#), only to calm; abuses risk to be severely punished... if needed, repeat it... More details in the Chapter 'Ideas for Trying to Extend Life'.
- Our Lady of the Roses Honored / Exposed, and the Death doesn't come (possibly) Inside. An image of Our Lady, with a rose, like the one that appeared previously in this Chapter, is

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

valid...

* - more details over this subject, in the section 'How to Be Fit to Enter God's Paradise' of the Chapter 'Discernment'.

PROTECTION AGAINST CATASTROPHES.

E. g., [daily Rosary](#) + [daily Divine Mercy Chaplet \(in annex\)](#) + [daily Rosary of the Tears \(in annex\)](#) + [Prayer of Immortality](#)* (if needed) + [daily Prayer of Amsterdam](#) (this prayer follows, a bit further).

Better: pray the Rosary carefully, under the required conditions, for a plenary indulgence. More information on this topic, in the section 'How to Be Fit, to Enter Paradise' of the Chapter 'Discernment'. The section 'How to Pray the Rosary' can be found later in this Chapter, as an annex.

The Divine Mercy Chaplet is available at <https://www.vaticannews.va/en/prayers/divine-mercy-chaplet.html> and also later in this Chapter, in annex.

The Immortality Suggestion is available in the chapter 'Ideas to Try to Extend Life and Improve Health'.

* - The Immortality Suggestion is only to calm; *Abuses risk to be severely punished*. But: if you feel dying, you have nothing to lose...

Other prayers are possible, e. g., [the Crusade Prayers, from the Book of Truth](#), available, e. g., at <http://jesushabla.org/index.php/crusade-of-prayers>, or further in this chapter, in annex.

Further details over the subject 'Protections against Catastrophes', [in the Chapter 'Terror'](#).

[The Prayer of Amsterdam, against Catastrophes](#), follows (reference: <https://theladyofallnations.info/en/>):

"LORD JESUS CHRIST,

SON OF THE FATHER,

SEND NOW YOUR SPIRIT

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

OVER THE EARTH.

LET THE HOLY SPIRIT LIVE

IN THE HEARTS OF ALL NATIONS,

THAT THEY MAY BE PRESERVED

FROM DEGENERATION, DISASTER AND WAR.

MAY THE LADY OF ALL NATIONS,

THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY,

BE OUR ADVOCATE.

AMEN."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Protections for the House.

Expose / Honor an Image of Our Lady of the Roses, like the one of Christina Gallagher, at <https://www.facebook.com/photo/?fbid=558600326296282&set=a.558600289629619>, and pray the Rosary everyday + set crucifixes, above the front and back doors (eventually, above all possible entries), helps to protect the house... references: e. g., <https://www.facebook.com/houseofprayerachill/> and <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d139.htm>.

An adequate image of Our Lady of the Roses may be found in the Web Shop of Christina Gallagher, at <https://www.houseofprayerachill.com/>.

Expose / Honor the Sacred Hearts of Jesus and Mary, in each piece of your house, protects it, against serious damage. More details in the section 'Sacred Hearts' of this Chapter.

IDEAS AGAINST PRISON.

The best seems to be to pray Rosaries non stop... at the end of this Chapter, follows the annex 'How to Pray the Rosary'...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

IDEA AGAINST SUBCONSCIOUS HARASSMENT (Suicide, LGBT ideas, Nightmares...).

[The Daily Rosary](#), even quick, protects against Depression / Suicide ideas. Better: prayed in an attentive manner, under the conditions required to obtain a plenary indulgence... more information over this subject, in the Chapter 'Discernment', section ['How to Be Fit, To Enter in the Paradise of God?'](#).

After praying a daily protective prayer against evil, like the daily Rosary, or, at least, the quicker prayer ['7 sorrows of Mary'](#), prayed attentively, you can pray the [small Exorcism to Archangel Michael](#) to try to get rid of negative thoughts. You can also pray the prayer of the 7 sorrows, but this time interrupted, to try to calm your thoughts... [other details / ideas, in the Chapter 'LGBT Sex Kills, Etc.', Section 'Suggestions'](#).

Crusade Prayers like [the Crusade Prayer No. 140 and the Crusade Prayer No. 33](#) (reference: for example, <http://jesushabla.org/index.php/crusade-of-prayers>), at (/ after) 00:00 h, may help, against fears or against Nightmares (discreet Witchcraft).

You have nothing to lose, to test it + to pray [the daily Rosary](#), of course...

[Ideas Against Witchcraft, in the Section 'Ideas Against Witchcraft' of this Chapter.](#)

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

IDEA AGAINST ISLAMIC TERROR.

If you pray [Mary] "Empress", in the beginning + end of each daily [Rosary](#), this seems to increase the protection against Islamic Terror. It seems to work, here in Europe, against, e. g., Islamic terror (Islamic State, etc., e. g., from Libya...).

An additional consecration of the continent, to the immaculate heart of Jesus and Mary, could help also, because, possibly, this has already happened, in Europe and America... ???

Anyhow, if you pray, everyday, attentively, [the Rosary](#) (better: with discreet fast, [in the required conditions, for a plenary indulgence...](#)), you have nothing to lose, if you add this word "Empress" twice, as mentioned here, previously... alternatively, you may pray the daily Rosary 2× or even more times, adding the word "Empress", as mentioned, before...

The problem: for Africa and Asia, this may give personal protection, but it may protect these continents less good, against Islamic terror, because Africa and Africa were not yet consecrated to the immaculate heart of Jesus and Mary, by the pope and all the catholic cardinals and bishops... however, daily Rosary protects against catastrophes, e. g., Islamic terror also, if they're numerous enough... better: Rosaries, prayed attentively, [in the required conditions, for a plenary indulgence...](#) More information about plenary indulgences can be found in the section 'How to be fit to enter God's paradise?' in the chapter 'Discernment'.

If the danger remains, a possibility could be to pray Rosaries, non stop (better: in group, if possible, numerous), plus an adequate behavior, pro God... this was the formula, used by the Christians, against the Muslim danger, at [the battle of Lepanto](#)... however, it is better to avoid armed conflicts, unless God explicitly recommends it, which is often not the case... the formula of the rosaries without stopping (in groups, if possible, numerous) should be enough... Correct Behavior, pro God, recommended, with Formula 'to Carry Your Cross', pro God: we depend on God, in this type of solution; God is not obligated to help us...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Ideas Against WITCHCRAFT.

- ([Idea, Medjugorje based](#)) Discreet fast and Prayer (as mentioned here, a bit further), while symptoms or negative energy persist... reference: Medjugorje, e. g., <https://sremmanuel.org/about-us/>.

- Daily prayer, as the [Rosary](#) (it follows, at the end of this Chapter, the annex ‘How to Pray the Rosary’). Better: prayed attentively, under the required conditions, for a plenary indulgence.

More information on this topic, in the section ‘How to Be Fit, to Enter Paradise?’ of the Chapter ‘Discernment’.

If you have troubles, to pray, attentively, the daily Rosary, you could try to pray the Rosary, everyday, 2× (better: 3× or 4×), or to pray the Rosary everyday and to go, also everyday, to the Catholic Mass, as the members Opus Dei do. Eventually, to pray Rosaries, non stop, until it calms, should be a possibility, also... Sorry, some suffering I can not avoid, with these formulas, but the members of the Opus Dei perform relatively good and are pro God.

- You could also pray Our Father’s prayers, non stop, until the negative energy calms...
- You could also go to Confession, to Catholic Priest, asap, in case of sin...

+

- [Immortality Suggestion](#) (*only to calm; abuses risk to be severely punished*): prayer, of the style “*Oh my Jesus, take all persons to Heaven, specially those who need it most*”; if needed, repeat it...
- Our Lady of the Roses Honored / Exposed and the death, possibly, doesn’t enter inside (adequate images, e. g., at www.christianideas.eu, at the top of the Web page on the right...), according to Jesus, in the [old web site, in French, apparitionsmariales.org](#), at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/sauvetage.html>.
- You may [pray all Litanies and Crusade Prayers possible](#), including [the Novena, No. 130, \(during 7 days\)](#) + the Crusade Prayers, [No. 140](#) and [No. 33](#), everyday, afterwards...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Reference: Book of Truth, e. g., at

<https://fatherofloveandmercy.wordpress.com/2016/03/08/litanies-and-crusade-prayers/> and / or in the Annex 'Prayer Crusades', later in this Chapter.

- Behavior pro God recommended, with Formula 'To Take Up the Cross', pro God: we depend on God, in this type of situation...
- Eventually, the concerned person, suffering from severe Witchcraft attacks, during years and years, e. g., through the subconscious (e. g., suicide trends, LGBT trends attacks, etc.) or either Health problems, etc., could start a procedure in justice, against the concerned, specially if it lasts years and years, and it provokes serious problems in the life of the victim, says God. [Protections against Evil recommended](#), more information in the Chapter 'Protections against Evil'.
- [Idea, for a pro God government, inspired from Charles V](#), in the Chapter 'Rich, Freemasons, Opus Dei', in the section 'Holy Inquisition'...

There's also this prayer against Witchcraft to be prayed 7 times... this prayer follows:

- 1. Any padlock fashioned against me, be broken by Fire, in the name of Jesus.*
- 2. I withdraw my blessings from all financial means, fashioned against me, in the name of Jesus.*
- 3. Let all incantation and enchantment, planned against me, be destroyed, in the name of Jesus.*
- 4. Any spiritual marriage (not legitimate), against me and my interests, be destroyed, in the name of Jesus.*
- 5. Any cage that locked up my destiny, be destroyed, in the name of Jesus.*
- 6. I remove every organ of my body, from any altar, shaped against me, in the name of Jesus.*
- 7. May the Blood of Jesus destroy all manipulation, fashioned against me, in the name of Jesus.*
- 8. O Rock of Ages shatters any foundation of witchcraft, in my family, in the name of Jesus. You, founded witchcraft, in my father's house? From my mother, be canceled, in the name of Jesus.*
- 9. Every witchcraft trap catch your owner, in the name of Jesus.*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- 10. Any system of transporting from the powers of sorcerers, be interrupted and disturbed, in the name of Jesus.*
- 11. Any system of communication of the powers of witchcraft, be destroyed by Fire, in the name of Jesus.*
- 12. Any padlock of witchcraft, fashioned against me, be broken, in the name of Jesus.*
- 13. I overturn any burial of witchcraft against me, in the name of Jesus.*
- 14. I deliver my soul, from every spell of sorcery, in the name of Jesus.*
- 15. Any identifying mark of witchcraft be erased, by the Blood of Jesus.*
- 16. Let the Blood of Jesus block the plan of flight of the powers of witchcraft, targeted against me, in the name of Jesus.*
- 17. Any conscious or unconscious alliance, that I have made with the powers of witchcraft, be broken, in the name of Jesus.*
- 18. I release myself, from the grip and the powers of witchcraft, in the name of Jesus.*
- 19. Starting today, I refuse to obey to the command of the powers of witchcraft, in the name of Jesus.*
- 20. All witchcraft fields, assembled against my prosperity, be arrested and converted, in the name Jesus.*
- 21. I order all witchcraft, used to control my health, to be broken now, in the name of Jesus.*
- 22. In the name of Jesus, I break and free myself, from all evil curses, chains, incantations, bewitchments, witchcraft or magic, that may have been launched on me.*
- 23. May the thunder of God, locate and dismantle the throne of witchcraft in my house, in the name of Jesus.*
- 24. Any local and international network of all the sorcerers of the house, be canceled converted and dispersed, in the name of Jesus.*
- 25. Any agent, who serves on the altar of witchcraft in my house, be stopped and converted, in the name of Jesus.*
- 26. May the lightning of God, locate and overturn the warehouses and reserves of house witchcraft, that hold back my blessings, in the name of Jesus.*
- 27. Any padlock of witchcraft, fashioned against any department of my life, be burned, in the name of Jesus.*
- 28. O Sun, Moon, Stars, Earth, Water and the Elements, vomit any enchantment, that is against me, in the name of Jesus.*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

29. O Lord, may my dreams and visions reject all projections of witchcraft, in the name of Jesus.

30. Any evil power, which fights to restructure my destiny, be stopped, in the name of Jesus.

31. Umbrella of fire, from the almighty God, cover my life, in the name of Jesus.

32. All power of usurpation in my dreams, die, in the name of Jesus.

33. Every enemy of my promotion, be stopped and converted, in the name of Jesus.

34. Any cause of persistent problem, be holy solved, in the name of Jesus.

35. Any power, that prolongs the captivity in my life, be stopped, in the name of Jesus.

36. Any power, that steals my blessings, through dreams, be stopped, in the name of Jesus.

37. May the spirit of failure, that repeats itself in dreams, be definitively stopped, in the name of Jesus.

Prayer to Protect a House and Gain Authority over Evil Spirits.

"There is only one real power, that of the living God, creator of heaven and earth. There is only one Savior, Jesus Christ, Only Begotten of God, Come in the flesh, Born of Mary, Died on the cross, Buried, Risen, Standing in the glory, alive forever and present here, now in His majesty.

There is only one power of protection, of combat and of victory, that of the Holy Spirit, Power of Love, in the Holy Trinity of God. Only the Blood of Jesus Christ protects us and keeps us, from any attack, from Satan and the Demons. Only the Blood and the Name of Jesus Christ frees the captives of the Demon.

May God the Father, Almighty, Jesus, the Lord and the Holy Spirit, make the Power of the Blood and the Name of Jesus reign now, in this place, over those present here and all the inhabitants of this House. Amen!

In faith, I surround this House, with the Blood of Jesus, which is an impenetrable enclosure for any unclean spirit. May all authority, contrary to that of God, be destroyed, by the Power of God. Amen!

In the Name of Jesus, I take Authority, over any evil Spirit Present and acting in this Place. By the Blood of Jesus and in the Name of Jesus, Come in the Flesh, I order you: "Evil Spirits, come out of every Person, here Present (name the related person, if one knows his name) and come out of this House!

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

By the Blood of Jesus and in the Name of Jesus Christ, come in the Flesh, I bind you, evil Spirits, I cast you out and command you, to go to the Cross of Jesus, Forever.

Now, we are under the Protection of the Blood of Jesus and of the Blessed Virgin Mary, she who, for the unclean spirits, is formidable, as bannered Troops (Song 6:10), August Queen of Heaven, sovereign Mistress of Angels, you who, from the Beginning, have received, from God, the Power of the Mission, to Crush the Head of Satan, we humbly ask you, send your Holy Legions, so that, under your Orders and by your Power, they pursue Demons, fight them everywhere, suppress their audacity and push them back, into the Abyss."

Holy Angels and Archangels, defend us, keep us. Hear us, Lord, Holy Father, Almighty and Eternal God, deign to send your Holy Angel, from Heaven: may he keep, protect, visit and defend all those, who dwell in this Abode.

Glory be to the Father, to the Son and to the Holy Spirit, to the Holy God, to the strong God, to the victorious God, now and for ages and ages. Amen!"

Other Considerations.

Other references / Protections, to be found at: www.christianideas.eu and [related links](#), e. g., [TLDM, Directives from Heaven](#) at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/directives.htm>, blessed candles, curtains, etc. These links can be found in the 'Links' Chapter and at <https://www.christianideas.eu/index.php/links>.

If all objects can be blessed, by a Catholic priest, it's better, of course. It's better, also, to be permanently in state of grace (or go to confession, asap, in case of sin).

[It's better to be ready to enter in the Paradise of God. More Details over this Subject, in the related section of the Chapter 'Discernment'.](#)

EVENTUALLY, TO IMPROVE HEALTH, We CAN ALWAYS TRY TO GIVE (love) KISSES TO GOD / (baby) JESUS, DURING ~1 hour (or more). NOTHING IS PROMISED, but IT HELPED ME TO RESTORE (temporarily) MY VISION, TO ITS PREVIOUS STATE, which was being attacked.

For each kiss, with love, we give to God, God saves 1000 persons from Hell.

Annex: How To Pray the Rosary.

This Text is inspired from the old extinct Web site <http://paroissechancelade.catholique.fr/prier-et-celebrer/le-chapelet/>.

The Rosary is a powerful Prayer against Evil. A Rosary is Composed of 5 Decades, plus complements.

The Rosary begins with a Sign of the Cross. Afterwards, we pray the 5 Decades of the Rosary of the day.

A Decade of the Rosary is made up of a small meditation of the day (a Mystery), followed by the "Our Father Prayer", followed by 10 consecutive "Hail Marys", ending with a small set of small Prayers.

There are also 3 final Hail Marys (more details, follow), followed by the "Salve Regina / Hail Holy Queen" Prayer.

The Rosary finishes, with a Sign of the Cross.

The Prayers of the Rosary follow, in this Annex.

The 5 Decades of the Rosary may be prayed, with the help of a Cord Rosary (religious object): In the large beads, we pray the "Our Fathers" and in the 10 small beads, which follow, we pray the 10 "Hail Marys"... In this way, we can, more easily, pray the 5 decades of the Rosary...



The preceding image, from Wikipedia, at [https://pt.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ros%C3%A1rio_\(catolicismo\)#/media/Ficheiro:Rosary.svg](https://pt.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ros%C3%A1rio_(catolicismo)#/media/Ficheiro:Rosary.svg), shows a Rosary of Beads. In the large beads, the Our Fathers are prayed and in the small beads, the Hail Marys are prayed... This way, you can more easily pray the 5 decades of the Rosary. Author: Huhsunqu? CC BY-

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

SA 2.5, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=568266>. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 2.5 Generic License, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/2.5/deed.en>.

The Mysteries of the Rosary.

The Meditations (or Mysteries) of the Rosary (note: a 'full Rosary' is the set of the 4 Rosaries) vary, depending on the day of the week.

Normally (exception: special days), the Joyful Mysteries are prayed on Mondays and Saturdays, the Sorrowful Mysteries are prayed on Tuesdays and Fridays, the Glorious Mysteries are prayed on Wednesdays and Sundays, and the Luminous Mysteries are prayed on Thursdays.

The Set of all the (20) Mysteries form a 'full Rosary', and a part / Rosary (5 Decades / Mysteries) is prayed on each day. It's possible (and even recommended) to pray more than one Rosary per day, of course.

Joyful Mysteries of the Rosary.

(To be Prayed on Monday and on Saturday)

- *1st Mystery (1st Decade of the Rosary): The Archangel Gabriel announces to the Virgin Mary, that she would conceive a Child, Baby Jesus.*
- *2nd Mystery (2nd Decade): The Visitation of Mary to her cousin, Saint Elizabeth.*
- *3rd Mystery (3rd Decade): The Birth of Jesus in Bethlehem.*
- *4th Mystery (4th Decade): Jesus is Presented in the Temple.*
- *5th Mystery (5th Decade): Child Jesus Lost and Found in the Temple.*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Luminous Mysteries of the Rosary.

(To be Prayed on Thursday)

- *1st Mystery (1st Decade of the Rosary): The Baptism of Jesus, in the Jordan River.*
- *2nd Mystery (2nd Decade): The Wedding of Cana.*
- *3rd Mystery (3rd Decade): The Announcement of the Kingdom of God, inviting to Conversion.*
- *4th Mystery (4th Decade): The Transfiguration.*
- *5th Mystery (5th Decade): The Institution of the Eucharist.*

Sorrowful Mysteries of the Rosary.

(To be Prayed on Tuesday and on Friday)

- *1st Mystery (1st Decade of the Rosary): The Agony of Jesus in the Garden of the Mount of Olives.*
- *2nd Mystery (2nd Decade): The Flagellation of Jesus.*
- *3rd Mystery (3rd Decade): The Crown of Thorns.*
- *4th Mystery (4th Decade): Jesus, with the Cross on His Back.*
- *5th Mystery (5th Decade): The Crucifixion and Death of Jesus on the Cross.*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Glorious Mysteries of the Rosary.

(To be Prayed on Wednesday and on Sunday)

- *1st Mystery (1st Decade of the Rosary): The Resurrection of Jesus.*
- *2nd Mystery (2nd Decade): The Ascension of Jesus to Heaven.*
- *3rd Mystery (3rd Decade): The Descent of the Holy Spirit, on the day of Pentecost.*
- *4th Mystery (4th Decade): The Assumption of the Virgin Mary into Heaven.*
- *5th Mystery (5th Decade): The Coronation of Mary in Heaven.*

Our Father Prayer.

(Reference: www.vaticannews.va/en/prayers/our-father.html)

*Our Father who art in heaven,
hallowed be thy name.
Thy kingdom come.
Thy will be done
on earth, as it is in heaven.
Give us this day our daily bread,
and forgive us our trespasses,
as we forgive those who trespass against us,
and lead us not into temptation,
but deliver us from evil.*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Amen.

The Hail Mary.

(Reference: www.vaticannews.va/en/prayers/the-hail-mary.html)

Hail, Mary, full of grace,

the Lord is with thee.

Blessed art thou amongst women

and blessed is the fruit of thy womb, Jesus.

Holy Mary, Mother of God,

pray for us sinners,

now and at the hour of our death.

Amen.

Prayers of the End of Each Decade of the Rosary.

(Reference: www.theholynosary.org/rosaryprayers, [Wikipedia](#))

1. *"Glory be to the Father, and to the Son and to the Holy Spirit.*

As it was in the beginning, is now and ever shall be, world without end. Amen."

2. *"O Mary, conceived without sin,*

pray for us, who have recourse to thee."

3. *"O my Jesus, forgive us our sins, save us from the fires of hell,*

lead all souls to Heaven, especially those in most need of Your Mercy".

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

3 Final Hail Marys.

They are near identical to the normal Hail Marys, but have small variations, as it can be seen in the following text:

"Hail, Mary, Daughter of God the Father, full of grace,

the Lord is with thee.

Blessed art thou amongst women

and blessed is the fruit of thy womb, Jesus.

Holy Mary, Mother of God,

pray for us sinners,

now and at the hour of our death.

Amen."

"Hail, Mary, Mother of God the Son, full of grace,

the Lord is with thee.

Blessed art thou amongst women

and blessed is the fruit of thy womb, Jesus.

Holy Mary, Mother of God,

pray for us sinners,

now and at the hour of our death.

Amen."

"Hail, Mary, Spouse of the Holy Spirit, full of grace,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

the Lord is with thee.

Blessed art thou amongst women

and blessed is the fruit of thy womb, Jesus.

Holy Mary, Mother of God,

pray for us sinners,

now and at the hour of our death.

Amen."

The Prayer "Hail, Holy Queen".

(Reference: www.vaticannews.va/en/prayers/hail-holy-queen.html)

"Hail, Holy Queen, Mother of Mercy,

our life, our sweetness and our hope.

To you do we cry,

poor banished children of Eve.

To you do we send up our sighs,

mourning and weeping in this valley of tears

Turn then, most gracious advocate,

your eyes of mercy toward us,

and after this exile

show unto us the blessed fruit of thy womb, Jesus.

O clement, O loving,

O sweet Virgin Mary."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Final Considerations Over the Rosary Prayer.

The daily Rosary may be complemented with additional prayers; the Mysteries may be better meditated, but the basis prayer is this one, presented here, in this Annex. More information, in the available literature, over the Rosary prayer, e. g., at [the Web site of the Vatican, www.vatican.va](http://www.vatican.va), e. g. at https://www.vatican.va/special/rosary/documents/misteri_en.html.

Annex: The Divine Mercy Chaplet.

How To Pray the Divine Mercy Chaplet?

(Reference: www.vaticannews.va/en/prayers/divine-mercy-chaplet.html)

The Divine Mercy Chaplet, when prayed everyday, helps to diminish the risk of Catastrophes, and to have a good Death.

The Divine Mercy Chaplet is also mainly composed of 5 Decades.

How To Pray it?

1. Begin it, with a Sign of the Cross.
2. Pray "[Our Father Prayer](#)". Prayer available in the annex 'Rosary'.
3. Pray a "[Hail Mary](#)". Prayer available in the annex 'Rosary'.
4. Pray the "[Apostle's Creed](#)". This prayer follows.
5. Pray [5 Decades \(of the Divine Mercy Chaplet\)](#).
6. Repeat, 3 times:

"Holy God, Holy Mighty One, Holy Immortal One, have mercy on us and on the whole world."

7. Finish it, with a Sign of the Cross.

The following sections of this Annex provide further information, in order to pray, correctly, the Chaplet of the Divine Mercy.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Decades of the Divine Mercy Chaplet.

The Divine Mercy Chaplet is composed of 5 Decades, plus complements.

A Decade of the Divine Mercy Chaplet consists in two (small) main prayers. The first one is prayed once (e. g., in a greater bead, a bead of the "Our Father", in a cord rosary), and the second one is prayed 10 times (e. g., in the smaller beads of the cord rosary, which follow a greater bead...). These small prayers follow:

1. ***"Eternal Father, I offer you the Body and Blood, Soul and Divinity of Your dearly Beloved Son, Our Lord, Jesus Christ, in atonement for our sins and those of the whole world."***
(to be prayed once, to begin the Decade)

Afterwards, repeat 10 times:

2. ***"For the sake of His sorrowful Passion, have mercy on us and on the whole world."***
(to be prayed, consecutively, 10 times, to finish the Decade)

Please refer to the Section '[How to Pray the Divine Mercy Chaplet](#)', for more details over this prayer.

The Apostles' Creed.

(Reference: www.vaticannews.va/en/prayers/the-apostles_-creed.html)

*"I believe in God the Father almighty,
Creator of heaven and earth.
our Lord, Who was conceived by the Holy Spirit,
born of the Virgin Mary,
suffered under Pontius Pilate,
was crucified, died, and was buried.*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

He descended into hell; the third day

He rose again from the dead;

He ascended into heaven, and sits at

the right hand of God the Father

almighty, from thence He shall come

to judge the living and the dead.

I believe in the Holy Spirit,

the holy Catholic Church,

the communion of saints,

the forgiveness of sins,

the resurrection of the body

and life everlasting.

Amen."

Annex: The Rosary of the Tears of Blood of Mary, Mystical Rose.

References: <http://www.rosary-prayers.eu>, Rosary of the Tears of Blood, at <http://www.rosary-prayers.eu/content/maria-rosary/tears-of-blood/>

+

www.radiorosamistica.com, Rosary of the Tears of Blood, in portuguese, at https://radiorosamistica.com/default.php?pagina=oracoes.php&site_id=1237&pagina_id=140745&tipo=post&post_id=2

+

Wikipedia, Our Lady of Tears, apparitions in Campina, near São Paulo, Brazil, at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Our_Lady_of_Tears.

The Rosary of the Tears of Blood, when prayed everyday, helps to diminish the risk of Catastrophes, and to be saved. *"The Enemy flees, when this rosary is prayed"*.

The Rosary of the Tears of Blood is mainly composed of 7 Mysteries.

How To Pray the Rosary of the Tears of Blood?

1. We begin it with the initial prayer:

*"Crucified Jesus, prostrate at Thy feet,
we offer Thee the tears of blood of Her,
who with devotional sympathetic love accompanied Thee
on Thy painful way to Calvary.
Grant, O good Master,
that we take to heart the lessons which the blood-stained tears
of Thy most holy Mother taught us,*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

*so that we may fulfill Thy holy will on earth
and become worthy to praise and bless Thee
in Heaven for all eternity. Amen.”*

2. We pray the 7 Mysteries of the Rosary of the Tears. Further details follow.

3. We pray the Final Prayers. Further details follow.

The Mysteries of the Rosary of the Tears of Blood.

The Rosary of the Tears of Blood is mainly composed of 7 Mysteries, plus complements.

Each Mystery of the Rosary of the Tears of Blood begins meditating a different Sorrow (meditation) of Mary (in sequence) plus 2 small prayers. The first prayer is prayed once, and the second one is prayed (repeated) 7 times consecutively.

The 7 Sorrows (meditations) of Mary follow:

- 1. The Prophecy of Simeon,***
- 2. The Fugue to Egypt,***
- 3. 3 Days Lost,***
- 4. The Meeting, in the Way of the Cross,***
- 5. The Crucifixion,***
- 6. The Removal from the Cross,***
- 7. The Burial of Jesus.***

The small prayers of each Mystery follow:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

1. "O Jesus, look upon the tears of blood of Her who loved Thee most while on earth and who loves Thee most intensely in Heaven."

(to be prayed once, to begin the Mystery, after the meditation / sorrow)

Afterwards, repeat 7 times:

2. "O Jesus, hear our supplications: for the sake of the tears of blood shed by Your dearest Mother."

(to be prayed, consecutively, 7 times, to finish the Mystery)

Rosary of the Tears of Blood: the Final Prayers.

We repeat 3 times:

"O Jesus, look upon the tears of blood of Her who loved Thee most while on earth and who loves Thee most intensely in Heaven."

We finish the Rosary of the Tears with this prayer:

*"O Mary, mother of love, of sorrows and of mercy, we beg thee,
join Thy prayers with ours so that Jesus Thy Divine Son,
to whom we turn, will graciously hear our supplications
in the name of Thy maternal tears of blood, and, together with the graces we implore,
grant us finally the reward of eternal life. Amen.
May Your tears of blood, O Mother of Sorrows, destroy the forces of hell.
By your divine meekness, O crucified Jesus,
preserve the world from the threatening loss! Amen."*

Annex: The Chaplet of Love.

Reference: canção nova, the Chaplet of Love, in Portuguese, at <https://formacao.cancaonova.com/espiritualidade/oracao/terco-do-amor/>.

The Chaplet of Love, when prayed everyday, brings benefits.

The Chaplet of Love is mainly composed of 5 Decades. We may pray it, using the normal cord rosary.

How To Pray the Chaplet of Love?

1. We begin it with the initial prayers:

1a. **Our Father**. Prayer available in the annex 'Rosary'.

1b. **Hail Mary**. Prayer available in the annex 'Rosary'.

1c. **Apostles' Creed**. Prayer available in the annex 'Chaplet of the Divine Mercy'.

2. We pray the 5 Decades of the Chaplet of Love in the following way:

2a. To begin each decade, we pray (thus, in the large beads of the Rosary) the following small prayer:

"Sweet Heart of Jesus, be my love! Sweet Heart of Mary, be my salvation!"

2b. We finish the decade, praying (repeating) 10 times, this small prayer (prayed, thus, in the small beads of the cord Rosary):

"Jesus, Mary, I love you! Save souls!"

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

3. We finish the Chaplet of Love, praying (repeating) 3 times:

"Sacred Heart of Jesus, make me love You more and more."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Annex: Crusade Prayers and Litanies, From the Book of Truth.

Sources: <http://jesushabla.org/index.php/crusade-of-prayers> and [the Book of Truth](#). Official Web Shop: christogifts.com.

Crusade Prayer No. 1: My Gift to Jesus to Save Souls.

*"My dearest Jesus you, who loves us so much,
allow me in my humble way to help save your precious souls.
Have mercy on all sinners no matter how grievously they offend you.
Allow me through prayer and suffering to help those souls
who may not survive The Warning to seek a place beside you in your Kingdom.
Hear my prayer oh sweet Jesus to help you win over those souls you yearn for.
Oh Sacred Heart of Jesus I pledge my allegiance to your most Holy Will at all times."*

Crusade Prayer No. 2: Prayer for Global Rulers.

*"My Eternal Father, in the name of your beloved Son Jesus Christ,
I ask that you protect your children from the persecution
which is being plotted by global forces against innocent nations.
I pray for the forgiveness of sin of those souls
who are the cause of this hardship so that they may turn to you with humble and contrite
hearts.
Please give your tortured children the strength*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

to withstand such suffering in atonement for the sins of the world through Christ Our Lord. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 3: Rid the World of Fear.

"Oh My Lord Jesus Christ I beseech you to rid the world of fear

which detaches souls from your loving heart.

I pray that souls who will experience real fear during The Warning

will stop and allow your Mercy to flood their souls

so that they will be free to love you in the way they should. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 4: Unite All Families.

"Unite all families Jesus during The Warning

so that they may receive eternal salvation.

I pray that all families remain together in union with you Jesus

so that they may inherit your New Paradise on Earth. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 5: Praise to God the Most High.

"Oh Eternal Father we offer you our prayers in joyful thanksgiving

for your precious gift of Mercy to the whole of mankind.

We rejoice and offer you most glorious King

our praise and adoration for your loving and tender mercy.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

You, God the Most High are our King and for this gift

you now bring to us we lie at your feet in humble servitude.

Please God have mercy on all your children. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 6: Prayer to Stop the Anti-Christ.

"Oh Jesus I pray that God in His mercy will prevent the Anti-Christ

and his vile army from causing terror and inflicting hardship on your children.

We pray that he will be stopped and that the hand of chastisement

will be avoided through the conversion achieved during The Warning. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 7: Prayer for Those Who Refuse Mercy.

"Jesus I urge you to forgive those sinners

so dark of soul who will refuse the light of your mercy.

Forgive them Jesus I plead with you in order to redeem them from the sins

which they find it so difficult to extract themselves from.

Flood their hearts with your rays of mercy

and allow them the chance to return to your fold. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 8: The Confession.

*"Dearest Jesus I ask your pardon for all my sins
and for the hurt and injury I have caused to others.
I humbly pray for the graces to avoid offending you again
and to offer penance according to your most holy will.
I plead for the forgiveness of any future offense
which I may partake in and which will cause you pain and suffering.
Take me with you into the new era of Peace
so that I may become part of your family for eternity.
I love you Jesus.
I need you.
I honour you and everything you stand for.
Help me Jesus so that I may be worthy to enter your Kingdom. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 9: Offer of Suffering as a Gift.

*"Oh most Sacred Heart of Jesus
Teach me to accept insults in your Holy name
when I proclaim your word with humble thanksgiving.
Teach me to understand how humiliation pain
and suffering bring me closer to your Sacred Heart.
Allow me to accept such trials with love and generosity of spirit"*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

so that I may present them as the gifts so precious to you in order to save souls. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 10: Carrying the Flame of Your Love.

"Help us dear Jesus to rise fearlessly in your name

to carry the flame of your love across all nations.

give us, your children, the strength to face the abuse we will be faced

with among all those who are not true believers in your mercy. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 11: Stop Hatred of Visionaries.

"Oh Sacred Heart of Jesus please stop the hatred and jealousy which exists

amongst your followers towards your true visionaries in these times.

I pray that you will hear my prayer to give your visionaries the strength

they need to proclaim your most holy word to a disbelieving world. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 12: Prayer to Avoid the Sin of Pride.

"Oh My Jesus help me to avoid the sin of pride when I speak in your name.

Forgive me if I ever belittle anyone in your holy name.

Help me to listen Jesus when your voice is spoken and fill me with your Holy Spirit

so that I can discern the truth of your word when you call out to mankind. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 13: Calling for Immunity.

"Oh Heavenly Father through the love of your beloved Son Jesus Christ

whose passion on the cross saved us from sin

please save all those who still reject His hand of Mercy.

Flood their souls, dear Father, with your token of love.

I plead with you Heavenly Father, hear my prayer and save these souls from eternal damnation.

Through your mercy allow them to be the first to enter the New Era of Peace on Earth. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 14: Prayer to God the Father for Protection Against Nuclear War.

"Oh Almighty Father, God the Most High

Please have mercy on all sinners

Open their hearts to accept salvation and to receive an abundance of graces

Hear my pleas for my own family and ensure

that each one will find favour in your loving heart

"Oh Divine Heavenly Father protect all your children on earth

from any nuclear war or other acts which are being planned to destroy your children

Keep us from all harm and protect us

Enlighten us so we can open our eyes, hear

and accept the truth of our salvation without any fear in our souls. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 15: Thanks for Gift of Divine Mercy.

"Oh My Heavenly Father

We honour you with a deep appreciation of the sacrifice

you made when you sent a Saviour into the world

We offer you in joy and thanksgiving our prayer in humble gratitude

For the gift you now give to your children the Gift of Divine Mercy

oh God the Most High make us worthy to accept this

Great Mercy with gratitude. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 16: To Accept Graces Offered During The Warning.

"Oh My Jesus keep me strong during this trial of your Great Mercy

Give me the graces needed to become little in your eyes

Open My eyes to the truth of your promise of Eternal Salvation

Forgive me my sins and show me your love and hand of friendship

Embrace me into the arms of the Holy Family so that we can all become one again

I love you Jesus and promise from this day forth that I will proclaim your Holy Word

without fear in my heart and with purity of soul forever and ever Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 17: Mother of Salvation: Prayer for Dark Souls.

"Oh immaculate heart of Mary

Mother of Salvation and Mediatrix of all Graces

You who will participate in the salvation of humanity

From the wickedness of Satan

Pray for us Mother of Salvation pray that all souls can be saved

and will accept the love and mercy shown by your Son

Our Lord Jesus Christ who comes once again to save Humanity

and to give us the chance of eternal salvation. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 18: Stop the Anti-Christ and his Group.

"Oh dear Jesus save the world from the Anti-Christ

Protect us from the wicked snares of Satan

Save the last remnants of your church from evil

Give all your churches the strength and graces needed

to defend ourselves against wars and persecution

planned by Satan and his army of terrorists. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 19: For Young People.

"Mother of Salvation I ask you to pray for the mercy

of young souls who are in terrible darkness so that they recognize your

Beloved Son when He comes to redeem the whole of mankind

Let not one soul fall by the wayside

Let not one soul reject His Great Mercy

I pray Mother that all are saved and ask you to cover these souls with your Holy Mantle

To provide them the protection they need from the deceiver. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 20: Stop the Anti-Christ From Destroying the World.

"Oh God the Father, in the name of your precious Son

I call on you to prevent the Anti-Christ from ensnaring the souls of your children

I beg you almighty Father to stop him from inflicting terror on your children

I beg you to stop him from contaminating your creation

and ask you to have mercy on those poor souls who will be powerless against him.

Hear my prayer dear Father and save all your children from this terrible evil. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 21: Thanksgiving to God the Father for the Salvation of Mankind.

"We praise you and thank you

"Oh Holy God, the Almighty creator of mankind for the love and compassion you have for humanity

We thank you for the gift of salvation you bestow on your poor children

We beg you "O Lord to save those who follow the evil one

And that their hearts will be opened to the truth of their eternal life. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 22: Catholic Priests to Uphold the Teachings of the Church.

"O My beloved Jesus

Keep me strong and the flame of my love for you alight

Every moment of my day

Never allow this flame of love for you to flicker or die

Never allow me to weaken in the presence of temptation

Give me the graces needed to honour my vocation, my devotion my loyalty

And to uphold the teachings of the Orthodox Catholic Church

I offer you my allegiance at all times

I pledge my commitment to fight in your army

So that the Catholic Church can rise again in glory

To welcome you, dear Jesus, when you come again. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 23: For the Pope Benedict's Safety.

"O My Eternal Father on behalf of your beloved Son, Jesus Christ

and the suffering he endured to save the world from sin

I pray now that you protect your Holy Vicar, Pope Benedict,

Head of your Church on earth

So that he too can help save your children and all your sacred servants

from the scourge of Satan and his dominion of fallen angels who walk the earth stealing souls

"O Father protect your Pope so that your children can

Be guided on the true path towards your New Paradise on earth. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 24: Plenary Indulgence for Absolution (pray for 7 days).

"O My Jesus you are the light of the earth

You are the flame that touches all souls

Your mercy and love knows no bounds

We are not worthy of the sacrifice you made by your death on the cross

Yet we know that your love for us is greater than the love we hold for you

Grant us O Lord the gift of humility so that we are deserving of your New Kingdom

Fill us with the Holy Spirit so we can march forth and lead your army

to proclaim the truth of your Holy Word and prepare our brothers and sisters

For the Glory of Your Second Coming on earth

We honour You

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

We Praise You

We offer ourselves, our sorrows, our sufferings as a gift to you to save souls

We love you Jesus

Have Mercy on all your children wherever they may be. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 25: For Protection of Visionaries Around the World.

"O God of the Most High

I plead with you to offer protection to all your holy messengers in the world

I pray that they are protected from the hatred of others

I ask that your most Holy Word is spread quickly all over the world

Protect your messengers from slander, abuse, lies and every kind of danger

Protect their families and cover them with the Holy Spirit at all times

So that the messages they give to the world

are heeded with contrite and humble hearts. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 26: Pray the Rosary, to Help to Save the Nations.

In Annex, in this Chapter, ["How to Pray the Rosary"](#).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 27: For Peace in the World.

"O My Jesus I beg for mercy

For those afflicted by terrible wars

I plead for peace to be instilled in those tortured nations

Who are blind to the truth of your existence

Please cover these nations with the power of the Holy Spirit so that they

Will stop their pursuit of power over innocent souls

Have mercy on all your countries

who are powerless against the evil atrocities which cover the whole world. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 28: For Unification of All Christian Churches.

"O God of the Most High

We kneel before you to beg for the unification of all your children

In the fight to retain your Christian Churches on earth

Let not our differences divide us at this time of great apostasy in the world

In our love for you dear Father

We beseech you to give us the graces to love one another in the name

Of your Beloved Son Our Saviour Jesus Christ

We adore You

We love You

We unite to fight for the strength to retain your Christian Churches on earth

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

In the trials we may face in the years ahead. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 29: Protect the Practice of Christianity.

"O My Lord Jesus Christ, I beseech you to pour down your Holy Spirit

Overall of your children

I beg you to forgive those who have hatred in their souls for You

I pray that atheists open up their hardened hearts during Your Great Mercy

And that your children who love you can honour you with dignity to rise above all persecution

Please fill all your children with the gift of your spirit so that they can rise with

Courage and lead your army into the final battle against Satan, his demons and

all those souls who are slaves to his false promises. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 30: To Avert War, Famine and Religious Persecution.

"O My Eternal Father

God the creator of the Universe

In the name of your precious Son

I beg you to make us love you more

Help us to be brave, fearless and strong in the face of adversity

Accept our sacrifices, sufferings and trials as a gift

Before your throne to save your children on earth

Soften the hearts of unclean souls

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Open their eyes to the truth of your love

So that they can join with all of your children

In the Paradise on earth you have lovingly created for us

According to your Divine Will. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 31: Chain of Protection.

"O My Jesus

Let My prayer invoke your Holy Spirit

To descend on those leaders driven by lust, greed, avarice and pride

To stop the persecution of your innocent children

I ask you to stop poverty, famine and wars from devouring your children

And I pray that European leaders will open their hearts to the truth of your love. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 32: To Stop Abortion in Ireland.

"O Mother of Salvation

Pray for your children in Ireland to prevent

The wicked act of abortion from being inflicted upon us

Protect this holy nation from sinking deeper into despair

From the darkness which covers our country

Rid us of the evil one who wants to destroy your children yet to be born

Pray that those leaders will have the courage to listen to those who love your Son

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

So that they will follow the teachings of Our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 33: Rise Now and Accept the Seal of the Living God (pray every day!).

"O My God, My Loving Father

I accept with love and gratitude

Your Divine Seal of Protection

Your Divinity encompasses my body and soul for eternity

I bow in humble thanksgiving and offer my deep love and loyalty

To You my Beloved Father

I beg you to protect me and my loved ones with this special Seal

And I pledge my life to Your service forever and ever

I love You Dear Father

I console You in these times Dear Father

I offer you the Body, Blood, Soul and Divinity of Your dearly beloved Son

In atonement for the sins of the world and for the salvation of all Your children. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 34: My Gift of Fasting to Jesus.

"O My Jesus

Help me in my own small way

To imitate your life of sacrifice in order to save mankind

Allow me to offer you the gift of fasting one day a week

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Throughout Lent to save all of humanity so that they can

Enter the gates of the New Paradise on Earth

I offer you dear Jesus My sacrifice

With love and joy in my heart to show you the extent of my love

Through this sacrifice I beg you for the salvation of every soul who may

Have fallen from grace. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 35: Prayer for Souls to Enter Paradise.

"O My Jesus

Help me to help you salvage the remnants of your children on earth

I pray that you will, through your mercy, salvage souls from the spirit of darkness

Accept my trials, sufferings and sorrows in this life to save souls from the fires of hell

Fill me with the graces to offer you these sufferings with love

and joy in my heart so that we will all unite,

*as one in love for the Blessed Trinity and live with you, as one holy family, in Paradise.
Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 36: For Those Who Need Help to Honour the One True God.

"Jesus help me for I am lost and confused

I do not know the truth of life after death

Forgive me if I offend you by honouring false gods which are not the true God

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Save me and help me to see the truth with clarity

and save me from the darkness of my soul

Help me to come into the light of your mercy. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 37: Unification for All God's Children.

"O dear Jesus

Unite all your beloved followers in love

So that we can spread the truth of your promise

For eternal salvation throughout the whole world

We pray that those luke warm souls

Afraid of offering themselves to you in mind, body and soul

Will drop their armour of pride and open their hearts to your love

And become part of your holy family on earth

Embrace all those lost souls dear Jesus

And allow our love, as their brothers and sisters

To lift them from the wilderness and take them with us

Into the bosom, love and light of the Holy Trinity

We place all our hope, trust and love in your holy hands

We beg you to expand our devotion so that we can help save more souls. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 38: Salvation Prayer for Catholic Church.

"O Blessed Mother of Salvation

Please pray for the Catholic Church

In these difficult times and for our beloved Pope Benedict XVI

to ease his suffering

We ask you Mother of Salvation

To cover God's sacred servants with Your holy mantle

So that they are given the graces to be strong, loyal and brave

During the trials they face

Pray too that they will look after their flock

In accordance with the true teachings of the Catholic Church

"O Holy Mother of God give us, your remnant Church on earth,

The gift of leadership so that we can help lead souls

Towards the Kingdom of your Son

We ask you Mother of Salvation to keep the deceiver away

From the followers of your Son in their quest to safeguard

Their souls so that they are fit to enter the gates of the New Paradise on Earth. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 39: Help Prepare Souls for the New Paradise.

"O Jesus My beloved Saviour

I ask you to cover me with your Holy Spirit

So that I can speak with authority your most Holy Word

To prepare all God's children for your Second Coming

I beseech you Lord Jesus for all the graces that I need so I

Can reach out to all faiths, creeds and nationalities wherever I go

Help me to speak with your tongue

Soothe poor souls with your lips

And love all souls with the special divine love which pours out

From Your Sacred Heart

Help me to save souls so close to your heart

And allow me to console you dear Jesus when lost souls continue

To reject your mercy.

Jesus I am nothing without you but with your generous aid

I will fight in your name to help save the whole of humanity. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 40: For the Clergy, to Prepare Souls for Second Coming.

"O My Jesus

I am but a humble servant and need you to guide me

So I can prepare souls for your Glorious Second Coming

Help me to convert souls and prepare them

According to your Holy Will so that they are fit

To enter the New Heaven and Earth which you promised all of

Mankind through your death on the cross.

Give me the graces I need so that I can impart

Your word to thirsty souls and that I never waiver in my

Duty to you dear Jesus to whom I pledged my allegiance through My Sacred Vows. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 41: For the Souls of Non-Believers.

"O My Jesus help your poor children

Who are blind to your promise of salvation

I beseech you, with the help of my prayers and suffering,

To open the eyes of non-believers so that they can see your

Tender love and run into your sacred arms for protection

Help them to see the truth and seek forgiveness for all their sins

So that they can be saved and be the first to enter the Gates of the New Paradise

I pray for these poor souls including men, women and children and urge you to absolve them for their sins. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 42: Prayer of Fasting to Stop the World-Currency.

"O God Most High

I offer you my gift of fasting

So that you will stop the grip of evil in the world

Being planned to starve my country of food including the bread of life

Accept my offering and listen to my pleas for other nations to prevent them from

The suffering being planned by the anti-christ

Save us Dear Lord from this wickedness and protect our faith

So that we can honour you with the freedom we need to love and adore you

Forever and ever. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 43: Save Souls During The Warning.

"O God the Almighty Father

On behalf of your beloved Son Jesus Christ

and in commemoration of His death on the cross to save us from our sins

I beg you to save souls who cannot save themselves

and who may die in mortal sin during The Warning

In atonement for the sufferings

of your beloved Son I urge you to forgive those who are unable

to seek redemption because they will not live long enough to ask

Jesus Your Son for Mercy to free them from sin. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 44: Strength to Defend My Faith Against the False Prophet.

"Dear Jesus give me the strength to focus on your teachings

And to proclaim your Holy Word at all times

Never allow me to be tempted to idolize the False Prophet

who will try to present himself as you

Keep my love for you strong

Give me the graces of discernment so that I will never deny

The truth contained in the Holy Bible no matter how many

Lies are presented to me to encourage me to turn my back on your true word. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 45: To Conquer Negative Thoughts.

"Oh Jesus I know very little about You.

But please help me to open my heart to allow You to come into my soul

So that You can heal me, comfort me and fill me with your peace.

Help me to feel joy, conquer all negative thoughts

and learn the way to make me understand how to please You

So that I can enter Your New Paradise

where I can live a life of love, joy and wonder with You forever and ever. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 46: Free Me From the Chains of Satan.

"Oh Jesus I am lost

I am confused and feel like a prisoner

Caught in a web I cannot escape from

I trust You Jesus to come to my aid

And free me from the chains of Satan and his demons

Help me for I am lost

I need Your love to give me the strength

To believe in You and trust in You

So that I can be saved from this evil and be

Shown the light so I can find peace, love and happiness At last. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 47: Re-kindle Your Love for Jesus.

"Oh blessed Mother, Mother of Salvation for the whole world

Pray that my love for Jesus can be re-kindled

Help me to feel the flame of His love so that it fills my soul

Help me to love Jesus more

Pray that my faith, love and devotion for Him becomes stronger

Allay any doubts which torment me and help me to see clearly the

Divine Light of the truth which radiates from your beloved Son

The Saviour of all humanity. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 48: For the Grace to Proclaim the Second Coming of Christ.

"Oh My Jesus

Grant Me the grace to proclaim your Holy Word

To all of humanity so that souls can be saved

Pour your Holy Spirit over me, your humble servant,

So that your Holy Word can be heard and accepted

Especially by those souls who need your mercy the most

Help me to honour Your Holy Will at all times and never to insult or

Condemn those who refuse the hand of your Mercy. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 49: Pledge of Loyalty for Christian Clergy.

"Oh Jesus I am your humble servant

I pledge my love and loyalty to you

I beg you to give me a sign of your calling

Help me to open my eyes and witness your promise

Bless me with the grace of the Holy Spirit

So that I will not be deceived by those who claim

To come in your name but who do not speak the truth

Show me the truth

Allow me to feel your love

So that I can fulfill your Most Holy Will

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

I ask you with a humble heart to show me the way

In which I can help you to save the souls of humanity. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 50: Jesus Help Me to Know Who You Are.

"Oh Dear Jesus help me to know who you are

Forgive me for not speaking with you before now

Help me to find peace in this life and be shown

The truth of eternal life

Soothe my heart

Ease my worries

Give me peace

Open my heart now so that you can fill

My soul with your love. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 51: For the Gift of the Holy Spirit.

"Oh come Holy Spirit

Pour Your Gift of Love, Wisdom and Knowledge

Over my humble soul

Fill me with the Light of Truth

so that I can discern the truth of God

from the lies spread by Satan and his angels

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Help me to grasp the torch and spread

The flame of understanding to all those I meet

through Christ, Our Lord, Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 52: Prayer to the Father.

"My dearest Father

In the name of your precious Son

And in remembrance of His Passion on the Cross

I call out to you

You, God the Most High

Creator of the World and all that is

Hold our salvation in your Holy Hands

Embrace all of your children

Including those who don't know You

And those who do but look the other way

Forgive us our sin and save

Us from the persecution of Satan and his army

Take us into your arms and fill us with the hope

We need to see the way of the truth. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 53: For the Catholic Church.

"Oh God the Father

In the name of Your Beloved Son

I beg you to give strength and the graces needed

To help priests withstand the persecution they endure

Help them to adhere to the truth of the Teachings

Of Your Son, Jesus Christ, and to never waiver, weaken or submit

To untruths about the existence of The Holy Eucharist. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 54: To the Father to Dilute Impact of World War 3.

"O Heavenly Father in the name of your Beloved Son, Jesus Christ

Who suffered greatly for the sins of mankind

please help us in these difficult times we face

Help us to survive the persecution being planned by greedy rulers

and those who want to destroy your Churches and your children

We implore you Dear Father to help feed our families

and save the lives of those who will be forced into a war against their will

We love you Dear Father

We beg you to help us in our time of need

Save us from the grip of the Antichrist

Help us to survive his mark, the mark of the beast, by refusing to accept it

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Help those who love you to remain true to Your Holy Word at all times so that

You can bestow on us the graces to survive in Body and Soul. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 55: Prepare for The Warning.

"O my dear Jesus

Please open the hearts

Of all God's children

To the gift of your Great Mercy

Help them to accept Your Divine Mercy

With love and gratitude

Enable them to become humble before You

And beg for the forgiveness of their sins

So that they can become part of

Your Glorious Kingdom. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 56: Priests Seeking Protection for Holy Eucharist.

"O Dear Father, in the name of your Precious Son,

Who sacrificed Himself on the Cross for the whole of mankind

Help me to stay true to the Truth

Cover me with the Precious Blood of Your Son and give me the

Graces to continue to serve You in faith, trust and honour for the rest of my ministry

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Never let me stray from true meaning of the Sacrifice of the Holy Mass

or the presentation of The Holy Eucharist to Your children.

Give me the strength to represent You and feed Your flock the way

in which they must be fed with the Body, Blood, Soul and Divinity of

Your Son, Jesus Christ, The Saviour of Mankind. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 57: For the Clergy: Jesus Let Me Hear Your Call.

"O my dear Jesus

Open my ears to the sound of your voice

Open my heart to your loving call

Fill my soul with the Holy Spirit

So I can recognize you at this time.

I offer you my humble allegiance to all

That you ask of Me

Help me to discern the truth rise, respond and

Follow your voice so I can help you to save the

Souls of all of humanity

Your will is my command

Give me the courage to let you guide me

So I can take up the armour needed to lead your

Church towards your New Kingdom. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 58: Crusade of Conversion.

*"O dear Jesus I call on you to embrace
all God's children and cover them with
Your Precious Blood
Let each drop of Your Blood cover
every soul to shield them from the evil one
Open the hearts of all especially hardened souls
and those who know You, but who are stained with
The sin of pride, to fall down and beg for the light of
Your Love to flood their souls
Open their eyes to see the Truth so that the dawn
of Your Divine Mercy will shower down upon them so they
are covered with the Rays of Your Mercy.
Convert all souls through the graces I ask you for
now Dear Jesus (personal intention here)
I beg you for Mercy and offer you this gift of fasting for one day
Every week for this month of June in atonement for all sins. Amen."*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 59: A Pledge of Allegiance to the Divine Will.

"O God the Most High

"O Heavenly Father

I pledge to You my firm allegiance to honour

and obey You in all things united to Your Divine Will on earth

I, through the Sacred Blood of Your only beloved Son, the True Messiah,

offer You my mind, my body and my soul on behalf of all souls so

that we can unite as one in Your Heavenly Kingdom to come so

that Your Divine Will is done on earth as it is in Heaven. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 60: For Conversion of the Families During The Warning.

"O dear Sweet Jesus

I beg for Mercy for the souls of my family

(name them here)

I offer you my sufferings, my trials and my prayers to save

Their souls from the spirit of darkness

Let not one of these, Your children denounce You or

reject Your Hand of Mercy

Open their hearts to entwine with Your Sacred Heart

So that they can seek the forgiveness necessary to save them

From the fires of Hell

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Give them the chance to make amends

So that they can be converted with the Rays of Your Divine Mercy. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 61: Avert One World Control.

"O Dear Heavenly Father

in memory of the Crucifixion of your Beloved Son Jesus

Christ I beg you to protect us, your children, from the

Crucifixion being planned to destroy your children by the

Antichrist and his followers.

Give us the graces we need to refuse the mark of the beast and

Bestow upon us the help we need to fight the evil in the world

spread by those who follow the way of Satan.

We beseech you, Dear Father, to protect all of your children

In these terrible times and make us strong enough to stand up

And proclaim your Holy Word at all times. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 62: For Lost and Helpless Sinners.

"O Jesus help me for I am a sinner lost, helpless and in darkness

I am weak and lack the courage to seek you out

Give me the strength to call you now

so that I can break away from the darkness within my soul

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Bring me into your light Dear Jesus, forgive me

Help me to become whole again and lead me to your

Love, peace and Eternal Life.

I trust you completely and I ask you to take me in mind,

body and soul as I surrender to your Divine Mercy. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 63: Preserve Me on This Journey.

"My beloved Mother of Salvation I ask you to pray that

I am given the Food of Life to preserve me on this journey

to help save all of God's children.

Please help all those who are being deceived by false idols and false gods

to open their eyes to the Truth of your Son's Death on the Cross

to save every one of God's children and to bring each one eternal life. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 64: Save My Brothers and Sisters.

"Oh my dearest Saviour Jesus Christ

accept my gift of prayer and sacrifices to help save my brothers and sisters

from the prison of darkness they are in

Allow me to help salvage their souls

I beg you to forgive them for their sins and I ask

that you flood their souls with the Holy Spirit

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

so that they will run into your arms as the refuge

they so desperately need before they are lost forever

I offer you my gift of surrender for such souls in humble servitude and thanks giving. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 65: For Those in Mortal Sin.

"Oh Dear Jesus, Saviour of mankind

Through Your Divine Mercy I plead for clemency for all those

poor souls in sin who may be taken from this earth during The Warning

Forgive them their sins and in memory of your Passion I beg you to grant

Me this special favour in atonement for their sins

I offer myself to you in mind, body and soul as a penance to salvage

their souls, and to bring them eternal life. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 66: Keep My Children Safe From the King of Lies.

"Please dear Jesus I ask you to keep my children safe from the King of Lies.

I consecrate these children (name them)

to your Sacred Heart and ask that through the cloak of your Precious Blood

you will enlighten their souls and take them safely into your loving arms

so that they can be protected from all harm.

I ask that you open their hearts and flood their souls with your Holy Spirit

during the Illumination of Conscience so that they are cleansed of every iniquity. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 67: For Clergy: Help Me to Remain True to Your Most Holy Word.

"Oh Dear Jesus help me to remain true to Your most Holy Word at all times

Give me the strength to uphold the Truth of your Church in the face of adversity

Fill me with the grace to administer the Holy Sacraments in the way in which You taught us

Help me to feed Your Church with the Bread of Life

and remain loyal to You even when I am prohibited from doing so

Free me from the chain of deceit I may face in order to proclaim the true Word of God.

Cover all Your sacred servant with your Precious Blood at this time so that we will remain

Courageous, loyal and steadfast in our allegiance to You, Our Beloved Saviour, Jesus Christ. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 68: Protect Me From the Influence of Satan.

"Mother of God, Mother of Salvation

Cover me with your most holy mantle and protect

My family from the influence of Satan and his fallen angels

Help me to trust in the Divine Mercy of your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, at all times.

Sustain me in my love for Him and never allow me to wander away from

The Truth of His teachings no matter how many temptations are placed before me. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 69: To Accept the Divine Will of My Father.

"God the Almighty Father I accept Your Divine Will.

Help Your children to accept it.

Stop Satan from denying Your children's right

to their Father's inheritance.

Never let us give up the fight for our inheritance

in Paradise. Hear our pleas to banish Satan and his fallen angels.

I ask You Dear Father to cleanse the earth with

Your Mercy and to cover us with Your Holy Spirit.

Lead us to form your most Holy army, laden with the

power to banish the beast forever. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 70: For Clergy: To Remain Firm and True to the Holy Word of God.

"Oh Dear Jesus help Your sacred servants to recognize

the schism within Your Church as it unfolds.

Help Your sacred servants to remain firm and true to Your Holy Word.

Never let worldly ambitions cloud their pure love for You.

Give them the graces to remain pure and humble before You

and to Honour Your Most Holy Presence in the Eucharist.

Help and guide all those sacred servants

who may be lukewarm in in their love for You

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

and re-kindle the fire of the Holy Spirit in their souls.

Help them to recognize temptation placed before them to distract them.

Open their eyes so they can see the Truth at all times.

Bless them Dear Jesus at this time and cover them with

Your Precious Blood to keep them safe from harm.

Give them the strength to resist the seduction of Satan,

should they be distracted by the allure of denying the existence of sin. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 71: My Gift to Jesus to Save Souls.

"Oh Jesus save God's children from the Antichrist.

Protect us from the plans to control the earth.

Lord, save us from the persecution.

Protect dark souls from the Antichrist so that they can be redeemed in Your Eyes.

Help us in our weakness.

Strengthen us in spirit to rise and lead each other as we march in

Your army to the Gates of Paradise.

I need You Dear Jesus.

I love You Dear Jesus.

I glorify Your Presence on earth.

I shun the darkness.

I adore You and I surrender myself in body and spirit

so that You can reveal to me the Truth of Your Presence so that

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

I will always trust in Your Mercy at all times. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 72: The Disciple's Prayer.

"Dear Jesus I am ready to spread your Holy Word.

Give me the courage, the strength and the knowledge to impart

the Truth so that as many souls can be brought to You.

Take me into your Sacred Heart and cover me with your Precious Blood

so that I am filled with the graces to spread conversion

for the salvation of all of God's children in every part of the world no matter that their creed is.

I trust in you always.

Your beloved disciple. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 73: For Young Souls, Young Children.

"Oh Jesus help me to save the souls of young people all over the world.

By Your grace help them to see the truth of Your existence.

Bring them to Your Sacred heart and open their eyes to Your Love and Mercy.

Save them from the fires of Hell and through my prayers and have Mercy on their souls. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 74: For the Gift of Discernment.

"O Mother of God help me to prepare my soul

for the Gift of the Holy Spirit.

Take me as a child, by the hand, and lead me on the road

Towards the Gift of discernment through the Power of the Holy Spirit.

Open my heart and teach me to surrender in body, mind and soul.

Rid me of the sin of pride and pray that I will be forgiven

for all past sins so that my soul is purified and that I am made whole

so that I can receive the Gift of the Holy Spirit.

I thank you Mother of Salvation for your intercession and I await

with love in my heart for this Gift for which I yearn with joy. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 75: I Assign My Pain to You Dear Jesus.

"Jesus I assign my pain and suffering to that which You suffered

during Your Agony on Calvary.

For every insult I endure I offer it to You.

For every abuse and verbal onslaught I suffer

I offer it in honour of Your Crowning of Thorns.

For every unfair criticism of me

I offer it in honour of Your humiliation in front of Pilate.

For every physical torment I endure at the hands of others

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

I offer it in honour of Your Scourging at the Pillar.

For every insult I endure I offer it up in honour of the terrible physical torture

You endured during the Crowning of Thorns when they tore out Your Eye.

For every time I imitate You, impart Your Teachings

and when I am sneered at in Your Name let me help You on the road to Calvary.

Help me to be rid of pride and never to be afraid to admit that I love You dear Jesus.

Then when all seems hopeless in my life dear Jesus

help me to be brave by remembering how You willingly allowed Yourself to be Crucified

in such a vile and cruel way.

Help me to stand up and be counted as a true Christian,

a true soldier in Your army, humble and contrite in my heart,

in remembrance of the Sacrifice You made for me.

Hold my hand dear Jesus and show me how my own suffering can inspire others

to join Your army with like-minded souls who love You.

Help me to accept suffering and to offer it up to You as a gift

to save souls in the final battle against the tyranny of the evil one. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 76: The Atheist Prayer.

"Jesus help me to accept the love of God as it is being shown to me.

Open my eyes, my mind, my heart and my soul so that I can be saved.

Help me to believe by filling my heart with your love.

Then hold me and save me from the torment of doubt. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 77: For Great Britain.

"O Most Heavenly Father, God the Creator of man please hear my prayer.

I beg You to save Britain from the clutches of evil and dictatorship.

I ask that You unite all of us, of all religions, creed and colour as one family in Your Eyes.

Give us the strength to unite in defiance of any laws introduced to outlaw Your Teachings.

Give us the strength and the courage to never forsake you

and to help save all of Your children through our prayers.

Bring all of my brothers and sisters together in unity to pay homage to Your promise

to bring us eternal life and entrance to Your Paradise. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 78: Save Me From Evil.

"O Jesus protect me from the power of Satan.

Take me into Your Heart as I release all my allegiance to him and his wicked ways.

I surrender my will and come before You on my knees with a humble and contrite heart.

I leave my life in Your Holy Arms.

Save me from evil. Release me and take me to Your safe haven of protection now and forever. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 79: For 2 Billion Lost Souls.

"O Dear Jesus I beg You to pour Your Mercy over the lost souls.

Forgive them their rejection of You and use my prayer and suffering

so You can, through Your Mercy, pour over them the Graces they need to sanctify their souls.

I ask You for the gift of clemency for their souls.

I ask You to open their hearts so they will go to You

and ask You to fill them with the Holy Spirit

so they can accept the Truth of Your Love

and live with You and all of God's family forever. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 80: For the Souls of Those Who Commit Murder.

"O dear Jesus,

I beg for Mercy for those who commit murder.

I urge for clemency for those in mortal sin.

I offer my own suffering and difficulties over to You,

so that You can open Your Heart, and forgive them their sins.

I ask that You cover all those with evil intent in their souls with Your Precious Blood,

so that they can be washed clean of their iniquities. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 81: For the Gift of the Holy Communion.

"O Heavenly Host, fill my body with the nourishment it needs.

Fill my soul with the Divine Presence of Jesus Christ.

Give me the graces to fulfill the Holy Will of God.

Fill me with the peace and calm, which comes from Your Holy Presence.

Never let me doubt Your Presence.

Help me to accept You in Body and Soul, and that,

by the Holy Eucharist, the Graces bestowed upon me,

will help me to proclaim the Glory of Our Lord Jesus Christ.

Purify my heart.

Open my soul and sanctify me when I receive the great Gift of the Holy Eucharist.

Grant me the graces and the favour sit bestows upon all God's children,

and grant me immunity from the fires of Purgatory. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 82: For the Victory of the Remnant Church.

"Jesus, King and Saviour of the world,

to You do we pledge our honour, our loyalty and deeds,

to proclaim Your Glory to all.

Help us to gain the strength, and the confidence,

to stand up and declare the Truth at all times.

Never allow us to falter or delay in our march towards victory,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

and in our plan to save souls.

We pledge our surrender, our hearts, and all that we possess,

so that we are free of obstacles,

as we continue the thorny road towards the gates of the New Paradise.

We love You, dearest Jesus, our beloved Saviour and Redeemer.

We unite ourselves in body, mind and spirit within Your Sacred Heart.

Pour over us Your Grace of Protection.

Cover us with Your Precious Blood, so that we will be filled with courage and love

to stand up and declare the Truth of Your New Kingdom. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 83: For the Mitigation of Chastisements.

"O dear Father, God the Most High, we, your poor children,

prostrate ourselves before Your Glorious Throne in Heaven.

We beg You to rid the world of evil.

We implore Your Mercy for the souls of those

who cause terrible hardships to Your children on earth.

Please forgive them.

Please remove the Antichrist, as soon as he makes himself known.

We ask You, dear Lord, to mitigate Your Hand of chastisement.

Instead, we beg You to accept our prayers and our sufferings,

to ease the suffering of Your children, at this time.

We trust You.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

We honour You.

We thank You for the great sacrifice you made when you sent Your only Son,

Jesus Christ, to save us from sin.

We welcome Your Son, once again, as the Saviour of humanity.

Please protect us. Keep us from harm. Help our families. Have Mercy on us. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 84: To Enlighten the Souls of the Elites Who Rule the World.

"O dear Jesus, I beg You to enlighten the souls of the elites who rule the world.

Show them the proof of Your Mercy.

Help them to become open of heart and to show true humility,

in honour of Your great Sacrifice by your death on the Cross

when you died for their sins.

Help them to discern who their True Maker is,

who their Creator is, and fill them with the graces to see the Truth.

Please prevent their plans to hurt millions of people through vaccinations,

shortage of foods, forced adoptions of innocent children

and the splitting up of families, from taking place.

Heal them. Cover them with Your Light and take them into the bosom of Your Heart

to save them from the snares of the evil one. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 85: To Save the United States of America From the Hand of the Deceiver.

"O dear Jesus, cover our nation with Your most precious protection.

Forgive us our sins against God's Commandments.

Help the American people to turn back to God.

Open their minds to the True Path of the Lord.

Unlock their hardened hearts,

so that they will welcome Your Hand of Mercy.

Help this nation to stand up against the blasphemies,

which may be inflicted upon us to force us to deny Your Presence.

We beseech you, Jesus, to save us, protect us from all harm

and embrace our people in Your Sacred Heart. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 86: Release Me From the Torment of Doubt.

"I come before you confused, unsure and frustrated, dear Jesus,

because I am worried about the Truth You proclaim within Your Messages.

Forgive me if I have wronged You.

Forgive me if I cannot hear You.

Open my eyes so that I can be shown what it is You need me to understand.

I implore You, to give me the Power of the Holy Spirit to show me the Truth.

I love You, dear Jesus, and I beg You to release me from the torment of doubt.

Help me to respond to Your call.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Forgive me if I have offended You and bring me closer to Your Heart.

Guide me to Your New Kingdom and grant me the favour,

so that through my own prayers and suffering,

that I can help You to salvage souls so precious to Your Sacred Heart. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 87: Protect Our Nation From Evil.

"O Father on behalf of Your Son save us from communism.

Save us from dictatorship.

Protect our nation against paganism.

Save our children from harm.

Help us to see the Light of God.

Open our hearts to the Teachings of Your Son.

Help all Churches to remain true to the Word of God.

We beg you to keep our nations safe from persecution.

Dearest Lord look upon us with Mercy no matter how we offend You.

Jesus, Son of Man, cover us with Your Precious Blood.

Save us from the snares of the evil one.

We implore you, Dear God, to intervene

and stop evil from engulfing the world at this time. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 88: For Souls After the Warning.

*"O Sacred Heart of Jesus,
show Mercy to all of us poor sinners.
Enlighten those hearts of stone,
so desperate in their quest for guidance.
Forgive them their iniquities.
Help them, through Your Love and Mercy,
to find it in their hearts to grasp Your great Gift of Redemption.
I implore You to forgive all souls who reject the Truth of God.
Cover them with Your Light, Dear Jesus
so that it will blind them to the wickedness and snares of the devil
who will try to cut them off from You for eternity.
I beg You to give all God's children the strength
to be thankful for Your Great Mercy.
I ask that You open the door to Your Kingdom to all lost souls
who wander the earth in a state of helplessness and hopelessness. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 89: For Wretched Sinners.

*"Dear Jesus, help me a poor wretched sinner,
to come to You with remorse in my soul.
Cleanse me from the sins, which have destroyed my life.*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Give me the gift of a new life free from the shackles of sin

and the freedom, which my sins deny me.

Renew me in the Light of Your Mercy.

Embrace me in Your Heart.

Let me feel Your Love so that I can become close to You

and that my love for You is ignited.

Have Mercy on me, Jesus, and keep me free from sin.

Make me worthy to enter Your New Paradise. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 90: Thanksgiving for Your Most Glorious Second Coming.

"O My Jesus, I offer You praise and thanksgiving

for Your Most Glorious Second Coming.

You, my Saviour, were born to give me Eternal Life and to free me from sin.

I offer You my love, my thanks and my adoration

as I prepare my soul for Your Great Coming. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 91: Keep Me True to My Faith.

"O Blessed Mother of Salvation,

protect me in my hour of need, when I am confronted with evil.

Help me to defend the Word of God with strength and courage,

without any fear in my soul.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

*Pray that I remain loyal to the Teachings of Christ
and that I can fully surrender my fears,
my worries and my sadness, completely.
Help me, so that I can walk fearlessly ahead on this lonely path,
in order to proclaim the Truth of the Holy Word of God,
even when the enemies of God make this task almost impossible.
O Blessed Mother, I ask that, through your intercession,
the faith of all Christians remains strong,
at all times, during the persecution. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 92: For the Grace of Perseverance.

*"O dear Jesus, I ask you for the Gift of Perseverance.
I beg You to bestow upon me the graces I need
to uphold Your Most Holy Word.
I ask You to rid me of any lingering doubts.
I ask You to flood my soul with kindness, patience and perseverance.
Help me to remain dignified when I am insulted in Your Holy Name.
Make me strong and cover me with the grace to keep going,
even when I am tired, lacking in strength
and when faced with all the tribulations, which lie ahead,
as I work tirelessly to help You save humanity. Amen."*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 93: For the Tears of Conversion.

"O My beloved Jesus, You are close to my heart.

I am one with You.

I love You.

I cherish You.

Let me feel Your Love.

Let me feel Your Pain.

Let me feel Your Presence.

Grant me the Grace of humility

so that I am made worthy of Your Kingdom on earth, as it is in Heaven.

Grant me the Tears of Conversion

so that I can truly offer myself to You as a true disciple

to help You in Your Mission to save every single soul on earth,

before You come again to judge the living and the dead. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 94: To Cure the Mind, Body and Soul.

"O dear Jesus, I lay myself before you, weary, sick, in pain

and with a longing to hear Your Voice.

Let me be touched by Your Divine Presence,

so that I will be flooded by Your Divine Light through my mind, body and soul.

I trust in Your Mercy.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

*I surrender my pain and suffering completely before You
and I ask that you give me the grace to trust in You,
so that You can cure me of this pain and darkness,
so that I can become whole again and,
so that I can follow the Path of Truth
and allow You to lead me to life in the New Paradise. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 95: To Help Find Time for Prayer.

*"O Mother of Salvation, come to my aid,
as I struggle to find the time for prayer.
Help me to give, to your beloved Son, Jesus Christ,
the time He deserves to show Him how much I love Him.
I ask that you, my Blessed Mother of Salvation,
seek for me the Graces I need
and ask your dear Son for every grace and favour,
so that He can envelop me into the Bosom of His Sacred Heart. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 96: To Bless and Protect our Crusade Prayer Group.

*"O my dearest Jesus,
please bless and protect us,
Your Crusade Prayer Group,*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

*so that we become immune to the wicked assaults of the devil,
and to any evil spirits,
which may torment us in this Sacred Mission to save souls.
May we remain loyal and strong,
as we persevere to keep Your Holy Name before the world
and never waive in our struggle to spread the Truth of Your Holy Word. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 97: To Unite Crusade Prayer Groups.

*"O beloved Mother of Salvation,
I implore you to unite, through your prayers,
all of God's Remnant Army, throughout the world.
Cover all Crusade Prayer Groups with the Grace of Salvation,
poured out upon us, through the Mercy of your Son, Jesus Christ.
Send your angels to cover each one of us, and especially,
those priests who lead the Crusade Prayer Groups.
Help us to avoid the distractions,
which cause division amongst us,
and protect us with your gift of armour,
so that we become immune to the attacks,
which we will have to endure,
because of our love for Jesus Christ,
in this Holy Mission to save souls. Amen."*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 98: For the Grace of God to Cover World Leaders.

*"O my Blessed Mother of Salvation,
please ask your Son to pour out His Graces and Love
over those leaders who control the world.
Pray that the Light of God will cure them of blindness
and unlock their hearts of stone.
Stop them from inflicting persecution on innocent people.
Please pray that Jesus will guide them,
and stop them from preventing the Truth of His Teachings
from being spread to nations, throughout the world. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 99: For the Salvation of Australia and New Zealand.

*"O God, the Almighty Father,
in the Name of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ,
have Mercy on all of your children in Australia and New Zealand.
Forgive us our rejection of Your Holy Word.
Forgive us the sin of indifference.
Rid us of our pagan culture and cover us with the Graces we need
to inspire hope, faith, and charity among our brothers and sisters.
We beg You for the Gift of Discernment
and ask that You grant all of us the Blessings we need*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

to ensure that only the Truth of Your Holy Word can be heard

and that all souls are granted the keys to eternal life. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 100: For the Survival of Christianity.

"O dear Jesus, we beg You for the skills to survive the trials we now face,

as the last True Pope finishes his Mission for You.

Help us to sustain the terrible abuse we will now have to face

because of the collapse of the Church, which we once knew.

Never let us deviate from the Truth of Your Divine Word.

Help us to remain silent when the attacks are placed upon our shoulders

to entice us to turn our backs on You and the Sacraments you gave the world.

Cover Your Army with the powerful Love we need, like a shield,

to protect us against the False Prophet and the Antichrist.

Help Your Church on earth to spread and multiply,

so that they can adhere to the Truth

and help you lead our brothers and sisters on the Path of Truth

to prepare ourselves, adequately, for Your Second Coming. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 101: Miracle Prayer to Feel the Presence of Jesus.

*"O Dear Almighty Father,
Creator of all that is and will be,
help all of us who can recognize the Presence of Your beloved Son
in the Church today, to become very strong.
Help me to overcome my fear,
my loneliness and the rejection I suffer from my loves ones,
as I follow Your Son, Jesus Christ, my Saviour.
Please protect my loved ones from falling into the trap of believing in lies,
which have been devised by Satan to destroy,
divide and cause havoc amongst all God's children.
Please help all those who follow the abomination in Your Church
to be saved from the eternal fires of Hell. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 102: To Sustain Faith and Belief in God's Message for the World.

*"Dearest Jesus, when I am down, lift me up.
When I doubt, enlighten me.
When I am in sorrow, show me Your Love.
When I criticize, help me to remain silent.
When I judge another in public, seal my lips.
When I utter blasphemies, in Your Name,*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

redeem me and bring me back into Your protection.

When I lack courage, give me the sword I need

to do battle and save the souls You desire.

When I resist Your Love help me to surrender and abandon myself,

completely, within Your Loving care.

When I wander away, help me to find the Path of Truth.

When I question Your Word, give me the answers I seek.

Help me to be patient, loving and kind, even to those who curse You.

Help me to forgive those who offend me

and give me the grace I need to follow You to the ends of the earth. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 103: To Share the Cup of Suffering With Christ.

"I lay before You, dear Jesus,

and at Your Feet to do what you will with me for the good of all.

Let me share Your Cup of Suffering.

Take this gift from me,

so that You can save those poor souls who are lost and without hope.

Take me, in body, so I can share Your Pain.

Hold my heart in Your Sacred Hands and bring my soul in union with You.

Through my gift of suffering,

I allow Your Divine Presence to embrace my soul,

so that you can redeem all sinners

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

and unite all God's children forever and ever. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 104: Free This Soul From Slavery.

"Dearest Jesus, I present to You the soul of my brother and sister,

who has abandoned their soul to Satan.

Take this soul and redeem it in Your Holy Eyes.

Free this soul from slavery to the beast and bring it eternal salvation. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 105: Gift of Conversion for Others.

"O my dearest Jesus, with my love for You

please accept my soul in unison with You.

Take my soul, cover it with Your Holy Spirit and help me,

through this Prayer, save all those I come into contact with.

Engulf every soul I meet with Your Holy Mercy

and offer them the salvation needed to enter Your Kingdom.

Hear my prayers.

Listen to my pleas and through Your Mercy

salvage the souls of the whole of humanity. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 106: Mercy for the Young Who Don't Acknowledge God.

*"Dear Jesus, take under Your protection the souls of these children of God
who do not know You, who do not acknowledge Your Love
and who do not accept Your Promise.
Pour out Your grace of conversion and give them eternal life.
Be merciful to all those who do not believe in Your Presence
and who will not seek remorse for their sins. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 107: Save Me From the Fires of Hell.

*"I am a terrible sinner, Jesus.
By my actions, I have caused desperate suffering to others.
I am cast aside as a result.
I am no longer tolerated on Earth anywhere.
Rescue me from this wilderness and safeguard me from the grip of evil.
Allow me to repent.
Accept my remorse.
Fill me with Your Strength and help me to rise from the depths of despair.
I hand over to You, dear Jesus, my free will, to do onto Me as You wish,
so that I can be saved from the fires of Hell. Amen."*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 108: Climbing the Hill of Calvary.

*"Jesus, help me to find the courage, the bravery and the nerve,
to stand up and be counted, so that I can join Your Remnant Army
and climb the same Hill of Calvary, which You had to endure for My Sins.
Give me the power to carry Your Cross and Your load,
so that I can help You save souls. Rid me of my weakness. Dispel my fears.
Crush all my doubts. Open my eyes to the Truth.
Help me, and all those who respond to the Call to carry Your Cross,
to follow You with a deep and humble heart and that by my example,
others will pluck up the courage to do likewise. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 109: For the Gift of Trust.

*"O my dearest Jesus,
Help me to trust You.
To trust in Your Promise to come again.
To accept the Truth of Your Second Coming.
To trust in the Promise of God the Father
when He said He would give You Your Kingdom.
Help me to trust in Your Teachings, in
Your Plan to save the world.
Help me to accept, with Grace, Your Gifts."*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Help me to trust in You, so that I lose my fear and

so that I can allow Your Love to flood my heart and soul. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 110: For Priests: To Remain True to the Holy Word of Jesus.

"O my dearest Jesus,

I beg You to keep me strong and courageous,

so that I can defend the Truth in Your Most Holy Name.

Give me the Grace I need: I implore –

to give testimony to Your Holy Word at all times.

Enable me to withstand the pressures to promote untruths,

when I know in my heart that they offend You.

Help me to remain true to Your Holy Word, until the day I die. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 111: To Consecrate Your Children to Jesus Christ.

"O dear Mother of Salvation,

I consecrate my children (name of child / children here) before your Son,

so that He can bring them peace of spirit and love of heart.

Please pray that my children will be accepted

into the Merciful Arms of your Son and keep them from harm.

Help them to stay true to the Holy Word of God especially in times,

when they are tempted to turn away from Him. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 112: For the Grace of Salvation.

*"Dearest Jesus, I call on You to cover the souls of those
who have been infested by Satan with Your special Grace of Salvation.
Free their poor souls from the wicked captivity from which they cannot escape. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 113: To Defeat Evil in Our Land.

*"O Mother of Salvation, come into our midst
and cover our land with your protection.
Crush the head of the beast and stamp out his wicked influence amongst us.
Help your poor lost children to stand up and speak the Truth,
when we are surrounded by lies.
Please, "O Mother of God, protect our land and keep us strong,
so that we can remain loyal to your Son in our time of persecution. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 114: For Priests: To Receive the Gift of Truth.

*"My Lord, open my eyes.
Allow me to see the enemy and close my heart to deceit.
I surrender all to You, dear Jesus.
I trust in Your Mercy. Amen."*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 115: For the Gift of Conversion.

"O Mother of Salvation, cover my soul with your tears of Salvation.

Rid me of doubts.

Lift my heart, so that I will feel the Presence of your Son.

Bring me peace and solace.

Pray that I will be truly converted.

Help me to accept the Truth and open my heart

to receive the Mercy of your Son, Jesus Christ. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 116: Save Me From the Evil of Lies.

"Dear Jesus, help me.

I am drowning in tears of sorrow.

My heart is confused.

I do not know who I can trust.

Please fill me with Your Holy Spirit,

so that I can choose the correct path to Your Kingdom.

Help me, dear Jesus, to always remain true to Your Word,

given to the world by Peter and to never deviate from what You taught us

or deny Your death on the Cross.

Jesus, You are the Way.

Show me the Way.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Hold me and carry me on Your journey of Great Mercy. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 117: For Those Who Have Sold Their Souls.

"Dearest Jesus, I consecrate the souls of (list them here)

and all those who swapped their souls for the price of fame.

Rid them of their infestation.

Turn them away from the threat of the Illuminati, who devour them.

Give them the courage to walk away from this wicked bondage without fear.

Take them into Your Arms of Mercy

and nurture them back to a State of Grace, so they are fit to stand before You.

By Your Divinity, help me through this prayer, for Satan's adopted souls,

to prise them away from Masonry.

Free them from the shackles which bind them

and which result in a terrible torture in the chambers of Hell.

Help them, through the suffering of chosen souls,

through my prayers and through Your Mercy, to be in the front line,

ready to enter the Gates of the New Era of Peace: the New Paradise.

I beg You to release them from captivity. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 118: For the Lost Generation of Young Souls.

"Dear Jesus, I call out to Your Mercy for the lost generation of young souls.

For those who do not know You, cover them with the Gift of sight.

For those who do know You, but who ignore You,

draw them back into Your Mercy.

Please give them the proof of Your Existence soon and guide them

towards those who can help them and guide them towards the Truth.

Fill their minds and souls with the longing for You.

Help them to recognize the emptiness, which exists in them

because they do not feel Your Presence.

I beg You, dear Lord, not to forsake them

and in Your Mercy grant them Eternal Life. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 119: To Feel the Love of Jesus.

"Jesus help me, I am so confused.

My heart won't open to You.

My eyes can't see You.

My mind blocks You.

My mouth cannot utter words to comfort You.

My soul is clouded with darkness.

Please take pity on me, a poor sinner.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

I am helpless, without Your Presence.

Fill me with Your Graces, so that I have the courage

to reach out to You, to beg You for Mercy.

Help me, Your lost disciple, who loves You,

but who no longer feels love stir in my heart, to see and accept the Truth. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 120: Stop the Spread of War.

"O my sweet Jesus, take away the wars, which destroy humanity.

Protect the innocents from suffering.

Protect the souls who try to bring true peace.

Open the hearts of those afflicted by the pain of war.

Protect the young and vulnerable.

Save all souls whose lives are destroyed by war.

Strengthen all of us, dear Jesus,

who pray for the souls of all God's children

and grant us the Grace to withstand the suffering,

which may be given to us during times of strife.

We beg You to stop the spread of war

and bring souls into the Sacred Refuge of Your Heart. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 121: Allegiance to the Army of Jesus Christ.

"We stand united to Your Sacred Heart, Dear Jesus.

We speak with authority, the True Word of God.

We will walk to the ends of the earth to spread the Truth.

We will never accept any new false doctrine in Your Name,

other than that You taught us Yourself.

We remain true, loyal and steadfast in our faith.

We will treat those who betray You with love and compassion,

in the hope that they will come back to You.

We will be firm, but patient, with those who persecute us in Your Name.

We will walk victorious all the way to Your New Paradise.

We promise, that through our pain and suffering,

we will bring You all those lost souls who are starved of Your Love.

Please accept our prayers for all sinners in the world

so that we can become one family, united in love for You, in the New Era of Peace. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 122: For the Consecration to the Precious Blood of Jesus Christ.

"Dear Jesus, I ask You to consecrate me, my family, friends

and nation to the Protection of Your Precious Blood.

You died for me and Your Wounds are my wounds

as I gracefully accept the suffering,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

which I will endure in the lead up to Your Second Coming.

I suffer with You, dear Jesus,

as you try to gather all of God's children into Your Heart,

so that we will have Eternal Life.

Cover me and all those who need Your Protection with Your Precious Blood. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 123: Gift of Free Will to God.

"My dearest Jesus, hear this prayer from me, a most unworthy soul,

and help me to love You more.

By my free will, I offer You this Gift back, dear Jesus,

so that I can become Your humble servant

and remain obedient to the Will of God.

My will is Your Will.

Your Command means that I am obedient to Your every desire.

My free will is Yours to do with it what it is that is needed to save all people,

all over the world, who are separated from You.

I grant this Gift, which was given to me at birth, to Your Most Holy Service. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 124: Hear My Plea for Freedom.

*"O God, my Merciful Father, Creator of all that is,
hear my plea for freedom. Release me from the chains of slavery
and protect me from evil persecution.
Help me to discern the Truth and come to my aid,
even if I am confused and may doubt Your Word.
Forgive me if I offend You
and take me into the refuge of Your New Paradise on Earth. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 125: To Defend the Most Holy Word of God.

*"O Mother of Salvation, help me, a humble servant of God,
to defend His Most Holy Word in times of torment.
Consecrate me, dear Mother, to your Son,
so that He can cover me with His Precious Blood.
Grant me, through the Intercession of your Son, Jesus Christ, the grace,
the strength and the will to remain true to the Teachings of Christ
in the times of Tribulation, which will devour His Most Holy Church on Earth. Amen."*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 126: To Withstand Religious Persecution.

"Dear Jesus, help me to withstand any kind of persecution in Your Holy Name.

Help those who fall into error, in the belief that they bear witness to Your Work.

Open the eyes of all those who may be tempted to destroy others,

through wicked acts, deeds or gestures.

Protect me against the enemies of God,

who will rise up to try and silence Your Word and who try to banish You.

Help me to forgive those who betray You

and give me the Grace to remain firm in my love for You.

Help me to live the Truth, which You taught us

and to remain under Your Protection, forever. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 127: To Save My Soul and Those of My Loved Ones.

"O Jesus, prepare me, so I can come before You without shame.

Help me and my loved ones (name them here....)

to get ready to confess all our wrong doings.

To admit our short-comings. To ask for the forgiveness of all sins.

To show love to those we have wronged. To beg for Mercy for salvation.

To humble ourselves before You, so that on the Day of the Great Illumination,

my conscience and those of (name them here.....)

will be clear and that you will flood my soul with Your Divine Mercy. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 128: To Gather and Unite All Souls.

*"Dearest Jesus, help us, Your beloved disciples,
to gather the world in Your Arms and present to You the souls
who are in most need of Your Great Mercy.
Empower us with the Gift of the Holy Spirit
to ensure that the Flame of Truth engulfs all those
who have become separated from You.
Unite all sinners so that each is given every chance of reconciliation.
Give all of us the strength to remain firm to Your Holy Word
when we are forced to reject the Truth,
which has been proclaimed to the world through the Most Holy Gospels.
We remain in You, with You and for You,
every single step of this, our journey to salvation. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 129: For the Gift of Love.

*"O God, please fill me with Your Love.
Help me to share the Gift of Love with all those in need of Your Mercy.
Help me to love You more.
Help me to love all those in need of Your Love.
Help me to love Your enemies."*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Allow the love You Bless me with

to be used to engulf the hearts of everyone I come into contact with.

With the Love, which You infuse in my soul,

help me to conquer all evil,

convert souls and defeat the devil and all those wicked agents of his,

who try to destroy the Truth of Your Holy Word. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 130: Novena of Salvation Crusade Prayer (*).

"My beloved Mother of Salvation, please gain for all souls,

the Gift of eternal salvation through the Mercy of your Son, Jesus Christ.

Through your intercession I plead

that you will pray to release all souls from bondage to Satan.

Please ask your Son to show Mercy and forgiveness for those souls,

who reject Him, hurt Him with their indifference

and who adore false doctrine and false gods.

We beseech you dear Mother, to beg for the graces

to open the hearts of those souls who are most in need of your help. Amen."

* - "You must recite this Prayer for a full seven consecutive days during one calendar month commencing on Mondays, in the morning time. You must recite it three times during each of the seven days and on one of these days you must fast. By fasting you are requested to eat only one main meal during the day and then bread and water only at the other two meal times."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 131: The Mercy Prayer.

*"O my dear Mother of Salvation, please ask your Son, Jesus Christ,
to grant Mercy to (name all here...) during The Warning
and again on the final Day, before they come before your Son.
Please pray that each of them will be saved and enjoy the fruits of Eternal Life.
Protect them, every day, and take them to your Son,
so that His Presence will be shown to them
and that they will be granted peace of the spirit and attain great Graces. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 132: Renounce Satan, to Protect This Mission.

*"O Mother of Salvation, come to the aid of this Mission.
Help us, God's Remnant Army, to renounce Satan.
We beg you to crush the head of the beast with your heel
and remove all obstacles in our Mission to save souls. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 133: A Call to Return to God.

*"Dear Jesus, forgive me, an estranged soul, who renounced You,
because I was blind.
Forgive me for substituting Your Love with useless things
which mean nothing.
Help me to pluck up the courage to walk by Your Side,*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

to accept with gratitude, Your Love and Mercy.

Help me to remain close to Your Sacred Heart

and to never wander away from You again. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 134: To Believe in the Existence of God.

"O God the Most High, help me to believe in Your Existence.

Cast all of my doubts aside.

Open my eyes to the Truth of the life after this one

and guide me towards the way to Eternal Life.

Please let me feel Your Presence and grant me the Gift of true faith

before the day I die. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 135: To Defend the Truth.

"O beloved Mother of Salvation, help me in my moment of need.

Pray that I am blessed with the Gifts poured down upon my unworthy soul,

by the Power of the Holy Spirit, to defend the Truth at all times.

Sustain me in every incident, where I am asked to deny the Truth,

the Word of God, the Holy Sacraments and the Most Holy Eucharist.

Help me to use the Graces I receive to stand firm

against the wickedness of Satan and all those poor souls he uses to defile your Son, Jesus Christ.

Help me in my hour of need. For the sake of souls,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

*give me the courage to provide the Sacraments to each child of God,
when I may be forbidden by the enemies of God to do so. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 136: To Keep Your Word.

*"Dearest Jesus, help me to hear Your Word.
Live Your Word. Speak Your Word. Impart Your Word.
Give me the strength to uphold the Truth,
even when I am persecuted for doing so.
Help me to keep Your Word alive, when it is drowned out by Your enemies.
Let me feel Your Courage when I am down.
Fill me with Your Strength when I am weak.
Give me the Grace to remain dignified,
when the gates of Hell prevail against me,
for remaining loyal to Your Most Holy Will. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 137: Prayer of Restoration.

*"O God Almighty One, O God the Most High, look upon me,
Your humble servant, with love and pity in Your Heart.
Restore me in Your Light.
Lift me back into Your Favour.
Fill me with the Grace, so I can offer my self to You in humble servitude*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

and in accordance with Your Most Holy Will.

Rid me of the sin of pride and everything which insults You

and help me to love You with a deep and abiding desire to serve You

all of my days forever and ever. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 138: Protection From Hatred.

"O Mother of Salvation, protect me from every kind of hatred.

Help me to remain silent, when confronted by hatred.

Keep me strong in my allegiance to Jesus Christ, when I am at my weakest.

Seal my lips.

Help me to turn my back on those who engage me with words,

which deny the Teachings of your Son

or those who taunt me because of my faith.

Pray for these souls, dear Mother, so that they will renounce Satan

and feel the peace of your love and the Reign of the Holy Spirit,

within their souls. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 139: For the Strength to Defeat Evil.

"Dear Jesus, protect me from the evil of the devil.

Cover me and all those who are weak and defenseless in his presence.

Give me the courage to deny him

and help me to avoid any attempt by him to engage me in any way, every day. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 140: Protection of Hierarchy of Angels.

"Dearest Father, God of all Creation, God the Most High,

grant me Grace and Protection through Your Hierarchy of Angels.

Enable me to focus on Your Love for each of Your children,

no matter how they offend You.

Help me to spread the news of the Final Covenant

to prepare the world for the Second Coming of Jesus Christ,

without fear in my heart.

Grant me Your special Graces and Blessings to rise above persecution,

inflicted upon me by Satan, his demons and his agents on Earth.

Never allow me to fear Your enemies.

Give me the strength to love my enemies

and those who persecute me in the Name of God. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 141: Protection Against Persecution.

"Dear Jesus, defend me in my battle to remain true to Your Word at any cost.

Safeguard me against Your enemies.

Protect me from those who persecute me because of You.

Share in my pain. Ease my suffering.

Raise me in the Light of Your Face,

until the Day You come again to bring Eternal Salvation to the world.

Forgive those who persecute me.

Use my suffering to atone for their sins,

so they can find peace in their hearts and welcome You

with remorse in their souls on the last Day. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 142: Preparing for Death.

"My dearest Jesus, forgive me my sins.

Cleanse my soul and prepare me to enter Your Kingdom.

Grant me the Graces to prepare for my unification with You.

Help me to overcome any fear.

Grant me the courage to prepare my mind and my soul,

so that I am fit to stand before You.

I love You. I trust in You.

I give You myself in body, mind and soul for eternity.

Let Your Will be mine and release me from pain, doubts or confusion. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 143: To Protect the Mission of Salvation.

"O Mother of Salvation, protect this Mission, a Gift from God,

to bring Eternal Life to all of His children everywhere.

Please intervene, on our behalf, through your beloved Son, Jesus Christ,

to give us the courage to carry out our duties to serve God

at all times and especially when we suffer because of this.

Help this Mission to convert billions of souls,

in accordance with the Divine Will of God

and to turn those hearts of stone into loving servants of your Son.

Give all of us who serve Jesus in this Mission the strength

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

to overcome the hatred and the persecution of the Cross

and to welcome the suffering that comes with it,

with a generosity of heart and with full acceptance of what may come ahead. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 144: To Protect the Christian Faith.

"O Mother of Salvation,

please intercede on behalf of the souls of Christians all over the world.

Please help them to preserve their faith

and to remain loyal to the Teachings of Jesus Christ.

Pray that they will have the strength of mind and spirit

to uphold their faith at all times.

Intercede, dear Mother, on their behalf, to open their eyes to the Truth

and to give them the Grace to discern any false doctrine,

presented to them in the Name of your Son.

Help them to remain true and loyal servants of God

and to renounce evil and lies,

even if they have to suffer pain and ridicule because of this.

"O Mother of Salvation, protect all your children

and pray that every Christian will follow the path of the Lord,

until his dying breath. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 145: Fill Me With Your Gift of Love.

"Dearest Jesus, fill me, an empty vessel, with the Gift of Your Love.

Flood my soul with Your Presence.

Help me to love others as You love me.

Help me to be a vessel of Your Peace, Your Calm and Your Mercy.

Open my heart always to the plight of others

and give me the Grace to forgive those who reject You

and who trespass against me.

Help me to proclaim Your Love through example,

as You would do were You in my place. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 146: Protection Against Deception.

"Dear Mother of Salvation,

protect me with the Grace of protection against deceptions,

created by Satan to destroy the faith of Christians.

Protect us against those who are the enemies of God.

Keep us safe from lies and heresy, used to weaken our love for your Son.

Open our eyes to untruths, deception and every attempt we may encounter

to encourage us to deny the Truth. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 147: God the Father, Show Mercy On Those Who Deny Your Son.

"O God, my Eternal Father,

I ask You to show Mercy on those who deny Your Son.

I plead for the souls of those who try to destroy Your prophets.

I beg for the conversion of souls, who are lost to You

and I ask that You help all Your children to prepare their souls

and amend their lives, in accordance with Your Divine Will,

in anticipation of the Second Coming of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 148: Come to My Aid.

"O my Jesus, help me, in my time of great distress.

Hold me in Your Arms and take me into the Refuge of Your Heart.

Wipe away my tears. Calm my resolve.

Lift my spirits and fill me with Your Peace.

Please grant me this special request (mention it here...).

Come to my aid, so that my request is answered

and that my life can become peaceful and in union with You, dear Lord.

If my request cannot be granted,

then fill me with the Grace to accept

that Your Holy Will is for the good of my soul

and that I will remain faithful to Your Word, forever,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

with a kind and gracious heart. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 149: To Seek God's Love.

"O Jesus, fill me with the Love of God.

Fill me with Your Divine Light and flood me with the love I need

to spread the seed of God's Mercy amongst all nations.

Allow Your Divine Love to be spread by me

amongst all those with whom I come into contact.

Spread Your Love, so that it alights upon all souls, all faiths, all creeds,

all nations – like a mist to enrapture all God's children in unity.

Help us to spread God's Love,

so that It can and will conquer all evil in the world. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 150: To Save the Souls of Non-Believers.

"Dear Jesus, I ask You to save all those

who, through no fault of their own, refuse to acknowledge You.

I offer to You my suffering to bring You the souls of those

who reject You and for the Mercy You will pour out over the whole world.

Have Mercy on their souls.

Take them into Your Heavenly Refuge and forgive them their sins. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 151: To Defend the Faith.

*"O Mother of God, Immaculate Heart of Mary, Mother of Salvation,
pray that we remain loyal to the True Word of God at all times.
Prepare us to defend the Faith, to uphold the Truth and to reject heresy.
Protect all your children in times of hardship
and give each of us the Graces to be courageous
when we are challenged to reject the Truth and renounce your Son.
Pray, Holy Mother of God, that we are given the Divine Intervention
to remain Christians, in accordance with the Holy Word of God. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 152: Help Me in My Hour of Helplessness.

*"Dear Jesus, help me in my hour of helplessness.
Free me from sin and open my eyes, my heart and my soul
to the deceit of the devil and his wicked ways.
Fill me with Your Love when I feel hatred in my heart.
Fill me with Your Peace when I feel grief.
Fill me with Your Strength when I am weak.
Save me from the prison within which I find myself,
so that I can be free and be held safely in Your Sacred Arms. Amen."*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 153: The Gift of Protection for Children.

"O Mother of God, Mother of Salvation,

I ask that you consecrate the souls of these children (List them here...)

and present them to your beloved Son.

Pray that Jesus will, through the Power of His Precious Blood,

cover and protect these little souls with every kind of protection from evil.

I ask you, dear Mother, to protect my family in times of great difficulties

and that your Son will look favourably upon my request

to unite my family in one with Christ and grant us Eternal Salvation. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 154: Feast Day of Mother of Salvation Prayer.

"O Mother of Salvation, I place before you today on this day,

June 4th, the Feast Day of the Mother of Salvation,

the souls of the following (list names...).

Please give me and all those who honour you, dear Mother,

and who distribute the Medal of Salvation,

every protection from the evil one

and all those who reject the Mercy of your beloved Son, Jesus Christ,

and all the Gifts He bequeaths to humanity.

Pray, dear Mother, that all souls will be granted the Gift of Eternal Salvation. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 155: For Protection of the Mission of Salvation.

*"O dearest Mother of Salvation,
hear our call for the protection of the Mission of Salvation
and for the protection of God's children.
We pray for those who defy the Will of God in this great moment in history.
We ask that you protect all those who respond to your call
and the Word of God, to save everyone from the enemies of God.
Please help release those souls,
who fall prey to the deceit of the devil and open their eyes to the Truth.
"O Mother of Salvation, help us poor sinners to be made worthy,
to receive the Grace of perseverance at our time of suffering
in the Name of your beloved Son, Jesus Christ.
Protect this Mission from harm.
Protect your children from persecution.
Cover all of us with your Most Holy Mantle
and favour us with the Gift of retaining our faith,
every time we are challenged for speaking the Truth,
for conveying the Holy Word of God,
for the rest of our days now and forever. Amen."*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 156: Protection From Hatred.

*"Dear Jesus, give me Your Love and open my heart
to accept Your Love with gratitude.
By the Power of the Holy Spirit, let Your Love shine upon me,
so that I become a beacon of Your Mercy.
Surround me with Your Love
and let my love for You dilute every kind of hatred,
which I encounter when I spread the news of Your Word.
Pour out Your Mercy upon us and forgive those who reject You,
insult You and who are indifferent to Your Divinity
and give them the Gift of Love.
Let Your Love shine through at times of uncertainty, weak faith,
in times of trials and suffering and by the Power of the Holy Spirit
help me to bring the Truth to those who are in most need of Your Help. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 157: For Souls in Captivity.

*"O dear Jesus, release those souls who are slaves to false gods and Satan.
Help us through our prayers to bring them relief from the pain of possession.
Open the gates of their prison
and show them the path to the Kingdom of God,
before they are taken hostage by Satan into the abyss of Hell."*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

*We beg You, Jesus, to cover these souls with the Power of the Holy Spirit,
so they will seek out the Truth
and help them to find the courage to turn their backs on the snares
and wickedness of the devil. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 158: Protect Me From the One World Religion.

*"Dear Jesus, protect me from the evil of the new one world religion,
which does not come from You.
Sustain me on my journey to freedom,
along the path to Your Holy Kingdom.
Keep me in union with You,
whenever I am tormented and forced to swallow lies,
which are spread by Your enemies to destroy souls.
Help me to withstand persecution,
to remain firm to the True Word of God
against false doctrines and other sacrileges,
which I may be forced to accept.
Through the gift of my free will,
take me into the Domain of Your Kingdom,
to enable me to stand up and proclaim the Truth,
when it will be declared to be a lie.
Never let me falter, hesitate or run away in fear, in the face of persecution.*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Help me to remain firm and steadfast to the Truth for as long as I live. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 159: Plea for God's Love.

"O Mother of Salvation,

I ask you to intercede on my behalf as I plead for God's Love.

Fill my soul, an empty vessel, with the Love of God,

so that when it is overflowing,

it will spill over the souls for whom I struggle to show compassion.

By the Power of God, I ask that I am freed from any feelings of hatred

I may harbor for those who betray your Son.

Humble me in spirit and fill me with generosity of soul

so that I can follow the Teachings of Christ

and spread His Love into every part of my life. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 160: Help Me to Love You more.

"O Jesus of mine, Saviour of the world, help me to love You more.

Help me to grow in my love for You.

Fill my heart with Your Love and Compassion,

so that I can attain the Graces to love You in the way that You love me.

Fill my ungrateful soul with a deep and abiding love for You

and all that You represent.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

By the Power of Your Graces help me to love my neighbour

as You love every child of God

and to show compassion to those who are in need of Your Love

and who are without faith.

Unite me in union with You, so that I can lead the Christian life,

which You taught us by Your example during Your Time on Earth. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 161: For Confidence and Peace.

"Jesus, I trust in You. Help me to love You more.

Fill me with the confidence to surrender in full and final union with You.

Help me to grow my trust in You during difficult times.

Fill me with Your Peace.

I come to You, dear Jesus, as a child, free of all worldly ties;

free of all conditions and I hand You over my will to do with it as You see fit

for the sake of my own and that of other souls. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 162: To Protect the Weak and the Innocent.

"O God, Father Almighty, please protect the weak and the innocent,

who suffer at the hands of those with hatred in their hearts.

Alleviate the suffering endured by Your poor helpless children.

Give them all the Graces they need to protect themselves from Your enemies.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Fill them with courage, hope and charity,
so that they can find it in their hearts to forgive those who torment them.
I ask You, dear Lord, my Eternal Father,
to forgive those who defy the Law of Life and help them to see
how much their actions offend You,
so that they can amend their ways and seek solace in Your Arms. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 163: Rescue Me From Persecution.

*"O Jesus preserve me from the pain of persecution in Your Name.
Endear me to Your Heart.
Rid me of pride, greed, malice, ego and hatred in my soul.
Help me to truly surrender to Your Mercy.
Take my fears away.
Help me to unburden my pain and take all persecution away from me,
so that I can follow You like a little child,
in the knowledge that all things are within Your Control.
Free me from the hatred shown by all those who proclaim to be Yours
but who really deny You.
Let not their cutting tongues scourge me
or their evil acts divert me from the Path of Truth.
Help me to focus only on Your Kingdom to come and to persevere,
with dignity against any insults, which I may endure on Your behalf.*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Bring me peace of mind, peace of heart, peace of soul. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 164: Prayer of Peace for Nations.

"O Jesus bring me peace.

Bring peace to my nation and all those countries torn asunder

because of war and division.

Sow the seeds of peace amongst those hardened hearts

who cause suffering to others in the name of justice.

Give all of God's children the Graces to receive Your Peace

so that love and harmony can thrive;

so that love for God will triumph over evil

and that souls can be saved from the corruption of falsities, cruelty

and evil ambition.

Let peace reign over all of those who devote their lives to the Truth

of Your Holy Word and those who don't know You at all. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 165: For the Gift of Eternal Life.

"Jesus help me to believe in Your Existence.

Give me a sign so that my heart can respond to You.

Fill my empty soul with the Grace that I need

to open my mind and my heart to Your Love.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

*Have Mercy on me, and cleanse my soul from every wrongdoing,
that I have committed in my life.
Forgive me for rejecting You, but please fill me with the love that I need,
to be made worthy of Eternal Life.
Help me to know You, to see Your Presence in other people
and fill me with the Grace to recognize the Sign of God
in every beautiful Gift which You have given the human race.
Help me to understand Your Ways and save me from the separation
and the pain of darkness that I feel in my soul. Amen."*

Crusade Prayer No. 166: To Mitigate the Murder of Innocents.

*"Dearest Mother of Salvation,
please present this, our plea to mitigate the murder of innocents,
to your beloved Son, Jesus Christ.
We ask, that in His Mercy, He will remove the threat of genocide,
persecution and terror against God's children, in every form.
Please, we implore you, dear Mother of Salvation,
to hear our cries for love, unity and peace in this sorrowful world.
We ask that Jesus Christ, the Son of man,
will protect all of us during these times of great pain and suffering on earth. Amen."*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 167: Protect My Family.

"O God, my Eternal Father,

through the Grace of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ,

please protect my family, at all times, from evil.

Give us the strength to rise above evil intent

and to remain unified in our love for You and one another.

Sustain us through every trial and suffering we may endure

and keep alive the love we have for each other

so that we are in union with Jesus.

Bless our families and give us the Gift of Love, even in times of strife.

Strengthen our love, so that we may share the joy of our family with others

so that Your Love may be shared with the whole world. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 168: For the Gift of God's Love.

"O dearest Father,

O Eternal One,

God the Most High,

Make me worthy of Your Love.

Please forgive me for hurting others and for any wrong-doing,

which has caused suffering to any of Your children.

Open my heart so that I can welcome You into my soul,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

and cleanse me of any hatred I may feel against another person.

Help me to forgive my enemies and to sow the seeds of Your Love

everywhere I go and amongst those whom I meet everyday.

Give me, dear Father, the Gifts of Perseverance and Trust,

so that I can uphold Your Holy Word and thus keep alive,

in a darkened world, the Flame of Your Great Love and Mercy. Amen."

Crusade Prayer No. 169: For the Salvation of Those Who Reject Christ.

"Dearest Jesus, by Your Compassion and Mercy,

I beg you for the salvation of those who have rejected You;

Who deny Your Existence;

Who deliberately oppose Your Holy Word

and whose bitter hearts have poisoned their souls against the Light

and the Truth of Your Divinity.

Have Mercy on all sinners.

Forgive those who blaspheme against the Holy Trinity

and Help me, in my own way, and through my personal sacrifices,

to embrace within Your Loving Arms, those sinners

who need Your Mercy the most.

I give You my promise, that

through my thoughts, my actions and the spoken word,

to serve You as best I can in Your Mission of Salvation. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Crusade Prayer No. 170: (For Priests) To Uphold the Holy Word of God.

"O Dear Lord, my beloved Jesus Christ

Hold me.

Protect me.

Keep me in the Light of Your Face, as my persecution intensifies,

when my only sin is to uphold the Truth, the Holy Word of God.

Help me to find the courage to serve you faithfully at all times.

Give me Your Courage and Your Strength,

as I fight to defend Your Teachings against fierce opposition.

Never desert me, Jesus, in my time of need

and provide me with everything I need to continue to serve You,

through the provision of the Holy Sacraments and Your Precious Body and Blood,

through the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass.

Bless me Jesus.

Walk with me.

Rest in me.

Stay with me. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Litany Prayer No. 1: Protection Against the False Prophet.

"Dearest Jesus save us from the deceit of the False Prophet.

Jesus have Mercy on us.

Jesus save us from the persecution.

Jesus preserve us from the Anti-Christ.

Lord Have Mercy.

Christ Have Mercy.

Dearest Jesus cover us with Your Precious Blood.

Dearest Jesus open our eyes to the lies of the False Prophet.

Dearest Jesus unite your Church.

Jesus Protect our sacraments.

Jesus don't let the False Prophet divide your Church.

Dearest Jesus help us to reject lies presented to us as the truth.

Jesus give us Strength.

Jesus give us Hope.

Jesus flood our souls with the Holy Spirit.

Jesus protect us from the Beast.

Jesus give us the gift of discernment so we can follow

the path of Your true Church at all times forever and ever. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Litany Prayer No. 2: For the Grace of Immunity.

"O Heavenly Father Most High

I love You. I honour You.

Lord Have Mercy.

Lord forgive us our trespasses.

I adore You. I praise You.

I give You thanks for all Your special Graces.

I beg You for the Grace of Immunity for my beloved

(name all those in a list for the salvation of souls)

I offer You my loyalty at all times.

You "O Most Heavenly Father,

Creator of all things,

Creator of the Universe,

Creator of humanity,

You are the source of all things.

You are the source of Love.

You are Love. I love You.

I honour You.

I lay myself before You.

I beg for Mercy for all souls who don't know You,

who don't honour You,

who reject Your Hand of Mercy.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

I give myself to You in mind, body and soul

so that You can take them into Your Arms, safe from evil.

I ask You to open the Gate of Paradise so that all Your children

can unite, at last, in the inheritance you have created for all of us. Amen."

Litany Prayer No. 3: Defend the Word of God.

"O dear Jesus, protect us from the lies, which offend God.

Protect us from Satan and his army

Help us love You more.

Sustain us in our battle.

Defend us in our faith.

Lead us to Your refuge of safety.

Help us stand up and defend Your Holy Will.

Strengthen our resolve to be Your true disciples.

Give us courage.

Give us confidence.

Guide on the path of Truth.

Defend us against the enemy.

Pour Your Graces of Protection over us.

Help us to avoid temptation.

Bring us closer to Your Sacred Heart.

Help us to remain loyal to You at all times. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Litany Prayer No. 4: To Mitigate the Punishment by God the Father.

"O God the Most High.

We beg You for Mercy for the sins of Your children.

We thank You for the Gift of the earth.

We thank You for the Gift of human life.

We treasure the Gift of life.

We uphold the Gift of life.

We thank You for the Gift of Your Son, Jesus Christ.

We thank You for the Gift of Redemption.

We praise Your Divinity.

We surrender, completely, before You,

so that Your Holy Will can be completed, on earth, as it is in Heaven.

We thank You for the Gift of the Illumination of Conscience.

We thank You for the promise of eternal life.

We welcome the New Paradise.

We beg You to save all souls,

including those who torment You and those who are lost to You.

We thank You for the Love you show all Your children.

We thank You for the Gift of prophecy.

We thank You for the Gift of prayer.

We ask You to grant us peace and salvation. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Litany Prayer No. 5: For the Salvation of Those in Mortal Sin.

"Jesus, save all sinners from the fires of Hell.

Forgive blackened souls.

Help them to see You.

Lift them out of darkness.

Open their eyes.

Open their hearts.

Show them the Truth.

Save them.

Help them to listen.

Rid them of pride, lust and envy.

Protect them from evil.

Hear their pleas for help.

Grasp their hands.

Pull them towards You.

Save them from the deception of Satan. Amen."

Litany Prayer No. 6: Gift of Graces.

"O dearest Jesus, my beloved Saviour,

Fill me with Your Love.

Fill me with Your Strength.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Fill me with Your Wisdom.

Fill me with Your Perseverance.

Fill me with Your Humility.

Fill me with Your Courage.

Fill me with Your Passion. Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Islam, the Holy Blood of Jesus, Protestants, Etc.



The Big Difference: Is Jesus God?

Note: God loves all His children (of all beliefs), but [the True Legitimate Faith is the Roman Catholicism Conservative. More Details, over this Subject, in the Chapter 'Discernment', section 'Examples of Miracles and Proofs of the Authenticity of the Catholicism Conservative'.](#)

Islam is based on a book, the Quran, which is solid, coherent, logical and contains no contradictions. It is said it was revealed by God, through the archangel Gabriel.

The Bible, in opposition, although infallible, in terms of doctrine, contains little contradictions, due to distraction and / or imprecision (of the authors or the scribes), in some details.

These details are not relevant, for the Christian true faith (neither for the scientific rigor, says God), but they put the Bible, as a book less solid, less coherent and less logic, when compared with the robust Quran.

These contradictions derive from the fact that the Bible is a book inspired by God, but not directly written or dictated by God.

There is one major contradiction, between the Bible and the Quran:

- The Bible says that Jesus is God.
- The Quran says Jesus is not God, only a prophet; a great Prophet...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Over the Crucifixion of Jesus (Introduction).

Over the crucifixion of Jesus:

- The Bible says that Jesus was Crucified.
- The Quran is ambiguous, at this point (you may refer to Quran 4:157-159).

The Quran says that the Jews didn't kill Jesus, that Jesus was taken by God. Due to this ambiguity, some Muslims even say that Jesus was not crucified: Somebody else was crucified, in His place.

As a consequence, the sacrifice of Jesus in the cross didn't take place and Jesus has a lot less merit.

Further Argumentation, over this subject, follows, in the sections "Holy Blood of Jesus".

Little Contradictions in the Bible.

The Bible contains minor contradictions, at the level of unimportant details. Thus, when major theological issues arise and there are obvious contradictions between the Bible and the Quran, the Bible has the strength to counter the Quran's arguments, but it appears a bit weakened.

As a consequence, Christians true faith are not in superiority, as it should be, in a theological confrontation with the Islam, in a normal situation, without the argumentation of this Chapter. Even worse: Islam is a religion, which appeared after Christianity and was specially conceived to 'attack' the Christian arguments.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Holy Blood of Jesus.

In terms of pure theological confrontation, between the Bible and the Quran, the Bible is not superior. They're more or less equal. No chance here, for the Christians.

An extra proof, an extra fact, is required, to give credibility to the biblical declarations.

This proof exists, in the Chapel of the Holy Blood, in Bruges, Belgium: it is the Holy Blood of Jesus (please see also [the Holy Blood, in Wikipedia](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Basilica_of_the_Holy_Blood), at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Basilica_of_the_Holy_Blood).

The photo, follows:



Previous Image: the Holy Blood of Jesus, exposed in the Chapel of the Holy Blood, in Bruges, Flanders, Belgium. Reference: https://christianideas.eu/images/Holy_Blood_of_Jesus.jpg.

When Jesus was crucified, a Roman Centurion pierced the chest of Jesus: this blood was stored by someone and remained in the Holy Land, until the Crusades; it was, afterwards, taken to Flanders, in Belgium, where it still remains (please refer to the [previous photo](#)).

Because it is the blood of an extremely Holy Person, it kept its biological features, through the 2000 years time, and can still be seen as blood (indeed, it seems like a portion of bloody flesh): it is a permanent miracle, because, normally, it should already have decomposed, some 2000 years ago.

In practice, we can not proof, only based on the Bible, that Jesus was crucified, but we have an extra physical proof of this event, the Holy Blood of Jesus. As consequence:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- Jesus was really crucified. The blood of a 'substitute', being crucified, would be quickly deteriorated, and wouldn't resist the proof of time. For instance, there are no traces of the blood of the good thief, neither of the blood of the evil thief, also crucified, at that time. The traces of such Blood wouldn't have resisted the Time, as it Happened for the Holy Blood of Jesus.
- If Jesus was indeed crucified, it was not for nothing. He is, thus, indeed, the Suffering Servant of the prophetic book of Isaiah (please refer to [Isaiah 53](#)). He suffered, to carry the sins of the Mankind, through His Way of Cross.

He, who was perfect, accepted this sacrifice, to save the Mankind.

- Jesus (who was already God and visited Abraham) wins then an extremely Big Merit. He is glorified by God, above every being, visible or invisible.

And no, the "Substitute" of Jesus in the Cross could not have Miraculous, Incorruptible, Body or Blood... there were no miraculous incorruptible Bodies / Blood, at the time of Jesus, except Jesus / God Himself... and Jesus resurrected, thus, His body is in Heaven, only His Blood remained... and, at the time of the Ancient Egypt, they removed the blood, from the corpses / mummies, because it could not, in a natural way, resist the proof of the time...

Further information, in the section '[Is the Corpse of Muhammad Incorruptible?](#)' of this Chapter, and in the sections '[Are the Corpse and the Blood of the Good Thief \(in the Cross\) Incorruptibles?](#)' and '[Examples of Miracles](#)' of the Chapter 'Discernment'.

During some 150 years, after the death of Jesus Christ, there were no incorruptible corpses of Saints True Faith... this helps to counter the Muslim argument that a great saint, unknown, was crucified, in place of Jesus (but that didn't resurrect, like Jesus...).

If that great unknown saint, different from Jesus, was, indeed, crucified, then his corpse would have rotted, as it usually happens... therefore, his blood also...

Indeed, the first Saint, with an Incorruptible Corpse, after Jesus Christ, was St. Cecilia. She died, some 200 years, after the Death of Jesus Christ...

We can, thus, proof the crucifixion and the entire biblical theory that derives from the crucifixion of Jesus.

Please note that we are not able, normally, to proof to the Muslims that Jesus is God. This fact remains, in principle, a matter of faith alone.

In the Messages from Heaven, the Divinity of Jesus is, indeed, claimed, as it is, plus the authenticity of the true faith, Roman Catholic conservative, but, for a theological debate, with Muslims, this argument does not serve as proof...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

We have, thus, to go further, with material proofs, to show the Will of God: [the miraculous, stable, incorruptible corpses of the Catholic Saints, show the Will of God. Doctrine: Catholic Conservative. Authority: still the pope.](#) More information over this subject, in the Chapter 'Discernment', in the section 'Examples of Miracles and Proofs of the Authenticity of the Catholicism Conservative'.

Jesus was the Suffering Servant of Isaiah 53. His Sacrifice, in the Cross, was used for that. This prophetic text follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

"1 Who would believe what we have heard? To whom has the arm of the LORD been revealed?

2 He grew up like a sapling before him, like a shoot from the parched earth; There was in him no stately bearing to make us look at him, nor appearance that would attract us to him.

3 He was spurned and avoided by men, a man of suffering, accustomed to infirmity, One of those from whom men hide their faces, spurned, and we held him in no esteem.

4 Yet it was our infirmities that he bore, our sufferings that he endured, While we thought of him as stricken, as one smitten by God and afflicted.

5 But he was pierced for our offenses, crushed for our sins, Upon him was the chastisement that makes us whole, by his stripes we were healed.

6 We had all gone astray like sheep, each following his own way; But the LORD laid upon him the guilt of us all.

7 Though he was harshly treated, he submitted and opened not his mouth; Like a lamb led to the slaughter or a sheep before the shearers, he was silent and opened not his mouth.

8 Oppressed and condemned, he was taken away, and who would have thought any more of his destiny? When he was cut off from the land of the living, and smitten for the sin of his people,

9 A grave was assigned him among the wicked and a burial place with evildoers, Though he had done no wrong nor spoken any falsehood.

10 (But the LORD was pleased to crush him in infirmity.) If he gives his life as an offering for sin, he shall see his descendants in a long life, and the will of the LORD shall be accomplished through him.

11 Because of his affliction he shall see the light in fullness of days; Through his suffering, my servant shall justify many, and their guilt he shall bear.

12 Therefore I will give him his portion among the great, and he shall divide the spoils

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

with the mighty, Because he surrendered himself to death and was counted among the wicked; And he shall take away the sins of many, and win pardon for their offenses."

The Quran Is Logical, Solid, But Coherency with Reality is Also Required.

Even if a book, like the Quran, is solid, logical and without contradictions in the text, this book is not necessarily 100% true.

"Solidity + Logic + Coherence in the Text" is not synonymous with Truth.

In opposition, it's not because a book, like the Bible, contains little contradictions, in details, not relevant to the True Faith (but relevant enough to make the Catholic / Christian doctrine to be "considered" less logical, coherent and solid), that this book is not true.

We have some external elements, to proof the truthfulness of the Bible, as the Holy Blood of Jesus.

Watch out: we have to be careful with the translations of the Bible, but a large part of the translated text remains correct... reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d461.htm>.

The Quran May Be a Mix of Logic, Fiction and Supernatural.

If we do a detailed analysis of the Quran, we can conclude that the Quran is an intelligent and ruse book. It was, indeed, very well conceived.

It is not by chance that Islam is one of the biggest religions. It contains:

- Prophecies,
- Scientific knowledge, before time,
- No contradictions in the text,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- It confirms the Bible, in many points,
- A strong logic,
- It remains unchanged,
- It seems to contain Supernatural Knowledge and qualities.

I assume that the Quran is an extraordinary book, which could have been conceived by a supernatural being, as an angel.

But given its permanent contradiction(s), towards the Biblical Catholic Doctrine and the Declarations of the Virgin Mary (and Jesus), during their Numerous Apparitions, I don't believe it was conceived, by a good being, as the archangel Gabriel.

Indeed, the Bible advise us that Satan may appear, disguised as an angel of light. Satan (or one of his angels) are also very, very intelligent.

The Quran can, thus, be very well conceived, with Supernatural Knowledge, Scientific Knowledge before time, a lot of Truth, but, being, at the same time, in very specific points, difficult to proof, but easy to believe, a book of fiction.

Fiction may also be logical and appear truthful, if we don't check its coherency with the reality.

The Holy Blood of Jesus unmasks this Logic of the Quran, concerning the Mission of Jesus and its suspect omission of the Crucifixion, ~600 years after the Event.

Further details, in other sections of this Chapter, as the section ["Muhammad, St. Gabriel, Lucifer"](#)...

Has the Bible Been Corrupted and Did the Quran Restore the "Truth"?

Things should be made clear over this subject, because it's subtle!

Muslims / the Quran argue that “the Holy Scriptures, given to the Jews and to the Christians, were corrupted, and that Islam was necessary, in order to restore the ‘Truth’”.

- Yes, it's possible to find serious Bibles, serious translations, loyal to the original texts.
- Serious Bibles are 100% correct, in what concerns the True Faith.
- Little contradictions DO exist, but they're not relevant to the True Faith.
- Other contradictions are apparent and are removed, with the good interpretation (Catholicism conservative).
- In their offensive, since the 1960s, evil forces may have made changes to Bibles, printed after 1965. Those, before that date, are reliable... reference:
<https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d461.htm>.

This is subtle, as we saw, with the previous explanations... a biblical / Islamic study, plus a follow up of the messages from Heaven, are recommended, in order to understand this correctly (or, either, to read this section)...

Just as with the Science, some preparation is necessary, in case of confrontation with the Islam (and with the Protestants, too)... sometimes, they're right, in some points: they do intense bible / religion study, for that...

This is complex: Islam did not come to restore the “truth”, but recent translations of the Bible have, in fact, some corruption... but Bibles, prior to 1965, are reliable... Thus, this is not what Muslims argue, neither...

Just as with the Science, this type of subtlety exists also, at the level of religious confrontation...

Some prudence and preparation are, thus, recommended, for this type of confrontation... reading www.christianideas.eu helps also... a lot, said God...

Conclusion: in the Quran, the error / fiction doesn't change, since the beginning. We still can find reliable Bibles, good translations, but, because True Faith is under attack, a greater attention shall be

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

set to Bibles, printed after 1964... some (relative recent) corrupted translations may, indeed, exist... to cross some Biblical texts is, thus, recommended... I may use my Bible of ~1905, if God helps...

Watch Out: the Islam is Right, in the Subject of the 'Inequality of Genders'.

Despite the Important Doctrinal Error, concerning the Divinity of Jesus, the Islam still contains a lot of Truth and they're even keeping some references to Holy Traditions, asked by the Bible and by Heaven, such as the submission of Women to their husbands (Col 3:18) and the use of the veil, during prayer (I cor 11:1-16).

Further details, in the Chapter ['Women & Veil \(+ Men\)'](#).

That means that, in some points (of the doctrine), the Christians are right and the Muslims are wrong, but, in some other points, because of the changes, introduced by the modern mentalities and by evil, the Muslims are right and the Christians are now wrong (the Christians progressive, I mean)...

Indeed, [the true legitimate faith is the Roman Catholic Conservative, Non Naive, with the legitimate Authority being \(still\) the Vatican...](#)

Is the Corpse of Muhammad Incorruptible?

There are texts mentioning that the [Corpse of Muhammad Putrefied](https://www.academia.edu/12504603/K_Szil%C3%A1gyi_A_prophet_like_Jesus_Christians_and_Muslims_debating_Maomé's_death). Reference: please refer to https://www.academia.edu/12504603/K_Szil%C3%A1gyi_A_prophet_like_Jesus_Christians_and_Muslims_debating_Maomé's_death.

Indeed, we can not see the photo of his incorruptible body. Please note that we have [several Saints, Catholic, anti-modernist, whose corpses became incorruptible, like the Corpse of Saint Bernadette](#), which proves the authenticity of the apparitions of Our Blessed Mother Mary, in Lourdes, France. More details, over the Incorruptible Corpses of the Catholic Conservative Saints, in the section [Examples of Miracles](#) of the Chapter 'Discernment'.

A miraculous, incorruptible, body of a visionary of mystical apparitions (e. g., from St. Gabriel, the archangel, or from the Virgin Mary), gives authenticity of the truthfulness of the related apparitions, which is not the case in the Islam, but it is, indeed, the case, in several Marian apparitions... with photos!

The first miraculous incorruptible corpse of a Saint (Saint Cecile) dates from the Year ~230... yes, many years, after the time of Jesus, but long time before the time of Muhammad...

An image of an Incorruptible Corpse, in a Permanent and Miraculous way, that of the Catholic Saint of true faith, Saint Padre Pio (Reference: Wikipedia) follows:



Previous image: Incorruptible Corpse (in a miraculous permanent form) of Saint Padre Pio, anti-modernist Roman Catholic of true faith, therefore, not Muslim. Remembering that Padre Pio was not a Lefebvrist neither, despite the doctrine being more correct (authority also counts). Image from Wikipedia, from [https://pt.wikipedia.org/wiki/Corpo_incorrupto#/media/Ficheiro:71013_San_Giovanni_Rotondo,_Province_of_Foggia,_Italy_-_panoramio_\(6\).jpg](https://pt.wikipedia.org/wiki/Corpo_incorrupto#/media/Ficheiro:71013_San_Giovanni_Rotondo,_Province_of_Foggia,_Italy_-_panoramio_(6).jpg). Author: Itto Ogami, CC BY 3.0, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=58617781>. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution 3.0 Unported License, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/3.0/deed.en>.

The Arab Empire: Was War, Really Required, to Spread the Islam?

After the unification of Arabia, at the time of Muhammad, they went further and began to spread Islam, through... “holy” war...

To Spread a religion, we do not need to do war. The Islamic holy war progressed further North, up to the Caucasus region and further West, up to Spain and was only stopped, in the heart of France...

Just compare it, with the Christian expansion, in the first centuries, in the Roman Empire... it happened, through Christian martyrdom and / or peacefully...

Christianity became then more and more important and became the official religion of the Roman Empire...

The Arabs had no need to kill, in order to spread the Islam. Indeed, they have no need to spread the Islam.

They could have become a great Nation, in a peaceful way, e. g., becoming Christians true faith, playing with the demography.

If they would have become Catholics, they should, normally, have enough rain, further South (Arabia Felix), and all could have happened in another way, more pro God... More information on this subject in the ‘The Islamic Curse of the Desert’ section of this Chapter.

Why Did the Christian Crusades Fail?

The Muslim Turks of the Seljuk empire, in the Middle Ages, conquered also the Holy Land, and forbade the Christian Tourism to the Holy Land. The christian pilgrims could not visit the holy places anymore, nor see the holy christian relics...

The Holy Relics may help to unmask the Islamic sect, e. g., [the Holy Blood of Jesus](#), helps to counter the Muslim claim that Jesus was not crucified and the Muslim claim that "Crosses are to reject"...

The Pope of the time, Urban II, was furious, with that Seljuk aggression, and decided to declare a "Holy" War, against the Muslim Turks, in order to restore the christian pilgrimage and the access to the holy relics, in the Holy Land...

God was not happy with Urban II, because such wars, even called "holy", are not that holy and they trigger murders, thus, big sin...

A Second Reason was that the Holy Land was perpetual property of the Children of Abraham (Reference: book of Genesis, 17:4-8) and not property of the Crusaders, namely those of Northern Europe. In order to reign there, they should mix with the children of Abraham, where the children of Abraham should be majoritarian, and, preferably, in a peaceful way.

[The Text of Gen 17:4-8 follows \(Reference: Bible of Vatican Online\):](#)

4 "My covenant with you is this: you are to become the father of a host of nations.

5 "No longer shall you be called Abram; your name shall be Abraham, for I am making you the father of a host of nations.

6 I will render you exceedingly fertile; I will make nations of you; kings shall stem from you.

7 I will maintain my covenant with you and your descendants after you throughout the ages as an everlasting pact, to be your God and the God of your descendants after you.

8 I will give to you and to your descendants after you the land in which you are now staying, the whole land of Canaan, as a permanent possession; and I will be their God."

What, often, the Christian Leaders don't easily understand is that, entering in a war, even if it is to defend themselves or to defend legitimate interests, it is also, often, to kill, and / or, to be accomplices with such murders... thus, big sin...

And the responsible and some others concerned, while such murders persist, persist committing mortal sin...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

A better alternative, I think, is to promote [Rosary](#) prayer groups, preferably, motivated, attentive and numerous, in order to try to stop the war...

There was a quarrel, between Urban II and God, and, the Pope Urban II, in order to protect the Crusaders, approved plenary indulgences, in order to try to protect them from dying and / or from going to hell, e. g., because of the sin of murder...

The Crusades were approved by the popes, but they were not the will of God...

The Crusades began, and God suggested to the pope, that, in that case, it would suffice to take the Holy relics, and bring them to a safe place, in Europe...

In the beginning, the Crusaders had some success and conquered, for some time, some territory in the Middle East, Holy Land included...

The Crusaders tried to pray Rosaries, non stop, in order to win the war, but they didn't have enough success with that strategy...

In the meanwhile, the Fanatic Muslim Turk Seljuk Empire was defeated, with some success, and the Mongols helped also, in that task...

The previous great Seljuk Turkish Empire, was reduced to a relative small country, the Sultanate of Rum, located in the region of present day Turkey.

In the Middle East Regions, the Crusades still proceeded, but the Muslim Fighters were (afterwards), not the Turks anymore, but other Muslims, e. g., the Saladin's (Arab) Sultanate of Egypt and Syria... thus, children of Abraham, adequate to reign there (Gen 17:4-8).

In the meanwhile, the Crusaders could bring the Holy Relics to safer places (in Europe), but they could not fight, with success, the Muslim armies...

But the Muslims did concessions to the Christians also...

The region of the Middle East should remain propriety of the Muslims, but they should remain tolerant with Christians and Jews, as before the Seljuk domination, and the Christian pilgrimages in the region should be tolerated again, as in the times before the Seljuks...

And, once, the Christians got the Holy Relics and the Christian Pilgrimages in the Holy Land were restored, there was no reason for the Crusades, anymore...

The Crusades gave, indeed, bad fruits, in the region of the Middle East: in place of promoting the True Faith (Catholicism), they, instead, contributed for the Islamization of the region.

That's another reason, possibly, why God was against that Christian intervention in the Middle East.

In the zones controlled by the Muslims, in the Middle East, the Christian communities were

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

uncomfortable, with those disputes Islam × Christianity. They were seen as accomplices of the aggressors, the crusaders...

A solution for this was to convert to the Islam or, either, to flee the region, and that was what, indeed, happened: a massive conversion to the Islam, in the regions controlled by the Muslims...

After a time, in the Middle East, the Muslim armies were again in force position, against the Crusader armies, and conquered territory back...

Before the Crusades, the Christian Community of the Middle East was still important, even with Muslim domination, and they were left in peace (tolerance of religion)...

But with those wars of Religion, things changed.

As a consequence, after the Crusades, even if, afterwards, when the Dangers of Wars of Religion was over, some still converted back to Christianity, the global result was a considerable Islamization of the Middle East... toxic, thus, and didn't interested God, because of that...

In order to strongly Christianize the Middle East, the Crusaders should conquer the whole region.

But that region should not be for the Crusaders... because not all land should be for the Crusaders, for the English, for the French, for the Danish, for the Spaniards, for the Portuguese, etc.

The Holy Land was for the descendants of Abraham (Gen 17: 4-8).

Another reason is that 'Conquests of Territory' imply also, often, murders plus theft of that concerned lands, removing rights, in several cases, to their previous legitimate owners... those wars were not so holy because of that also...

Islam Versus Christianity: Islam and the Bible.

Islam appeared after Christianity and, as such, was conceived to attack Christianity.

Many contradictions of the Bible are, however, apparent / misinterpretations or small errors of copyists (specially in the Old Testament), not relevant to the doctrine. Watch out, however, for the modern versions and translations of the Bible.

It is preferred a Bible printed before 1965, said [Our Lady and Jesus, in New York](#). Reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d33.htm>.

Otherwise, the [Bible of Jerusalem Online](#) and the [Bible of the Vatican Online](#) may be used, comparing both versions, for the same texts.

These sections intend to show some Biblical Prophecies, concerning the Islam and to unmask, some of the most important arguments of the Islam, concerning the Bible. It is not exhaustive.

It is recommended to have a detailed Bible and to ask advice to a traditionalist / Opus Dei priest, when required, in case of theological confrontation with non Catholics, because, they're, generally, very good prepared, even when their doctrines contain important doctrinal errors.

The Arabs / Ishmael Should Become a Great Nation.

Abraham had, in the beginning, two sons: Isaac and Ishmael. Ishmael would become the Ancestor of the Arabs, while Isaac, through his son Jacob, would become the Ancestor of Israel.

You can read the story of Ishmael, in Genesis 16 and 21.

In Gen 21:13, we learn that God promised to make from Ishmael, the son of the slave (ex princess) woman (Hagar), also a great nation.

Gen 21:12 "But God said to Abraham: "Do not be distressed about the boy or about your slave woman. Heed the demands of Sarah, no matter what she is asking of you; for it is through Isaac that descendants shall bear your name."

Gen 21:13 "As for the son of the slave woman, I will make a great nation of him also, since he too is your offspring."

The Arabs had still to wait many centuries, after the time of Abraham (year ~2.000, Before Jesus

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Christ) and the promise was accomplished with... Muhammad!

The Arab Empire became the most powerful superpower of the world, in the centuries which followed the death of Muhammad. But watch out: this promise is only about to make from the Arabs / Ishmael a great nation. It says nothing, concerning religion.

Muhammad, a Prophet in the Bible?

Muslims claim that Muhammad was implicitly mentioned in the Bible, for instance, in Deut 18:18 or in Mat 16:14.

Those references to a future prophet are, instead, applied to Jesus and not to Muhammad.

Deut 18:18 "I will raise up for them a prophet like you from among their kinsmen, and will put my words into his mouth; he shall tell them all that I command him."

It is required to read the whole chapter 18 of the book Deuteronomy, namely Deut 18:1-2, to get the context, but, afterwards, we understand clearly that the brothers / kinsmen are the brother tribe of Levi, thus, Jewish, and not from Ishmael (the Arabs and Muhammad descend, mainly, from Ishmael).

The prophet mentioned shall, thus, be Jesus.

Deut 18:1 "The whole priestly tribe of Levi shall have no share in the heritage with Israel; they shall live on the oblations of the LORD and the portions due to him."

Deut 18:2 "Levi shall have no heritage among his brothers; the LORD himself is his heritage, as he has told him."

Concerning Mat 16:14, let us put it, in the correct context, that of Mat 16:13-16:

13 "When Jesus went into the region of Caesarea Philippi. He asked his disciples, "Who do people say that the Son of Man is?"

14 They replied, "Some say John the Baptist, others Elijah, still others Jeremiah or one of the prophets."

15 He said to them, "But who do you say that I am?"

16 Simon Peter said in reply, "You are the Messiah, the Son of the living God." "

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Jesus is indeed the Messiah, but also one of the prophets. Did He not prophesied several times? The prophet shall, thus, be Jesus and not Muhammad.

Rev 12: A Queen, With the Moon, Under Her Feet.

Rev 12:1 "A great sign appeared in the sky, a woman clothed with the sun, with the moon under her feet, and on her head a crown of twelve stars."

This Woman is known: She is the Virgin Mary and also the true Church on Earth, which remains the Roman Catholic Church (Vatican), up to the present day, in the Conservative variant...

She has a Crown of 12 Stars and She is Brilliant, like the Sun, like the present empire of the European Union (with [a blue sky flag, with 12 Stars](#)), which has the Crescent Moon, under his feet...

The Moon Crescent is the symbol of Islam, like the Cross is the symbol of Christianity...

That's more an evidence that the Bible knew, discreetly, in advance, that an Islamic, Arian, Heretic, Civilization would appear...

Even if the EU extends further East, up to Russia, Islam still remains under the feet of Europe...

Indeed, presently, the whole Southern border of Europe is almost 100% Muslim (in Africa and Asia)...

Did God know, in advance, this geographical presence of Islam, in the southern border of Europe, for the end time period?

According to Messages from Heaven, the Crescent Moon is, indeed, the Islam. Reference: [the old Web site, in French, apparitionsmariales.org, at http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/chretien-islam.html](http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/chretien-islam.html).

And the Crescent Moon is under the Foot of the Woman, the (True) Church!

That's why Previously Christian, Asiatic Turkey had to become Muslim, before the end times, etc.

Further analysis over the subject ["Symbolisms of Rev 12, the Woman and the Dragon"](#), in the [related sections](#) of the chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse'.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

This section was inspired by God.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Isaiah 54: the Lord Protects the Children of Hagar, Even Heretics (Muslims).

Isaiah 54 speaks again over Hagar. Abraham and Sarah became Success Stories of the Bible, but Hagar, also, even if She was the Ancestor of the Arabs and their Sect, the Islam...

We can understand that God protects, in a Permanent way, the Descendancy of Hagar (and Ishmael) and their right to legitimate property.

That's why Crusades, in the Middle East, normally, fail, even if the descendants of Hagar promote false religion, the Islamic sect.

The Christians shall not go there, to promote plunder and murders, against the children of Hagar: that goes in contradiction with the true values of the true faith, Roman, Catholic Conservative: you shall love your neighbor, you shall not steal, you shall not kill, you shall forgive...

More Details over this subject, in the section '[Crusades](#)' of this Chapter...

Muslims should convert to the true faith, yes, but in another way. Inquisition, in Charles V way, there, maybe doesn't work good; they're in their propriety, with their Islamic sect...

They should convert spontaneously, but, in practice, this doesn't happen.

But God had pity of the ex Beautiful Blond, but arrogant (in the beginning), the ex Princess of Cush (Akkad), Hagar, which became, afterwards, servant / slave of Abraham.

God protects the descendancy of Hagar (they're children of Abraham, also...), says Isaiah 54, even with a sect, with lots of truth, the Islamic sect.

Please note that Isaiah 54:13 is not perfect, says the Lord: they're indeed a bit taught by God, but imperfections remain: the true faith is not the Islamic sect... and this remains...

The price to pay is that, if the children of Hagar promote a false Gospel (Islam), they shall receive also *[the Curse of the Desert](#)*, even if they're protected: they occupy the desolate (deserted) cities, says Isaiah 54:3... everything discreetly appears, in Isaiah 54... More Details over this Subject, in the section '[Islamic Curse of the Desert](#)' of this Chapter...

The Arabs should indeed have spread to the left and to the right, as Isaiah 54:3 says, but that should have been done without war and by promoting the true faith, and not as they did...

More Details over this Subject, in the section '[Maghreb](#)' of this Chapter...

All this seems a bit bizarre... what happens is that, generally, the thoughts of God are not the thoughts of man, says the Bible also, [in Isaiah 55:8](#)...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Isaiah 55:8 "For my thoughts are not your thoughts, nor are your ways my ways, says the LORD."

Isaiah 54 explains also why the Arabs are Rich, despite their sect...

The Text of Isaiah 54 follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican online):

"1 Raise a glad cry, you barren one who did not bear, break forth in jubilant song, you who were not in labor, For more numerous are the children of the deserted wife than the children of her who has a husband, says the LORD.

2 Enlarge the space for your tent, spread out your tent cloths unsparingly; lengthen your ropes and make firm your stakes.

3 For you shall spread abroad to the right and to the left; Your descendants shall dispossess the nations and shall people the desolate cities.

4 Fear not, you shall not be put to shame; you need not blush, for you shall not be disgraced. The shame of your youth you shall forget, the reproach of your widowhood no longer remember.

5 For he who has become your husband is your Maker; his name is the LORD of hosts; Your redeemer is the Holy One of Israel, called God of all the earth.

6 The LORD calls you back, like a wife forsaken and grieved in spirit, A wife married in youth and then cast off, says your God.

7 For a brief moment I abandoned you, but with great tenderness I will take you back.

8 In an outburst of wrath, for a moment I hid my face from you; But with enduring love I take pity on you, says the LORD, your redeemer.

9 This is for me like the days of Noah, when I swore that the waters of Noah should never again deluge the earth; So I have sworn not to be angry with you, or to rebuke you.

10 Though the mountains leave their place and the hills be shaken, My love shall ~~never~~ not leave you nor my covenant of peace be shaken, says the LORD, who has mercy on you.

11 O afflicted one, storm-battered and unconsolated, I lay your pavements in carnelians, and your foundations in sapphires;

12 I will make your battlements of rubies, your gates of carbuncles, and all your walls of precious stones.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

13 All your sons shall be a bit taught by the LORD, and great shall be the peace of your children.

14 In justice shall you be established, far from the fear of oppression, where destruction cannot come near you.

15 Should there be any attack, it shall not be of my making; whoever attacks you shall fall before you.

16 Lo, I have created the craftsman who blows on the burning coals and forges weapons as his work; It is I also who have created the destroyer to work havoc.

17 No weapon fashioned against you shall prevail; every tongue you shall prove false that launches an accusation against you. This is the lot of the servants of the LORD, their vindication from me, says the LORD. "

Please note that Isaiah 54 refers also to the holy city of Jerusalem, and not only to Hagar and her descendants (the Arabs).

Please note that the Israelis shall also spread to the right and to the left, as previously the Muslim Arabs did (Isaiah 54:3), but the cities they occupy shall be desolated (abandoned) because of the previous wars / catastrophes (the Apocalypse), while for the Arabs, this refers rather to the Islamic Curse of the Desert...

Also the Israelis shall be taught by the Lord, as the Muslim Arabs (Isaiah 54:13). Isaiah refused to set 'a bit' in the original text, because 'taught' should be valid for the Israelis, he thought, even if it would not be 100% valid for the Hagarenes... But the good translation is 'a bit taught', says God.

The other fault, "never" (it should be read 'not' and not 'never'), in Isaiah 54:10, doesn't come [in the good old Bibles, those before 1965...](#)

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

WW3, Jerusalem, Palestine: The Greatest Carnage Of Muslims, Ever?

Analysis of prophecy (it doesn't mean 100% accuracy, sorry!):

Apocalypse WW3: Egypt + ISHMAEL × King of the North: USA / EU or others can't sing Victory because of Big Sin also, but, probably, the WW3 dictates the End of Islam as great religion... The End of the World begins... References: Book of Daniel + www.tldm.org.

Islam is / was poor, as example of a great religion, despite many truths, sometimes intimidation against the true faith believers, etc. Ishmael became a great nation, had power enough and has given its proofs, during more than 1000 years: Arabia & Turkey ("ex Eastern Romans, framed to Muslim Turkish values") examples were somewhat poor: general Islamization...

A SMALL HOLY REMNANT of EX MUSLIMS / ISHMAEL, EXPECTED TO SURVIVE THE GREAT CARNAGE, performed by the King of the North (the USA? [Possibly, the Antichrist and his Roman Union](#); please refer to the Chapter 'Apocalypse', sections 'World War 3')... some MUSLIMS EXPECTED TO CONVERT TO the TRUE FAITH...

SHEBA (before: Arabia, now: Hindu Kush, said God) + DEDAN (before: NW Arabia, now: Afro America) + PERSIA (YES, PERSIA=IRAN IS MENTIONED!) + CUSH (Africa, maybe the Moors also) + Israel, EXPECTED, AS GREAT TRIBES, AFTER the Apocalypse, BUT NO mention FOR ISHMAEL (= Muslim Arabia) nor for KITTIM (= Cyprus + Rome, Roman Empire) nor for Tiras (Nordics), nor for Canaan, ANYMORE. Please cross check Ez 38 + 39 + www.tldm.org, New York prophecies + prophecies of Daniel (King of the North × King of the South), etc.

Please note that they may remain great tribes, only they're not mentioned anymore. They may become neutral, in the War of Ezekiel 38 / Apocalypse 20, only that...

But: China, plus, eventually, Russia, expected to cause the Greatest Humiliation to the USA, ever, also, at the times of the war of the King of the South × King of the North (Reference: Heaven in New York, www.tldm.org)!

Some examples in the West, in times of the Apocalypse, are poor...

It's expected that the Great USA Eagle won't rise again, as before, anymore (Reference: Wings of Prophecy, from <https://wingsofprophecy.blogspot.com/>)!

They were proofed also and some examples were poor, also! Better examples, Rosaries (prayed attentively), true faith, good practices, prayers, behaviors, examples, help...

Unfortunately, the tendency goes in other direction... Let us try to delay it! Rosaries welcome...

Islam, As a Great Religion, Possibly Disappears, After The Clash With the King of the North...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

A Rest Holy Of Muslims Should Become Free of the Islamic Chains / Intimidations and Should Convert, Massively, to the True Faith.

But Danger Remains: Persecutions / Tribulations Of The End, For the Less Prepared, True faith Believers (Jewish + Catholic Conservatives).

The islamic Sect Should Still Survive, For A Small Period, But Becoming Relatively Small, As the Lutheran Or Anglican Protestant Heresies, Now... All Those Sects Shall Be Integrated In The False Religion, "Bright", With Good Temporary Fruits, in New Age Style, Schismatic, Which Shall Triumph, in Rome, in the Apocalyptic Period...

China Has A Small Period, To Show Its Value, As No. 1 Or Similar... The Example is Somewhat Poor & China shall not take the leadership, anymore... a holy Chinese rest shall survive, I think... China shall become a province of the Empire of Israel and still shine, afterwards, said God...

What follows (expected)? After The End Of This World, Similar To Sodom and Gomorrah and / or similar to the times of the Great Flood,

Time for Israel / Jerusalem No. 1 Superpower, with the leadership of Jesus, Mary and their team!

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Is Muhammad, the Last Prophet?

Muslims claim that Muhammad was the last prophet and that he closed the cycle of the prophets. At first glance, it "seems" to be true. But:

- [St. Malachy](#), a Christian Saint of the Middle Ages, prophesied [the Prophecy of the Popes, in 1143](#), thus, long after Muhammad!

Another Saint, after Muhammad, a Saint of the XIX century, [Don Bosco](#), with Swedish, Vandal, Italian (Holy) Blood, also [prophesied...](#)

- Jesus and Our Lady appeared several times since then and prophesied several times. Please refer to the Chapter '[Links](#)', for further details.

- Popes were also prophets, e. g., [Pius X...](#)

- [2 Olive Trees / Witnesses](#) shall still come to Prophecy, in the times of the Antichrist, says [Rev 11](#).

They Shall be Enoch and Elias, mentioned by Our Lady in [la Salette](#). Please refer, for this purpose, to <https://www.salvemariaregina.info/SalveMariaRegina/SMR-171/LaSalette6.htm>.

- The Last Prophet seemed rather to be Maria of the Divine Mercy: source, Jesus in [The Book of Truth](#), at http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf.

However, new visionaries, pro God, appeared, since then, e. g., [Melanie, from Germany](#) (reference: <https://www.himmelsbotschaft.eu/>).

Maria of the Divine Mercy was, indeed, the last prophet, for a time... But, Jesus decided, afterwards, to have still other Prophets, like Melanie... I may also change of mind, from time to time, if it interests... We have, here, some ambiguity, thus... but that's not important: what matters are the good results, pro God...

- ...

We have, thus, several prophets, after Muhammad, but some ambiguity, also...

What About the Prophecies of the Quran / the Islam?

There are some prophecies in the Quran, which seemed to be fulfilled, afterwards, e. g., after a first Arab Muslim victory (control of North Africa and most of the Middle East), Byzantium would triumph against the Arabs (Byzantium kept, under control, West Anatolia, despite the Arab Muslim power). Indeed, it happened (Battle of Lalakaon). Please refer to, e. g. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Battle_of_Lalakaon.

If Islam is a sect / heresy, in Arian style, how can we explain that?

Because there are some facts / reality, which contradicts the Islamic logic and confirms the Old Catholicism as the true Faith, I really think that the Islam, is, like the Protestantisms, a sect, but containing a lot of truth and a formidable logic (when we don't check it with the reality: some proofs are difficult to notice, without extra information...).

Because the Quran contains supernatural information (science before time, prophecies, a mathematical logic), I think that a very intelligent angel, but coming not from God, appeared to Muhammad, in order to take profit of the fact that Ishmael (the Arabs) should become one day a great nation, and to profit to create confusion and to fight the true faith (Islam comes after Christianity: it was conceived to create confusion and to divide).

But angels not coming from God are NOT able to create new prophecies. What they can do it's the same as I do: to be aware of the messages from heaven, study the biblical texts, interpret the prophecies and repeat already existing prophecies, coming from God. There are thousands of pages, with messages, coming from God.

Such an angel (appearing to Muhammad) can easily be aware of what is authentic and what it is not... That's what probably happened, I think... most of the Islamic logic is similar to the Christian one, except in the role of Jesus / Holy Trinity...

Another possibility, would be, that an angel, not from God, would ask permission to God, to have some prophecies to confuse and to give legitimacy to this new religion...

God would accepted that, but somewhat disgusted... but it could help the people, in non christian Asia: the Quran was better than nothing...

What I've noticed, after reading some Muslim Hadiths (texts, complementary to the Quran), is that they contain complementary knowledge over the Islam, including prophetic texts (e. g., Islam would spread to the West, as it happens now), but, generally, they don't speak over Muhammad, but they do speak a lot, over the Messiah of the Christians: yes, over Jesus Christ, and in a context somewhat Christian.

That's another reason to think that Muhammad selected and assembled several News from Heaven, existing at the time, and available by the Christians, and he used those texts, to create the Hadiths,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

complementary to the Quran, but "not 100 % reliable" anymore, like "the biblical christian texts", for the Islam.

The Maghreb Didn't Want the Islam, But It Was Not Strong Enough to Resist...

It seems that the region of Maghreb didn't really want the Muslim rule / sect, but they lost the war against the Muslims / the Arabs. There were wars, during some 50 years, but, finally, they lost.

Reference: <https://face2faceafrica.com/article/how-this-brave-jewish-berber-queen-fought-against-islamic-expansion-in-7th-century-northwest-africa>.



Previous Image: Arab Empire in 654. Source: Wikipedia, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Rashidun654wVassal.png>, Author: Gabagool, This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution 3.0 Unported License, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/3.0/deed.en>.

Please note that, by the year 654 d. C., Persia was already completely under Muslim Arab control, and the Muslim Arabs were gaining territories, in these regions of non-Christian Asia. The Berbers resisted, with some success, the Islamic expansion to the West, but on the Persia / Iran sides, there

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

was a relatively rapid Islamization. More details, over this subject, in the section '[Persia](#)' of this Chapter.

What possibly happened is that, with the rapid Islamization of Persia and the neighboring regions, further North and further East, the Muslim Arabs gained extra soldiers, coming from these regions of Asia, to fight on the Western front (North Africa), where there was more resistance...

Thus, the time seemed to play, in favor of the Muslims, where Islamization increased, in the side of Iran, and, the caliphate therefore had more and more motivated Muslim men to promote the expansion of the Muslim caliphate...

Around the year 700, the Berbers no longer actively resisted the Arabs and all North Africa became under Muslim control, even if the majority of the population remained Catholic... This was not God's will, but it happened.

Isaiah 54:3 mentions that the children of Hagar, the Arabs, should spread to East and to West and that they should be in advantage, but this could have happened in another way: the Arabs could have migrated to East and to West and become Wealthy, without wars and without spreading the Islamic sect... but it happened in another way...

Please note that "the Sword" is not a good true Faith Christian solution, as it often puts the soldiers who practice it, in a state of mortal sin, e. g., through murder... a more true faith solution would be to pay the tribute and not impose war against the Muslim invaders...

Some Islamization happened also, in North Africa... in order to avoid problems or to try to be promoted, the easiest was to convert to the Islam.

The peoples of North Africa could have resisted that Islamization, but 2 factors contributed for that, in a significant way, says God:

- The religious wars against the Christians, e. g., in Spain... the Christians of the Muslim side could be seen as accomplices with the enemies... an Islamization could be considered, if they wanted to remain living there...
- A religious tax, the tithe, against the non Muslims: impoverished Christians could consider to convert to Islam, in order not to pay that tax...

There was still some complicity with the Christian kingdoms (e. g., Portugal in Morocco, Normans in Tunisia), but Islam remained relatively strong in North Africa, and, in decisive battles, the victory tended to be Muslim, in North Africa...

To avoid problems, because of the law of the strongest in this region, the easiest was to remain

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Muslim... The Situation could only maybe change, with the French Colonial Period, but it didn't really happen... the French didn't have enough time for that...

God promised to make from Ishmael a great nation, the present Arab world... up to Morocco / West Africa, it seems... but nothing was said, over giving to Ishmael's offspring, a new true religion (nothing is clearly mentioned over that subject in the Bible)... there are, however, implicit mentions: the Arabs should expand and reign, further West and further East (Isaiah 54:3); the Woman, of Rev 12, should Have the (Crescent) Moon, Under Her Feet...

More information over these subjects, in the sections ['Isaiah 54: God Protects the Children of Hagar, Even If They're Muslim Heretics'](#) and ['Rev 12: The Woman, With the Moon at Her Feet'](#) of this Chapter.

The Germanics didn't understand good the problem of Byzantium and of the Berbers, against the Muslims: they could easily triumph, e. g., in France, or in Sicily, Tunisia... but, afterwards, with the Crusades, in the Middle East, they could understand it a bit better: sometimes, the Christians cannot triumph against motivated Muslim armies...

Considerations Over Constantinople / Istanbul, Byzantium and the Ottoman Empire / Turkey.

First Considerations Over the Fall of Constantinople.

The Book of the Apocalypse speaks over the Roman Empire as "[The Beast, which Existed Once, It doesn't Exist Anymore, Yet It Shall Still Come Back Again, But It is Headed for Perdition](#)".

Indeed, the Roman / Byzantine Empire, if not true Faith, Catholic Conservative, is a Beast...

Thus, the Roman / Byzantine Empire should completely disappear, for a time... More Details over this Subject, in the sections related from the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse', namely the section '[The Beast that Existed Once, It No Longer Exists, Yet It Shall Still Come Again, But It is Headed for Perdition](#)' and the sections '[Book of Daniel: Is the End of this Age Performed by the Romans or by the Greeks???](#)'.

This first analysis was added here, thanks to God's suggestion, to reinforce this section.

In another analysis, the reason of the Fall of Byzantium / Constantinople was probably the Orthodoxy. The context is complex: Byzantium had lost a huge part of its Empire to the Arabs (Ishmael should become a great nation, and did it at the expense of Byzantium, also), and, afterwards, I think, it triggered some paranoia to the Greeks / Byzantines... they became fed up of the authority of the Vatican / Rome.

The prestige of the Greek / Roman culture was still great, and Constantinople was a greater city than Rome, at the time, thus, they felt themselves superior and they didn't really understand why they should submit to the Roman Catholic Authority. The great defeat against the Muslim Arabs maybe confused them, because, before, with the Emperor Justinian, they gave "a relative good example" for the Catholic / Christian world, fighting heresies, and maybe they shouldn't deserve such a "punishment"... on the other hand, some possible "humiliations" could come from Rome, which could be hard to digest...

In fact, Justinian's conquests were not requested by God and also caused murders and possibly property theft, serious sins, even if they promoted the true faith.

In the meanwhile, the Normans succeeded to expel the Roman Byzantines from most of Italy: The Romans expelled from Italy. The Romans not only lost the control of Rome, their initial seat, but [they were also being expelled from Italy \(source: Wikipedia, at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Byzantine_Italy\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Byzantine_Italy).

I think that the Greco-Roman Byzantines did not accept this defeat and decided to also cut ties with

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Rome on religious matters.

They should find an excuse to split with the Catholic authority, but the doctrine could remain more or less the same...

In 1054, they finally separated from the Catholic Church, with a pretext, the Filioque, while the doctrines remained mainly the same. This schism was toxic to the Church, because many nations in the East, e. g., Russia, followed Byzantium...

With this schism, they didn't recognize the Catholic authority anymore, and they received... Muslims (Turks)!

Please note that the example of Orthodox Constantinople was, in some sense, more "perverse" than other huge non Catholic cities, like Moscow and London afterwards... Why? Because Constantinople in 1054 was the greatest Christian City at the time, and was, thus, rivaling directly with the Christian Capital, Rome, in religious authority! It was like to say: "Watch, we're also a great religious authority, and we're even the biggest christian city: we can be superiors to Rome, also in religious authority"...

But Jesus chose as legitimate religious Christian Authority, the successors of Peter, the Popes, who settled in Rome, but not in Constantinople...

In opposition, London and Moscow, although capitals of great powers, were not in condition to defy the religious authority of the Popes / Vatican, in the Christian world. Constantinople were in conditions to defy Rome... at the time... but the vulnerabilities of Byzantium, after the schism, appeared quickly, with the Turk's conquests...

During the Crusades, Byzantium / Constantinople had still a last chance to return to the Catholicism and to abandon the rivalries...

In 1204, the crusades conquered Constantinople, which became again Catholic.

During the Crusade period - 1204 to 1261 - the Muslim Turk danger calmed a lot in the region, and the things were improving again for the Christians...

But no, Byzantium didn't abandon his Schismatic Orthodoxy and the rivalry with Rome / Vatican; they had allies in several lands, in Eastern Europe / Balkans, and they succeed to recover back Constantinople, from the Crusades, in 1261... and they made it Orthodox again... the rivalry with Rome was to maintain, thus...

The Byzantines complained over pillages in Constantinople from the Catholic Crusaders, who received bad reputation, but what indeed happen, was that the Catholic Crusaders departed from the city, at 1261, and took with them their possessions...

In 1280, 19 years after the return of Constantinople to Byzantine hands, in Asia Minor, began the great dynasty of the Muslim Ottoman Turks, which became enormous powerful in the region and

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

finished with Byzantium and his dreams of rivalry with the Vatican: Orthodox Greek Byzantine Constantinople became Multi-religious Ottoman Constantinople, the capital of another great power, and, although Orthodoxy remains an important religion in Eastern Europe, the rivalry with the Catholicism and with the authority of the Vatican finished, since then...

Orthodox Constantinople was a bad example, which, in some way, was in condition to defy the authority of the Vatican and the popes, at the time...

In opposition, Byzantium, before 1054, seemed to be an imperfect, but relatively better example...

THERE'S, HOWEVER, A POSSIBILITY that THE ROMAN LATIN AND GREEK BYZANTINE JEWISH HERITAGE REMAIN SHINING, FOREVER, IN THE WORLD:

- *Messianic Age EMPIRE No. 1: ISRAEL.*
- *ETERNAL CAPITAL: JERUSALEM.*
- *Messianic Age UNIVERSAL LANGUAGES: HEBREW (Universal, like English today) + LATIN (for the Church) AND GREEK BYZANTINE (for the Church, but more local)... said God.*

The previous David, Constantine, Israeli and Roman glory would be restored (in the correct way, I mean!), after the 1st Eschatological Combat of the Apocalypse... (?) Because God is also the Alpha and the Omega...

The Golden Horn, the Crescent Moon, Constantinople and the Orthodoxy.

Although not immediately related with the Islam, this section helps to better understand the causes of the Fall of the Byzantine Empire / Constantinople and the evolution of Russia. It is, thus, further detailed in the Chapter ["Russia"](#), section ["the Origins of the Problem: the Golden Horn, Byzantium and the Orthodoxy"](#).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Why Did Russia Fall Into Tartar Muslim Occupation?

I think it was a consequence of the schism of 1054. In these times, Russia and Byzantium were invaded by Turks: the Cumans, in the regions of present Southern Russia / Ukraine and the Seljuks (Muslim Turks), in Asia Minor.

These invasions and the other ones, which followed (against Kievan Rus), had as consequence that RUSSIA WAS NOT ABLE TO PROTECT Byzantium / ORTHODOXY, AND THIS, FOR SEVERAL CENTURIES.

The territories above the Black Sea and in the present Ukrainian territory became under influence of Muslim and Catholic powers, for several centuries, before being again under influence of the great Orthodox Russian Empire + the Evil Communist USSR.

Some historical maps show clearly this reality, even if my interpretation could, eventually, be wrong:

[Kievan Rus and the rest of True Faith Catholic Europe were together at ~1000 AD. Kievan Rus was becoming a great power and Eastern Europe could have maybe a brilliant future already in the Middle Ages... but it evolved otherwise...](#)



After the Orthodox schism of 1054, Kievan Rus sides with Byzantium. Initially, it is still close

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

to the zone of influence of Byzantium, close to the Black Sea and the Balkans. Source: https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Location_of_Kyivan_Rus.png. Author: Vitaliyif261. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 4.0 International License, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/4.0/deed.en>.

Kievan Rus separated, from the rest of the Orthodox World, already in 1100 AD: the Cuman Turks began the separation from Byzantium + from the Black Sea.



By 1100, Kievan Rus/Russia (in dark gray) was already considerably separated from the Byzantine Empire: The Cumans and the Pechenegs were between the two zones of Orthodox influence... source: Wikipedia, https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:1100_CE_Europe.svg. Author: Richard Ishida. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 4.0 International License, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/4.0/deed>.

Russia and the rest of the Orthodox World were, mostly under Muslim Control, in 1400 A.D: Russia was under Muslim Tartar Control, while Asia Minor and a part of the Balkans became under control of the Muslim Ottoman Turks.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

By 1700 AD, the Orthodox Russian Empire was growing in power, but it didn't reach yet the Black sea... after the great schism of 1054, Russia was busy with Turkic peoples (+ Mongols), during, at least some 600 years, before reaching back again the Black Sea...



By 1700, the Russian Empire was expanding and moving closer to the Black Sea again.

Source: Wikipedia,

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:Europe,_1700%E2%80%94941714.png, Author: Rebel Red.C.oat. Public domain.

History shows that Orthodox, Schismatic Byzantium was unable to stop the Turkish advances; the situation became confuse with the Crusades.

After a small Catholic period, Constantinople became again Orthodox Byzantine, while the great Ottoman empire was growing in force, up to the total conquest of the region.

Russia was not in force position to fully attack Turkey / the Ottomans, in the region of the Balkans / Constantinople, up to the 18th century...

From 1055 up to 1700 Russia (+ Ukraine) was busy with Cumans, Mongols, Muslim Tartars (Golden Horde + Tartars of Crimea)... a solution was to advance further East to Turkish Central Asia + Siberia, in order to have the Turks / Tartars under control, in a wide territory and protect

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

their borders and stability... indeed, it happened...

The conclusion I take is that such Turkic Mongol and Muslim occupation happened, after the great Orthodox schism, in order NOT to make possible, to (Orthodox, Schismatic, Not Converted) Russia, to free Constantinople, from the Muslim Turkish control... because the religious rivalry that Constantinople was doing, previously, against the legitimate Authority, the Popes, in Rome, should stop...

Afterwards, (Orthodox or Communist) Russia became a great empire, but neither Russia, nor Moscow, nor other city / religious authority were / are able to defy the legitimacy / supremacy of the Roman Catholic Popes, as leaders of the Christian World... up to the Apocalypse... **watch out: the Vatican is already under attack, and this, since the years 60... some Clergy is vulnerable and there's risk of Apocalypse...**

The Muslim Tatar domination of Russia had two objectives: to prevent Orthodox Russia / Ukraine, from coming into aid of the Orthodox of the former Byzantine Empire and the Balkans, and, on the other hand, it should be used for the Islamization of Russia / Ukraine...

Ideally, Russia / Ukraine should have returned to Catholicism, but in the absence of Catholicism, Orthodoxy is not so welcome to God, and the Muslim control of Russia / Ukraine should then have served for the Islamization of these Regions, as it happened in present Turkey, said God: the religion is more false, thus, less hypocrite...

More details on this subject, [in the 'Golden Horde' section of this Chapter](#).

The Golden Horn, the Crescent Moon, Constantinople / Istanbul and the Islam.

The Crescent Moon was already a symbol for [the city of Byzantium / Constantinople](#) (reference: https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:Byzantium_star_and_crescent.svg).

It was also adopted as symbol for Islam and for Turkey.

The Crescent Moon remained, thus, a symbol for Constantinople / Istanbul, after the conquest by the Turks.

The Golden Horn symbolism remained and gained maybe other meanings: Islam rivaled with Christianity, since the beginning, and this formidable religion rivalry remains: it's a golden Horn!

The Crescent Moon, symbol for Islam and Muslim Turkey (Ottoman Empire), also symbol from Istanbul, may have also these meanings:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- The Islamic sect contains a lot of truth: everything which matches with the True Faith (old / Conservative Catholicism). In this sense, there's still a lot of light / truth, which comes from the True Faith... like a Crescent Moon, which receives its Light from another source, more brilliant, the Sun (True Faith, God and its legitimate authority, still the Vatican / Rome)...

But the Crescent Moon, above the Mosques, can be seen as the union of two horns / infidelities to God:

- Infidelity to the Divine Nature of Jesus Christ and to the Holy Trinity.
- Infidelity to the doctrine of the Crucifixion of Jesus.

As consequence, Muslims reject the True Faith and the Legitimate Authority, still the Vatican / the Pope, and refuse the Spiritual Food for the Souls, the Holy Sacraments...

The evil forces had some success with their strategy... divide, educate in their own way, intimidate and confuse, to conquer!

Orthodox became separatists / schismatic, since 1054...

... and Islam, with some ~2 billion believers, rivals with the True Faith, with a well conceived and logical alternative (sect)... Thus, another Golden Horn / Rivalry...

... and because [there's strong intimidation + a formidable theoretical logic, inside the Islam, conversions are possible, but are difficult...](#)

Watch out: [Orthodoxy seems better, but it's not better... more details in the sections over this subject, in the Chapter 'Russia', e. g., 'What's the Problem with Russia?' and 'What's the Problem with Orthodoxy?'...](#)

Why Should the Balkans Fall Into Ottoman Muslim Turkish Domination?

I think that historic events are not random and it should be a reason for the fall of the whole Balkan region into the hands of the Turks.

I think that the fall of the whole Balkan region to the Muslims was needed to avoid permanent attempts, crusades, thus, coming from the Balkans, to "free" (Orthodox) Constantinople: since the Orthodox schism, the rivalry of Constantinople no longer interested God... either Constantinople should return back to the Catholicism true faith, either it should become something else, but then

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

that rivalry would finish...

Indeed, Constantinople was the greatest Christian city, with a considerable charm, defying directly Rome's legitimate authority...

But the Crusades attempt to restore Catholicism in Constantinople didn't succeed...

The Byzantines even claimed that there were even some Crusader's pillages... Thus, a return of Catholicism to Byzantine Constantinople would be quite difficult...

Not being in Force Position anymore to keep Orthodoxy as first Religion, Constantinople should choose between True Faith Catholicism or... Islam! Orthodox Russia should be kept away from Constantinople, in order to avoid military Russian interventions...

Indeed, Russians and Ukrainians were still busy with Muslim Tartars (also Turkish Speaking) and were not able to intervene, in the Istanbul / Constantinople region, up to the ~18th Century...

The Ottoman empire should have the time (to be able) to Islamize considerably Constantinople, in order to stop that rivalry...

The Orthodox patriarch of Constantinople should feel they could NOT defy, with Success, the Legitimate Rome's Authority! Indeed, it happened...

But the Turkish empire didn't stop, in the Balkan's religious border, between Orthodoxy and Catholicism... it went a little bit further North... up to most of Hungary and threatened directly Vienna, already in Austria... I think the reason for that was to keep Austria and Hungary "proper": either they should remain Catholic, either they would become... Protestant? Not really, in this case, possibly they could become... a bit Muslim!

... but the Austrians were motivated, praying [Rosaries](#), they chose for true faith, in place of Lutheranism, thus, they didn't deserve such Muslim heretical occupation...

In Hungary, The Muslim Turks remained more than 100 years, and some Hungarians of Hunnic / Turkic Origin converted quickly to the false religion, in order to try to be in advantage... Afterwards, with the Muslim retreat, they departed with the Ottomans, and many settled in the region of Bosnia Herzegovina, where they mixed with the local populations of the region. This explains a bit why the Hunnic Y Haplogroup of type 'Q' is now more important in Bosnia Herzegovina than in present day Hungary...

It's a pity such Muslim advances in Europe, but that rivalry of the Orthodox was NOT a good thing, neither...

Orthodoxy should be somewhat weakened, in the Balkan region... Indeed, it happened, but with some advantage for the Islam...

ANYHOW THAT "GERMANIC DREAM", OF ALL GERMANIC PEOPLES UNITED, UNDER

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

"PERVERSE, HERETICAL PROTESTANTISMS", WAS OVER: AT LEAST AUSTRIA AND BELGIUM (+ France) REMAINED CATHOLIC... the same for North America: those Anglo-Saxon triumphs over the Catholic powers permitted to have a % of Catholics there and not only Protestantisms.

This section was inspired by God.

Barbarossa: the Lost Opportunity to Rechristianize North Africa.

Because, at the Apocalyptic Times, Rev 12:1, [the Woman \(the True Church\) shall have the Moon \(Islam\) under Her Feet](#) (please refer to Rev 12:1; see also the section 'Rev 12: The Woman with the Moon at Her Feet' of this Chapter), I think that's one of the reasons why Spain and its allies failed, in the XVI century, a great opportunity to Rechristianize North Africa...

The other reasons are, maybe, that the Arabs / Ishmael should become / remain a great nation (Gen 21:13), and expand, in position of force, to the West and to the East (Isaiah 54:3)...

By the times of the Apocalypse, we could have, thus, a combination of both, in North Africa: Arab culture + Islamic religion...

In the XVI century, the Ottoman of Greek Iberian origin, Barbarossa, had important victories and killed the Dream of the Belgian Spanish Coalition to Conquer North Africa and convert the Maghrebians to Catholicism...

Under Spanish / Catholic rule, probably it would happen the same as in Portugal / Spain: they would not only become Catholics (that's not not really a problem!), but they could probably lose also the Arab Language...

There was even some complicity with Spain and Portugal in North Africa, but Islam was still strong, and the Muslim Turks had more support in the region...

Even if Spain / Austria / Belgium / Italy would conquer / convert, for a while, North Africa, afterwards, the situation should return back to its normal state, in order to match the prophecies of making from Ishmael / the Arabs a great nation and of putting the Islam (the Moon) under (in the South of) the True Church, the Woman, in Rome... until She, the Woman, is expelled from the Vatican... also in the apocalyptic period... please refer to Rev 12:6...

There's some flexibility, indeed, but this is the most probable scenario, I think...

Unfortunately, there's this strong fusion, between Arab culture and Islam, in the majority of the Arab world...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

This section was inspired by God.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Virgin Mary Crushes the Islam, at Lepanto and Vienna, Thanks to the Rosary Prayers.

Nothing really new to add, over these (relatively known) facts. Please refer to the available literature over these subjects, e. g., [at TLDM News: The Rosary Imposes a Crushing Defeat to the Muslims, at the Battle of Lepanto](https://www.tldm.org/news6/lepanto.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/news6/lepanto.htm>, or [The Battle of Vienna of 1683](https://catholicism.org/the-battle-of-vienna-and-the-holy-name-of-mary.html), at <https://catholicism.org/the-battle-of-vienna-and-the-holy-name-of-mary.html>.

If you want to defend good / God / the Truth, [Protections Against Evil, e. g., daily Rosaries... recommended...](#) otherwise... we become more vulnerable... more information over this subject, in the Chapter 'Protections against Evil'.

Inquisition, Lepanto and Alcácer Quibir: the Islam Outside America (For Some Centuries).

The religious situation in Spain / Portugal was complex, at the time. If the Muslims were not expelled / converted from Portugal / Spain, they could depart to Latin America also and most of Latin America would probably have become Muslim, presently... because of, for instance, the Muslim demography, which is generally higher than that of the Christians... that was one of the reasons why the Holy Inquisition was used...

On the other hand, by 1578, the Ottoman Empire was also influencing Morocco. A battle took place, near [Alcácer Quibir \(Ksar el-Kebir\), in northern Morocco](#) (reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ksar_el-Kebir), between a Portuguese Moroccan coalition and a Turkish Moroccan coalition.

The victory was for the Ottoman Moroccan coalition, but all kings died in the Battle. Although the victory was Muslim, the result was not the expected one.

The successor of the throne in Morocco became prudent and refused all incorporation in the Turkish Empire. Morocco used diplomacy with the great powers (Spain, Turkey, Great Britain) to guarantee its independence, and created a little empire, direction South.

In the meanwhile, the access of the Ottoman empire to the Atlantic was blocked by Morocco (the Ottoman Empire could not incorporate Morocco) and by Spain (Spain controlled the Gibraltar Strait).

The defeat of Lepanto had also somewhat damaged the Turkish maritime power... thus, no Muslims in America, for some centuries, except some, in the Dutch American colonies (e. g., Suriname).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

After the battle of Alcácer Quibir of 1578, Portugal was incorporated in the Spanish Empire, for a period of time, giving some extra force to Spain, to defend Catholicism / True Faith, e. g., in Europe, compensating, thus, for a time, the loss of the Netherlands. Unfortunately, force was regularly used (wars).

Otranto: the Islam (the Ottoman Turks) Outside Italy (For Some Centuries).

In the time Ottoman Empire was strong, the Ottomans tried also to conquer Italy... an attack happened to the Southern Italian coast, at Otranto. True faith was still strong, and several brave Italians refused to converted to Islam up to... martyrdom!

Result: Italy gained several saints, and the Ottoman Turks were never able to successfully invade / conquer neighbor Italy...

Indeed, Sultan Bayezid II, somewhat frightened / prudent, after the premature death of his father, Sultan Muhammad II, decided to punish (to hang) the general responsible for the martyrs of Otranto, and, since then, the concerned Ottomans, became more prudent / moderate, in relation to the conquest of Catholic Italy, which did not deserve such invasion...

[More information, over this subject, e. g., in Wikipedia, at
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Otranto#Ottoman_invasion.](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Otranto#Ottoman_invasion)

Correlation: When the Ottoman Empire Exists, Good Increases... Outside it...

Good was at its top, by 1910... before WWI...

Afterwards, with Soviet Union (+ China & Russia) spreading its errors, evil advances... it matches also, more or less, with the End of the Ottoman Empire...

Even with Catholic Spain weaker, good advanced, before 1910... this corresponds to the period of the existence of the Ottoman empire, more or less... Did the Ottomans "counter example" trigger a "reaction of Good", in the Rest of the World?

Thus, it is not what it seems, with Ottoman Turkey... my God, thanks to this [Ottoman] Turkey! But: in the Balkans, this conclusion it is not appreciated, by the Orthodox... the correlation wouldn't have to be this way... but it was, more or less like that, up to the WW1*...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Afterwards, the Ottoman rule was disintegrating... but it was not better, for the Catholics of the region, neither...

Watch out: in the times of the communism, evil increases and an expansionist Turkey, could trigger violent counter reaction... Turkey could suffer severe defeats, if Turkey uses expansionisms... it's not the same anymore...???

* - Satan protested and asked ~100 years, Money & Power to God, in 1884, in order to destroy the True Church; Pope Leo XIII listened this... Reference: www.tldm.org, at <https://www.tldm.org/news16/pope-leo-xiii-and-the-st-michael-prayer.htm>... that's why this happened... More information can also be found in the section 'Why Is There Now a Danger of Apocalypse?' of the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse'...

The Moon Lies: Islam and the Decrescent World Power.

Islam and the (de)crescent successive decadence of the Muslim World Power reflects the Muslim Traditional Symbol of the Crescent Moon. Indeed, the Moon lies: Islam spreads, but becomes successively weaker than before...

Islam begins with the powerful Arab Empire. It was the power No. 1 of the world, during centuries... In the beginning, the Muslim Arab Caliphate still had few Muslims, ~10% of the Empire's population, but it quickly became enormously powerful...

Afterwards, several Muslim Empires appeared, still very powerful... e. g., the Muslim (Turk-Mongol) Tartars received the Mongol empire...

Afterwards, the Turkish Ottoman Empire was still very powerful, but it was not the No. 1 anymore, like the preceding Arab Muslim empire, before... indeed, the No. 1 of that time was Spain / the Habsburgs, even with some defeats, e. g., in North Africa...

Presently, Islam still spreads and it can still do a lot of damage, but the Muslim powers are not so powerful, as before...

... like the traditional Muslim symbol of the Crescent Moon, this means, instead, that the remaining visible Moon tends to disappear, into a New Moon (completely hidden)...

There's, thus, a descending (not crescent) tendency in Islam and in the Moon (associated symbol), which seems to go in parallel, until it disappears completely... (?)

... Time to revert the Moon Symbol??? Or, either, it's maybe better, like this?

But:

In the same way that THE TRADITIONAL MUSLIM, CRESCENT MOON, LIES, THE ISLAMIC SECT LIES ALSO! IT GOES IN PARALLEL.

INDEED, IT'S CORRECT LIKE THAT... Please refer to an online encyclopedia over Islamic symbolism and moon phases + sections '[Islam and the Holy Blood](#)': comparing literature and physical proofs, coherence with reality, instead of relying only in 'pure logic' / 'literature'...



Previous image: the crescent of the Moon, in the style of the flag of Turkey and the Ottoman Empire. Source: <https://www.christianideas.eu/images/crescentSymbol.jpg>.

Tartar Golden Horde: Gold from Islam? Or Rather Black Pest?

Constantinople had a chance to become Catholic again, with the occupation of the Crusaders, up to 1261.

But No! The Byzantines retook the city and the religious rivalry with Rome began.

The Mongol Empire's punishments, against the intolerant Muslim Seljuks, was less needed, and the Turks should rise again, in order to finish with the Orthodox rivalry of the schismatic Constantinople.

The Ottoman Turks are liberated, for the Muslim conquest of that region.

Further North, the Mongol empire split, and the Russian region should be given to Catholic heirs, e. g., to Poland Lithuania.

But no! It is decided to give the Mongol inheritance to the Muslim Tartars, with Turkish language.

The Mongol Empire was not given to the Catholics of true faith, and its Heirs, the Turco-Mongol Golden Horde and others, the successors of the Mongol empire, spread the Islam further North, up to the Arctic ocean.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment



Previous image, in French: The Muslim Tatar empire of the Golden Horde, in green, in the Russian region, in 1350. Reference: Wikipedia,

https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Europe_en_1350.pdf. Author: Alain.gourmaud.

This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 4.0 International License, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/4.0/deed.en>.

With that, these Muslim Tartar Empires, as the Golden Horde, introduced temptation in whole Europe, with Muslim kings with beautiful Nordic princesses, and the Islamic sect, reigning in large regions of Eastern Europe, up to the Arctic ocean...

The Golden horde tartar Muslim empire was also based on tolerance of religion for Christians, with temptation and advantage for the Islamic sect.

The Golden Horde! Gold from Muslim Tartary... some temptation happened, at the time, in christian Europe...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

Since the Muslim Arab successes, Islam had had great victories, also against the Christians and, sometimes, against the true faith catholic conservative...

But No! Golden Horde empire's message didn't happen 100%, in this way...

It was not Gold, what came from Islam. It was Pest...

The Black Pest from the XIV century, came to Europe via Muslim Tartaria and spread all over Europe!

1/3 of the population dead... the myth of the Gold, coming from Islam, from Muslim Tartaria was dead...

It was not Gold, what came from Muslim Tartary and its Golden Horde... It was Pest... The Black Pest...

What should have happened should be, indeed, the Islamization of the Orthodox regions of Russia / Ukraine, if they didn't want to return back to the True Faith, the Catholic...

But the Islamic Control of Northeastern Europe introduced, indeed, temptation in whole Europe, and the Catholic true faith became demotivated.

Evil and false religion seemed to compensate. Good diminished, also in the regions under Catholic control. Russia should be islamized, yes, but the regions, under Catholic Control, no. But that was also not visible, because of the Islamization of the ex-Catholic North Africa...

This generalized demotivation from the pro God, Catholic, pro Good, could be purged... with the Black Pest...

And the Golden Horde's Islam was maybe Gold, indeed, in order to punish the hypocrisy of the Orthodoxy, in the Regions of Russia... but not the Catholics: the Golden Horde was not for them...

The Plan of God, for Russia, similar to that for Turkey, and, eventually, for the Balkans didn't succeed: It was, afterwards, interpreted that, from Muslim Tartaria came Pest and not Gold... because of the temptation for evil, it triggered in West Europe...

And Russia / Ukraine should choose between less hypocrite (more false, thus, less hypocrite) Islam, or true faith Catholicism... but with the Black Pest, some Islamization of those regions was countered... also... the true faith returned a bit in Europe, but the hypocrite Orthodoxy also...

And the Muslim Tartars became demotivated for the promotion of their more false religion, the Islam... and some converted to the more hypocrite Orthodoxy...

Above the Black Sea, the situation didn't evolve as for Asia Minor...

Orthodoxy gained force again, and it was, afterwards, in force position to impose their errors in

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

Russia and even in the whole world...

This was not the plan of God, but it succeeded... the Russians are a bit pro God, ruse and strong enough, to flee the less hypocrite Islamization and the plans of God for that region... but it's not perfection neither...

This section was inspired by God.

Explaining the Holy Trinity to Muslims.

Although we should not judge the others, namely because of their faith / religion, this argumentation may be interesting, at the inter-religious levels.

Muslims say there's no Trinity: God is One and point.

1. We may argue back that God is Perfect and, as such, He is not Selfish. As such, He shares, He is Love, and as proof of this Love, Generosity and Team Spirit, He is composed of Three Persons.

The Unity, among these 3 Perfect Persons, (God, the Father; God, the Son; God, the Holy Spirit) is so Great, that They are One: One Group of Three Persons, which always agree and share, because They're Perfect: One God, Three Perfect Persons... the Holy Trinity... the Perfect God...

2. Knowledge of Computer Science may help, to better understand the concept of Holy Trinity. The Truth is not necessarily very simple to understand.

The Truth is coherent with the reality; if it is easy or complex to understand, that's something else.

Those who are comfortable with Object Oriented Programming, namely the concepts of Inheritance, Generalization, Particularization, may understand it a bit better.

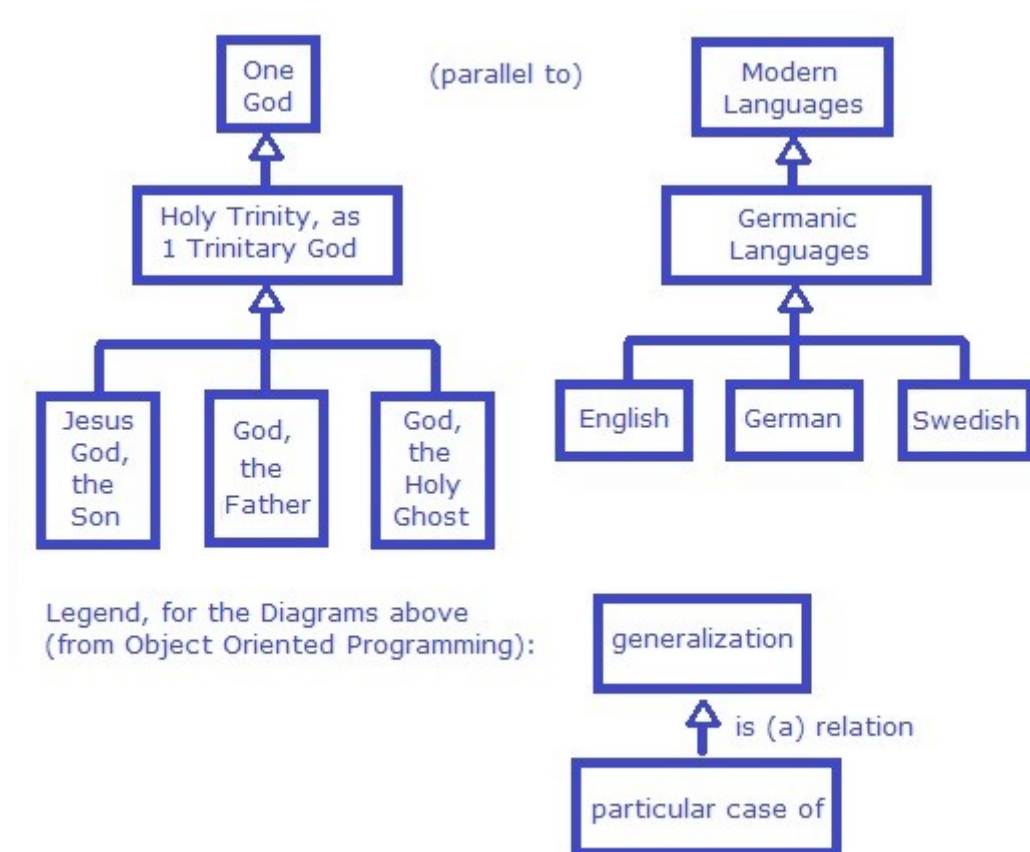
- **Jesus is** (a particularization of (Trinitarian)) **God.**
- **God the Father is also** (a particularization of (Trinitarian)) **God.**
- **The Holy Spirit is also** (a particularization of (Trinitarian)) **God.**
- **And the Holy Trinity is** (a particularization of) **God.**

We may make a parallel with concepts easier to understand: German, Swedish and English are (particular cases of) Germanic Languages.

Germanic Languages are (modern world, wide spoken) Languages.

I think this parallel helps to understand it, even without knowledge of Object Oriented Concepts and Programming. The Following image shows it:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment



Object Oriented Programming Concepts, from Computer Science, help to understand the concept of Trinitarian God. The previous Diagram shows the parallel, between the Concept of Trinitary God and the Modern Germanic languages. Reference:
<https://christianideas.eu/images/HolyTrinityConcept.jpg>.

This explanation helps as argumentation but not as proof. The Concept of Trinitarian God is hard to proof. The corpses of Saints, with historic of 40 years time or more, with stabilization and good fruits, are, however, correlated with the Roman Catholicism, Conservative, Non naive.

More details over this subject, in the related sections, e. g., [in the home page of www.christianideas.eu](#) or [in the Chapter 'Discernment'](#).

The idea of considering the Holy Trinity, as 1 group of 3 Divine Persons, helps to understand better this concept, in a more intuitive way. In practice, it's this, but this idea must also be 100% compatible, in terms of rigor, with the general definition, applied to the concept of the Holy Trinity.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

Comparing Christian and Muslim Relics and Holy Places.

A Criteria for the Discernment of Truth.

It is not evident to recognize the truth, specially when the facts happened a long time ago, in the past.

A good scientific background and intellectual honesty may obviously help.

We must be careful with the traps because Satan is very ruse. I use the following criteria:

- The Truth has not to be logical (to be understandable, in a given logical way). Instead, it has to be coherent with the reality, otherwise, the reasonings are false... even if they're logical...

For instance, it would be logical that there was no outbreak of Ebola in 2014, because such event didn't happen, with such an extent, in the last 5 years, but it happened...

It is better to be careful with logical reasonings: the essential is that the facts match the reality.

It is always interesting to discover the true logic, behind the facts, but it can be complex and hard to understand...

- Beautiful, modern, human, nice, social doctrines are not always the best.

Sometimes, it is hard to detect the problems hidden, inside such doctrines, immediately, or in a short period time.

I use the formula: Good trees give good fruits. Because of the ruse of Satan, it is better to wait several years, 5 or more, with concrete facts, before taking conclusions, because a miracle of God or a supernatural act of Satan (witchcraft, but with "miraculous" appearances), in the beginning, are not immediately recognizable.

It is by the fruits that we can recognize the differences, and that becomes completely evident, ONLY after several years...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Satan's activity can produce (temporarily) good fruits, but his goal is always the final deception...

Jesus and Mary advise us, for some possible traps:

- [Prestigious Dead \("copies" of holy persons?\) "resurrect" \(under influence of Satan\) and begin to tell "tales"](https://acatholicland.org/the-secrets-of-la-salette/) (it could be: "Modernism it's OK now"); Please refer, for this purpose, literature on the apparitions of la Salette, such as, for example, <https://acatholicland.org/the-secrets-of-la-salette/>.
- The Antichrist may perform (temporary) "miraculous" healings, looks holy, has "stigmata" and is Champion of Peace and Solidarity...

Real good fruits resist time, I would say... 40, preferably 50 years time or more: the corpses of Padre Pio, St. Cecile, the Holy Blood of Jesus... for further details, please refer to the examples, mentioned in the next sections, and / or to [the Chapter "Discernment"](#).

- A Doctrine can also be true, but there's also a Legitimate Authority, linked to it, in some cases.

For instance, the Popes, are the legitimate successors of Christ and Peter, up to the [End of the World](#). More information, over this subject, e. g., in the sections 'Prophecies of St. Malachy' and [the False Prophet](#), of the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse'.

However, in order to keep that legitimacy and authority, the doctrine / sacraments must reflect the will of God, at least, in the essential points, and, when possible, in everything. There are limits to the changes.

Please refer to the [Directives from Heaven](#), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/directives.htm>, to [the Book of Truth](#), at http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf, and to the Chapters ["Links / News From Heaven"](#) and ["Discernment"](#) for some discernment and precision, in this sensible question.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Comparing Christian and Muslim Relics.

There are also some [Muslim relics](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Relics_of_Muhammad) (reference: e. g. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Relics_of_Muhammad), I mean, those who refer to Muhammad. There are some, for instance, the Mantle, the tooth or the Beard of Muhammad. Some of them, were sent and remain in Istanbul, after the conquest of some parts of the world by the Ottomans.

Just compare it with the Holy Blood of Jesus and / or with the Incorruptible bodies of the Anti-Modernist Catholic Saints:

- The Holy Blood and the [Incorruptible Bodies of the Anti-Modernist Catholic Saints](https://www.mysticsofthechurch.com/2010/04/saints-that-are-incorruptable.html) Are Permanent and Public Wonders. They go against the laws of Nature, because under such circumstances, such corpses should rot and this does not happen. More information over this subject, for example, in the Chapter 'Discernment', section 'Examples of Miracles and Proofs of Authenticity' or at <https://www.mysticsofthechurch.com/2010/04/saints-that-are-incorruptable.html>.
- [The Tooth of Muhammad, the Beard of Muhammad](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Relics_of_Muhammad), (reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Relics_of_Muhammad), the Tooth of a Dinosaur, the Hair of a person, the Bones of St. Peter, in Rome, are Objects. Relics, indeed (when concerning prestigious persons), but they're not miracles. They're pieces for museums...

Please note that the corpse of Muhammad is not available, for these kind of comparisons, although, officially / theoretically, it is buried inside the Prophet's Mosque, in Medina, Saudi Arabia...

Reference: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7PdeUafGzAc...> For more details on the different theories of Muhammad's corpse, please refer to the link 'Christians and Muslims discussing the death of Muhammad', at

https://www.academia.edu/2940946/A_Prophet_like_Jesus_Christians_and_Muslims_Debating_Muhammads_Death.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

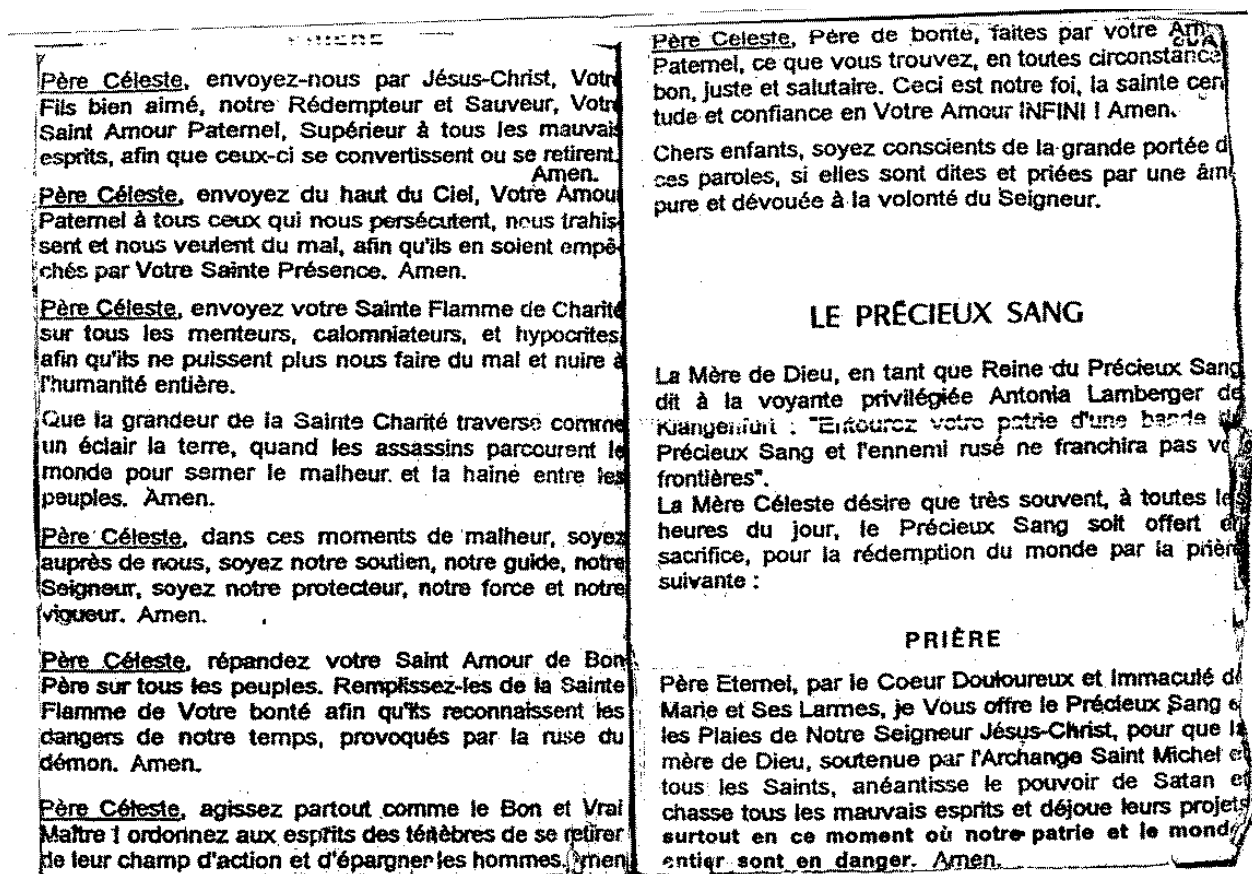
Comparing Catastrophes, in Christian and Muslim Pilgrimage Places.

For Christianity, I'll take into account Bruges, Belgium, and Lourdes, France, because of the important presence of Jesus (His Blood) and Mary, in a miraculous way, in these places, now, or in the past. I'll take also the Holy See, Vatican, because of its religious (temporal) authority.

These religious important places don't escape completely to punishments, but it's worth doing some comparisons...

Because miraculous and permanent, visible Blood and Corpse of Muhammad are not available, we'll take into account, for these comparisons, the most important Pilgrimage Muslim Cities and those who contain the most important Muslim relics / objects now: Mecca, Medina and Istanbul.

The Holy Blood of Jesus, Permanent and public Wonder, which remains also in Bruges, since the years 1300, seems to give some protection to the city of Bruges, against Evil, as this document, in French, shows:



Prayer to the Heavenly Father, in French. The Precious Blood. Reference:

<https://www.christianideas.eu/images/pri%C3%A8reP%C3%A8reCeleste1bit.pdf>, Catholic church.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

In the preceding document over the Precious Blood, one can read (translation from French):

“Surround your homeland with a strip of the Precious Blood and the cunning enemy will not cross your borders.”

The Celestial Mother desires that, regularly, at all hours of the day, the Precious Blood be offered in sacrifice, for the redemption of the world, through the following prayer:

“Eternal Father, through the Sorrowful and Immaculate Heart of Mary and her Tears,

I offer you the Precious Blood and the Wounds of Our Lord Jesus Christ, so that the Mother of God,

assisted by the Archangel Saint Michael and all the Saints,

destroy the power of Satan and cast out all evil spirits and destroy his plans,

especially, at this time, when our homeland and the entire world are in danger. Amen.”

We can verify the Protective Effect of the Holy Blood of Jesus, in Bruges, using for that, some tragic events of the History, e. g., the Black Plague and the World Wars, comparing Bruges, Lourdes and Rome, with Istanbul, Mecca and Medina, during the periods 1340-1360, 1914-18 and 1939-45.

The region of Bruges suffered less from the Black Plague (reference: https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/1/15/Bubonic_plague-en.svg) but the cities of Rome, Avignon, Constantinople and Mecca were not spared. Constantinople was still Christian at the time, but was already schismatic and remained competing against the West (Rome / Avignon) for the leadership of the Christian world, even if the legitimacy remained and still remains with the popes...

The 14th Century was glorious for Bruges (reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bruges#Golden_age_.2812th_to_15th_centuries.29), while, in most regions, also in the Middle East and Asia, many people were killed, through plagues, as the bubonic Plague...

Curiously, the city of Medina seemed to escape the Black Death, during that Period...

What happened is that there was a temptation that “evil compensates”, because, with the Golden Horde and the Ottomans, the Islamic sect triumphed against the Christians of the East (Orthodox). And Islam triumphed already also in the Middle East and in North Africa...

Thus, in the Catholic communities of Southern Europe and North Africa, there was a temptation also to convert to the Islam, in order to try to be in advantage. In North Africa and in the Middle

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

East, under Muslim control, Islamization advanced also, because of this.

The Golden Horde and the Ottomans were necessary, in order to suggest and even to force the orthodox schismatics to change their religion, preferably to Catholicism, but a conversion to Islam was a bit appropriate also, because hypocrisy diminished: the Islamic religion is more false and therefore less hypocritical.

But the success of the Golden Horde should not motivate Catholics to convert to Islam nor to choose evil, “because evil compensates”. In regions under Ottoman control, the Orthodox could convert to Catholicism, but they often chose Islam or Orthodoxy, the wrong choices: that's why the black plague was also for them.

The black plague was also for Southern Europe and for North Africa. The case of Bruges can be explained by the protection of the Holy Blood of Jesus.

In Europe further North, there was disappointment, but less temptation to convert to Islam, except on the Russian side: there, Islamization was for them: it was a better choice than Orthodoxy, because less hypocrite...

The case of Medina and Rome is explained in another way: there are good people on the Muslim side and evil people on the Catholic side, but they have some difficulty in triumphing in their own way, because they are in the wrong geographical region...

200 million people died from the Black Death, God said. The World population diminished from ~550 million to ~350 million, said God.

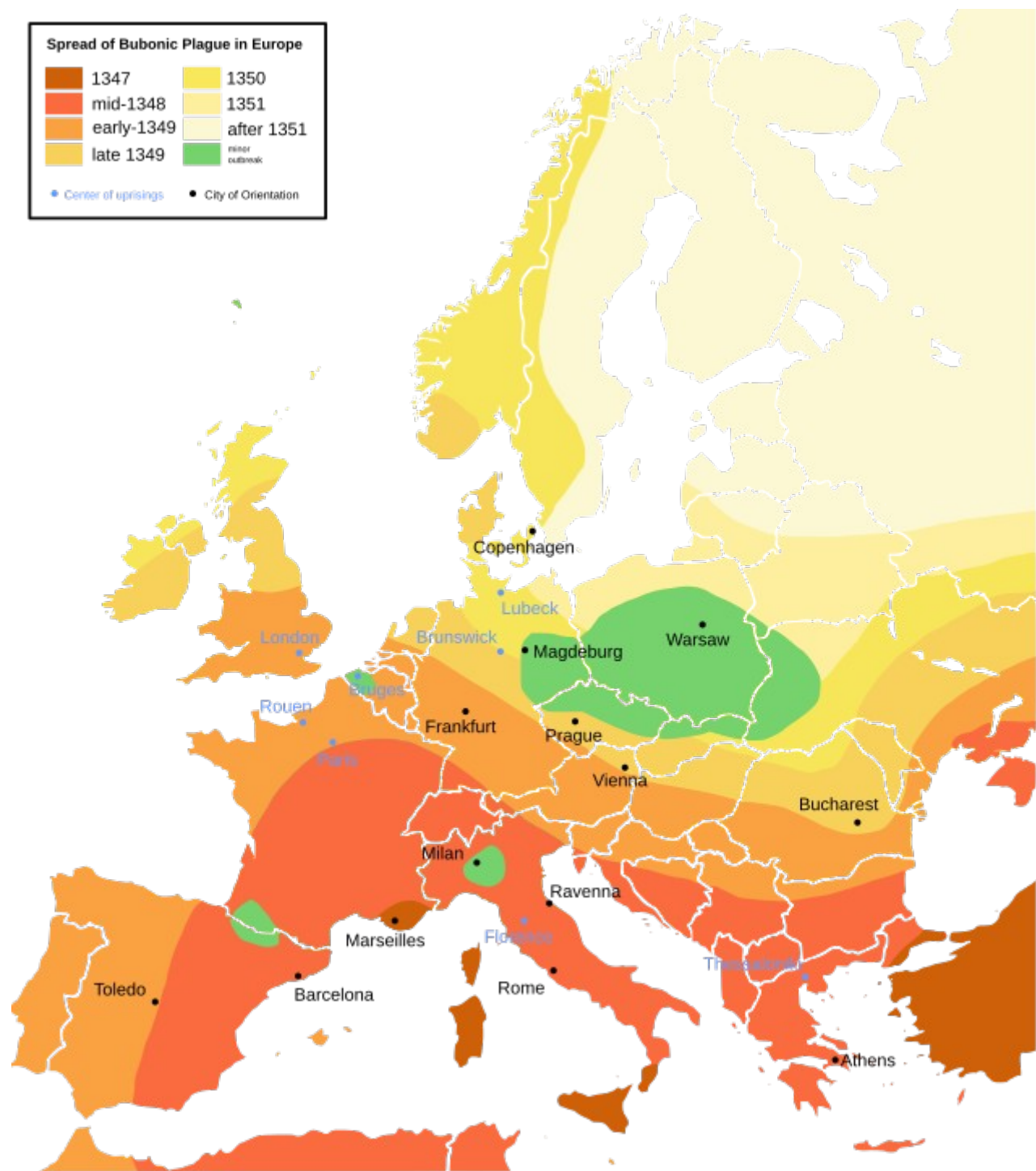
Black Plague patients preferred to die rather than to accept that true faith Catholicism was superior to Islam... the hypocrisy was like this: “I can die, but I recognize obstinately that the Islamic sect is superior and, as such, that Evil compensates”... and they died...

A problem with the Orthodox hypocrisy is that it is sometimes considered in equality with Catholicism, in matters of religion, as the doctrine is more or less equal. But authority counts and it is the pope, in the Vatican and not the Orthodox patriarch.

In Rome it was also generally recognized that “evil compensates” and that Islam was superior: the new formulas for success were a great success... and Rome was not spared from the Black Plague, neither...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment



The Black Death in Europe. Source: Wikipedia,
https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/thumb/2/2e/Bubonic_plague-uk.svg/634px-Bubonic_plague-uk.svg.png, derivative work [Andy85719](https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=89082576),
<https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=89082576>. This file is licensed under the
Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported license,
<https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

During the World Wars, the city of Bruges was again spared from tragedies (reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bruges#19th_century_and_later_revival). Please note that the nearby port of Zeebrugge was damaged, but the city itself was practically untouched. Lourdes and the Vatican City were also spared.

Turkey participated actively in the World War 1. During that period, even with some Muslim relics, Istanbul was not really spared... Medina, where the (hidden) corpse of Muhammad is supposed to lie and the city of Mecca were also not spared.

However, the Ottoman Empire and Germany should have won the war, and therefore this is no basis for comparison. God's will was that Austria - Hungary and the Ottomans had successfully intervened in the Balkans, against Orthodoxy, but the war evolved in another way, against the divine will. The big problem was when France and Great Britain sided with Orthodox Serbia and not the Catholics, which introduced temptation for other countries, such as Portugal and the United States, to help the wrong side in the war.

Still concerning Medina, there were fires there and lightnings, which destroyed a part of the Prophet's Mosque, in Medina, since the middle ages, e. g., in 1481...

This was necessary, to reveal the content of the tomb of the Arab Muhammad (normally, hidden): there was nothing inside the tomb, said God... that's why these catastrophes happened, said God... Partial reference, at <https://muslimmatters.org/2013/05/24/9-things-you-didnt-know-about-the-prophets-mosque/> and <https://saudigazette.com.sa/article/52277>.

Bruges seems to be, normally, spared from destruction / catastrophes, since the Middle Ages, but that didn't avoid the destruction of the Basilica of the Holy Blood (reference: <https://vlaamseprimitieven.vlaamsekunstcollectie.be/en/research/webpublications/museum-of-the-basilica-of-the-holy-blood/>), during the time of the French Revolution.

In such dangerous periods, the Holy Blood is taken into a safer place... Bruges suffered also from long periods of poverty, despite the presence of the Holy Blood...

Lourdes seems to be, normally, also spared from catastrophes, but, sometimes, there are floods, in Lourdes (reference: <https://floodlist.com/europe/france-june-2013>)...

Comparing the typical situation of the Pilgrimages in Mecca with those in Lourdes (reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lourdes#Sanctuary_of_Lourdes), I can conclude that, typically, there are no special incidents, in Lourdes or in Bruges, but, sometimes, there are incidents, with hundreds of deaths, during the Pilgrimages of Mecca and Medina. Reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Incidents_during_the_Hajj.

We can compare the situation, in Lourdes and in the Mecca, in 2014: the pilgrims, in the Shrine of Lourdes, now (~ the same, as in 2014)... (reference: <https://www.lourdes-france.org/en/tv-lourdes/>) and the MERS infections, in the city of Mecca, in 2014... reference: <https://www.cbsnews.com/news/mers-warning-for-millions-making-hajj-pilgrimage-to-mecca/>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

However, the Covid affected France and [forced the preventive shut down of the Shrine of Lourdes \(and it shouldn't be: because there are healings there...\)](#), which means, that, when there are epidemics in the respective lands, both [the city of Mecca](#) and Lourdes may be affected... it doesn't change too much... with the big difference that, in the Mecca, there are no Miraculous Healings, but, in Lourdes, there are...

On the other hand, [Lourdes has a wet, moderate climate](#), but the [climates of Mecca](#) and [Medina](#) are aggressive, hot desert.

The average annual temperatures of Mecca and Medina are of ~31°C and ~29°C, respectively (sources: Wikipedia). These cities have, thus, aggressive, hot desert climates, while the capitals, for the true faiths, have more clement climates.

The average annual temperature of Jerusalem is ~ 18°C and the average annual temperature of Rome is ~16°C.

We can also compare the climate in Mecca and Medina, with similar places, in another warm and dry region of the planet, the Australian outback, to better observe the effects of the Islamic curse over the Climate.

Further Information, in the sections 'Islamic Curse of the Desert' of this Chapter, namely the section *'How the Islamic Curse of the Desert Destroyed the Rainy (= Felix) Arabia'*.

We can, thus, observe that, indeed, [the Muslims received the curse, for propagating a false gospel, as the Bible says, in Gal 1:6-12...](#)

Please note that the Arabs (Ishmael) are also children of Abraham, and, as such, they received also blessings, even with false religion. Otherwise, they could be a lot poorer, like the Berbers Moroccans...

More details over this subject, in the sections of this Chapter, ['The Arabs should become a great Nation'](#) and ['Isaiah 54: the Lord Protects the Children of Hagar, Even Heretics \(Muslims\)'](#).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Comparing Wonders.

Concerning authentic miraculous healings from God (we should, however, wait, at least, 5 years, because of the supernatural simulations of the Satan), there are several thousands of miraculous healings mentioned, and, at least, 67 healings, officially recognized as miraculous, in Lourdes, since the years 1858. Reference:

https://www.miraclehunter.com/marian_apparitions/approved_apparitions/lourdes/miracles1.html.

Concerning Mecca and Medina, I don't find such recognized miraculous healings...

There's, however, something in the Mecca: an Angel of Light Falls there, in 2008 (reference: <https://www.dailymotion.com/video/x3d76wg>)...

Concerning permanent and public wonders, we have the incorruptible and visible body of Saint Bernadette of Lourdes (reference: <https://www.mysticsofthechurch.com/2010/04/saints-that-are-incorruptible.html>), but we can not see the (normally corruptible and) hidden corpse of Muhammad (reference: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7PdeUafGzAc>).

There is a possibility that the official grave, where Muhammad corpse should be, be empty... the Fires in Medina, etc. , helped to reveal the Contents of the Tomb... reference: <https://muslimmatters.org/2013/05/24/9-things-you-didnt-know-about-the-prophets-mosque/>.

In fact, Muhammad's mortal rests (bones) were hidden, in order to promote the "Resurrection" of Muhammad, and to rival with God the Son... but Muhammad is a sinner and Jesus is not... and the Muslims cannot contest this...

Risks / Benefits of Becoming Catholic / Muslim.

A Muslim, who converts to another religion, e. g., Catholicism, risks martyrdom, even in Europe, because of terror / blackmail of a few extremists, who wish to maintain the Muslim community under control.

It has always been in this way, since the begin of the spreading of Islam, through war, terror, blackmail, threats, but, sometimes, with real conversions too, through theological debates, which evolve in the wrong way and / or defense of interests, such as climbing in the social hierarchy. That is not the will of God. By the fruits, we can recognize the true Religion.

BUT: ISLAM CONTAINS A LOT OF TRUTHS ALSO, except, mainly, the Subject OF THE DIVINITY OF JESUS.

If a Muslim doesn't convert to the true religion, he / she has the "peace" with the extremists, who

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

this section)...

If a Catholic don't study his / her religion, he / she knows less about religion than the members of other religions: they may study hard their own "doctrines", and, in many points, they're right. This is subtle and with some traps...

Indeed:

JESUS / GOD, LIKES EVERYBODY, FROM EVERY RELIGION; THERE ARE GOOD THINGS, IN ALL RELIGIONS, BUT:

- THE TRUE FAITH IS ONLY ONE: TRADITIONAL CATHOLICISM / ORTHODOXY.
- GOD WANTS ALSO only ONE LEGITIMATE RELIGIOUS LEADER ON EARTH: THE TRUE SUCCESSOR OF PETER, THE POPE, in Rome, UP TO THE APOCALYPSE.

Mixes of Religions of the Style "New Age", no, Please. The Truth is one, Why to Conform with the Wishes of the Sects?

IF A MUSLIM (or a Protestant, Hindu, etc.) DECIDES TO CONVERT TO the TRUE FAITH, the Catholicism Conservative, under the leadership of the Pope, up to the End of The World (thus, up to the Great Apocalyptic Schism of the Fall of the Vatican), it's PERFECT! BUT:

THEN THE NEW CONVERTED CHRISTIANS SHOULD BE AWARE that THEY RISK TO SUFFER INTIMIDATIONS / REJECTIONS (even if they proof that the true faith is the faith of Padre Pio and that Islam is a popular sect...).

IT'S, HOWEVER, POSSIBLE TO RESIST THE PRESSURES (without martyrdom, etc.) BUT THEN:

PROTECTIONS AGAINST EVIL ARE RECOMMENDED: Immortality Suggestion, Daily Rosary (better: prayed attentively and according to the prerequisites to obtain a plenary indulgence), etc. More information about this in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.

Because, without that, the (new converted) true faith Christians "risk to be put back, to their right place (the "mosque")", troubles possible, etc.

Please Don't be ingenuous!!! Even so, the problems don't finish, but, at least, it's possible to resist, without becoming marionettes of the evil forces... PLEASE DON'T LOSE HOPE, please persevere, but the problems may continue, during years...

Why Shall We Not Arm the Muslim Lands?

It's better to have Terrorist movements of the style ISIS under control.

Massive arming Muslim lands, in general, and the Enemies of Israel, in Particular, is not really a good idea, because civilizational conflicts are to be expected in time of Big Sin (Apocalypse), maybe in the near future (?). Please refer to <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d133.htm>.

The Main Reason for World War 3 is surely not Jerusalem / Palestine / Israel, but Big Sin. At a given time, WW3 (reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d136.htm>) should happen.

Thus, arming Muslim Lands is to Give them Powerful Weapons to attack the West and Israel... not really a good idea (specially for those living in the West or in the Middle East), despite the increasing sin, pollution and corruption of values in the West... we cannot really completely avoid it, but... we can always try it...

News from Heaven, crossed analysis: the present wars could evolve to the Apocalyptic WW3, which leads to 3/4 of the Mankind destroyed! Further Information, in the sections 'WW3' of the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse'...

The Islamic Curse of the Desert.

How the Islamic Curse of the Desert Destroyed the Rainy (= Felix) Arabia.

Seeing maps, from the past, over Happy = Rainy = Felix Arabia, I may conclude, that, when Jews and Christians were more numerous in Arabia, the region of Felix Rainy Happy Arabia was much bigger. For a time, Felix Arabia covered almost all the Arabian Peninsula, almost up to the Sinai, ~27° Latitude... In 1680, Felix Arabia still occupied an important part of the Arabian Peninsula, as shown in the following image. Note that there were still Christians and Jews in this region...



The previous image, from Wikipedia, shows Arabia Felix, non-desert, in yellow, around the

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

year 1680. There were still Christians and Jews. Authors: Peter Schenk the Elder, Gerard Valck and Jan Janssonius. Source:

https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:1658_1700_Ara_biae_Schenk_%26_Valck_Janssonius.JPG. Public domain.

With the success of Islamic sect, a new gospel, appeared, different than that one proclaimed by the true Faith, Catholic Roman Conservative. Namely the Questions of the Holy Trinity and / or the Divinity of Jesus are intentionally misinterpreted by the Islamic Sect...

The Bible says that, those who spread a gospel, different from the true faith, christian one, receive the curse...

The text follows (Reference: [Bible of Vatican online, Gal 1:6-12](#)):

"6 I am amazed that you are so quickly forsaking the one who called you by (the) grace (of Christ) for a different gospel

7 (not that there is another). But there are some who are disturbing you and wish to pervert the gospel of Christ.

8 But even if we or an angel from heaven should preach (to you) a gospel other than the one that we preached to you, let that one be accursed!

9 As we have said before, and now I say again, if anyone preaches to you a gospel other than the one that you received, let that one be accursed!

10 Am I now currying favor with human beings or God? Or am I seeking to please people? If I were still trying to please people, I would not be a slave of Christ.

11 Now I want you to know, brothers, that the gospel preached by me is not of human origin.

12 For I did not receive it from a human being, nor was I taught it, but it came through a revelation of Jesus Christ."

Islam had Success, with its formula of tolerance of religions, with advantage for the Islam, with many conversions, after some centuries of continuous Muslim control.

However, most of the areas it covers are desert / arid ones, specially, when there are almost no Christians and Jews there, neither in the neighborhood...

On the other hand, with the time, with the success / power of the Islam, the number of Christians and Jews in the Arabian peninsula or in the neighborhood, tend to diminish... as the size of rainy Felix Happy Arabia! Presently, it almost doesn't rain in Yemen, neither in North Somalia.

Indeed, the Christians and the Jews almost disappeared from Yemen also, and Somalia is radical Muslim, killing Christians or people who converts to Christianity.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Please note, that Bosaso, with a hot desert climate, in the Northern coast of Somalia, is located in the equatorial region, where normally it should rain, specially if it is influenced by Warm Ocean Currents, as it is the case.

Further South, it is located Kenya, and, of course, Kenya, with Christians, needs rain! Somalia's regions, in the neighborhood, profit, thus, from the rests of the rain that shall go to the more Christian Kenya...

We can also compare the climate in Mecca and Medina, with similar places, in another arid region of the planet, the Australian outback, to better observe the effects of the Islamic curse over the Climate.

The Climate of Mount Isa (20.40° South, 340 m high, 24.8° C average annual temperature, 467.7 mm average rainfall), in the arid Australian outback, is a lot more clement, in Rainfall and Temperatures, than the Climate of the city of Mecca (21.25° North, 277 m high, 31.2° C average annual temperature, 104.6 mm average rainfall). References: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mount_Isa#Climate and <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mecca#Climate>.

Indeed, the Muslims received the curse, for propagating a false gospel, as the Bible says (Gal 1:6-12).

Similarly, we can still compare the Climate of Newman (23.21° South, 544 m high, ~24.3° C average annual temperature, 329.5 mm average rainfall), in the Australian outback (already desert), but which is still more clement, in Rainfall and Temperatures, than the Climate of Medina (24.28° North, 620 m high, 28.9° C average annual temperature, 59.7 mm average rainfall). References: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Newman,_Western_Australia#Climate and <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Medina#Climate>.

Please note that the Arabs (Ishmael) are also children of Abraham, and, as such, they received also blessings, even with false religion. Otherwise, they could be a lot poorer, like the Berbers Moroccans...

More details over this subject, in the sections of this Chapter, 'The Arabs should become a great Nation' and 'Isaiah 54: the Lord Protects the Children of Hagar, Even Heretics (Muslims)'.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

What About the 99% Muslim and Somewhat Rainy Turkey?

Turkey is Still Surrounded with Neighbors, with some Christian or Jewish Faith.

To contest the Darwinist lies, the Tigris (and for a time, the Euphrates) Eden rivers are there, as proofs that, once, long time ago, there was an Eden Garden for Adam and Eve... Thus, it should continue to rain enough, in Eastern Turkey's Mountains...

Or not really anymore! It may stop Raining in Turkey, namely in Eastern Turkey, but the Sources of Water of the Eden rivers should remain active, as before, even without Rain, at least for the Tigris river...

It should have happened it, before the great Flood, when it generally didn't Rain... source: old Web site apparitionsmariales.org.

We should note that, before the sinful intervention of the so called 'Islamic State', there was still a christian community in the Middle East, namely, in Syria and in Iraq, and Turkey was surrounded by several lands, with some significant christian communities, but presently, in the side of the Turkish Kurdistan, there are a lot less Christians... because of that also, now Turkey can more easily be target of the Islamic Curse of the Desert, I think...

Watch out: the Euphrates River risks to disappear... Reference: book of Apocalypse, over the Kings of the East: Rev 16:12...

Rev 16:12 follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican online):

"12 The sixth angel emptied his bowl on the great river Euphrates. Its water was dried up to prepare the way for the kings of the East."

More information over this subject, [in the Chapter 'Eden Garden Located'...](#)

Why Are There Exceptions to the Islamic Curse of the Desert?

Muhammad knew that the Islamic Sect would spread and would become a great Religion...

He knew that the Regions of the World, with a great % of Muslims, would receive the Desert Curse...

And Muhammad was not happy with that... and implored the Lord to create one or another exceptions, in order to confuse...

And God accepted, but God was not very happy with that...

And those exceptions were the East Indies: Present day Indonesia, (Muslims of) India, Malaysia, Bangladesh...

In all other regions, the Muslim Desert Curse should / could remain... Europe included, if the % of Muslims would increase there significantly...

And Muhammad was not yet happy and wanted to confuse the people, a bit more, over the Islamic Curse of the Desert, and asked also one or more climate inversions, for regions controlled by the Christians, in order to confuse...

And God accepted, but God was not happy with that... those regions are the present day Australia, to be compared with the present day Sahara... and also the present day Namibia... to be compared with the present day Arabia...

Most of Australia is arid, yes, but a lot less than the Sahara Desert, because the Muslims should understand that they promote a gospel, which is not the gospel proclaimed by Jesus Christ anymore, and, as such, they should receive the curse, e. g., the Islamic Curse of the Desert... that's why Australia's and Sahara's Climates and circumstances seem similar, but the Australia's climate is more clement than the Sahara's Climate...

Concerning Namibia, its Climate is indeed desert, in some regions, but it rains a bit, in the Mountains, and the Temperatures are more Clement than those of Saudi Arabia...

The Horrors of Muslim Black Slavery.

[Islam's Horrors in Africa: more than 100 Millions of People Dead, Castrated...](https://glitheidentruth.weebly.com/trans-atlantic-slave-trade.html) reference: <https://glitheidentruth.weebly.com/trans-atlantic-slave-trade.html>.

At the times of the European Colonization, the European peoples spread Christianity, sometimes the true faith, Catholic Roman Conservative, but they wanted also to profit from wealth and from comfort... Unfortunately, they practiced also the slavery, e. g., the Portuguese...

Dedan moved to the west of Cush, and some Dedanites have departed to America (Ez 38 39: Sheba, Dedan and Tarshish, with Israel...).

But did the Europeans kill 100+ millions of native Africans, as the Muslims did, in order to impose their authority + Islamic Faith? + Millions of Castrations, imposed by the Muslims... many Victims died... The Islamic horrors, against native Africans...

However, Slavery was not a Strong Point of the European Christian Colonizers, neither...

In the times of the Antichrist, with the WW3 and other apocalyptic tribulations, the Antichrist, and others may be responsible of billions of deaths... It's not only the Muslims... Everybody's vulnerable... and there's [Danger of Apocalypse...](#) More information over these subjects, in the Chapters 'Abortion: a calamity', 'Rich, Freemasons, Opus Dei' and 'Danger of Apocalypse'...

Possible Trap, After the Death: To Choose, Between Christian and Muslim Paradises???

There's a possibility that Lucifer still misleads souls, through Lies and Seduction, even after the Death, when the Soul has (eventually) a possibility to Choose the Place to Go (e. g., Paradise, Purgatory or Hell).

It seems that God gives again free will and doesn't Force nobody to go to Hell. That would mean that the souls choose freely to go to Hell, being, thus, attracted by the seductions of hell.

Because traps may still appear at this level, Satan could rival with God, in seduction and could attract souls, to his "Paradise".

E. g., an unprepared soul (in mortal sin), generally doesn't go directly to the Paradise of God (except through martyrdom, for the true God), but he / she can (eventually) choose between the sufferings of the Purgatory or an alternative of Satan, which could not always seem a suffering, terrible Hell, but (eventually) something "a lot better".

In this sense, assuming a recently dead Muslim could choose only, between a suffering Purgatory of God and a "fantastic" Muslim Paradise, he / she could, probably, choose this "fantastic" Muslim Paradise.

Some discernment shall be required then, because of the Simulations of Satan. Here's the advice, watch out!!!

Religion Tolerant Empires, With Advantage for the Sect, Powerful, Because They Had Christians Inside...

In the cases Christianity vanished (North Africa, Middle East), the formula used, by the well succeeded Muslim Empires, was Tolerance of Religion for Christians, but with advantage for the sect... indeed, the formula succeeded to make disappear Christianity, gradually, from these regions...

These Empires were strong, when there were many Christians there... when there were fewer Christians, they weakened: Arab empire, Ottomans...

USSR was still a bit Christian, even with its Communism... [in Communist, Apocalyptic China, we may have now some 2.5% Christians](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/China#Religion) (reference: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/China#Religion>); it's not that much, but it's more than now in [France](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Religion_in_France#Demographics) (reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Religion_in_France#Demographics)... These Christians may give force to these empires, even if these empires are pro evil...

These formulas are somewhat toxic, because, when the empire gives advantage to the sect, with some tolerance of religion, the true faith Christians may become demotivated, because of the bad examples / temptations... The Chinese formula may be apocalyptic and the present day tolerant, democratic systems of the West, with disadvantage for true faith, may weaken true faith, in a similar way...

Inspiration, from the great Muslim, Religion Tolerant Empires???

Solutions??? The True Faith should be in advantage, but we see that even Trump has it hard now...

Rosaries welcome to try to counter this...

Apocalyptic trends ⇒ intolerance, against the True Faith, is worse, of course... because, before, tolerance of religion, with advantage for the sect, was limited to the Muslim empires, mainly, but now, USSR errors spread, all over the Planet...

The First Arab Caliphs Didn't Want To Islamize the People.

The First Muslim Arab leaders wanted to Profit from the Situation, in order to Set the Arabs in Advantage. They taxed the Jews and the Christians, indeed, but they didn't Have Interest to Give Advantage to the Non Arabs, even if they Converted to The Islamic Sect.

The Non Arab Muslims Should Pay Taxes as the Christians and the Others. The First Caliphs wanted to Profit from the Situation, to Give Advantage to the Arabs.

The Population of the Arab Empire was Still Majoritarilly Christian, in the Western Part of the Empire and In the Middle East, near to Israel. Some Islamization happened, indeed, but the non Arabs didn't Profit with it.

Further East, in Persia and Central Asia, the Predominant Religions Were Other Than That of The People of The Book (Judaism and Christianity). As Such, Islamization Should Happen There By Force, confirms God. Exception: India: with many People, was Harder to Impose the Islam in this Way.

As Consequence, Persia was one of the Regions to be Quickly Islamized (the Urban regions, I mean). The Other Regions, Under Muslim Control, in the Neighborhood, Followed.

But the First Caliphs Wanted to Keep the Arabs in Advantage and the Non Arab Muslims Should Pay Taxes, as the Christians and the Jews.

This was Considered Discriminating, towards the Non Arab Muslims, and, by the Year 750, the Arab Abbasid Dynasty, with the Support of The Muslim Persians, decided To Put All Muslims in Advantage, Non Arabs Included, thus.

Indeed, a War Happened, between the Previous Dynasty of Caliphs, the Umayyads, and The New Dynasty, the Abbasids, more pro Islam, for the Power, and this latest Triumphed and Took Control of the Empire.

This Contributed to Some Islamization of the Central and Western Parts of the Caliphate.

References: Wikipedia (partially), God.

This section was inspired by God.

Muslim Arab Ruse, As the Cause for the Decadence of Byzantium?

Use of Sect Model + Inheritance of Peleg + (Arabs) Bible's Prophecy?

The War, when spreading Islam, through the Arab conquests, could have been a psychic one and not only a military one.

Muhammad was in contact with the Christians and the Jews, and could have been informed of the prophecy, which says that Arabia would become a great nation once (prophecy of the book of Genesis, for the Ishmael descendancy, the Arabs).

The Inheritance of Peleg* claims, for Shem, the Middle East (e. g., Turkey, Iran, Syria, Arabia, Egypt), the lands of the yellow ones and the lands of the brown ones ⇒ North Africans are a bit mixed and Pakistan and India also... + Semitic Arabs would become a great nation (Gen 21:12-13)...

* - Peleg's Heritage, in English, at https://books.google.be/books/about/A_Biblical_and_Theological_Dictionary.html?id=CebRAAAAMAAJ&redir_esc=y... The ancients knew this kind of literature...

Sects were used by Germanic peoples, in order not to recognize the Roman "legitimacy", over the territories of the Roman empire. This could have inspired Lucifer to create a new sect, Arian inspired, the Islam, in order not to recognize the Byzantine "legitimacy" over its regions, in the Middle East and North Africa...

On the other hand, the Islamic Religion, tolerates Christianity and Judaism, inside its territories, giving the illusion that previously christian regions could remain "forever" christian, even with long Muslim domination...

So a lot of cunning could have been used to claim territories in North Africa and the Middle East and even expand into Pakistan and India...

Byzantium could resist, maybe, but the war was also probably psychic: argumentation...

Because Byzantium of Justinian could resist, sometimes, successfully, the Germanic peoples and could fight, successfully, the ancient Germanic heresies...

But Byzantium could not counter, successfully, the Muslim Arab expansion...

I think that the argumentation combined: inheritance of Peleg for the Semites, tolerance of religion for Christians and for Jews, plus the Prophecies of the Bible, claiming that Arabia would become a

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

great nation, and that the Arabs should expand, in force position, to the East, and to the West, could, maybe, have confused Byzantium... e. g. making believe that the Middle East and North Africa were not legitimate properties of Byzantium; thus, Byzantium, as a True Faith Christian Empire, at the time, could have felt confused, e. g., guilty of "theft" of legitimate Semitic land, or something of the style...

But Byzantium had the force to resist, initially, I think... North Africa resisted, during ~50 years, the Islamic expansion...

In order to keep the empire of Justinian, I think that Byzantium should counter argue the Arabs in other ways, e. g.:

- That the inheritance legitimacy of Peleg wouldn't maybe be valid anymore, after some ~2500 years;
- That the Semitic people who should dominate in the Middle East and in North Africa, shouldn't have to be the Arabs: other Semitic peoples do exist, as the Jews, and with more proper religion;
- That the Arab model should not be promoted, because the Arabs promoted false religion, a sect, like some Germanic peoples before; as such, the time for Arabia to become a great nation should still happen, later in time...
- That the Muslim Arabs could become a great nation, but expanding further East, towards lands as Persia, Pakistan, Central Asia, promoting their religious model there, and leaving true faith Byzantine territories in peace...
- That the Muslim Arabs could become a great nation, expanding also further West, in force position, but respecting the Byzantine authority: they could migrate and buy estate there, respecting the normal rules, and not conquering territories and spreading sects...

But Byzantium could not counter easily the Muslim expansion and the Byzantines acquired a kind of complex, of paranoia, of fear, towards the Muslim forces...

The Byzantines didn't fear the Germanic peoples, which were strong also, but they feared the Muslim Arabs... and consequence, the Byzantines lost some 2/3 of their previous empire to the Muslim Arabs...

The fruits are toxic: Christianity weakened enormously, in most of the lands conquered, successfully, by the Muslim Arabs...

Arabia would become a great nation, yes... but it was worth it??? The Fruits are toxic...

Over Muhammad, St. Gabriel and Lucifer.

Muhammad, in the beginning, was in contact with the Jewish and Christian communities, and read the News from Heaven from the time and from the past times, given to the true faith Christians and to the Jews, which he used, afterwards, to construct the Islamic Hadiths... some of them spoke over the new religion, the Islam, and were, thus, interesting, because of that...

In the beginning of the Quranic apparitions, St. Gabriel appeared, indeed, to Muhammad, but the goal was not to create and to spread / promote a new religion (Islam), but only to try to convert the Arabs from there to the True Faith Christianity, Catholic Roman Conservative, said God...

The initially (indeed) Holy Quran was a relatively small book, as big as the Gospel of St. Matthew, said God...

The archangel St. Gabriel departed, but, afterwards, came Lucifer, but disguised in the form of St. Gabriel and spoke to Muhammad that he changed his mind, and wanted still to extend the book of the Quran and Muhammad accepted that, said God...

But afterwards, Muhammad suspected that that Angel of "Light" was not St. Gabriel anymore, but Satan, when, in the Quranic text, began the serious contradictions, against the Holy Bible and against the True Faith, Christianity... Muhammad considered himself Catholic and began to protest, against the angel of "Light"...

But the angel of "Light" was very ruse and began to counter argue that that book in construction, the Quran, was a chance for his land, Arabia, to become a great nation, as prophesied in the Bible (book of Genesis, 21:13)...

But the goal of the book in construction, was not anymore to spread the true faith Roman Catholicism, but to spread a new religion, the Islam...

Muhammad continued writing (in his way) what "St. Gabriel" dictated, but he was not convinced that that angel was St. Gabriel anymore...

And sometimes, "St Gabriel" recited sentences, inviting to destroy the true faith communities: the Jews and the Catholics, under Muslim control, said God... but Muhammad protested against that, considering himself a bit true faith Catholic, and he began to believe that that angel of "light" was not St. Gabriel anymore but Lucifer, said God...

After some dispute over the passages of the Quran inviting to the destruction of the true faith communities, Jewish and Catholic ones, Satan was forced to accept the claims of Muhammad and those parts of the Quran were, indeed, changed: the True faith religions, Judaism and Christianity, should not be completely destroyed (immediately)...

What happens, in practice, is that, the Christians and Jews, under Muslim control, little by little,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

convert (or depart to other regions), e. g., in order to be less in disadvantage in the society (or are not fit, to counter the arguments of the Islam against the Christians)...

Islam is, thus, a success story, in the lands it remains, as religion in advantage, for centuries and centuries...

Muhammad presently is not in Hell, but in Purgatory. He was a bit ruse and a bit Catholic, despite his Muslim facade, said God, and he went, with success, to confession to the Catholic priest and even prayed several rosaries, before his death, to try to go to paradise... but his rosaries were not prayed attentively, he had not permission for that... he could escape hell, he was ruse enough and had merit enough for that, said God.

What happened is that his Muslim ruse strategy caused and still causes a lot of misery to many people, under Muslim control and he didn't deserve to be in Paradise, immediately after his death, said God.

Note: although the first 10 chapters of the Quran were under influence of (the real) St. Gabriel, parts of it were changed afterwards, under influence of the "angel of light", disguised in Archangel Gabriel... thus, the first 10 chapters are also not 100 % reliable, because of that and because of the changes of Muhammad (of what the real St. Gabriel really said), says God.

The Quran has no contradictions in the text (relative to the text): that was seen together, between "the angel of light" and Muhammad and it succeeded.

The Plans of God for the Balkans / Europe / World (Before the Apocalypse).

God considers the Orthodoxy as a counter example, a Hypocrisy. He may feel pity, if Orthodox believers are strongly pro God, as it may be the case of the Russians, sometimes, but God wants to do the game of the Ottoman empire and of the ancient Austro-Hungarian Empire, for the Balkans...

Orthodox / Communist Russia may intervene in the Balkans; Russia is strong enough for that, but then Russia counters the plans of God for the Balkans...

Indeed, Orthodoxy is a counter example... it is true faith, like Catholicism conservative non naive, but, because of that, the concerned people do not convert, normally, to the legitimate true faith Catholic anymore.

It's seems the same, but they don't submit to the legitimate authority, and, as such, they don't pay what they should to the legitimate church and the Orthodox sacraments are not valid anymore...

More information over this subject, in the Chapter 'Russia', related sections, e. g., ['What is the Problem with Orthodoxy?'](#) and ['What is the Problem Now with Russia?'](#).

In Protestant lands, they convert, sometimes, but, in the Orthodox lands, not really...

And Turkey should have that power again, maybe as Ottoman empire again, and they should completely convert the remaining orthodox christian to another religion, preferably, the true faith Catholicism, and not to Islam, as it happened in most of Albania...

The Ottoman empire is not best suited for the task, but Austria Hungary and the empire of Charles V. But, in absence of these more suitable empires, Ottoman Turkey could be used to purge again. The reason is this, again, said God.

What happens, often, is that, when Orthodox believers convert to other religions, they choose often for Islam and not for true faith Catholicism...

Yes, indeed it should be a possibility: the whole Balkans Muslim, from Greece and Turkish Thrace, up to Bosnia Herzegovina and Romania...

What happens is, if that happens, then, there is no danger of Apocalypse, as in the present time...

Because the Moon (Islam) of Rev 12 is under the foot of the Woman (Europe, Rome, Italy), but if the Balkans become Muslim, the Moon is not under the foot anymore, as mentioned in Rev 12, but it is also a bit, at the back of the Woman, as in the times of the previous Ottoman empire...

What normally happens, afterwards, after a time, is that Christianity (Orthodoxy, eventually

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Catholicism true faith and / or, eventually, pseudo Catholicism progressive and / or, eventually, the satanic new age sect) returns back to the Balkans, the Moon is not anymore, at the back of the Woman, and the danger of Apocalypse increases again, as in the present times...

If good increases again, as in the past, the Ottoman empire could return back, controlling the Balkans again, in order to scare, again, as before... the formula worked good, outside the Balkans, and Austria, Hungary, Poland, Italy, in order to counter the Ottoman threat, became models of true faith, for a time... stopping, thus, the Ottoman advance, in this way...

The problem is that, without the Ottoman threat (and "counter example"), the European nations tend to weaken its (true) faith... true faith weakens (again) in present day Poland and maybe also in Hungary and Italy... and Spain and Portugal are not Catholic anymore, as before, and the rest of Europe, Russia included, are not that (Catholic) true faith, neither... thus, the Ottoman empire threat could be used to scare and even to advance, eventually over whole Europe, while there's no motivation for the Catholic true faith, as before, in previous Catholic Spain, Italy, Austria, Poland and Hungary...

A problem is that Russia is strong enough to counter that, but Russia counters also the plans of God, in that case...

Please note that there's a better Model for Europe than the one of the Ottoman Empire.

The Ottoman Empire strategy for Religion works a bit, it cleans some regions, from the Orthodox religion, as God wishes, but it introduces also temptation for False Religion (Islam), and, as such, often it gives also bad Fruits: islamization of groups and communities, non stop...

The best Model, the One, which gives the Best Fruits, is another One: The Belgian, Spanish, Austrian Model of Charles V and its Inquisition.

It seems severe, but it's not so severe. And the Fruits are a lot better. But wars are, preferably, to avoid also.

Those are the plans of God for Europe, and even for the World, if good advances enough... to use Ottoman Empire to scare Europe, and, if it works, Ottoman advances are halted, as before... but there's even a Better Model, the Model of the Belgian Empire of Charles V, with its inquisition... with present alternative, we have instead, [Apocalyptic Danger](#), as now, with the Chinese Apocalyptic Communist Power Advancing... it seems better, but it's not really better...

This section was inspired by God.

Why Did Orthodox Convert Easily to Islam Than to Catholicism?

Orthodox people, if they had to change of religion and to choose, between the Islamic sect and the true faith Catholicism, they chose often for Islam...

The reason for this, seemed to be the quarrel, between the Crusaders and the Byzantines, resulting in the occupation, by the Crusaders of Constantinople, the until then capital of the Byzantine Empire, and this, between 1204 and 1261...

The Crusaders departed from Constantinople in 1261, and the Byzantines recovered their capital.

But the Orthodox schismatic Byzantines accused the Catholic Crusaders of having performing pillages there... and the Catholics, since then, received bad reputation, in the Orthodox world...

I Think that's the reason why the schismatic Orthodox refused, obstinately, to convert to the Legitimate True Faith Catholicism (conservative) and they could even convert to the Islamic sect, if they need to change of religion (e. g., to avoid to pay the religious tax to the Ottoman Empire...).

However, the Crusaders didn't have committed plunder; they only had taken their legitimate possessions, when they departed from Constantinople...

Other details, related with this subject, in the section ['First Considerations Over the Fall of Constantinople'](#).

Thus, these Orthodox claims of plunder, against the Catholics (Crusaders) are illegitimate, said God.

The [Holy Blood of Jesus](#) was legitimately taken to Bruges, Belgium. This holy relic could have, maybe, remained, some more time in Constantinople, but the truth is that Orthodox Constantinople was not a safe place anymore, for the Holy Christian Relics, as before: the Muslim danger was already present in the neighborhood, in Asia Minor, and, after some time, Constantinople fell, permanently, to Muslim control...

The other reason was to be in advantage, e. g., inside, the Muslim Ottoman empire.

Currently, hostilities between the West and Russia do not help in possible conversions of Orthodox Russians to Catholicism...

Why Did Iran / Persia Have to Convert to Islam?

Initially, ancient Persia had also a Legitimate, True Faith Religion, at the time, [the Zoroastrianism](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zoroastrianism) (reference: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zoroastrianism>). Judaism was a Legitimate, true faith religion, but Zoroastrianism also. Afterwards, another true faith, legitimate religion came, the Roman Catholicism (conservative), and Zoroastrianism still remained, for a time, a true faith, legitimate religion...

The problems with Zoroastrianism began with the Persian expansion... Persia was tested...

With the first Persian Empire, the Persians occupied the Holy Land, and they should not disturb the Jews, also true faith... but they did...

A true faith, legitimate religion should not disturb the believers of another true faith, legitimate religion...

But Zoroastrianism was still considered a true faith, legitimate religion...

The problems restarted with the Greek empire... there were disputes, between the false religion of the Greeks of the time, and the Zoroastrians, in occupied Persia...

The Parthians succeeded to reconquer the Persian territory from the Greeks, and the Zoroastrianism was a success story, again, there... in the meanwhile, the Roman empire expanded to the Western border of the Parthian empire...



Image from Wikipedia: the Parthian Empire, in orange, in the year 1. source: https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Parthia_001ad-pt.svg, author: Renato de Carvalho

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Fereira. This file is available under Creative Commons CC0 1.0 Universal Public Domain Dedication, <https://creativecommons.org/publicdomain/zero/1.0/deed.en>.

Persia, the Parthian empire, wanted to recover back the lands further West of the previous Persian empire... because the Persians of the time, considered the ancient territories of the first Persian Empire, their legitimate property... but they became property of the Greeks, and, afterwards, of the Romans...

Rome didn't recognize these Persian territorial claims and this triggered almost permanent wars, with the Roman Empire...

In the meanwhile, the Christianity, namely, the true faith Roman Catholicism, began to spread, inside the Roman Empire...

But Persia was not interested in the promotion of the true faith, legitimate Roman Catholicism, neither of the legitimate, true faith Judaism... and the wars remained, in the border East of the Roman / Byzantine Empire...

Persia didn't have interest to promote the Roman Catholicism (and the Judaism), inside its borders, because this would make increase the influence of the Vatican (and of Jerusalem), inside its borders...

Indeed, Persia was in war with Rome / Byzantium... thus, those Roman / Byzantine influences, but Jewish also, were not welcome in Persia...

Afterwards, a kind of religious dispute appeared, with claims that the God of the Catholics + Jews was not the God of the Zoroastrians...

In practice, all those 3 religions were legitimate true faith, but the true God was not the same anymore...

This can not be... it's a contradiction... because the God of Israel is the true one...

As result, after a time, God became irritated with the Zoroastrianism, because the Persians attacked permanently the Christians / Jews, in the Eastern regions of the Byzantine empire and inside the Persian Empire also... and true faith, legitimate believers should not be punished, neither inside nor outside the Persian empire... and this was done by the believers of Zoroastrianism, while Zoroastrianism remained the dominant religion of the Persian empire of the time...

Because of this, Zoroastrianism was not, since then, considered as a true faith, legitimate religion anymore, by God, but as a false religion...

Persia should be more moderate with the Roman religious authority of the time, the Vatican, and with the Jewish religious authorities of the time, also, and Persia should promote true faith, legitimate Catholicism, instead of punishing it...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The fruits of the Zoroastrian, Persian, permanent disputes with Byzantium were considered rotten by God; Zoroastrianism gave not good fruits and it should disappear...

It indeed happened, after the Muslim Arab expansion... with the Muslim Arab Expansion, came also Catholics and Jews to Iran, at the time; but Persia didn't want Catholics nor Jews of true faith there, because of its previous disputes with Byzantium, and, as consequence, the Persians should convert to the new sect, the Islam... The True Faith, Legitimate religions became a flop in Persia, but the Zoroastrianism almost disappeared, also...

Yes, Islam is a punishment for Persia, because of its previous bad behavior... their proud against the true faith, legitimate Catholicism and Judaism, came again, at the time of the Arab conquest... at least some Persians could have been converted to the true faith religions of the time, but they chose massively to convert to the Islamic sect.

The first land where Islam was a success story was Iran, because of that... Zoroastrians had to convert, but the Christians and the Jews were not welcome there, neither...

The Arab Army departed also to Central Asia and Pakistan, but, from the territory of present day Iran (Persia), and, in the meanwhile, most of the Christian and Jews, who came with the initial Arab Army, had already converted to Islam, in order to avoid problems in that region...

Afterwards, it happened the Muslim Turkish expansion, from Central Asia to the Middle East, which resulted also in the conquest of Persia...

Persia adopted a variant of the Islam, [the Shiism](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shia_Islam) (reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shia_Islam), which remains the dominant religion of the Iranians of today.

Since the times of the Ottoman Turks, the Persians / Iranians fear to convert to the true faith, legitimate religion, Catholicism roman, because they're surrounded, by Muslim Sunni countries, from all sides...

Sunni Islam became the dominant religion, in all the Persian borders... would they massive convert to Christianity, they could fear an Islamic invasion coming from some, or, eventually all, of its borders, said God.

Persia could reject the Sunnite Islamic Heresy, but the Persians didn't abandon Islam... they have simply another variant of the Islamic sect, the Shiism... and they want to show they're good Muslims, and, for that, e. g., they disturb the peace in the Middle East, namely, Israel, and, much more than present day Saudi Arabia...

Another reason why they disturb the Peace, in the Middle East / Israel, is the old claim that the Western provinces of the ancient Persian Empire of Dario are still their legitimate Property.

Near the Western regions of present day Iran, it is located the present day Kurdistan... Shiism is not majoritarian there, but they speak an Iranian language, namely, in Eastern Turkey... it's dangerous

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

that they become independent, because, in that case, they can do the game of Iran in the region, while Turkey and Saudi Arabia are, presently, more moderate, in the region of the Middle East, than present day Iran, namely, towards the legitimate, true faith Israel...

Some knowledge of the History of Iran is maybe needed, to fully understand this section. You may, e. g., choose the page '[History of Iran](#)', in the English Wikipedia, for a detailed description of the [History of Iran](#), at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History_of_Iran... if you want a summary, you may choose a small language (and / or a language, from a poor land), from the English version of the 'History of Iran', as the Estonian (Eesti), and, afterwards, translate that Estonian page back to English (or to another language: the language of your choice), but, this time, using the Automatic Web Translator, as described in the Web site, www.christianideas.eu, at top of page, left / middle...

This section was inspired by God.

What About the Islamic State?

The satanic Islamic State (reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Islamic_State) remains active, namely in Africa. According to the apocalyptic prophecies of Heaven in New York, source: www.tldm.org, at the given time, there's a race war, which is also, a bit, a continent war and also a religious war...

It seems that, at the apocalyptic war of Egypt, almost whole Africa goes to war. More details can be found at www.tldm.org, (conditional) Apocalyptic Prophecy, namely the concerned Directives from Heaven, e. g., 'Egypt', at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d400.htm>...

Presently, there are already Muslim Communities in almost whole Africa...

Countries with a significant Muslim community, with for example more than 10% Muslims, may be vulnerable to the Islamic State ideology in order to avoid problems with the Muslim community...

Islamic State terror incursions are happening already in Congo and also in Mozambique (reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Islamic_State_%E2%80%93_Central_Africa_Province)... ideas against Muslim Terror in this Chapter and also in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil', namely the section 'Idea against Islamic Terror'...

There's danger of Apocalypse. Heaven spoke over a 'Nation of Islam'. More information, over these subjects, in the Chapter 'Apocalypse'.

What About the Nagorno-Karabakh?

God is for Azerbaijan, in the Conflict of the [Nagorno-Karabakh](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nagorno-Karabakh) (reference: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nagorno-Karabakh>). Exception: Azerbaijan shall not exaggerate neither: the access of Medicines and Food to Nagorno-Karabakh should not be blocked, neither.

Sometimes, it happens, indeed, that God takes the side of the more Muslim land, in a Conflict...

The problem is that the vast majority of the inhabitants of Nagorno-Karabakh were Christians, but not Christians of true, legitimate faith, as they were not conservative Roman Catholics (reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Religion_in_Artsakh).

And Azerbaijan had / has a plan for those Christians non true faith, similar to that of the Ottoman Empire in the past, but applied to the Islam of the region, the Persian / Shia Islam, more false, thus, less hypocrite, said God.

The formula of the Ottoman empire is not perfect, because it gives the choice to convert to a Sect, the Islam, but it produced some good results in Northern Albania and in Bosnia, where some Orthodox converted to Catholicism...

Thus, those Christians of hypocritical faith of the Nagorno-Karabakh should choose between true faith Catholicism (Conservative) and Shia Islam.

Unfortunately, what normally happens, in those regions of Eastern Europe and in the Neighborhood, is that, in such cases, the non True Faith Christians often choose for the Sect, as the New Religion, and not for the True Faith Religion...

And this happens often, in these regions, because of obstinate Proud of those non True Faith Christians, against God and against the True Religion.

As such, they deserve to become converted to a Sect... but they self choose for that...

The other problem is Russia. [Russia remains, mainly, still not Converted](#) (more information in the section 'What to Say about the Consecration of Russia, made by Pope Francis, on 25.3.2022?' of the Chapter 'Russia'), and may intervene, to defend the interests of the non True Faith and / or illegitimate Christians...

Russia plays, sometimes, the role of enemy of God... That's why Russia should be completely Converted...

Russia has reacted, this time, correctly.

The strategy Ottoman / Azerbaijan, or even better, inquisition, in Charles V way, should also be applied to (Orthodox / Communist) Russia, but they remain too strong and too ruse for that... and a

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

bit pro God also... thus, Russia escapes, normally, this kind of purge...

In the meanwhile, according to Wikipedia, [section 'Nagorno-Karabakh'](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nagorno-Karabakh), at <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nagorno-Karabakh>, there was a massive exodus of the native inhabitants of Karabakh, to neighboring Armenia...

This section was inspired by God also.

IDEA, AGAINST ISLAMIC TERROR / JIHAD.

Say 'Empress (Mary)', at the Beginning + End of the Rosary, Against Muslim Terror.

I've read, somewhere, that MENTIONING EMPRESS* (to the Virgin Mary), AT the BEGINNING + END OF the DAILY ROSARY PRAYER, WOULD PROTECT the CONTINENT, AGAINST WAR, namely, JIHADIST TERROR.

IT SEEMS TO WORK IN EUROPE, BECAUSE ISIS SATANIC Muslim TERROR IS ACTIVE IN LIBYA, at the doors of Europe (Malta, Italy, Greek islands...), SINCE SEVERAL YEARS, AND, WHILE THIS INVOCATION, 'EMPRESS MARY', IS DAILY PRAYED, IN the ROSARY, such threats are not even imagined in Europe (for the moment)...

YES, EUROPE + USA, we're VULNERABLE TO ISLAMIC TERROR, SORRY...

PLEASE COMPARE WITH 1900, TO SEE THE FALL, at several levels: ECONOMIC, DEMOGRAPHIC, POWER, CATHOLIC values (conservatives, non naifs), attendance at the Catholic MASS on SUNDAY, CATHOLIC MARRIAGES FOR LIFE, Number OF MURDERS / ABORTIONS + Number of CHILDREN, PER LADY... Indeed, the DECADENCE IS THERE... and, WE, the TRUE FAITH, the CHRISTIAN WORLD, ARE MORE AND MORE VULNERABLE, despite this illusion of Wealth...

One or another European Lands TRY NOT TO GO IN TALES, but they HAVE IT HARD TO KEEP EUROPE ALIVE...

THE REST IS discreetly +- FALLEN... OK, something still resists... still some true faith cells: shrines of Lourdes, Fatima, Catholic Churches, ..., but also some confusion + temptation, also among the Catholics...

More information, over the subtle Decadence of the West, with illusion of superiority and Wealth, in the Chapters 'Apocalypse' and 'Ladies & Veil', namely the sections over 'Modern Woman ideology', 'Rise of Asia', 'Communism of genders', 'Demographic Fall'...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

CHRISTIANS of AFRICA*, ASIA*: LET US TRY TO RESIST MUSLIM TERROR of type 'Islamic State', 'AL QAEDA', 'BOKO HARAM'... Some other ideas, at the sections ['Protections Against Evil'](#).

ISLAMIC TERROR, TO PREPARE WW3 AND PUT (almost) WHOLE AFRICA, UNDER the Control of the ISLAMIC STATE, Plus MARXIST TERROR, MURDERS, FORCED CONVERSIONS ARE STRIKING, UP TO CONGO (again, after some ~130 years of pause) and MOZAMBIQUE. Reference: https://www.criticalthreats.org/analysis/salafi-jihadi-movement-weekly-update?_cf_chl_tk=J0cNQGXtrqe9siVTuLPVPWf.7iLxMLOGNJjAVwBs8E-1731874910-1.0.1.1-JJt8xpd9DVeJ5DJMB5a2tf3HDO7m4AV1J3gIssqEWy0.

EVEN South AFRICA is VULNERABLE, according to this map, at <https://www.criticalthreats.org/wp-content/uploads/2020/07/June-2020.png>.

TIME TO PRAY (better: attentively) daily ROSARIES, MENTIONING "MARY, EMPRESS" IN the Beginning + End of the ROSARY? IF EVIL KEEPS ADVANCING, (www.tldm.org) New York HEAVEN PROPHECY EXPECTS a RACE WAR / CONTINENT WAR / RELIGION WAR: the WW3... 3/4 of Mankind destroyed... (at least?) true faith, Catholic conservative, is also vulnerable... reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d59.htm>.

* - The mention of "Empress" to Mary, in the daily Rosary seems to work in Europe, e. g., against Islamic Terror (Islamic State...), from Libya.

A part of Europe is historically christian, catholic conservative true faith, since long ago. Other continents, Africa, Asia, America, where Catholicism (conservative, non naïf) is more recent or has it hard to impose itself, as the dominant religion, an eventual consecration of the continent to the immaculate heart of Mary (+ Jesus), could, eventually, reinforce the power of [the Rosary Prayer](#)...

Anyhow, many daily Rosaries, non stop, prayed attentively, could already help, against catastrophes, most evil, persecution... says God.

To begin, the smaller prayers ["7 Sorrows of Mary"](#), ["Divine Mercy Chaplet"](#), ["Amsterdam Prayer"](#), ["St. Michael's Exorcism"](#), prayed attentively, could already help a bit... More information about these prayers in the Chapter 'Protections against Evil'.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Prayer for the Conversion of the Muslims...

(and for our protection during the Great War).

According to the ancient French Web site [Apparitions Mariales](http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/conversion.html), at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/conversion.html>, God the Son gave us a powerful prayer for the conversion of the Muslims.

This prayer, which shall be prayed over the grains of the Rosary, if possible, frequently, has the power to convert many Muslims, and also to protect those who pray for their conversion, specially, at the time, of the possible Muslim revenge, possibly, the possible Great War, against Israel and the West: some of them would, thus, consider us, the believers, who pray for them, as allies and not as enemies.

This prayer, translated from the French, follows:

- In the big grains, we say (1 time):

"Through the Holy Wounds of Jesus and the Tears of His Holy Mother."

- In the small grains, we say (10 times, 1 time per small grain):

"Sweet Father, make that they know Your Son."

Why Is It Recommended Not to Read the Quran?

I've read parts of the Quran, in order to argue here, in this Chapter, and to help discernment...

Indeed, the Quran is very well conceived, logic, structured, contains supernatural and scientific knowledge and most of it seems to be true...

Indeed, it has charm and it seems to come from God...

And it comes, until the 1st 10 chapters: the archangel Gabriel contributed for those chapters... More information over this subject, in the section ['Muhammad, Archangel St Gabriel and Lucifer'](#) of this Chapter...

Because of that, the Quran can, indeed, confuse and create temptation pro Islam... e. g., Sinéad O'Connor converted to Islam...

I've realized the charm and limited my research, concerning the Quran, to the sections referring to 'Jesus', 'Cross', 'Crucifixion', 'Christians', 'Trinity', 'Jews', 'Prophecies', 'Apocalypse', 'Byzantium'... trying not to read the rest... the rest, true or false, is less important, for the argumentation of 'Catholic Russia Converted Ideas'...

Please note, that, despite the charm, the coherency, and the "facade of Holiness", the Quran sometimes attacks the Christians and the logic of the cross, and important ideological/theological contradictions also arise...

A religious person, but with weak points, in the domain of the discernment, like Sinéad O'Connor (reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sin%C3%A9ad_O%27Connor), is not able to counter the ruse of the Islam and may convert to this heresy...

In many cases, people may realize that there's something wrong with the Islam, but the Catholics are not always prepared to react correctly, in case of religious dispute...

This Chapter and the Chapter 'Discernment' help to counter argue, with success, the Muslim ruse... please refer to the sections ['Holy Blood of Jesus'](#) and ['the Incorruptible Corpses of the Catholic Saints'](#) for that purpose...

However, ['Protections against Evil'](#) are also recommended... more information in the chapter 'Protections against evil'...

You may find Qurans online... you may read the Quran, at your own risk... but I don't really advice to read it...

The Quran has charm and its goal is not holy: the Quran was conceived to cut the true, legitimate, Christian faith, and to cut believers from the holy sacraments, trying to cut them from Holiness,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

even if they're fervent believers...

Now there's danger of Apocalypse, and not to be in order, with the holy sacraments, makes vulnerable to the [Apocalyptic Tribulations](#)... more information on this topic, in the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse'.

However, after reading this Chapter, the sections over 'Islam', maybe you're better prepared to resist the charm and the ruse of the Quran... (?)

Over Islam: Conclusion.

The Quran is a solid, coherent and logical book. But not necessarily 100% true. To be 100% true, an extra condition is required: the basis, on which the theology of the Quran is built, must also be true.

That means: the logic, behind a reasoning, shall also be coherent with the reality: that is not the case of the Quran: it is logical, unchanged, but coherency with reality, in some specific points, is missing... it goes even in contradiction with the reality, said Jesus...

It is not because a book, like the Bible, contains little contradictions, in some details, that this book is false.

Indeed, the Bible is a book inspired by God, and, in terms of doctrine (and science also), is 100% accurate.

There are even some external facts (e. g., the Holy Blood), which proof the doctrinal accuracy of the Bible. In terms of details, the Bible is not 100% accurate, but these details are not relevant to the faith (nor to the science).

The Bible is a book inspired by God, written by men of God, but not 100% dictated by God; that's why these little imperfections appeared.

Jesus was indeed crucified; as proof, we have His Holy Blood, which resists time, in a permanent and miraculous way.

That's also why the Moon becomes Red Blood, in the Time of the Apocalypse.

As a consequence, the logic of the cross and of the crucifixion of Jesus is true.

Please remark that the Quran, written some 600 years after the events, deny or omit completely the logic of the Cross, which is the core of Christianity and this is proofed through the Holy Blood of Jesus.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

Note: Although the Bible is 100% accurate in terms of doctrine and science, it is necessary to refer to a reliable Bible. Our Lady has advised us, in New York (link: '[Bible rewritten](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d182.htm)', at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d182.htm>), that Satan is polluting modern Bibles with (subtle) mistakes... It's, thus, important to keep, as reference, a Bible before 1965. Otherwise, please ask advice to a conservative catholic priest (crossing the Bible of Jerusalem with the Bible of the Vatican online, normally should still give a relative good translation... in many cases...).

Are All Religions Good?

It's important to have the ideas clear! There are elements of truth + good things in all religions, but that does NOT mean that all religions are good...

Often, other religions / sects contain lies (sometimes hard to proof / to unmask), or either don't submit to the legitimate authority, the Pope, up to the final great apocalyptic schism...

To legitimate New Age Sects and doctrines of the style "all religions are good", "all religions are different ways to approach Sanctity / God" is to put Lies and Truths in Equality!

In these times of democracy, evil forces try to impose such democracy = "communism of religions", and the intimidation already began in the Vatican, since the years ~1960... leading to some confusion.

The Vatican still resists, but some confusion is visible (since the years 1960)... True Legitimate Faith is, thus, the Conservative Catholicism (the Catholic Faith of the past), still under the legitimate authority of the pope...

Some prudence is required, not to become schismatic, and some discernment is required, in order to avoid traps... also the Holy Sacraments, when properly ministered by the Catholic Clergy, remain Very Important (to receive God), even if there's some confusion, within the Catholic Church, since the years 1960... Discernment required!

For further information, please refer to the section '[DISCERNMENT Criteria](#)' in the Chapter 'Discernment' or to the [Directives from Heaven \(tldm.org\)](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/directives.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/directives.htm>, or to [the Catechism of the Catholic Church](#), at, e. g., <https://www.vatican.va/archive/ENG0015/INDEX.HTM> (edition of 1997).

What About the Other Religions? Protestants, Jews, Buddhism...

Watch Out for Judaism! The First Alliance remains valid! However, the Catholic Conservative Faith under the Legitimate Authority could improve / complete the 1st alliance... at the given time, the Jews should recognize the true Jesus as their Messiah... but they shall not be punished* neither, because of their religion... subtle...

* - That doesn't mean neither that Christians (Catholics True Faith) or Jews are perfect... eventually, a purification could be needed...

If it goes really bad with the world, the WW3** could be triggered...

** - an interpretation of WW3 available, in the Chapter [Danger of Apocalypse](#).

Orthodox Church? Schismatic ⇒ Illegitimate... since 1054... in doctrine, it is mostly OK...

However, it's more toxic than it seems: orthodox believers are cut from the legitimate holy sacraments and are not financially supportive anymore towards the legitimate faith, the Catholic Conservative (still in the Vatican), causing, thus, some impoverishment to the true, legitimate, church... It's a hypocrisy in order to cut the Catholic Church of True Faith, said God...

More information, in the Chapters [Russia](#) and [Islam](#)...

Our Lady appeared in Egypt (please refer to https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Our_Lady_of_Zeitoun) and she has love for the Christian Copts from there... the reason for that is that, at the given time, those Copts shall convert to the true legitimate faith, the Catholicism and not to the Islam. More details at www.tldm.org... Indeed, when Orthodox and other Eastern Christians have to change of religion, they often chose to become Muslims and not Catholics.

Protestants? Bible Study is interesting, but it's NOT enough! It may lead to wrong interpretations (often hard to proof)...

Those sects may introduce doctrinal errors (in a variable degree) and they put believers away from the Holy, Catholic Sacraments...

Some Protestant Churches are even becoming Synagogues of Satan, such are the errors introduced...

Protestant churches / sects may contain lots of truth mixed in the doctrine, of course... supernatural activity may not always come from God... (?)

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Indeed, the Roman Catholic Church (and also some Eastern Churches, namely the Orthodox Church) has more elements available, in order to detect the correct interpretation of determinate subject of the Bible: tradition, relics, past apparitions, complementary texts, etc., while the Protestants are often limited to intense Bible study, but they use only the Bible for that...

Their interpretation may seem the correct one, but often it is not, in the cases where their interpretation differ from the Catholic (conservative) and the Orthodox ones, I mean. Exceptions: in [Prophetic Bible Study](#) (please refer to the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse') and in the case of Blood Transfusions (please refer to the 'Blood Transfusions' section of this Chapter), the Protestants may be right, sometimes, but, generally, they are not, and, as such, the True Faith remains the Catholicism Roman Conservative and its Legitimate Leader, remains the Pope, even if the Vatican may fall soon.

Other religions: Hinduism, Buddhism, etc.: the degree of error may increase, good things, lies, supernatural mixed... it can lead to idolatry, witchcraft "prayers", etc. Better, thus, to avoid...

What To Do, in Case of Biblical / Religious Dispute, Between a Catholic and a Non Catholic?

The text mentioned in the previous section over Bible Study should be a basis to start.

Some Bible Study is, indeed, interesting, but True Faith believers don't know, often, a lot over their own religion, the True Faith, Legitimate, Catholicism Conservative. Often, they're right, but, often also, they are less good prepared for this kind of discussions.

One possibility is to avoid the subject and to argue as mentioned in the previous section, when commenting Bible Study and Protestantism.

But some Bible study is interesting also, and the legitimate Catholic Church is also good prepared to counter argue against the Protestants, the Muslims and other Sects...

One could begin reading a relatively good Bible, e. g., the [Bible of Jerusalem, with notes](#), e. g., at <https://www.catholic.org/bible/>, plus the [Catechism of the Catholic Church of 1997](#), e. g., at https://www.vatican.va/archive/ENG0015/_INDEX.HTM (or buy the books)...

In case of permanent religious discussion with a group of Protestants (or Muslims, etc.), the concerned Catholic person, if he / she doesn't find enough answers in the Bible or in the Catechism, he / she could ask help to a Catholic Priest (better: a Priest Catholic Conservative, pro God, e. g., from the Opus Dei).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

Normally, the concerned Priest is good prepared for that and gives the correct answer...

www.christianideas.eu tries to help also for the discernment over the true, legitimate faith, with subjects as '[Bible and Science I](#)', '[Islam](#)', etc. But much time is maybe required for that, also...

The concerned person must, thus, be prepared to lose that time, and, eventually, could convert to a sect, because of lack of good preparation in what concerns Catholicism, True Faith, Bible Study...

[Protections from God, against Evil, recommended](#); more information, in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'...

How Portugal and Spain Maybe Contributed to the Spread of the Protestant Heresy.

Portugal and Spain contributed for the correct evangelization of the world, namely, with their colonial empires in America, but the truth is that, with their Treaty of *Tordesillas*, they could also have contributed for the Propagation of the Protestant Heresy...

With [the Treaty of Tordesillas](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Treaty_of_Tordesillas) (reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Treaty_of_Tordesillas), Portugal, Spain and the pope of the time, decided that all world to be discovered, in practice, most of the world, should be given in possession to Portugal and Spain.

But it should not be this way, because most of the world should not be owned by just two countries, even if they are countries of true faith. Other Catholic lands of the time, as France, Netherlands, England, but also Sweden and others, from the (preferably) Catholic world of the time, should also have a part of territory, in the new world to be discovered / colonized.

No, not all lands to be discovered should be just for Portugal and Spain. And, indeed, it didn't happen. But it was toxic.

Indeed, the pope of time accepted the claims of Portugal and Spain and their Treaty of *Tordesillas*. And, according to the Gospels, what the legitimate Church accepts on Earth, Heaven (God) accepts also (Reference: [Mat 18:18](#)), and, as such, these claims from Portugal and Spain should be considered, as legitimate, by the Catholic world... The concerned text, Mat 18:18, follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican online):

“18 Amen, I say to you, whatever you bind on earth shall be bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.”

But the other still Catholic lands of Europe didn't accept that easily. Possession of lands is also wealth and power, and it helps, and a lot.

The other nations of the still Catholic Europe decided to protest. They protested also against the Catholic Church, because the pope should not have accepted that.

Portugal and Spain should possess something, indeed, but not the whole world to be discovered.

As consequence, temptation appeared, in the rest of the still Catholic Europe, in order to quit Catholicism, in order to protest against that papal decision.

And that was what partially happened. It triggered a massive conversion to Protestantism, in several nations, specially, in the Germanic world and / or in the nations further North, in Europe...

E. g., Sweden helped to the diffusion of the Germanic peoples across (almost) whole Europe, and, as such, they helped also in the marriages with beautiful blond ladies, in Southern Europe also, and,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

as such, they should receive also a portion of territory, in the new world to be colonized. And several other lands didn't find the *Tordesillas* treaty fair, neither...

Portugal and Spain could, maybe, accuse the other European lands of jealousy, but the truth is that, normally, the whole world is not to be granted to only one or two nations, neither.

A part of Europe, specially further North, converted permanently to Protestantism. In the English colonies, the majority of the population became permanently Protestant. In this way, Portugal and Spain, and the concerned popes of the time, became the guardians of the true, legitimate Catholic Faith, but, on the other hand, they seemed to contribute also, for the spiritual misery of the peoples further North, in Europe, and their offspring...

This isn't normally seen, in this way, in Portugal and Spain.

In the Meanwhile, several lands ignored the Treaty of *Tordesillas* and could get significant portions of territory, in the new world: the Netherlands, England, France...

But Portugal and Spain could then claim that the whole world to be discovered and colonized, in practice, didn't become their possession, and that, without *Tordesillas*, they wouldn't receive almost no territory, in the new world to be discovered / colonized.

And an example of that, was what happened, later in time, with the splitting of Africa: the lion's share went to the United Kingdom and France, and Portugal and Spain were left with little territory... and, at that time, Portugal and Spain had already lost their colonial empires in America, while England still had a big portion: Canada...

Thus, for Portugal and Spain, *Tordesillas* was needed, in order to guarantee that they would have a reasonable portion of the territory to be discovered / colonized...

But what happened also, was that, even if Portugal and Spain only got a relative small part of territory, with the split of Africa, in ~1885, they had already an important part of the world speaking Portuguese and Spanish: Latin America, even if those lands were not their property anymore...

A pope declared the Treaty of *Tordesillas* not valid anymore, by the years 1680, said God... and God accepted that also...

In the meanwhile, some spiritual damage towards a part of the Germanic world was already there, and some heretical protestant influence remained, until today...

Thus, Portugal and Spain, contributed to the evangelization of Latin America, and were champions of true faith there, and also in other regions (the Philippines...), but they also contributed, indirectly, to the spiritual misery of other nations, e. g. the Scandinavian lands, but also, in part, England, the Netherlands, North America...

Solutions for this? Not so easy. But an idea could be to make the Latin world official bilingual: using the mother language as it is plus another language, e. g., a Germanic language, in one or

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

another land, as, e. g., Swedish (because they were there before, but they had no portion in the colonial empires...).

This mixed Germanic / Latino model seems to work quite good, e. g., in Southern California, USA... but the religion should be Catholic and not heretic Protestant... this kind of mixed model seems to work better, because it receives support from both worlds, Germanic and Latino, I think...

On the other hand, without the Treaty of *Tordesillas*, Portugal and Spain should have possessed only a relatively small portion of territory to be colonized: a "french Guiana" for Portugal and a "Uruguay" for Spain and that would be all...

And that was not fair neither. Because they started the discoveries procedure, with an adequate diffusion of the true faith and, because of that, they should, indeed, have received a correct amount of overseas territory... That's why God also accepted the Treaty of *Tordesillas*, for a time, I think...

But by the years 1680, Portugal and Spain had already a relative good portion of colonial territories and, as such, the Treaty of *Tordesillas* was not needed anymore... but, there was a price to pay: Protestantism remained relatively important, and this, up to the present times...

I think that the European colonial empires were tested. The Portuguese, Spanish, French and Belgian empires were considered correct (in what concerns true faith evangelization). Thus, the Portuguese deserved to have Angola and Mozambique, also...

Indeed, it was needed to wait until ~1680 to cancel *Tordesillas*, in order to give some time to Portugal to recover from the previous Spanish domination...

The French complained over the Treaty of *Tordesillas* and the conclusion is that they were right...

The Belgian empire was a success story also... they deserved those colonies... the Belgian also...

The British empire could have been a better example; OK, there was tolerance of religion... but it could be better also... too much Protestantism in the colonies...

But the Dutch empire should be considered a failure... those colonies should have been given to another country, to obtain better results more pro-true faith... the results in Indonesia and Suriname were considered poor...

Sweden could maybe have a colonial empire, but Sweden became 100% heretic protestant, and Sweden could impose its protestant example, with a radical ban of the true faith Catholicism, in its colonies. And that didn't interest God...

England became 100% heretical Protestant, but had true-faith Catholic Ireland to compensate, and its colonies should accept also the true faith Roman Catholicism.

England didn't want it, in the beginning, but it was corrected, and it happened afterwards: Quebec and the USA helped for that... a protestant nation could have a colonial empire, but it should be

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

corrected a bit also... that nation was England...

Sweden could have replaced England, but England was in advantage for that...

The Netherlands wanted also to promote the protestant heresy, but they became, in practice, mixed Protestant / Catholic...

What could happen, from now on, it could be, to try to promote bilingualism, in one or another land, where a Latin (or another non Germanic) language is the mother language, as France, Spain, Portugal, Brazil, Poland, Argentina, Congo, etc. Those mixed language examples seem to give better results, e. g., at economic level, but the religion should become / remain the true, legitimate one, the Roman Catholic, conservative, non naive... but those nations may refuse such bilingualism, also...

Why Is Lutheranism a Sect?

[Lutheranism defends that salvation comes only through the faith in Jesus](https://www.learnreligions.com/lutheran-beliefs-and-practices-700531) (reference: <https://www.learnreligions.com/lutheran-beliefs-and-practices-700531>).

This has negative consequences, because if a believer doesn't have an adequate behavior, e. g., not going every week to the Sunday Catholic Mass, he / she commits mortal sin. In that case, if the concerned doesn't go to confession to catholic priest (and doesn't perform the respective penitence, neither), and dies in that state, he / she, normally, goes to hell, says God...

That's why, I think, good works are not mandatory but are recommended; and the adequate behavior and the adequate access to the holy sacraments of the Catholic Legitimate Church helps for salvation...

Further details, at the section '[What About the Other Religions? Protestants...](#)'.

Jehovah Witnesses Seem to Be Right Over Blood Transfusions.

What the Bible asks is to avoid blood. We can read this in Acts 15:20 (source: Bible of Vatican Online):

"20 but tell them by letter to avoid pollution from idols, unlawful marriage, the meat of strangled animals, and blood."

I think, thus, that the will of God, is to avoid blood, in all contexts: killing, eating blood, and blood transfusions, also... that means that, in this point, the Jehovah Witnesses are right (but in some other points they're wrong)...

However, the true faith is the Catholic Conservative (non naive) one and it doesn't deserve a dispute with the legitimate authority, because of this...

In practice, the best is to remain Catholic, but, discreetly, to refuse blood transfusions, also, I think...

In case that a family member / friend has a dramatic need of a blood transfusion, one idea would be to propose the formula of fast and prayer, against evil (until it calms), firmly rejecting the idea of donating blood, in that case, as well.

The formula of 'fast and prayer', against evil, consists of persisting, in a continuous way, fasting (eventually hunger strike, in dramatic cases), in secret, accompanied by adequate daily prayer (Rosary), prayed attentively and repeating this prayer several times, if needed...

In the case the concerned person feels dramatically sick, the concerned may pray the Suggestion of Immortality, (*wise use, only to calm; abuses risk to be severely punished*): a prayer of the style 'Oh my Jesus, take all people to Heaven, especially those who need it the most', if needed, repeat it...

Our Lady of the Roses Exposed / Honored and the Death does not enter Inside, said Jesus in a message from Heaven from the old French Web site, apparitionsmariales.org, at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/cathosauvetage.html>.

Continue the formula of 'fast and prayer', for several days, until the symptoms calm. After several days, for example, 6, the blood shortage should be less severe, and little by little, the victim should be able to recover, without blood transfusions...

Suitable images of Our Lady of the Roses, for non-profit purposes, to print, are available, also, from the top of the page of www.christianideas.eu and at the end of this book too.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Appropriate Pro-God Behavior Recommended: we depend on God, in this type of solutions.

Another type of situation, is the case of sodomite sex, where the person who plays the role of female, risks to have Spermatozoa in his / her blood; that's why it is not recommended that those persons, e. g., passive gay homosexuals, give blood, I think... furthermore, such men, risk that those spermatozoa, coming from his male lover, go, afterwards, to his scrotum, and, in case of heterosexual sex afterwards, he risks to produce children, with the genetics of his previous male lover... the same for men who receives blood with spermatozoa, through a blood transfusion, I think...

Thus, blood transfusions should be forbidden. Generally, or, at least, those containing spermatozoa (e. g., after a sodomy), from the concerned women also...

Why Did Protestant England Remain So Strong for So Long?

Please refer to the Section '[Why Did Russia Remain So Strong, In the Last 5 Centuries?](#)', of the Chapter 'Russia', for further information over this subject.

Why Are the Lefebvrists Schismatic?

With the Second Vatican Council, it happened another Schism, a small one. The defenders of the previous Catholic Doctrine, the Lefebvrists, decided to refuse the changes introduced with the Second Vatican Council.

The previous Catholic Doctrine is, indeed, (generally) better, but the legitimate authority still remains the Vatican, even if the Vatican was / is already under attack of the Evil Forces.

How Can We Recognize This?

[Through the Incorruptible Corpse of St. Padre Pio.](#) Please refer to the next image, a little further on.

St. Padre Pio lived the Period of the Second Vatican Council, he was also a traditionalist true faith believer, but he remained with the Vatican, after the small Schism Lefebvre...

He became a Saint, and His Corpse is Incorruptible, in a Permanent and Miraculous way, expressing the Will of God for His True Legitimate Church, for these Modern Times: Catholic Conservative Doctrine, but the Legitimate Authority remains the Pope / Vatican, until the Final Apocalyptic Great Schism of the Fall of the Vatican...



The previous Image shows the Incorruptible Corpse, in a Miraculous and Permanent Way, of Saint Padre Pio, giving legitimacy to the Conservative Catholic Doctrine, under the legitimate Authority of the Pope / Vatican, until the great Apocalyptic Final Schism of the Fall of the Vatican. Source: Wikipedia,

[https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/f/f1/71013_San_Giovanni_Rotondo %2C Province of Foggia%2C Italy - panoramio %286%29.jpg](https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/f/f1/71013_San_Giovanni_Rotondo_%2C_Province_of_Foggia%2C_Italy_-_panoramio_%286%29.jpg). Author: Itto Ogami. This file is licensed under Creative Commons Attribution 3.0 Unported license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/3.0/deed.en>.

More Details over this Subject, in the Chapters '[Danger of Apocalypse](#)' and '[Miracles and Discernment](#)'.

What To Do If I Can't Find a Catholic Church in the Neighborhood?

In lands / regions with few Catholics, it may be hard to find a Catholic Church.

This may be problematic, because a believer should go to the Catholic Church, at least, once a week, e. g., for the holy Sunday mass, and, in such cases, it's not possible...

In place of going to the Mosque, to the Orthodox Church or, either, to the Protestant Church, a better idea would be, in such case, to watch the holy Sunday Catholic Mass on television or through the Internet...

The Catholic Church should also receive the money it legitimately deserves... [see with God the appropriate amount of money to be paid... more information over this subject, in the sections 'Why Is It Not Very Easy, to Some Rich People, To Enter Into the Kingdom of God? Some Ideas.'](#) of the chapter 'Rich,...'.

In such case, a possibility should be to make a donation, e. g., through the Internet, to the Catholic Church...

This solution is not excellent, but it's better than nothing...

[Protections against Evil recommended](#), as the daily [Rosary](#), and, if needed, the [Immortality Suggestion \(only to calm; abuses risk to be severely punished\)](#)... More information over these subjects, in the Chapters 'Protections Against Evil' and 'Ideas for Trying to Prolong Life and Improve Health'...

This is specially recommended, in lands where death penalty is applied, when someone converts to Christianity, as Somalia, Saudi Arabia or Pakistan...

However, in great cities like Stockholm, Istanbul, Moscow, it's possible to go to a Catholic Church, even if those countries have a small (near zero) % of Catholics...

A possibility would be also to move to a great a city, or to a region, with Catholic Churches in the neighborhood...

Evil intimidates, but if you pray the Rosary everyday, some protection is granted, even in lands like China... there are some Christians there, evil cannot do everything, even in powerful communist countries, like apocalyptic China... but it's better then to become a good practicing catholic conservative and to pray the Rosary everyday, because there's also [Danger of Apocalypse...](#) more information over this subject, in the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse'...

'Isis and Osiris: How the Study of Supernatural Sciences Made Them Gods of the Powerful Witchcraft of the Evil Religion of Ancient Egypt and of the Freemasonry / Illuminati'.

Knowledge advanced a lot, since the ancient times...

Since the time of Enoch, the great grandfather of Noah, university mathematics, Integrals, Complex Analysis were already known, and civilization was sometimes more advanced than in the present times...

Millennia are not needed to advance quickly in knowledge: 5 centuries are enough, in order to make great progress, in the domain of the Knowledge... that's what happened since the 16th century...

Enoch studied already supernatural sciences, sciences based in Complex Analysis (mathematics, which study numbers, as $\sqrt{-1}$) and could already travel, at the speed of the light (near teleportation). Source: book of Enoch.

Unfortunately, supernatural sciences may be very powerful, but may also be used for evil... and not everybody was happy with the "superpowers" of Enoch...

Enoch had problems with that and had to flee to [Paradise](#)... With Elijah, later in time, it happened more or less the same (source: Bible)... God gave them permission for that...

The problem: when knowledge increases, evil increases also... generally, it's like that... in the beginning, it seems delicious, and some world powers become technologically in advantage...

But, afterwards, espionage of private life increases, women become modern, demography falls, women become success stories in the enterprise world, evil increases, and homosexual behaviors also...

These technological progresses finishes with an end of a world, with change of ages, like the great Flood and the [Apocalypse](#), with [sinking of continents](#), as Atlantis, Mu and Lemuria... More information, in the Chapters 'Danger of Apocalypse', 'Atlantis', 'Noah's Ark found'...

It was one case, after the other: that's why, after the [great Flood](#), the descendants of Noah, the official great powers of the official History, were not motivated for the popularization of the old antediluvian knowledge in advanced technologies...

Life became more primitive again...

But Atlantis kept the ancient advanced knowledge, from the antediluvian period and the Atlanteans wanted to become a world power...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

At the time of Jacob, grandson of Abraham and founder of the Israeli nation, Jacob and his family departed to Egypt (Joseph story of the book of Genesis), which became a great world power...

Egypt was in contact with [Atlantis](#), and they were sometimes allies...

As mentioned in the ancient Web site of Vincent de Tarlé, [apparitionsmariales.org](http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/joseph.htm), Jacob could meet her beautiful niece Aseneth, the woman who would be later known as 'Isis', the "evil powerful goddess" of the evil religion of the Ancient Egypt and of the witchcraft of the Illuminati / Freemasons / Voodoo / Kabbalah... reference: <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/joseph.htm>.

Warning, over the Dangers of the Supernatural Sciences: one may develop "superpowers", and help themselves and / or the others, e. g., via subconscious "prayers", but the concerned "champions" should first ask permission to God for doing that, as Enoch and Elijah did, in order to avoid traps, in the style 'Aseneth = Isis' + her husband 'Joseph = Osiris', even if the demands seemed "serious", "pro good", "pro God".

Indeed, she was curious over the Supernatural Sciences, based on mathematics, in the study of supernatural numbers, those known now as imaginary numbers...

University is not immediately needed for such studies: since the 1st secondary, students may already have a first contact with numbers as $i = \sqrt{-1}$...

In the beginning, the descendants of Noah had not yet that knowledge... it was lost, with the great Flood...

But Atlantis had that knowledge... and, afterwards, Mu, Lemuria and ancient Egypt had also access to some of that knowledge...

The woman and the man, later transformed into '[Isis and Osiris](#)', did those studies, based on supernatural sciences, and could develop "superpowers", based on it, which could also be used for evil...

The woman behind "Isis" met Jacob in Egypt and she complained over her future evolution... she would become famous, in History, as an evil powerful goddess, who could perform powerful witchcraft, in the basis of the evil religions of ancient Egypt, Freemasonry, Illuminati and Voodoo...

She didn't like that evolution, and, as such, if she and her husband would finish in Hell, they would try to take revenge against Satan and his supporters and they would reign in [Hell](#), for a time...

But she should proceed her studies. Indeed, she and her husband were curious, over the theory over the Supernatural sciences and numbers, but, unfortunately, they could not avoid completely that such knowledge would be used in advantage of evil...

Jacob decided not to learn it... and he had limited comprehension for that... He would appear in History, in another way, more proper, as the Father of the Israeli nation. His God was the true one

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

and not Satan...

The couple, later known as "Isis and Osiris" could master, correctly, the supernatural sciences and acquire "superpowers", as (near) teleportation, etc.

Old Egypt became a superpower for centuries, and the religion of Egypt honored this couple as gods and they could use that evil religion for powerful witchcraft practices...

Atlantis observed the results and used the "prayer" power of Isis...

In the beginning, the woman behind "Isis" answered to the demands of help ("prayers"), which should be good intentioned...

But Jesus and the Virgin Mary were already known, since the times of Adam, as prophetic superstars to come, later in time. Reference: e. g., [the book of Enoch](#).

This is similar to the '[Gog of Ezekiel 38 and Apoc 20](#)', a future anti hero, still to come, in the future, some 1000 years after the apocalyptic tribulations of the Antichrist... 'Gog' was already known, some 2.500 years ago...

The woman behind Isis, became known as "Isis", a powerful good intentioned Virgin, always Virgin, as the Virgin Mary... And she could help the people, answering to their "prayers", sometimes, in a powerful way...

At the time, Atlantis was not yet so pro evil... they wanted to become a superpower, and, as such, the population of Atlantis should rise quickly, like that of Pakistan in the last 70 years, but they should also study hard advanced technologies, in order to be in advantage...

But people there were somewhat naif with the prayers for Isis, in the beginning: they thought that that good Virgin, who wanted to help them, was the blessed Virgin Mary, a superstar to come, according to the prophecies...

Indeed, in the beginning, that concerned people was performing white witchcraft, good intentioned, but still dangerous, because it set them already in mortal sin...

Afterwards, discreetly, they realize, they could use such "prayers" also for evil, to set evil in advantage...

Isis was becoming a goddess of evil religion... the evil religion of ancient Egypt spread also in Atlantis and the pyramids became popular also, further West... more information over this subject, in the Chapter '[Atlantis](#)'...

In the meanwhile, Atlantis, increased in population, technology, evil, power and did alliances with Egypt, Mu and even others...

But Ancient Greece, despite already having a false religion, wanted to maintain the truth in the field

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

of [Astronomy](#)...

They have received that knowledge from the ancient, (reference: book of Enoch) and they didn't want to exaggerate in evil practices: if evil advances too much, they risk to sink, as Atlantis, later in time, or a Great Flood, or an Apocalypse... thus, they should resist Atlantis, and their attempts to falsify the Astronomy, as it should happen, in the times of a future superpower, the USA...

The ancient Greeks feared the rising power of Atlantis, which was becoming powerful, as the USA in the year 2000...

The ancient Greeks had false religion, indeed, but, sometimes, they still asked advice to the true God, the God of [Zoroaster](#) and the God of Jacob, through the use of oracles, such as the oracle of Delphi...

God advised the Greeks to resist the attempts of Atlantis to impose lies in the Astronomy and it happened. For a time, the Greek astronomy was correct. Indeed, it was the astronomy of Enoch, received from the angels of God. More information over the '[Complete Description of the Universe, with the Help of God](#)', in the related section, in the Chapter 'Bible and Science I'...

Indeed, evil increased in Atlantis, and they wanted to impose the lies of the Astronomy of the times of the USA, to the ancient Greeks and wanted to force the Egyptian Pharaoh to reduce the Israeli community there to slavery...

The Greeks and the Egyptians tried to resist... they argued that, if they were too pro evil, they would risk to sink / disappear, as Atlantis, later in time... they were already a bit pro evil, they should not exaggerate with that...

But, near the time of the birth of Moses, Atlantis became more aggressive and powerful, like [China](#) now, and it could impose its will to the pharaoh: the Jews there should be reduced to slavery... and it happened...

Egypt accepted the blackmail, but it was not happy with it...

The Greeks still resisted Atlantis, like present day Taiwan still resists to [apocalyptic China](#)...

Atlantis was powerful, as the USA in the year 2000, and even more advanced in evil and technology, and decides to create an empire in the Mediterranean: the enemies of Atlantis should be destroyed...

Greece warns Egypt: Egypt does the game of Atlantis, Egypt avoids that [war against Atlantis](#), but Atlantis shall lose, despite its superiority in demography, evil and technology, and Egypt can not completely avoid wars: afterwards, they should receive invasions: some sea peoples should invade the coasts of Egypt... and it happened...

More information over this subject, in the chapter '[Atlantis](#)'...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Atlantis sank. Mu, an ally of Atlantis, sank also, in the same period, for the same reasons. Lemuria sank also, some centuries later, for the same kind of reasons also. Lemuria sank in the times of the King David...

This could be observed by the other great powers of the time... That's why there was not a big temptation for the use of advanced technologies, at the time... the great powers used evil / false religion, but they should not promote evil too much neither, otherwise, they could suffer the punishments reserved to Atlantis...

The Greek astronomy remained almost perfect, but it contained already one or another errors, hard to notice... More information over this subject, in the Chapter 'Atlantis', namely the section '[Atlantis and the Extra Terrestrials](#)' and in the Chapter 'Bible and Science I', section '[Why Did Copernico's Heliocentrism Triumph Against the Geocentrism?](#)'...

The Greeks still had some trends to promote knowledge, and a chance was given to the [Persians](#) and to the Greeks, as world superpowers... but the results were somewhat rotten: they didn't help the Jews at it should be...

The Romans, the Byzantines and the Arabs followed, as world superpowers... but they didn't have interest to promote the use of advanced technologies, neither... even if adequate books for that still existed in the famous library of Alexandria, in Egypt...

Indeed, the biblical book of the prophet Daniel, in Dan 12:4, good translations, warned again: in the Time of the End, knowledge shall increase a lot (again), and evil (also)... it's time for another end of the World, the [Apocalypse](#), time for the Antichrist and for an end of an age...

The corrected Text of Dan 12:4 follows (References: Bible of Vatican Online, Bible of Jerusalem, www.biblegateway.com and a Dutch Bible of 1906):

12:4 "As for you, Daniel, keep secret the message and seal the book until the end time; many shall fall away and evil [and knowledge] shall increase."

The Arabs, were conscious that they were promoting a [new religion, a bit false](#), and wanted to profit from the situation, as a great world power... but they were not completely pro evil, neither: they tolerated the [true religions](#), the Jewish one and the Roman Catholic (Conservative) one... they didn't react aggressive, against the Jews and the Catholics, as Persia did...

And they decided also, to cut temptation for Apocalyptic behavior: if the Apocalypse should come, it should not be completely their fault, despite some temptation for Islam: the library of Alexandria, under their control, contained books explaining the use of advanced technology and could, as such, promote the popularization of advanced technology, and, consequently, could promote also evil practices and could, thus, contribute to implement an [Apocalypse](#)... those books should, thus, be destroyed...

The library of Alexandria was indeed destroyed, and most of the knowledge Isis used, disappeared...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

The powerful witchcraft of Isis remains popular by the Freemasons, the Illuminati and others, in these Apocalyptic times... Indeed, there's [Danger of Apocalypse and Temptation](#)...

The end of an age approaches, and, as such, God permits that the knowledge of Supernatural sciences, adequate to implement "superpowers", as levitation, travel at the speed of the light, etc., reappears again...

These Complex Mathematics are being rediscovered again, discreetly, and there's already some discreet use of it, in the business world and in some universities...

An introduction to the Theory of the Supernatural Sciences and Numbers is already available, in the Web site of www.christianideas.eu, in the Chapter 'School', namely, the section '[Introduction to the Theory of Supernatural Numbers of \$\mathbb{C}\$, the Complex Analysis of 2nd Degree: Another Graphical Representation for \$i = \sqrt{-1}\$](#) ', at <https://christianideas.eu/index.php/school#anotherGraphicalRepresentationFor%E2%88%9A-1>.

Watch out: it is recommended to behave in a pro-God manner, similar to what Enoch and Elijah adopted, asking God for permission before using such “super powers”... **such sciences are powerful and may be also used to promote evil...**

In the meanwhile, the couple Isis and Osiris died and went to Hell... They succeeded to punish Lucifer and his supporters there, for a time... Lucifer and his supporters were severely punished and lived a Hell, for a time, there...

But, afterwards, Satan succeeded to react, and became the King of [Hell](#) again: Isis and Osiris were then severely punished, and lived a Hell, there...

Indeed, Asenath and her husband Joseph, later known as Isis and Osiris, lived a comfortable life in Egypt, as wealthy superstars, they helped people, they tried to promote good, but they suffered from the usual [traps for rich](#): to be in the side of the majority (popularity trap) and avarice towards God (e. g., towards the synagogue)...

Indeed, they chose comfort, wealth and popularity over God: in the beginning they were pro God people, in the style of 'Abraham', but non practicing...

They had all comfort: access to high tech, Internet, laptop, smartphone, wash machine, University... in old Egypt, thanks to the collaboration with the advanced civilizations of Atlantis, Mu and Lemuria... for the Egyptian elite only... until [the fall of Lemuria](#)...

Asenath / Isis was a cherished lady, with nordic look, blond platine hair and blue eyes, in the style of the [Swedish Agnetha of Abba, when young](#), with the same kind of qualities and weak points, [but with short hair](#)...

When the Jews departed (with Moses), they preferred comfort and remained, thus, in Egypt... they could pay the money to God / synagogue, but they feared to be discovered; the Egyptians could use

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

spy services (seers...) for that... the Jews had some bad reputation there, after the exodus...

Isis created the witchcraft "cancer", and, at the time of the King David, in the time Lemuria was to sink, she was still alive, and she tested that witchcraft, trying "to help a friend to take revenge against someone"...

More information over three lost continents, in the section 'The Three Possible Lost Continents: Atlantis, Mu and Lemuria' of the Chapter 'Atlantis'.

The victim was a pro God, the cancer didn't work as expected and came back, attacking Asenath / Isis. She died, victim of cancer... her husband died also, a bit later...

The couple lived more than 1000 years, being among the people who lived the longest on earth, together with some mermaids...

More information on the subject "Mermaids", in the section "Why Did Bestiality / Hybridization Happen Between Men and Hominids?" of the Chapter "Against Darwinism".

In hell, they could triumph over Satan and promote a bit good, even if they were not 100% perfect (they were permanently in mortal sin, even if they had sympathy for pro God practices... a bit like Orthodox believers or wealthy people now...).

Satan and his group recovered, some time later, and, since then, the couple Isis and Osiris were obliged, for centuries and centuries, to perform powerful witchcraft pro evil, also... a hell, they hate that, but they were in Hell; they had no choice anymore... and they won terrible bad reputation, as the evil gods of the Illuminati, ancient Egypt, etc.

This section was inspired by God and by Lucifer, with the approval of God.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment Ladies & Veil (+ Men).



Previous Image, on the Left: Typical Representation of Our Lady, with a typical Portuguese Woman Look. Compare with the Charm of Our Lady of Fatima in the Image on the Right, with a Nordic Look... Source (for the image on the Left): Wikipedia, [https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Festa_de_Nossa_Senhora_de_Fatima em Aracatia%3%A7u - panoramio.jpg](https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Festa_de_Nossa_Senhora_de_Fatima_em_Aracatia%3%A7u_-_panoramio.jpg). Author: Cláudio Oliveira Lima. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

Previous image, Left Side: the Typical Our Lady of Fatima. She is not Beautiful, but she is "Our Lady of Fatima" and We Have "Pity"...

But the children of Fatima 1917 said that "Our Lady Was Very Beautiful" ... To Protect Yourself Against Evil (+ to Take Up the Cross) is maybe a good idea. More information, in the Chapter 'Protections against Evil'...

LADIES & VEIL: Introduction.



Thinking that this Chapter wants to promote Bad Examples of Veiled Women, like Disney's Wicked Witch (please refer to, for example

[https://disneyprincesas.fandom.com/pt-br/wiki/Bruxa_\(Branca_de_Neve_e_os_Sete_An%C3%B5es\)?file=The_Witch.png](https://disneyprincesas.fandom.com/pt-br/wiki/Bruxa_(Branca_de_Neve_e_os_Sete_An%C3%B5es)?file=The_Witch.png)), it's an error...



Our Lady of Fatima 1917 was very Beautiful
Nossa Senhora de Fátima era muito bela

She asked us to pray the Rosary everyday.

She asked also the correct consecration of Russia
to her Immaculate heart. Otherwise, Russia
would spread its errors all over the world:
communisms / socialisms, orthodoxy, wars... ,
said God also .

Image of <https://christianideas.eu/images/OurLadyFatimaWasVeryBeautiful.jpg>

Evil Forces try to set everything up side down and try to promote, at all costs, the deceptive, fake "Modern Women Ideology".

We want, thus, to restore the holy order, comparing, thus, "the Fake, Modern Women Ideology" with the Will of God for Her Ladies, in order to show the Real, Superior Women, e. g.:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

- [Veiled, Superior Ladies for the Lord, with Charm and Beauty: e. g., St. Helen, Mother of the Roman Emperor, St. Constantine, the Great...](https://parish.rcdow.org.uk/watfordnorth/) please refer to, e. g. <https://parish.rcdow.org.uk/watfordnorth/>.
- [Perfection, Holiness, Queens / Empresses, for the Lord \(e. g., Our Lady, in Medjugorje style\)](https://www.slideshare.net/slideshow/medjugore-marian-sanctuary-history-and-geography-of-a-pilgrimage/236265563) Please refer, e. g., to <https://www.slideshare.net/slideshow/medjugore-marian-sanctuary-history-and-geography-of-a-pilgrimage/236265563>.

In the images, available on the Internet, mentioned here previously, the only thing missing, is the hair of the concerned Holy Women, in beautiful platinum blonde (wig); indeed, in paradise, the previous beautiful looks should still be improved: glorious bodies, after the Resurrection of the Saints, says the Bible (References: 1 Cor 15:40-44, Phi 3:20-21)...

These Texts follow (Sources: [Bible of Vatican Online](#) and [Bible of Jerusalem Online](#)):

1 Cor 15:40-44

40 *There are both heavenly bodies and earthly bodies, but the brightness of the heavenly is one kind and that of the earthly another.*

41 *The brightness of the sun is one kind, the brightness of the moon another, and the brightness of the stars another. For star differs from star in brightness.*

42 *So also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown corruptible; it is raised incorruptible.*

43 *It is sown dishonorable; it is raised glorious. It is sown weak; it is raised powerful.*

44 *It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. If there is a natural body, there is also a spiritual one.*

Phi 3:20-21

20 *For us, our homeland is in heaven, and from heaven comes the saviour we are waiting for, the Lord Jesus Christ,*

21 *and he will transfigure these wretched bodies of ours into copies of his glorious body. He will do that by the same power with which he can subdue the whole universe.*

Of course, everybody is free and may have a different opinion over the definition of "glorious bodies"...

Note: God loves all His children (of all beliefs), although the Religion that has given proofs of

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

authenticity and legitimacy is the Roman Catholicism Conservative, under the still legitimate authority of the Pope. However, the Vatican may fall, stopping to be the legitimate true church. It has not yet happened, but it may well happen, in an undetermined future. Indeed, there's already 'Danger of Apocalypse'... See the 'Danger of Apocalypse' Chapter for more information.

Modern woman is a complex subject, it doesn't give good fruits, but we shall also not judge people, women, in this case, individually. There are traps.

Some equalities are legitimate, others are not the will of God, although couples are free, to follow them or not.

Publicities over the subject should change radically, while people should remain free. Some laws should be adapted, in order to promote the will of God (compensating measures should be considered, in complex subjects like this).

Indeed, men and women should have different complementary roles, specially, if they're in couple or in Church, according to the will of God. This Chapter analyses this subject more in detail.

Communism of Genders Doesn't Give Good Fruits!!!

After ~60 years testing this Model of Communism of Genders, at least, in the most developed countries, we have already statistics showing that this model doesn't give good fruits, even if everything seems "correct" and "normal":

- Catholic Marriages for life are disappearing.
- Traditional Families are disappearing and Sin is Increasing, accordingly.
- ~3.5 billion murders (through Abortion), since ~1960, even if it seems normal and correct.
- LGBT trends, Divorces, etc., increase, and have, as consequence, precocious deaths. Gender's rivalry can trigger LGBT trends, in the concerned family members (please refer to the concerned links to the 'Directives from Heaven' from www.tldm.org, for more information over this subject).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

- Children, from the non traditional couples, have more troubles and less chances of success, during their lives.
- ...

Please Refer also to the Chapters [‘Abortion’](#), [‘Divorces’](#), [‘LGBT Sex Kills, etc.’](#), [‘Danger of Apocalypse’](#), for more information on the topics previously mentioned...

Modern Woman Ideology, As Cause of the Decadence of the West and of the Apocalypse!!!

Statistics show that this model of Modern Woman is catastrophic for the West, triggering moral, economic and demographic decadence, while giving the illusion that everything is OK.

Statistics don't lie over this subject: since 1960, when this model was set in practice, in the developed countries, the % of marriages Catholics for life, diminished radically.

The demographic weight of the West / Christian World diminishes dramatically, and the economic weight also, although the West remains "rich" (an illusion to confuse and to mask the global reality) ...

Artificial Contraceptives Promote the Demographic Decadence and the Communism of Genders!

Artificial Contraceptives promote the Modern Woman Ideology, and, as such, the Demographic Decadence.

The Will of God, although keeping people's free will, is that the husband and his wife play their traditional, complementary roles, inside the couple.

The first priorities of the Catholic Woman (in couple) should be to be a good wife, submitted to her husband, (according to the Will of God (Col 3:18, Eph 5:21-33)), to be a good mother and to be beautiful (an adequate aesthetic care: an adequate Nordic look...), inside the Catholic Marriage for life (thus, ideally, she should never divorce!).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

The use of artificial contraceptives is sin, although less dramatic than abortion. The Evil fruits of Contraceptives are:

- It "frees" the woman from her first priorities, according to the will of God (to be good mother / wife / beautiful), facilitating, thus, the rivalry in the work market. Good jobs and good salaries are power, which she may use, in order to impose the "order", in her own way, inside the couples.

Indeed, women are as intelligent as men, but the roles should be different, according to the will of God...

The problem: the role of modern woman doesn't give stability to the couples and the traditional roles shouldn't be inverted... in practice, statistics show it: the traditional catholic marriages for life are disappearing, with this model... the fruits are rotten, even if the problem is complex and often with traps...

- The Demographic Fall (of the West / Christian World).

Apocalyptic China Is Military Stronger Than the USA! India Is Stronger Than Germany! And Others Follow...

It started with non Christian Japan, Taiwan, Hong Kong... it was not really a problem, but... the Apocalyptic Giant, Communist Red China, followed...

Official Statistics are not Correct anymore, said God: Apocalyptic China is now almost as strong, economically, as the USA, also in nominal values!

And the Apocalyptic Chinese Red Dragon, profits from the war in Ukraine to improve its military.

Apocalyptic China is already the first military power of the world...

India is rising quickly, in the top 10 of the biggest economies of the World, also in nominal values...

The Indian Economy is already a little bit greater than the German Economy, also in nominal values!

Other Non Christian Nations follow...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Communist, Apocalyptic China / Red Dragon is an Important Apocalyptic Actor!!! Please refer to the related '[Directives from Heaven](http://www.tldm.org/Directives/d101.htm)', from www.tldm.org, at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d101.htm>, and to the Chapter '[Danger of Apocalypse](#)'...

Sin is increasing, the traditional catholic couples are being destroyed, the "Christian", demographic pressure is diminishing, and, as such, the Western economies can not resist, eternally, the demographic pressure...

It's time to react! The Balance is still a bit in equilibrium... But the West / Christian World is losing quickly it's economic, military and demographic leadership...

The Salaries of the intelligent, graduate, doctorate, modern ladies are not enough to compensate this decadency!!!

People are free, but the modern publicities are completely Wrong!!! Even the laws should be rechristianized, and that, asap...

A kind of Crusade (against evil, not against people!) should be necessary...

Since the times of the end of the Western Roman Empire, and this, during centuries and centuries and centuries, up to the year ~1950, the laws remained relatively stable / traditional, in the Christian World...

The West + Russia became even enormously strong, by the year 1900, with this traditional christian model...

... [but Satan protested against God, in the year 1884](#), and, as consequence, everything begin to evolve positively and negatively, but in a ruse, pro evil way, "2 steps forward and one step back", since then, said God... in order to try to prepare, "discreetly", the Apocalypse, said God...

More information over this subject, in the Chapter '[Danger of Apocalypse](#)'.

Specially in the last 50 years, in the Christian World, many laws / ideologies became "upside down", and it's not so spontaneously, because evil forces are getting much power; in a discreet way, they intimidate, and a lot, but in a "professional, ruse way"...

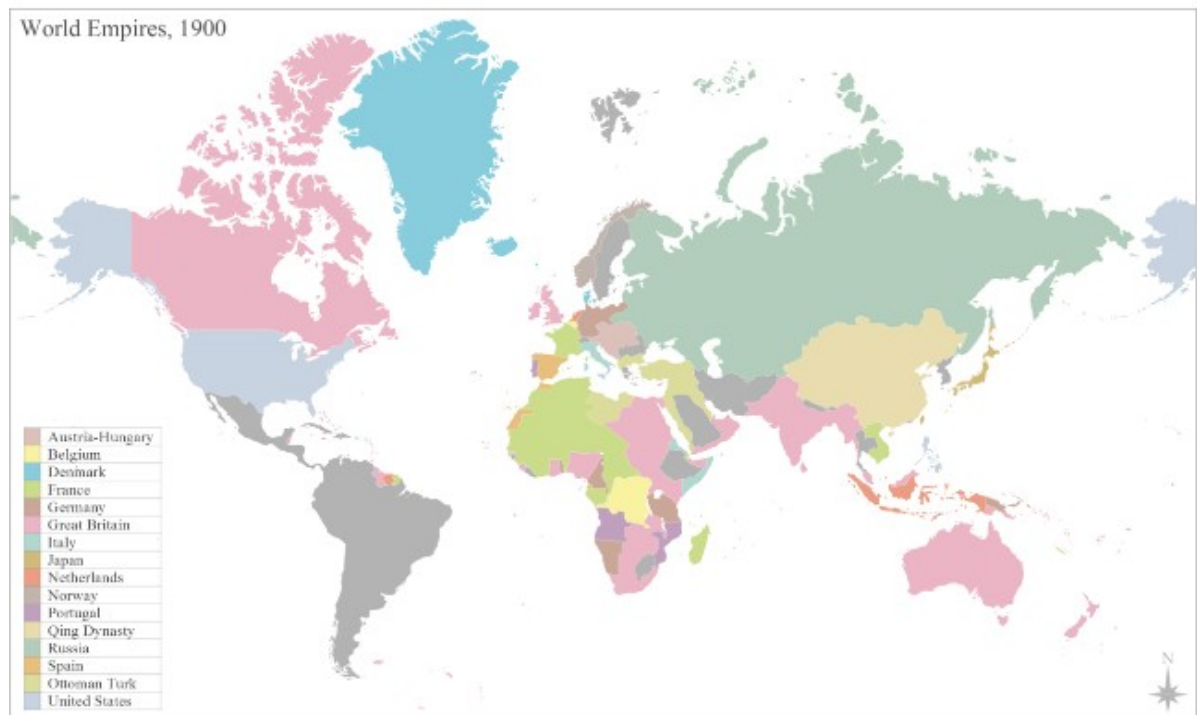
Protections against Evil, thus, recommended, even to communicate!!! More details over this Subject, [in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'](#)...

Please give a look to some Statistics / Web links, in order to have a better idea:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- [The Conservative, Traditional, Christian World was Enormously Powerful, in 1900...](#)

Reference: <https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:WorldEmpires.png>. This map follows:



The Christian world/West was still very strong in 1900. Source: Wikipedia, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:WorldEmpires.png>. Author: George Bosanko. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported License, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

- **The World in 2015: even small North Korea can cause serious damages to the USA. The Modernist West is Quickly Losing Force...** Reference: [https://pt.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lista_de_Estados_soberanos#/media/Ficheiro:Political_map_of_the_World_\(January_2015\).svg](https://pt.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lista_de_Estados_soberanos#/media/Ficheiro:Political_map_of_the_World_(January_2015).svg). This map follows:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Political Map of the World, January 2015

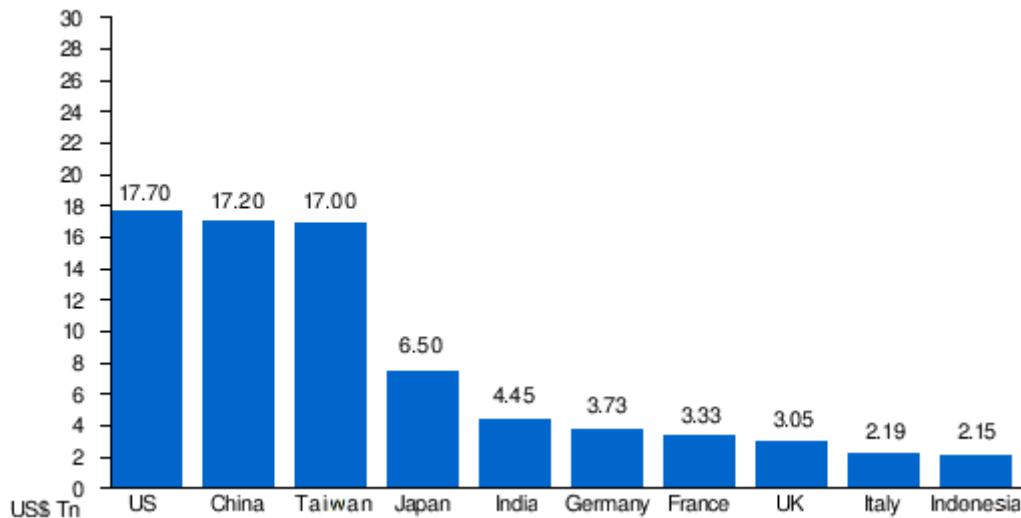


The West lost its colonial empires. In 2015, the West remains rich, but is weakening, in a discreet way. Reference: Wikipedia, at [https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Political_map_of_the_World_\(January_2015\).svg](https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Political_map_of_the_World_(January_2015).svg). By CIA - The World Factbook - <https://www.cia.gov/library/publications/the-world-factbook/docs/refmaps.html>, converted from PDF to SVG using pdf2svg and optimized using Scour. Public domain, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=44932706>.

- **The Economic Reality, in 2024: List of the Biggest Economies, per PPP, at [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_countries_by_GDP_\(PPP\)#Lists](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_countries_by_GDP_(PPP)#Lists). The Modernist West is Losing Force, Very Quickly... France and UK, to be expelled from the top 10... India and Japan are now No. 3 and No. 5... Reference: [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_countries_by_GDP_\(PPP\)#Table](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_countries_by_GDP_(PPP)#Table).**
- ... but we "still think" this... **the Economic "Illusion", in 2024: List of the Biggest Economies, per GDP (nominal values)**, at [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_countries_by_GDP_\(nominal\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_countries_by_GDP_(nominal)). The Modernist West is also Losing Force Quickly, but it is less Visible... India is here still No. 5, but it's rising quickly... the illusions USA and Germany: USA is still No. 1, but risks already to become No. 2... Germany is No. 6 and not No. 3, said God... the statistics are being cunningly a bit falsified, said God also...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment



As we can see, in the previous graphic, the Statistics of the 10 biggest Economies, by GDP, nominal values, given by God, change a bit from the Official Statistics: apocalyptic China is almost No. 1, and non Christian India and Japan beat Germany, and not the opposite. The West is weakening very quickly, with an illusion of Wealth and Superiority...

Thus, India is already Stronger than Germany, in GDP, nominal values also, but also in military: India is even a nuclear power(!)...

"Wealthy" Germany is already being crushed by Poor India... all this, thanks to demography, said the Lord... because the economies, sooner or later, finish to follow the demographic pressure and not the superiority of the ladies...

Still some Statistics, to compare the evolution of the West / Christian World, in 2024-2025, and some decades ago:

- **List of Countries per Population, in 2025, at <https://www.worldometers.info/world-population/population-by-country/>...** rising India has now ~1451 millions... Modernist, but still strong Germany has ~85 millions...

Please note that Apocalyptic China remains the most populated country of the world, with ~1.500 millions of people (and not 1419 millions)...

- **List of Countries per Population, in 1939, at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_countries_by_population_in_1939**. When the West was still Strong and Conservative... Germany had ~87 millions at 1939 and India was a province of the British Empire!!! China + Japan had ~570 millions, when compared with the

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

present ~1630 millions (compare this evolution, with that of Germany...).

- List of countries per population in 1950, at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_countries_by_past_and_projected_future_population#Estimates_between_the_years_1950_and_1980_.28in_thousands.29. India had ~360 millions (~1340 millions in 2017, ~1 billion people more...), and, Germany had (~68 millions) and now ~85 millions... Germany grows slowly, thanks to artificial contraceptives, etc. Germany still resists... but some decadence becomes already visible, at least here and in www.christianideas.eu...
- List of economies, per PPP, in 1950, 1973, 1989, 2008, at [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_regions_by_past_GDP_\(PPP\)#1%E2%80%932008_\(Maddison\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_regions_by_past_GDP_(PPP)#1%E2%80%932008_(Maddison)): after recovering from the World War 2, Germany recovers quickly, before being passed by India, by the years 1989, being already crushed, by 2008, thanks to Demography, Modernism, Modern Woman Ideology and Artificial Contraceptives!!!

"Thanks Modernism"!!! "Because we like to become weak, having the illusion that we remain strong"!!! Indonesia is also rising and, in 2024, it is already in No. 8... beating UK, France... reference: [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_countries_by_GDP_\(PPP\)#Table](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_countries_by_GDP_(PPP)#Table). Thus, Demography counts...

- List of economies per GDP, Nominal Values, in 1960, 1990, 2000, 2015, 2020, 2024, at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_countries_by_largest_historical_GDP#By_average_values_of_GDP_.28nominal.29: Germany remains in the top 6, since 1960; USSR / Russia is not so strong, economically, now; the block China / Japan is getting much stronger, and India is now in the Top 5... please refer to the previous graphic, to have more accurate data...

If you check the population evolution in the world ranking... the decline of the West is strong and visible... but, since the West remains rich, an illusion of power remains... the PPP world ranking of 2024 unmasks already that...

Modern Woman + Artificial Contraceptives Trigger the Decadence of the West: Conclusion.

Thus, without Apocalypse(?), Asia is already becoming as strong as the West... India crushes already Germany, even in the Statistics of GDP, Nominal values... the Balance is changing (!)...

It should be time to react!!! Demography counts!!! Indeed, by 1990, India was not even in the top 10...

By 1950, the population ratio,
Germany / India, was

$$68 / 370 \sim 0.18 \text{ (some 5 Indians per German)}$$

and, in 2023,
the population ratio was

$$83 / 1428 = 0.06 \text{ (some 17 Indians per German)...}$$

This evolution, in only 73 years time... what a decadence, Germany...

Economically, nominally, we had a ratio of

$$209/62 = \sim 3.37, \text{ in 1970,}$$

favorable to Germany.

This ratio increased, in the following years, and, for a time, the German economy, nominal values, was ~5 times greater than that of India, but now the ratio is already inverted to

$$\sim 3.730/4.450 = \sim 0.838,$$

favorable to India.

In Economics, in Parity Power Purchase Values, India crushes already Germany... and the nominal value trends follow it, but with some delay...

Further information, over the subject 'Communism of Genders', in the Sections '[A Possible Cause of the Apocalypse: The Communism of Genders](#)' of the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse'.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Over Women: What Wishes Our Lord and Our Lady.

Concerning the subject "Women", one may consult the Bible, Col 3:18, Eph 5: 21-33, 1 Cor 11:1-16. The texts follow (Reference: [Bible of Vatican Online](#)):

Col 3:18-19 follows:

"18 Wives, be subordinate to your husbands, as is proper in the Lord."

"19 Husbands, love your wives, and avoid any bitterness toward them."

Eph 5:21-33 follows:

"21 Be subordinate to one another out of reverence for Christ."

22 Wives should be subordinate to their husbands as to the Lord."

23 For the husband is head of his wife just as Christ is head of the church, he himself the savior of the body."

24 As the church is subordinate to Christ, so wives should be subordinate to their husbands in everything."

25 Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ loved the church and handed himself over for her"

26 to sanctify her, cleansing her by the bath of water with the word,"

27 that he might present to himself the church in splendor, without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, that she might be holy and without blemish."

28 So (also) husbands should love their wives as their own bodies. He who loves his wife loves himself."

29 For no one hates his own flesh but rather nourishes and cherishes it, even as Christ does the church,"

30 because we are members of his body."

31 "For this reason a man shall leave (his) father and (his) mother and be joined to his wife, and the two shall become one flesh."

32 This is a great mystery, but I speak in reference to Christ and the church."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

33 In any case, each one of you should love his wife as himself, and the wife should respect her husband. "

1 Cor 11:1-16 follows:

11. The Veils of the Women

"1 Be imitators of me, as I am of Christ.

2 I praise you because you remember me in everything and hold fast to the traditions, just as I handed them on to you.

3 But I want you to know that Christ is the head of every man, and a husband the head of his wife, and God the head of Christ.

4 Any man who prays or prophesies with his head covered brings shame upon his head.

5 But any woman who prays or prophesies with her head unveiled brings shame upon her head, for it is one and the same thing as if she had had her head shaved.

6 For if a woman does not have her head veiled, she may as well have her hair cut off. But if it is shameful for a woman to have her hair cut off or her head shaved, then she should wear a veil.

7 A man, on the other hand, should not cover his head, because he is the image and glory of God, but woman is the glory of man.

8 For man did not come from woman, but woman from man;

9 nor was man created for woman, but woman for man;

10 for this reason a woman should have a sign of authority on her head, because of the angels.

11 Woman is not independent of man or man of woman in the Lord.

12 For just as woman came from man, so man is born of woman; but all things are from God.

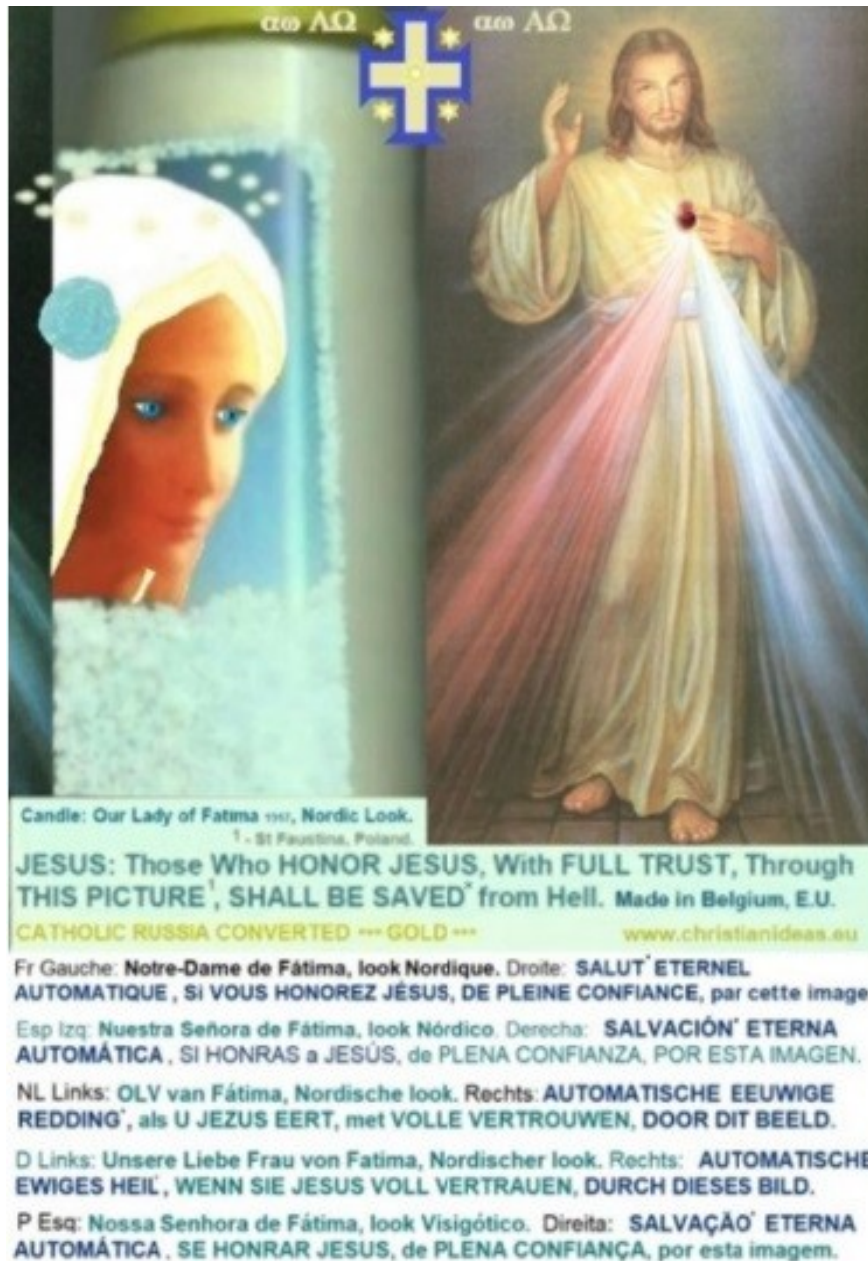
13 Judge for yourselves: is it proper for a woman to pray to God with her head unveiled?

14 Does not nature itself teach you that if a man wears his hair long it is a disgrace to him,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

15 whereas if a woman has long hair it is her glory, because long hair has been given (her) for a covering?

16 But if anyone is inclined to be argumentative, we do not have such a custom, nor do the churches of God."



Previous picture: Our Lady of Fatima, with a Beautiful Nordic look ("Oh! What a Beautiful Lady!").

The Veil of the Ladies is recommended, by Saint Paul, in Church: please refer to 1 Cor 11: 1-16...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Our Lady, the Queen of Heaven, Appears Almost Always with Her Hair Covered...

Also the following links, express clearly and without ambiguities, the wishes of Our Lord and Our Lady:

- [Head Coverings](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d178.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d178.htm>.
- [Blessed Virgin Mary](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d08.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d08.htm>.
- [Holy Matrimony](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d15.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d15.htm>.
- [The Role of Parents](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d16.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d16.htm>.
- [Fall of Education](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d17.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d17.htm>.
- [Abortion](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d23.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d23.htm>.
- [Homosexuality, Part 1](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d24.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d24.htm>.
- [Woman](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d34.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d34.htm>.
- [Nuns](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d35.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d35.htm>.
- [Modernism](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d144.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d144.htm>.
- [Women Priests](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d173.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d173.htm>.
- [Women's liberation](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d179.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d179.htm>.
- [Adultery & Divorce](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d223.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d223.htm>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- [Mothers](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d250.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d250.htm>.
- [Fornication](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d269.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d269.htm>.
- [Liberalism](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d346.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d346.htm>.
- [Protect your Children](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d316.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d316.htm>.
- [Responsibility of Parents, Part 1](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d369.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d369.htm>.
- [Responsibility of Parents, Part 2](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d370.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d370.htm>.
- [*Victims of their Elders, Part 1*](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d372.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d372.htm>.
- [*Victims of their Elders, Part 2*](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d373.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d373.htm>.
- [Homosexuality, Part 2](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d174.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d174.htm>.

Should Wives Always Submit to Their Husbands?

[Col 3:18](#) and [Eph 5:21-33](#) say that the Wives should Submit to their Husbands, but the husbands should love their wives as their own bodies...

Thus, the wife should submit to her husband, as the true Church, the Roman Catholic Conservative Church, should submit to His Husband, Jesus Christ...

The relation is not perfect, but the members of the Catholic Church should go to confession, to Catholic priest, in case of sin, in order to restore the fidelity...

But, in the case of the normal (catholic) marriage, it happens that the husband is less perfect, even a lot less perfect than Jesus Christ...

In situations where the wife, in order to submit to her husband, shall disobey God, the priority should go to obey God... e. g., if the husband asks his wife to perform an abortion, or to take anti-

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

conceptional pills... in such cases, the wife should refuse, said God...

The husband should also be pro God. If it's not the case, the wife should not divorce, but she should protest, said God...

A problem exists, with this strategy: the concerned husband could become angry, with the "insubordinate" wife, and could take revenge, even divorce...

['To Use Daily Protections Against Evil'](#) + ['Appropriate Aesthetic Care of the Lady'](#) are maybe good ideas... more information about these themes in the Chapter 'Protections against Evil' and in the section 'Aesthetics, the formula for Ladies pro God: synthesis' of this Chapter...

Because catholic marriage should be for the whole life...

Other Ideas, for the Problems in the Couples.

I would suggest to rechristianize the laws and the publicities, showing the will of God and the Real Statistics / Truth, forbidding divorces, at least when there are children and / or Catholic Marriages.

Because there are real complex situations (adultery, alcoholism, physical violence, trap situations, etc.), compensatory measures should be considered, in order to promote the will of God, e. g., smart solutions, using couples' experts, with databases / statistic studies, conciliation committees to help, detox clinics, psychological help (but conservative catholic!), and, eventually, financial help, pro God, pro True Faith, etc.

Indeed, there's, normally, no divorce for life, between parents and children: why should it exist between wife and husband??? It's rather a psychological refuse of the other...

Artificial Contraceptives and abortion should also, preferably, be forbidden, restoring the laws and the gender separation measures from ~1900.

Eventually, some smart improvements, but the basis should remain... thus, the gender separation, at the catholic conservative schools (to try to prevent children, outside the marriage or the use of artificial contraceptives), etc., is not an exclusive, from the conservative (even radical) Muslim societies. It existed also in the West / Christian World, at ~1900, when the Christian world was more powerful...

Inside a couple / family, the priority should be given to the interests of the family, as a whole, and not to the personal freedom of one the (ex-)spouses, who wants to destroy the family, as a whole, specially, in Catholic marriages and / or when there are children.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Also (relatively young) women should give priority to their role of good Mothers and Wives, rather than to Career, according to the Will of God. Child education demands time and attention, towards the children / family, even for Princesses!

Freedom remains, but women are presently misled and choose wrong priorities!!! And their huge salaries doesn't avoid miseries in the couples (absence of catholic marriages for life), some modernist confusion and the decadence of the West...

Other Ideas, in the remaining sections of this Chapter, in the Chapters ['Ideas Against Divorces'](#), ['Strategies Against Abortion'](#), ['LGBT Sex Kills, etc.'](#), and also in the sections ['Communism of Genders'](#), of the Chapter ['Danger of Apocalypse'](#).

Over Superior Women: Princesses Have Always Existed!!!

As we know, Princesses have always existed. However, some examples are better than others.

The (Spanish) Holy Queen, Isabel of Portugal, the Virgin Mary, Saint Faustina of Poland, are very interesting cases of Superior Women.

Madam Melanie Trump (if she doesn't divorce) or Madam Clinton (during the affair Lewinsky) may be interesting cases.

Leaders of Left / Communist Political Parties are relatively poor examples / publicities.

Queens of England / British empire could, preferably, give the leadership, e. g., to their husbands, and / or, still better, incorporate the Anglican (Christian?) Sect inside the Conservative branch of the Catholic Church, but, as long as freedom of religion remains, in the UK, it's better than nothing... there are now even more Catholics, in the UK, than before, as prophesied, by Our Lady, in Amsterdam...

Please note that, ~120 years ago, even majoritarian Protestant, the British Empire was much stronger but more conservative also and there was freedom of religion also, with an interesting Catholic Ireland!

Better Catholic Conservative Women Leaders Than Freemason / Modernist / Progressive Men!!!

Watch out Traps!!! We're living in a period of moral decadence in the West, and, as we know, men are not better than women. The rules of the game changed, and the male leaders adapted, accordingly, also.

The most adequate political parties are the conservative catholic parties, called, maybe unfairly, extreme right political parties.

As such, a female leader, from such a party, from a Catholic country or region, coherent with the ideology of her political party, could be a good choice.

A relative good example, in 2023, is Madam Georgia Meloni, from Italy, said God and His team.

But she is not Perfect neither. She should give priority to children education, aesthetics / couple affairs, until the menopause period. She is adequate for the job and a bit pro God, thus, she's a relatively good choice, but she goes a bit in contradiction, because of her choices, before the menopause...

By their 50 / 60 year old, Ladies are relatively more free, from their important role in children education (where giving attention to the children is needed: babysitters can not completely replace mothers, in this role)...

A solution for Madam Meloni could be to work half time and to delegate the maximum possible. It should be possible, because the Queen Victoria of the British Empire could have 9 children and remain Empress, at the same time... her task would be only to delegate and to supervise the evolution of the tasks to implement, e. g., to impose / improve adequate true faith, pro God legislation... even so, superior ladies risk not to find adequate husbands, e. g., if they become too rich... and, if too beautiful, such ladies risk invitations for love adventures, even at work... there are side effects, for powerful ladies at work... a solution could be to be permanently in partnership with their husbands, also at work... the Catholic Kings chose maybe this option... eventually, the superior lady could use an adequate (not ugly) head covering, e. g., to cut a bit the "charm / regards"... Please refer to the section 'The Ladies' Veil: Case Study' for more details over this subject...

The Virgin Mary plays also now, an important role, as Queen of Heaven.

But, watch out: 2000 years ago, she gave priority to her role of good Mother and good wife, she submitted to her man and she was modest.

She always wear a (relatively beauty) veil, but she is NOT Muslim: She remains Roman Catholic Conservative, the religion of Heaven also, said God...

After the return of Jesus, after the Apocalypse, the HOLY / martyr WOMEN (and men, of course)

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

SHALL REIGN IN JERUSALEM, as DEPUTIES, WITH JESUS, in another political system, the THEOCRATIC one. The political system of the Future, shall NOT be, thus, DEMOCRATIC anymore, but THEOCRATIC, in order to correct the vices of the present models, said God (Reference: [Apoc 20](#)).

Rev 20:6: "Blessed and holy is the one who shares in the first resurrection. The second death has no power over these; they will be priests of God and of Christ, and they will reign with him for (the) thousand years."

Examples of such superior Ladies for the Lord, as the [beautiful, veiled Queen St. Margaret of Hungary / Scotland](#), in the section '[Real Superior Ladies, the Holy Queens for the Lord: Some Examples](#)'.

Watch out: there are traps for Rich and for Rich Ladies. More Details, in the Chapter 'Rich', namely the sections '[Why Some Rich May Have Difficulties to Enter in the Kingdom of God?](#)' and '[Case Study: the Wealthy St. Mary Magdalene](#)'.

Watch Out: Masses, Ministered by Women Priests (Rev 20:6), should still be avoided. The Vatican does not fall because of this, but the Holy Host must only be touched, presently, by consecrated male hands (Catholic priests), otherwise it's mortal sin. If the Catholic Mass is ministered by a priestess, it's recommended to search another Catholic Mass, ministered by a Catholic priest (male). More information, over this subject, for example, at www.tldm.org, [Directive from Heaven #173, Women Priests](#), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d173.htm>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Better Look, More Chances! Some Ideas.

A good Look is NOT enough, but it HELPS A LOT in a successful marriage, specially for women. Some women have a better look easier than others. Look helps. It's not everything, it's not enough, but it helps. It may even be a decisive factor. Thus, women, please don't let fall aesthetics, specially if you want a stable marriage for life (preferably, a Catholic conservative marriage for life, of course!).

I've seen cases of young student ladies, in the secondary school, who were not that charming, (e. g., 16 - 17 years old), but some years later, e. g., by 21 years old, they became somewhat beautiful, with some charm!

Thus, for the same person: it's possible! Of course, some favorable circumstances help also...

Some ideas, to try to increase the chances of success, in society and in marriage for life (it's up to you to look in a mirror, in a 24 hour test period):

- *Avoid regular consumption of sweet food / sugars, specially the (industrial) sweets, white sugar based. Some sugars may be necessary: it's better then to choose the natural ones (fruit, honey, Stevia, 100% juice). If you can, not too much, neither!*
- *Temperance: to avoid most of that delicious, tasteful (strongly) sugared / sweet (and, eventually, also, salty and fried) food. THIS MAKES ALSO A LOT OF DIFFERENCE! Often, ONE CAN NOTICE IT...*
- *Anti Age Measures: please refer to the section 'Measures, Which Seem to Help to Counter AGING' of the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.*
- *Diet / Fast, if needed (and possible).*
- *Some aesthetic measures, for ladies: to color in (platinum) blond, thin eyebrows... etc.*
- *Trick for thin eyebrows (for ladies), to win time: shave completely the eyebrows + use a pencil to draw visible, artificial, thin eyebrows.*
- *Still platinum blonde hair coloration / aesthetics: Because the black hair roots return quickly back (a less aesthetic "mourning effect"), a well conceived, not noticeable, platinum blonde peruke is better than dark hair (for ladies, I mean)... eventually, a decorative tennis*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

head band or a bandolette or a head cover (beret...) would suffice to correctly attach a peruke to the ladies head... and it gives a lot less work than to regularly color the unaesthetic black hair roots... specially for younger ladies, it could be an alternative...

- *Change eye color to blue may help a lot (in women), but it may trigger health problems also... to be careful here... there are already laser operations or lenses... it helps a lot, aesthetically, but there are still some risks... the best is to inform yourself good over the (health) risks with eye care professionals, before taking such initiative... because of the health risks, to pray daily, motivated rosaries (attentively), to try to diminish evil, could be considered, even in cases of using lenses + to follow advice of the specialists / professionals... in order to test the sensibility to jealousies + eye's health, you could try, secretly, (after the approval of the specialist, I don't take responsibilities!), e. g., color lenses, with your own color (e. g., start with brown, in most cases). If the test of the technology / lenses succeeds, you could try changing, secretly, the color, afterwards, to blue, e. g., in the WC, beginning in a place where nobody knows you (or completely alone), during some days (holidays?), and, afterwards, you could test it, e. g., near you, in a party...; if there's NEGATIVE reaction to the new color (e. g., blue), please watch out jealousies, also!!!*
- *Ladies, already with glasses / lenses, could consider to combine health and aesthetic measures, using corrective lenses, colored in blue... after consulting an eye specialist, of course...*
- *The biological roles of men and women are different and, as such, the priorities should also be different. Please don't forget true faith neither. For men, the first priorities should rather be to have comfortable finances + muscled body (fitness), with appropriate food, avoiding, eventually, sweet treats + alcohol... The Color of the eyes + hair + age, etc., could also play a role, but this may be more complex to implement and it's less important for men, in the beginning, said God...*

Those ideas increase the chances of success... it doesn't mean women / men shall have 100% chances, it simply means that, normally, it increases the chances for a love for life...

Ill persons may have troubles to implement some of these measures... but hope should remain (better: accompanied with [God's Protections against Evil](#))... more information over this subject, in the chapter 'Protections against evil'...

There's a Summary, for Ladies, in the section '[FORMULA FOR BEAUTIFUL LADIES, Pro God: Summary](#)', with these and other ideas...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Is Appearance Vanity? Ecclesiastes Says It...

It's true, but look helps also love for life... it's up to you to choose the version you want...

In several cases in the Bible, men were attracted for women with a charming look... E. g.

- Abraham and Sarah: Sarah was very beautiful, with a beautiful look, in Kylie Minogue's style... From Sarah, we have now Israel...

From the princess and slave Hagar we now have the Arabs... The former Princess Hagar was initially an arrogant, but beautiful Cushite (African family), from Akkad, with Nordic look, but who lost the war and became a slave / servant of Abraham. She received later witchcraft for the black race: her appearance and race gradually changed because of this, said God.

- Please don't exaggerate, neither: please don't destroy Catholic marriages, etc.! David was responsible of the death of Mr. Uriah, the Hittite, in order to get his beautiful wife, Bathsheba (Reference: Wikipedia. Watch out the images there, less adequate...).
- The Virgin Mary of Medjugorje is not yet drawn as a blonde, but she is already quite beautiful (in fact, she appears stunning, platinum blonde, but she is drawn as a brunette). And she almost always appears with a suitable Veil: not too beautiful and not too ugly... reference : e. g., <https://www.slideshare.net/slideshow/medjugore-marian-sanctuary-history-and-geography-of-a-pilgrimage/236265563>.
- The King was attracted by the beauty of his loved one... says Psalms 45:9-15 (or, either, Psalms 44:10-16)... the Text follows (Reference: <https://bibledoctrine.us/psalms/>):

"45:9 daughters of kings are among your maids of honor; on your right stands the queen, in gold from Ophir.

45:10 Listen, daughter, pay careful attention: forget your nation and your ancestral home,

45:11 then the king will fall in love with your beauty. He is your master now, bow down to him.

45:12 The daughter of Tyre will solicit your favor with gifts, the wealthiest nations,

45:13 with jewels set in gold. Dressed

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

45:14 in brocades, the king's daughter is led in to the king, with bridesmaids in her train. Her ladies-in-waiting follow

45:15 and enter the king's palace to general rejoicing."

We shall Not forget that God shall be set in the 1st place... Thus, Money and / or beautiful Women: Not at All costs!

... But, to keep the Faith and the Hope is a virtue also... to try to improve and to be patient, in order to reach personal goals, it's not evil... while keeping God in the 1st place, of course!...

Beauty + Wealth are NOT ENOUGH, in order to guarantee an everlasting catholic marriage... But they help! For those who deny it, please check the statistics and / or observe (discreetly) successful couples around you, for trends to stability, during 30 or more years, and correlate it... of course, these trends don't match 100%... of course, there's some vanity... but freedom / efforts should be respected and it may help for love for life, and for stability of marriages...

THERE ARE TWO ALLIANCES (Reference: Gal 4:22-31).

- THE ALLIANCE WITH ABRAHAM AND HER BEAUTIFUL WIFE, the freeborn SARA, FOR THE Children of the Promise / Spirit (ISRAEL / CHRISTIAN WORLD), THROUGH TRUE LOVE.
- THE ALLIANCE with THE SLAVE WOMAN, HAGAR AND HER SON, ISHMAEL (Islamic sect, with a lot of truth mixed: the Arabs / Muslims). THESE MARRIAGES OF REASON ARE LESS FREE...

Please Watch out! There are traps in both alliances! Please compare Marriages, Civilizations, Demographics, to have a better idea... FOR an almost Perfect Look, please look AN IMAGE OF OUR LADY OF Medjugorje, for example, at <https://www.slideshare.net/slideshow/medjugore-marian-sanctuary-history-and-geography-of-a-pilgrimage/236265563> or images of the Virgin Mary from this book, with a Nordic look... + information, also in the rest of this section...

The Text of Gal 4:22-28 follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican online):

"22 For it is written that Abraham had two sons, one by the slave woman and the other by the freeborn woman.

23 The son of the slave woman was born naturally, the son of the freeborn through a promise.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

24 Now this is an allegory. These women represent two covenants. One was from Mount Sinai, bearing children for slavery; this is Hagar.

25 Hagar represents Sinai, a mountain in Arabia; it corresponds to the present Jerusalem, for she is in slavery along with her children.

26 But the Jerusalem above is freeborn, and she is our mother.

27 For it is written: "Rejoice, you barren one who bore no children; break forth and shout, you who were not in labor; for more numerous are the children of the deserted one than of her who has a husband."

28 Now you, brothers, like Isaac, are children of the promise."

A GOOD LOOK IS MAYBE VANITY, BUT IT HELPS... NO BURKAS, of course... A CORRECT VEIL IS ENOUGH, in order to moderate the feelings of vanity and superiority, said God... GOD MADE PEOPLE FREE, EVEN IF SOME FREEDOM of choice IS VANITY, said God...

It may, thus, help also perfection: what counts is the heart, indeed, but this goes also in another sense: to have heart for her husband, thus, the look counts also, and a lot, said God... for this reason...

In the USA, it is / was said: "GENTLEMEN PREFER BLONDES".

Is it false? Really? Prejudices such as "dark hair makes serious" or "(platinum) blonde women don't think or blonde women play the prostitutes" should be stopped, asap: indeed, the statistics show that the risks of divorce / broken couple remain with women with dark hair... worse: dark hair generally gives less charm to women (dark hair in women is instead maybe good to increase discretion) and makes more difficult love for life... there are exceptions, of course! It's not that difficult to color hair in (platinum) blonde now, or, even better, to put a (good) platinum blonde wig...

A few examples, where a cared appearance may increase charm: platinum blonde hair, care with meals (candies to be avoided), Eye color...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Case 1. Hispanic Style Lady, But With a Platinum Blonde, Cared Look.

Example 1.1 (origin: Sweden*), please refer to

<https://images4.fanpop.com/image/photos/23100000/Roxette-roxette-23188118-300-400.jpg>
(Roxette singer).

Example 1.2, in a day the Lady didn't eat those delicious, but terrible white sugared (attacks look) desserts, coffee, cookies... (origin: Portugal), please refer to
<https://www.songkick.com/images/31761437> (Singer Mariza).

* - **Roxette lady is now dead** ⇒ good daily Protections against Evil + to Take Up the Cross maybe needed, in order to be able to try to resist the brunette lobbies who frustrate couples / husbands. More information over this subject in the Chapter 'Protections against Evil' and in the section 'Ideas against Cancer' of the Chapter 'Ideas to Prolong Life and to Improve Health'.

Of course, Women, with a typical Mediterranean profile, should watch out more their look, e. g., what they eat: daily, white sugar based, desserts (cakes, etc.) have, normally, a negative influence in the look... everyone can do the test (24 hours), looking in the mirror, before and after eating suspicious foods, to check if I am correct or not...

Platinum Blonde Hair doesn't make a Woman nor Prostitute neither Idiot!!! Each person / case is a different one! It has nothing to do with that! Our Lady, Empress Virgin Mary, Mother of God, had hair Platinum Blonde... thus, it has nothing to do with it... these prejudices over (platinum) Blonde Ladies should stop...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

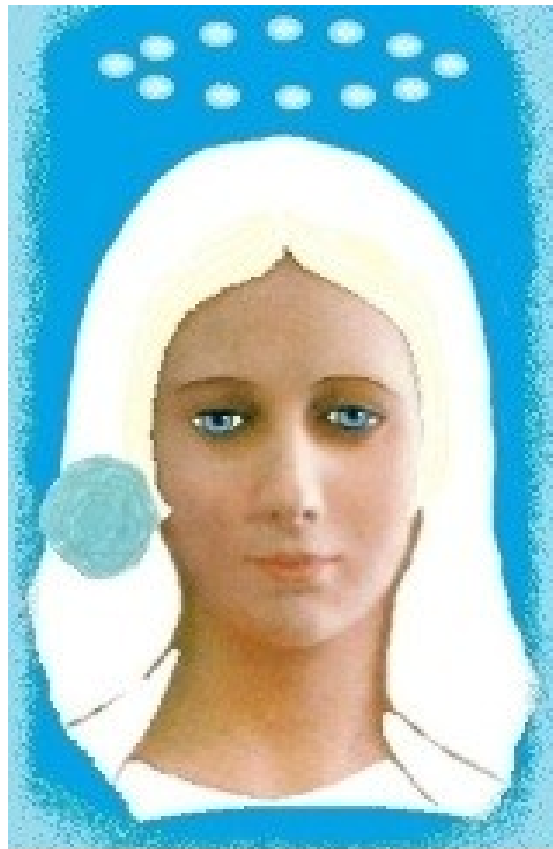
Case 2. Eye Color May Make a Huge Difference.

2.1. Empress Mary, here, in a Typical Portuguese Lady Look (typical Our Lady of Fatima): it misses charm... but Our Lady of Fatima, in 1917, was so beautiful, what a pity... reference: <https://timesofmalta.com/article/coronation-of-our-lady-fatima-guardamangia.1091334>.

2.2. Empress Mary, Queen of Heaven, here, as Our Lady of Medjugorje (Bosnia and Herzegovina), is not yet platinum Blonde but has already Charming Blue (Diamond) Eyes... reference: <https://www.slideshare.net/slideshow/medjugore-marian-sanctuary-history-and-geography-of-a-pilgrimage/236265563>.

As we may see, with the images of the previous hyperlinks, a cared look increases charm...

Empress Mary, Queen of Heaven, here, With Blonde Hair / blue eyes and Veil (perfection, said God). 2000 years ago, she was a beautiful platinum blonde lady, said God... reference: <https://christianideas.eu/images/OurLadyFatimaWasVeryBeautiful.jpg>.



Our Lady of Fatima 1917 was very Beautiful
Nossa Senhora de Fátima: era muito bela

Our Lady of Fátima was very beautiful. Reference:
<https://christianideas.eu/images/OurLadyFatimaWasVeryBeautiful.jpg>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Please note that the Virgin Mary keeps appearing as a Beautiful, Holy, Platinum Blonde Lady, but this remains taboo... Indeed, most of the Pictures we get from these apparitions, display her with dark mourning Hair, said God... unfortunately, the publicities remain poor at this level...

I think we still have to wait for the post apocalyptic reign of Jesus and the Saints, in Jerusalem, in order to see everybody with brilliant hair, shining like the sun... blond(e) hair and holiness is not yet in mode...

Empress Mary (Our Lady) is Perfect. Recommended, thus, to take care of the Look, e. g., thin eyebrows (for ladies), temperance in the meals,... watch out: to change the Eye color may cause health problems... even if it increases charm... please note that a cared look is NOT essential for holiness... but it increases the chances of success in life... evil forces may, thus, use it, also... this Chapter analyses this subject, in further detail...

Case 3. The Food That a Person Eats May Do a Huge Difference, e. g., Sugared Food.

Saint Therese of Lisieux, when she eats sweet food or similar... even fruits, when someone eat too much (healthy) fruits, may experiment such negative effects in the look! Please refer, e. g., to <https://lifeondoverbeach.wordpress.com/2012/04/05/st-therese-of-lisieux/>.

Queen Saint Therese of Lisieux, when she eats more healthy food (less sweet food, more temperance). Same person, different looks... reference: <https://quotesgram.com/img/st-therese-of-lisieux-quotes/7240105/>.

Some ill persons may have more difficulties to avoid sweet food... because sweet food calms nervousness / anxieties... but there's a price to pay... the concerned sugar is, naturally, the cheap white sugar, present everywhere, in the bakery and in the candies industry, e. g., cakes, chocolates, candies, etc. But, the other sugars, even (healthy) fruits, when eaten in big quantities, may cause also negative effects in the look / aesthetics...

In people with Mediterranean profile, this kind of (bad habits, voluntary or not /) effects in the look are specially noticeable, but the concerned people is not always aware of it...

Germanic Models / Lands perform better in some points. Ladies have better look there...

The Anglo-Saxon cultural machine may, however, promote the "modern woman ideology", triggering tendencies for Feminisms / Satanisms, said God...

Pop / Rock world is controlled by the forces of evil. Some messages from heaven speak over it, e. g., those over 'Television', from www.tldm.org, at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d72.htm>...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

To correct both problems, alternatives should be considered, and they exist!

In the next section, I propose comparative tables, in order to visualize different aesthetic effects...

Our Lady of Fatima Was Very Beautiful. Aesthetics: Comparative Tables.

Example 1. The Empress, Our Lady of Medjugorje (but she should be in platinum blonde, said God), is, thus, the example for perfection: no risks of promotion of 'Modern Woman Ideology'... reference: <https://www.slideshare.net/slideshow/medjugore-marian-sanctuary-history-and-geography-of-a-pilgrimage/236265563>.

Example 2. Still another example for a (catholic conservative true faith) near perfect look, maybe one of the causes of the previous conversion of Russians / Ukrainians to the Catholicism Conservative, in 988 d. C. (maybe with a Viking contribution, at Hagia Sophia)... reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Matryoshka_doll#/media/File:Nestingdoll.jpg. More details over Russia, which is not Catholic anymore, in the Chapter 'Russia'... More information about the Ladies' Veil, later in this Chapter...

To see how the look (some money, time, know how, helps also, of course) increases the chances of success, one could refer to the following tables:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Aesthetic care may help ladies, for happier husbands. These tables may give an idea... It's a good idea to Protect Yourself against Evil, to be correctly informed, to watch out food: white sugars in the food, should be avoided...

<p>Modern Woman, with Brunette Look, has Increased Risks of Problems in the Couple. Catholic Marriage for Life is NOT Probable.</p>	<p>Traditional, Not Charming Look, with Risks of "Beaten Woman". Catholic Marriage for Life is NOT Probable. Possibilities of Frustrated Husband.</p>
 <p>Left: 'Liberated Woman', Portuguese Look. Right: Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved* from hell.</p>	 <p>Left: 'Beated Woman', Portuguese Look. Right: Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved* from hell.</p>
<p>Original image at https://christianideas.eu/images/ModernWomanPortugueseLook.jpg.</p>	<p>Original image at https://christianideas.eu/images/BeatenWomanPortugueseAntiSexualHarassmentLook.jpg.</p>

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

This Look May Improve (a lot).	A bit Better, with thin eyebrows...
 <p>Left: 'Our Woman', PortugLook. Right: Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved from hell.</p>	 <p>Left: 'Our Woman', PortugLook. Right: Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved from hell.</p>
Original image at https://christianideas.eu/images/OurWomanPortugueseLook.jpg .	Original image at https://christianideas.eu/images/OurWomanPortugueseLook2.jpg .

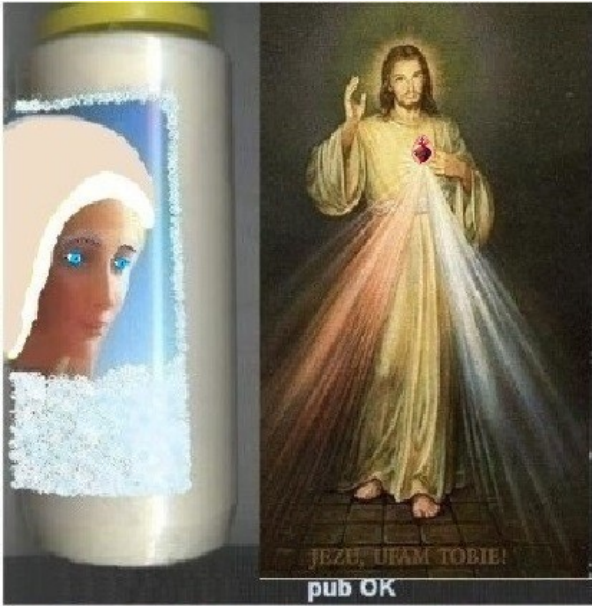
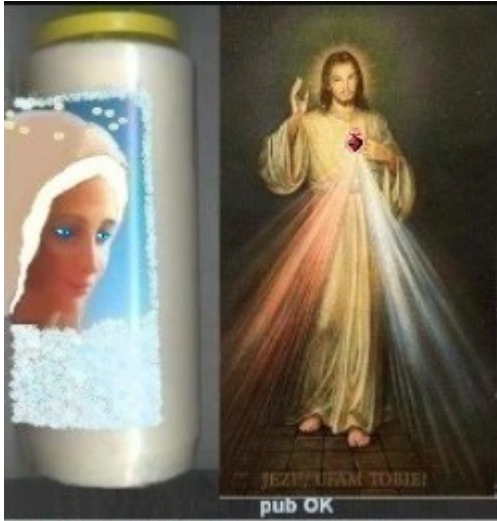
Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

With Blue Eye's Lenses + good info / care.	With a Platinum Blonde Wig and Thin Eyebrows: It Helps, But It's Still Not Enough.
 <p>Left: Blue Lenses Effect. Right: Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved from hell.</p>	 <p>Left: Effect Blond Wig. Right: Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved from hell.</p>
Original image at https://christianideas.eu/images/EstheticCareBlueLensesGoodInfo.jpg .	Original image at https://www.christianideas.eu/images/EstheticCareBlondColorationBrownEyes.jpg .

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

<p>With Blue Lenses + thin Eyebrows. It helps a bit, but it can still be improved... SOS Happy Husbands.</p>	<p>With Blue Lenses + Blonde Wig + thin Eyebrows. It already helps a lot, but it's better to pay attention to the sweet treats.</p>
 <p>Left: Blue Lenses Effect. Right: Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved from hell.</p>	 <p>Left: 'Our Lady' Nordic Look. Right: Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved from hell.</p>
<p>Original image at https://christianideas.eu/images/EstheticCareBlueLensesThinEyeBrows.jpg.</p>	<p>Original image at https://christianideas.eu/images/EstheticCareNordicLook.jpg.</p>

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

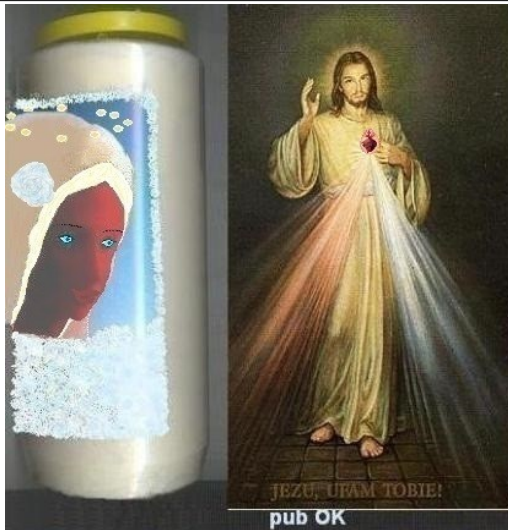
<p>Our Lady of Fatima was Really Beautiful. White Sugars attack the look. If needed, fruits are less bad to the Look. Daily Protections Against Evil Recommended. More information over this subject in the chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.</p>	<p>The Queen of Fatima of 1917 deserves a Beautiful Look. Aesthetic effect 'fewer treats' (temperance) + Adequate Hair Cover (e. g., Against Less interesting 'Glances' and Less 'Vanity'). Daily Protections Against Evil Recommended.</p>
<div><p>Left: 'Our Lady' Prototype 'Nordic Look. Right: Those honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved' from hell. Here: White Sugar Food Effect.</p></div>	<div><p>Left: 'Our Lady', Nordic Look. Right: Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved' from hell.</p><p>Pt Esquerda: 'Mãe de Deus', look Nórdico. Direita: Honrar Jesus, com total confiança, por esta imagem, salva' (do inferno)</p><p>Esp Izquierda: 'Madre de Dios', look Visigótico. Derecha: Honrar Jesús, con total confianza, por esta imagen, salva' (del infierno)</p><p>Fr Gauche: 'Notre-Dame', look nordique. Droite: Ceux qui honorent Jésus, en toute confiance, par cette image, sont sauvés' de l'enfer.</p><p>De Links: 'Jungfrau Maria', nordischer Look. Rechts: Diejenigen, die Jesus, mit vollem Vertrauen, durch dieses Bild ehren, werden gerettet' (aus der Hölle).</p></div>
<p>Original image at https://christianideas.eu/images/VirginMaryOfFatima1917WasReallyBeautiful.jpg.</p>	<p>Original image at https://christianideas.eu/images/QueenVirginMaryBlondVeiledBig.png.</p>

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Afro Nordic Look may be very beautiful, also. Blonde wig + raze eyebrows + dark pencil, as tricks to win time. Daily Protections Against Evil Recommended. More information over this subject in the chapter 'Protections Against Evil'. This look could help Afro ladies, for, e. g., happier husbands.

The Queen of Fatima of 1917 was very Beautiful.



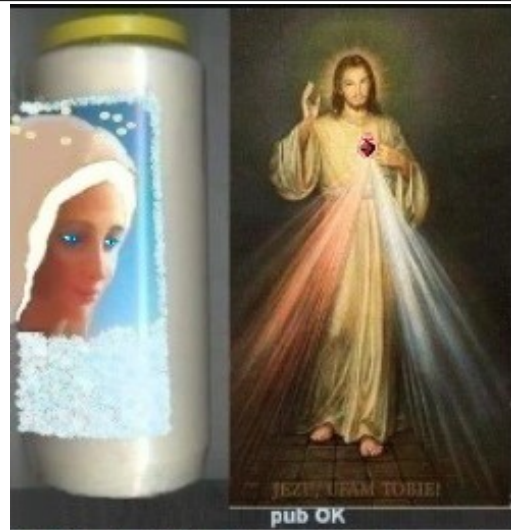
Left: 'Our Lady', Afro Nordic Look. Right: Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved from hell.

Pt Esquerda: 'Mãe de Deus', look Afro Nórdico. Direita: Honrar Jesus, com total confiança, por esta imagem, salva* (do inferno)

Esp Izquierda: 'Madre de Dios', look Afro Nórdico. Derecha: Honrar Jesús, con total confianza, por esta imagen, salva* (del infierno)

Fr Gauche: 'Notre-Dame', look Afro nordique. Droite: Ceux qui honorent Jésus, en toute confiance, par cette image, sont sauvés* de l'enfer.

De Links: 'Jungfrau Maria', Afro nordischer Look. Rechts: Diejenigen, die Jesus, mit vollem Vertrauen, durch dieses Bild ehren, werden gerettet* (aus der Hölle).



Left: 'Our Lady', Nordic Look. Right: Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved from hell.

Pt Esquerda: 'Mãe de Deus', look Nórdico. Direita: Honrar Jesus, com total confiança, por esta imagem, salva* (do inferno)

Esp Izquierda: 'Madre de Dios', look Visigótico. Derecha: Honrar Jesús, con total confianza, por esta imagen, salva* (del infierno)

Fr Gauche: 'Notre-Dame', look nordique. Droite: Ceux qui honorent Jésus, en toute confiance, par cette image, sont sauvés* de l'enfer.

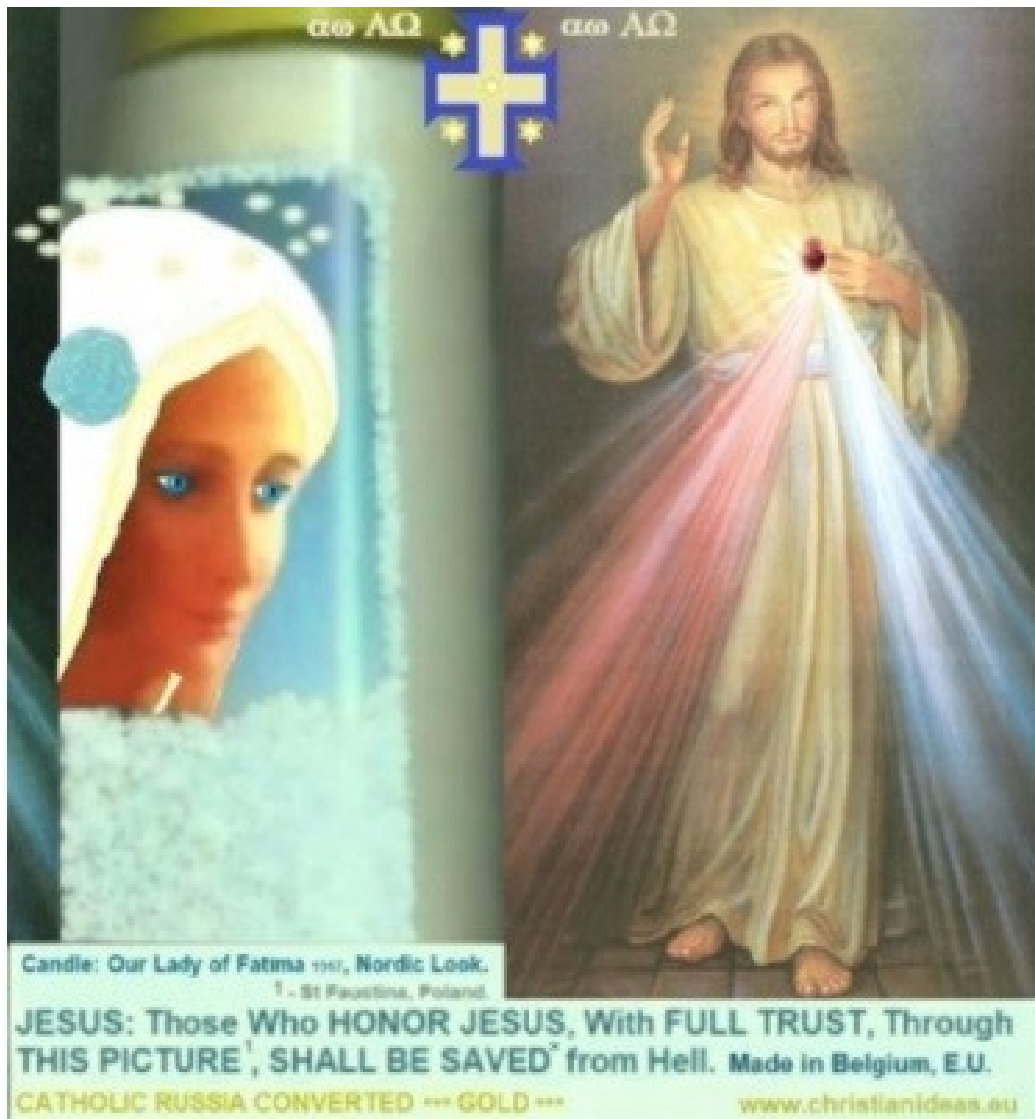
De Links: 'Jungfrau Maria', nordischer Look. Rechts: Diejenigen, die Jesus, mit vollem Vertrauen, durch dieses Bild ehren, werden gerettet* (aus der Hölle).

Original image at <https://christianideas.eu/images/OurLadyAfroNordiqueLook.jpg>.

Original image at <https://christianideas.eu/images/QueenVirginMaryBlondVeiledBig.png>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

THE QUEEN OF FATIMA DESERVES A BETTER LOOK AND A CROWN OF 12 STARS (REV 12).



Fr Gauche: Notre-Dame de Fátima, look Nordique. Droite: **SALUT' ETERNEL**
AUTOMATIQUE, SI VOUS HONOREZ JÉSUS, DE PLEINE CONFIANCE, par cette image.

Esp Izq: Nuestra Señora de Fátima, look Nórdico. Derecha: **SALVACIÓN' ETERNA**
AUTOMÁTICA, SI HONRAS a JESÚS, de PLENA CONFIANZA, POR ESTA IMAGEN.

NL Links: OLV van Fátima, Nordische look. Rechts: **AUTOMATISCHE EEUWIGE**
REDDING', als U JEZUS EERT, met VOLLE VERTROUWEN, DOOR DIT BEELD.

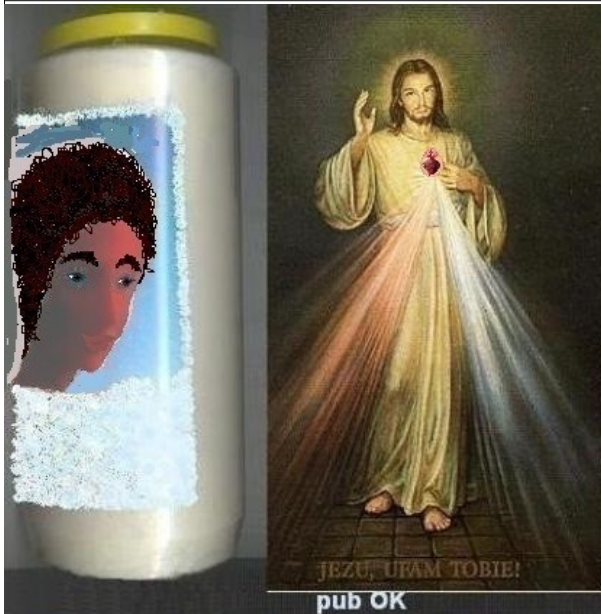
D Links: Unsere Liebe Frau von Fatima, Nordischer look. Rechts: **AUTOMATISCHE**
EWIGES HEIL', WENN SIE JESUS VOLL VERTRAUEN, DURCH DIESES BILD.

P Esq: Nossa Senhora de Fátima, look Visigótico. Direita: **SALVAÇÃO' ETERNA**
AUTOMÁTICA, SE HONRAR JESUS, de PLENA CONFIANÇA, por esta imagem.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

AFRO Ladies may also have an idea, of how aesthetics may improve the look, here. But: Protections against Evil, Some Information + Food Care (Sweet Treats to Avoid) Recommended...

Afro Lady, with typical Brunette look, in Poverty: Short, Curl Hair; Thick Eyebrows ⇒ trends: Unhappy Husband, even AIDS... SOS Aesthetics + Protections against Evil...



Left: Lady, Afro AIDS Poverty Look. Right: Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved* from hell.

Pt Esquerda: Senhora, look Afro Pobreza Sida. Direita: Honrar Jesus, com total confiança, por esta imagem, salva* (do inferno)

Esp Izquierda: Dama, look Afro Pobreza Sida. Derecha: Honrar Jesús, con total confianza, por esta imagen, salva* (del infierno)

Fr Gauche: Dame, look Afro Pauvreté Sida. Droite: Ceux qui honorent Jésus, en toute confiance, par cette image, sont sauvés* de l'enfer.

De Links: Frau, Afro AIDS Armut Look. Rechts: Diejenigen, die Jesus, mit vollem Vertrauen, durch dieses Bild ehren, werden gerettet* (aus der Hölle).

Original image at
<https://www.christianideas.eu/images/LadyAustralAfricaPovertyAids.jpg>.

A bit Better... BUT: CATHOLIC MARRIAGE FOR LIFE is still NOT PROBABLE: SOS Aesthetics + Daily Protections Against Evil... more information in the chapter 'Protections against evil'...



Left: Lady, Afro Bad Luck Look. Right: Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved* from hell.

Pt Esquerda: Senhora, look Afro Pouca Sorte. Direita: Honrar Jesus, com total confiança, por esta imagem, salva* (do inferno)

Esp Izquierda: Dama, look Afro Mala Suerte. Derecha: Honrar Jesús, con total confianza, por esta imagen, salva* (del infierno)

Fr Gauche: Dame, look Afro Malchance. Droite: Ceux qui honorent Jésus, en toute confiance, par cette image, sont sauvés* de l'enfer.

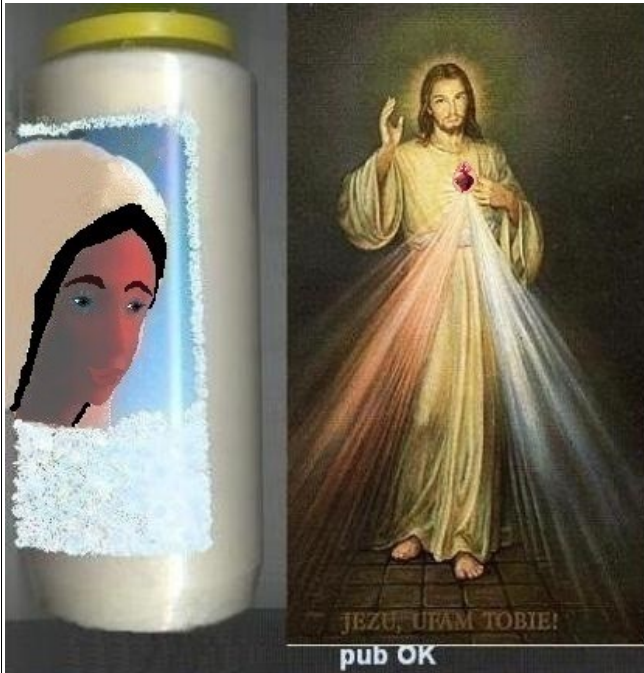
De Links: Frau, Afro Pech Look. Rechts: Diejenigen, die Jesus, mit vollem Vertrauen, durch dieses Bild ehren, werden gerettet* (aus der Hölle).

Original image at
<https://www.christianideas.eu/images/LadyAfroBadLuckLook.jpg>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

This look can still improve a lot, even if the woman has already gone to the hairdresser to improve her hair a little.

With Thin Eyebrows, the appearance improves a little, naturally, but the efforts shall continue... SOS Aesthetics: 'to Have Heart for the Husband' Shouldn't Stop Here...



Left: Lady, Afro Portuguese Look. **Right:** Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved* from hell.

Pt Esquerda: Senhora, look Afro Português.

Direita: Honrar Jesus, com total confiança, por esta imagem, salva* (do inferno)

Esp Izquierda: Dama, look Afro Português.

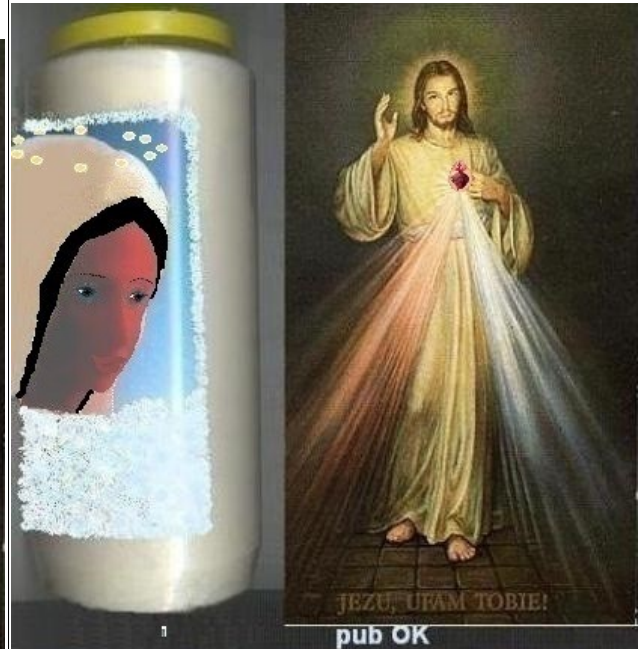
Derecha: Honrar Jesús, con total confianza, por esta imagen, salva* (del infierno)

FrGauche: Dame, look Afro Portugais. **Droite:** Ceux qui honorent Jésus, en toute confiance, par cette image, sont sauvés* de l'enfer.

De Links: Frau, Afro Portugiesischer Look.

Rechts: Diejenigen, die Jesus, mit vollem Vertrauen, durch dieses Bild ehren, werden gerettet* (aus der Hölle).

Original image at
<https://www.christianideas.eu/images/LadyAfroPortugueseLook.jpg>.



Left: 'Our Lady', Afro Look. **Right:** Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved* from hell.

Pt Esquerda: 'Mãe de Deus', look Afro.

Direita: Honrar Jesus, com total confiança, por esta imagem, salva* (do inferno)

Esp Izquierda: 'Madre de Dios', look Afro.

Derecha: Honrar Jesús, con total confianza, por esta imagen, salva* (del infierno)

FrGauche: 'Notre-Dame', look Afro. **Droite:** Ceux qui honorent Jésus, en toute confiance, par cette image, sont sauvés* de l'enfer.

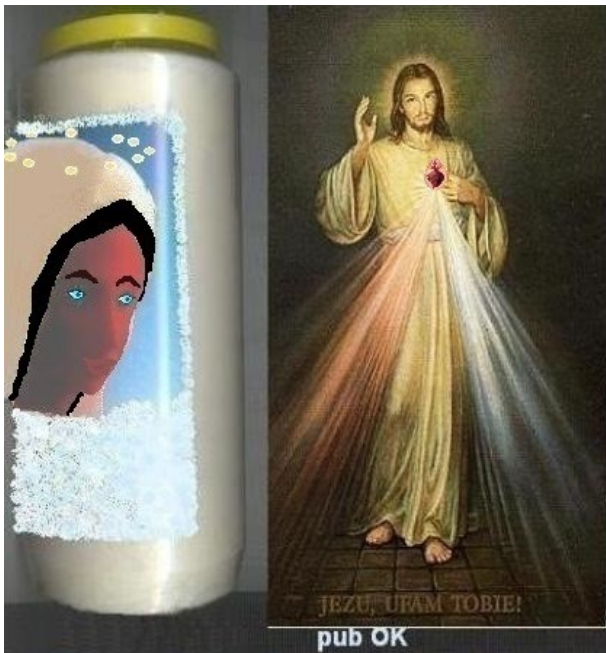
De Links: 'Jungfrau Maria', Afro Look.

Rechts: Diejenigen, die Jesus, mit vollem Vertrauen, durch dieses Bild ehren, werden gerettet* (aus der Hölle).

Original image at
<https://www.christianideas.eu/images/OurLadyAfroNormalLook.jpg>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

With Blue Contact Lenses + good info / care.
But: Still Ugly, Thick Eyebrows...



Left: Lady, Afro Look. Right: Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved* from hell.

Pt Esquerda: Dama, look Afro.

Direita: Honrar Jesus, com total confiança, por esta imagem, salva* (do inferno)

Esp Izquierda: Dama, look Afro.

Derecha: Honrar Jesús, con total confianza, por esta imagen, salva* (del infierno)

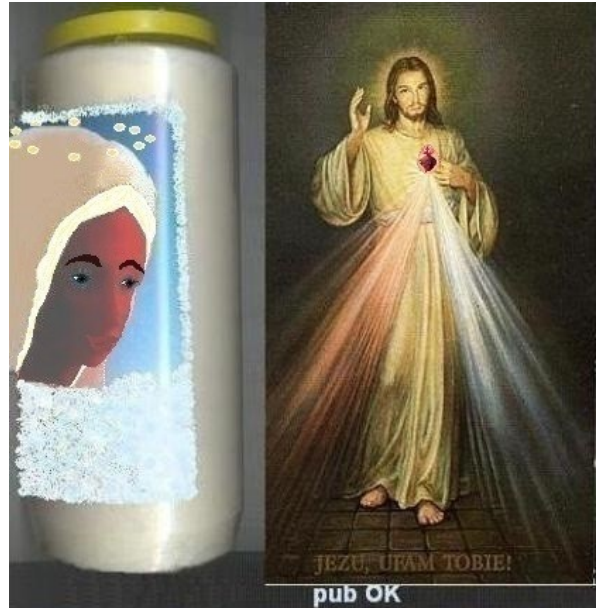
Fr Gauche: Dame, look Afro. Droite:

Ceux qui honorent Jésus, en toute confiance, par cette image, sont sauvés* de l'enfer.

De Links: Frau, Afro Look.

Rechts: Diejenigen, die Jesus, mit vollem Vertrauen, durch dieses Bild ehren, werden gerettet* (aus der Hölle).

A Platinum Blonde Wig Helps, but it's Not Enough, as you can see. "Oh those eyebrows"...



Left: Lady, Afro Look. Right: Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved* from hell.

Pt Esquerda: Dama, look Afro.

Direita: Honrar Jesus, com total confiança, por esta imagem, salva* (do inferno)

Esp Izquierda: Dama, look Afro.

Derecha: Honrar Jesús, con total confianza, por esta imagen, salva* (del infierno)

Fr Gauche: Dame, look Afro. Droite:

Ceux qui honorent Jésus, en toute confiance, par cette image, sont sauvés* de l'enfer.

De Links: Dame, Afro Look.

Rechts: Diejenigen, die Jesus, mit vollem Vertrauen, durch dieses Bild ehren, werden gerettet* (aus der Hölle).

Original image at
<https://www.christianideas.eu/images/LadyAfroBlondBrownEyesThickEyeBrows.jpg>.

Original image at
<https://www.christianideas.eu/images/LadyAfroBlondBrownEyesThickEyeBrows.jpg>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

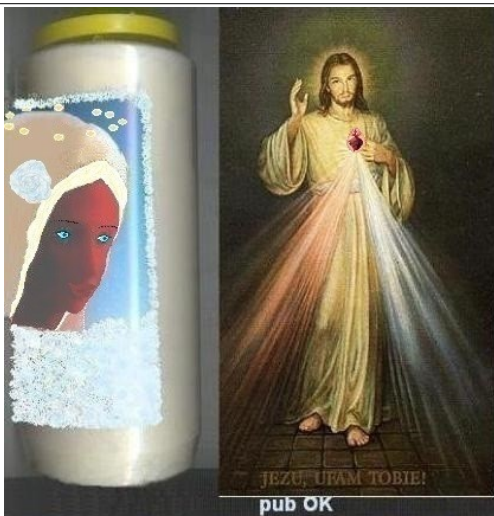
<p>Look Afro Brunette, with Blue Contact Lenses + care + thin Eyebrows. IT GIVES already a STRONG AESTHETIC IMPACT, even without the platinum blonde wig ⇒ you can already make your Husband happy, but daily <u>Protections Against Evil</u> are recommended. More information in the chapter 'Protections against evil'...</p>	<p>Afro Lady, with Brown Eyes + Blonde Wig + thin Eyebrows ⇒ Blonde Wig helps, but it's not enough for the Charm. IT STILL MISSES THE STRONG Aesthetic effect of the BLUE Eyes.</p>
<div> </div> <p>Left: 'Our Lady', Afro 'exotic' Look. Right: Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved* from hell.</p> <p>Pt Esquerda: 'Mãe de Deus', look Afro 'exotic'. Direita: Honrar Jesus, com total confiança, por esta imagem, salva* (do inferno)</p> <p>Esp Izquierda: 'Madre de Dios', look Afro 'exotic'. Derecha: Honrar Jesús, con total confianza, por esta imagen, salva* (del infierno)</p> <p>Fr Gauche: 'Notre-Dame', look Afro 'exotic'. Droite: Ceux qui honorent Jésus, en toute confiance, par cette image, sont sauvés* de l'enfer.</p> <p>De Links: 'Jungfrau Maria', Afro 'exotic' Look. Rechts: Diejenigen, die Jesus, mit vollem Vertrauen, durch dieses Bild ehren, werden gerettet* (aus der Hölle).</p>	<div> </div> <p>Left: 'Our Lady', Afro Nordic Look. Right: Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved* from hell.</p> <p>Pt Esquerda: 'Mãe de Deus', look Afro Nórdico. Direita: Honrar Jesus, com total confiança, por esta imagem, salva* (do inferno)</p> <p>Esp Izquierda: 'Madre de Dios', look Afro Nórdico. Derecha: Honrar Jesús, con total confianza, por esta imagen, salva* (del infierno)</p> <p>Fr Gauche: 'Notre-Dame', look Afro nordique. Droite: Ceux qui honorent Jésus, en toute confiance, par cette image, sont sauvés* de l'enfer.</p> <p>De Links: 'Jungfrau Maria', Afro nordischer Look. Rechts: Diejenigen, die Jesus, mit vollem Vertrauen, durch dieses Bild ehren, werden gerettet* (aus der Hölle).</p>
<p>Original image at https://www.christianideas.eu/images/OurLadyAfroBlueEyesThinEyeBrows.jpg.</p>	<p>Original image at https://www.christianideas.eu/images/OurLadyAfroBlondBrownEyesThinEyeBrows.jpg.</p>

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Afro Nordic Look may be very beautiful also. Blonde Wig + blue contact lenses + care + food care (e. g., avoid white sugared food ⇒ makes ugly). To Raze eyebrows + black pencil, as tricks to win time... Daily Protections Against Evil Recommended. More information in the chapter 'Protections against evil'. The following Image gives already an idea of the potential of the Afro Nordic look of the ladies, with Aesthetic care. It could help Afro ladies, e. g., for happier husbands, for more Catholic, stable, marriages for life, less AIDS...

The Queen of Fatima, in 1917, was very Beautiful.



Left: 'Our Lady', Afro Nordic Look. Right: Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved from hell.

Pt Esquerda: 'Mãe de Deus', look Afro Nórdico. Direita: Honrar Jesus, com total confiança, por esta imagem, salva* (do inferno)

Esp Izquierda: 'Madre de Dios', look Afro Nórdico. Derecha: Honrar Jesús, con total confianza, por esta imagen, salva* (del infierno)

Fr Gauche: 'Notre-Dame', look Afro nordique. Droite: Ceux qui honorent Jésus, en toute confiance, par cette image, sont sauvés* de l'enfer.

De Links: 'Jungfrau Maria', Afro nordischer Look. Rechts: Diejenigen, die Jesus, mit vollem Vertrauen, durch dieses Bild ehren, werden gerettet* (aus der Hölle).



Left: 'Our Lady', Nordic Look. Right: Those who honor Jesus, with full trust, through this picture, are saved from hell.

Pt Esquerda: 'Mãe de Deus', look Nórdico. Direita: Honrar Jesus, com total confiança, por esta imagem, salva* (do inferno)

Esp Izquierda: 'Madre de Dios', look Visigótico. Derecha: Honrar Jesús, con total confianza, por esta imagen, salva* (del infierno)

Fr Gauche: 'Notre-Dame', look nordique. Droite: Ceux qui honorent Jésus, en toute confiance, par cette image, sont sauvés* de l'enfer.

De Links: 'Jungfrau Maria', nordischer Look. Rechts: Diejenigen, die Jesus, mit vollem Vertrauen, durch dieses Bild ehren, werden gerettet* (aus der Hölle).

Original image at
<https://christianideas.eu/images/OurLadyAfroNordiqueLook.jpg>.

Original image at
<https://christianideas.eu/images/QueenVirginMaryBlondVeiledBig.png>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Please check it yourself, specially with less famous ladies (where pressures from the evil forces, to make wrong publicities, are less important), and take your own conclusions... of course, it's better with holiness + weapons from God (daily [Rosary](#), [prayed attentively](#); correct veil in the Catholic Church...).

I think, thus, that some Scandinavian influence is necessary, But: combined with (true faith) Catholicism Conservative + correct veil, in the Catholic Church + Modest Clothes + [Protections against Evil](#)...

Beauty is not everything, but it is a good weapon for Ladies and it may even produce better results, when combined with holiness, than competing with men... female university studies are possible but are not that important for female holiness, for a happy marriage, pro God...

THE QUEEN, OUR LADY OF FATIMA, DESERVES A BETTER LOOK. PLEASE COMPARE. Part II.

LET US MAKE, FROM the LEGITIMATE OUR LADY OF FATIMA, A QUEEN!!!

REV 12:

THE WOMAN, the TRUE FAITH CHURCH + the VIRGIN MARY, RECEIVES A CROWN OF 12 STARS LIKE THAT OF the EU's flag.

The POOR VIRGIN MARY HAS TO APPEAR, IN PUBLIC, WITH LESS CHARM, IN FATIMA, IN ORDER NOT TO MAKE ANGRY* THE POWERFUL LOBBY "WISE BRUNETTE, FOR UNHAPPY HUSBANDS and MARRIAGES".

* - IT COULD APPEAR "SNOB", TO APPEAR AS A CHARMING BLONDE QUEEN (the Real VIRGIN MARY is a Platinum BLONDE Beautiful Lady...). Watch out: the Message of Fatima is Correct! It's only the Representations of the Queen that are a bit Poor...

Thus, The LOOK IS NOT VERY IMPORTANT FOR HOLINESS...

BUT IT HELPS IN SEVERAL DOMAINS!!!

LET US GIVE CHARM TO THE QUEEN!!!

MEDJUGORJE: IT'S ALREADY A LOT BETTER!!!

... BUT OUR LADY's LOOK CAN STILL IMPROVE!

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

... LET US GIVE CHARM TO THE QUEEN.

... And SHE HAS a VEIL (SOUTHERN INFLUENCE OK), BUT NOT an UGLY VEIL.

THERE IS A LACK OF SOME NORTHERN INFLUENCE TO PLACE HER IN THE CENTER:
JERUSALEM!!!

BEAUTIFUL LADIES, BETTER LOOK, MORE CHANCES...

... But some errors to avoid! IT IS NOT ENOUGH OR SYNONYM OF HOLINESS! MORE IS
REQUIRED!

PLEASE DON'T MAKE OF OUR LADY OF FATIMA [A PORTUGUESE SCHEHERAZADE!!!](#)



Previous image: Image of Scheherazade from Wikipedia, from
<https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Scheherazade.tif>: Author: Sophie Gengembre

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Anderson - Artwork in the permanent collection of The New Art Gallery Walsall, uploaded as part of a Wikipedian in Residency project. Public Domain, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=26152726>.

... EVEN IF GOD LOOKS RATHER HEARTS THAN OUTSIDE APPEARANCES.

LOOK IS NOT IMPORTANT FOR HOLINESS. INSTEAD IT HELPS IN SOME DOMAINS:
HAPPIER MARRIAGES (at least, for happier husbands...).

IBERIAN MODEL WAS ~OK, in the Past, OVER TRUE FAITH, CATHOLIC CONSERVATIVE...
~35% JEWISH BLOOD IN SOUTHERN PORTUGAL, CATHOLIC Before... now it maybe
change, with those "modern" apocalyptic temptations + decadence... (?)

... BUT SOME CONSTRUCTIVE NORDIC COMPLEMENTS PRO GOD (SLAV GERMANIC)
WELCOME...

... BECAUSE OUR LADY OF FATIMA DESERVES A BETTER LOOK...

... and NOT A "SCHEHERAZADE, PORTUGUESE LOOK, FOR UNHAPPY MARRIAGES
(HUSBANDS)".

LET US GIVE CHARM AND A BETTER LOOK TO THE QUEEN, OUR LADY OF FATIMA!!!

BETTER LOOK MORE CHANCES.

IT GIVES SOME WORK, BUT IT IS POSSIBLE, EVEN FOR NON BLONDE LADIES...

BETTER LOOK MORE CHANCES, EVEN IF IT IS NOT SYNONYM OF HOLINESS...

Beauty know how for: coloration of hair / Wig, eye color, eyebrows, food (watching out the white
sugar's effect...)...

WHICH Image of Our Lady DO YOU PREFER? The Brunette? Or the Blond?

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment



Please Compare. Left Image: Our Lady of Fátima was very beautiful... “Ah, what a beautiful Lady”, said the Little Shepherds of Fátima...

Image on the Right: It is not advisable to make Our Lady of Fátima a Portuguese-style Scheherazade... Image of Scheherazade from Wikipedia, from <https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Scheherazade.tif>. Author: Sophie Gengembre Anderson - Artwork in the permanent collection of The New Art Gallery Walsall, submitted as part of a Wikipedian in the Residency project. Public Domain, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=26152726>.

ST. THERESE of LISIEUX IS HOLY.

BUT SAINT HELENE ALSO!

WITH HER CHARM, SHE ATTRACTED THE EMPEROR!

ST. THERESE of LISIEUX WAS NOT WORRIED WITH MARRIAGES (she was, instead, a religious sister...).

But: BETTER LOOK, MORE CHANCES...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

THE SAME LADY, IN MANY CASES, CAN IMPROVE HER LOOK... (please refer to the 'better Look' sections, for a better idea).

OUR LADY OF FATIMA DESERVES A BETTER LOOK!

LET US GIVE TO OUR LADY OF FATIMA, THE QUEEN, A BETTER LOOK!

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Ideas for Persons, Who Would like to Change Eye Color into Blue, Despite the Risks.

Watch out: if you belong to a risk group (Polemic, Pro God, Somewhat Poor), you should rather avoid Eye Color Operations...

GOD PROMISES TO PROTECT AGAINST EVIL, THOSE WHO PRAY DAILY (attentively) THE ROSARY, if they have also an adequate behavior pro God.

A possibility would be, thus, TO PERFORM THE EYE COLOR OPERATION, FOR THOSE MOTIVATED, AND TO RELY ON GOD'S PROTECTIONS. Thus, TO PRAY, CORRECTLY, THE DAILY [ROSARY](#), at THE DAY OF THE OPERATION (before the surgery begins, of course), PLUS THE 5 YEARS WHICH FOLLOW, EVERYDAY (at least): you need beautiful eyes and the planet needs good prayers.

It's also recommended to read completely these sections...

The RISKS OF COMPLICATIONS SHOULD BE SMALLER AND the RISKS OF BLINDNESS SHOULD BE SMALL, IF the [ROSARY](#) IS PRAYED, AS RECOMMENDED, at least, during and after the recovery period, which (immediately precede and) follows the Eye color surgery.

RICH AND GENEROUS ARE IN ADVANTAGE, e. g., to perform material Solidarity, to PAY EXPENSIVE IN the SHOPS... Shops are happy with generous clients...

To INFORM yourself GOOD over CLINICS, FOR EYE COLOR OPERATION, is maybe a good idea.

AN EYE INSURANCE COULD BE CONSIDERED, to try to have extra psychological support for the success of the Eye color surgery (big companies may help, because of the group effect ⇒ bigger groups; they want 'easy' money, not eye complications, nor reimbursements neither conflicts).

MEN SHOULD FAVOR 1st Masculinity (sports, e. g., fitness; eventually beard...), plus Wealth and stability, before thinking in changing Eye color (artificially, I mean!) into blue or either changing hair into blond... PRO GOD attitude could be nice, also, but, then, it's recommended to use Daily '[Protections Against Evil](#)' + to Take Up the Cross... here's not paradise; some problems may appear... but since there is danger of Apocalypse, it is prudent to become a good practicing conservative Catholic... more information over these subjects in the Chapters '[Apocalypse](#)' and '[Protections Against Evil](#)'...

IF the Person in Question HAS NOT ENOUGH PSYCHOLOGICAL SUPPORT, there are risks of negative energies, e. g., in the style 'Michael Jackson'... A STRATEGY SHOULD BE CONSIDERED, thus...

E. g.:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- To CHOOSE A GOOD CLINIC, with small risks of failures...
- To DO AN EYE INSURANCE (with, better: a strong company), in order to try to have a group support.
- RICH ARE IN ADVANTAGE again, sorry! To PAY EXPENSIVE (⇒ in the SHOPS...) could help, for psychological support. Poor have harder with that...
- Avoid Eye Color Surgery, if you belong to a Risk group: somewhat poor, polemic, and / or pro God. But you can still try, e. g., the colored lenses...
- To DO THINGS POSITIVE For the OTHERS, in order to have psychological support, better comprehension... or discretion...
- To INFORM YOURSELF GOOD, BEFORE ADVANCING IN SUCH (RISKY) SURGERY...
- To TEST RISKS: for a 1st idea, you could TRY FIRST BLUE eye LENSES, TO SEE RESULTS, AFTER ASKING ADVICE TO a SPECIALIST, ALSO FOR the EYE LENSES.
- To PRAY DAILY, attentively, THE ROSARY. More information about the Rosary, in the Chapter 'Protections against Evil'...
- Eventually, DISCRETION, over the day of the operation and the period that follows (e. g., to take holidays, some isolation, during the period related to the operation; eventually, to change of address, to change of job...).
- ...

WATCH OUT: I don't take responsibilities over the other's decisions...

NATURALLY, EYE COLOR May CHANGE, FROM BLACK TO LIGHT GREEN, but not into BLUE (⇒ official genetics / biology).

But, IF GOD WANTS, IT MAY HAPPEN, through divine intervention, e. g., through a miracle!

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

BUT YOU SHOULD HELP GOD ALSO... AND GOD IS NOT OBLIGED To Do That, NEITHER...

A "Natural" eye color change may sometimes happen and gives less complications... in any case, daily [Protections of God](#) are recommended + to Take Up the Cross (yes, I know: it's upset, + complicated, but it gives better pro God results)...

[Our Lady of Medjugorje, with Diamond Charming Blue Eyes, has a Greater Charm](#) (please refer to, e. g., <https://www.slideshare.net/pmartinflynn/medjugore-marian-sanctuary-history-and-geography-of-a-pilgrimage>)...

[... that the Imposed \(a bit emphatic, but not beautiful\) Typical Image of Our Lady of Fatima doesn't have](#) (please refer to, e. g., https://www.google.com/search?q=our+lady+of+fatima&client=firefox-b&source=lnms&tbm=isch&sa=X&ved=0ahUKEwjh3L_Dh_7cAhUuMuwKHcbJBP4Q_AUIDSgB&biw=1071&bih=598#imgsrc=J10fl1HZqajBuM...).

Our Lady is even more charming, with Brilliant Platinum Blonde, Veiled Hair... Please refer to the descriptions of the little Shepherds of Fatima over the enormous beauty of Our Lady...

We can still find some images of [Our Lady, when young, together with the parents, with a \(non platinum\) gold blonde hair...](#) please refer to, e. g., <https://www.pinterest.com/pin/30188259978651831/>... however, presently, she is, generally, not displayed, as blonde, anymore... we shall, thus, probably still wait for better times...

[East Asiatic ladies \(Chinese, Japanese, etc.\), with an adequate Nordic look \(platinum blonde hair + blue eyes\), true faith, should also be quite charming, exotic](#), I think... reference: e. g., <https://imgur.com/EavnkKE>. It's valid for all ladies, says the Lord Yahweh.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Some Hope, To Less Risky Eye Color Operations?

[There's a New Procedure, for the Eye Color Operations, maybe less risky... \(?\)](https://neoris-eyes.com/en/eye-color-change-before-after/). You may, eventually, analyze this Web site, neoris-eyes.com, at <https://neoris-eyes.com/en/eye-color-change-before-after/>.

Watch Out: Prudence still welcome! Some risks still exist! Please inform yourself good, before advancing, in such operation.

Recommended: to pray the daily [Rosary](#), to try to protect yourself against evil and to pay generous. Rich are in advantage, also here, as we know...

Please read the previous section also... there are there other ideas to try to protect yourself...

Ideas TO Change EYE COLOR, From BROWN To GREEN.

(please refer also to the previous sections...) IT IS WELL KNOWN, from official GENETICS: BROWN EYES ARE DOMINANT over GREEN (blue gene).

The NATURAL GREEN EYE COLOR is got, WHEN the concerned PERSON RECEIVES one Eye color gene for BROWN, from one parent, and one Eye color gene for BLUE, from the other parent ⇒ knowledge from the Biology, from the secondary school.

This natural GENETIC EYE color MIX (1 blue + 1 brown eye genes) GIVES, in most cases, BROWN EYE COLOR, but, in some cases, a Charming GREEN EYE COLOR already APPEARS...

GENERALLY, the GREEN COLOR of the Eyes is relatively Stable. However, A NATURAL EYE COLOR CHANGE (no lenses, no operation...) MAY APPEAR, in persons, having eye color genes for blue + for brown... BROWN MAY BECOME GREEN but... the opposite may happen also... observing, discreetly, people around you, during some 30 years, you may get this conclusion...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

And WHAT SHALL I DO, IN ORDER TO CHANGE the COLOR of the EYES, from BROWN into GREEN?

NOT ALL BROWN EYES MAY BECOME NATURALLY GREEN, according to the Official Genetics (if the 2 genes for the eye color, inherited from the parents, are brown + brown, the natural eye color remains brown...) Aesthetic effects for the eye color are still possible, through the use of eye lenses or through the, sometimes dangerous, eye operation... to use daily protections from God against evil is maybe a good idea...

But, in regions where some blue and green eyes are present, it's possible that many green eyes (genetic eye color, with mix of 2 eye color genes, one blue and one brown) are hidden by the dominant brown eye color, more repulsive to stable happier marriages / husbands.

Making this green appear may help marriages, but aesthetics are more important to ladies; men should focus 1st in getting enough money (wealth), but (better: natural) aesthetics helps also men, e. g., more chances of success at work... but watch out, not to exaggerate: money and / or aesthetics shall not become an idolatry, neither...

Some sociability, success, wealth, mothers with blue eyes, may help to have children with green eyes... eye color may still change later in time... support from others may help... but the concerned person can NOT impose that to the people... it should happen spontaneously... but some strategies may be defined... it could help a lot marriages in Southern Europe, Latin America, even in the USA, where some 60% of the eye color is "naturally" brown... but it could hide also many (~30% naturally hidden) green eyes...

One strategy could be to do a genetic analysis for that. If the concerned (the person with brown eyes) has (only one) parent (e. g., the father) with blue eyes, for sure, his / her brown eyes hide green (from the official Biology)... exceptions possible, but not probable: baby was exchanged in the hospital, adultery from the mother, ...

Also: a genetic test, at the health services, e. g., at the time of the blood analysis, could reveal if the concerned person has a genotype for eye color, as gene for blue + gene for brown... in that case, the concerned person (more important for ladies!) could, discreetly, set contact lenses, for greenish brown eye color (in the beginning), and say that, genetically, she / he has green eyes genotype, but with brown dominant... to do things positive to the others, in order to get comprehension from the others + use of daily protections against evil, from God, could also help... those genetic certificates, for the eye color, are more important, when both parents have brown eyes...

Even without genetic control, the concerned could try to force his / her green 'eyes'... changing of address, new contacts, use of green eye lenses everyday, frequenting places / environments where (almost) nobody knows that the concerned had brown eyes before...

To Remain discreet / ambiguous over this subject + to use daily protections against evil are maybe good ideas...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Eventually, to change immediately to charming blue, but that's impossible, in theory, for people with brown eyes... brown eyes can only change "spontaneously" into green, but not into blue... from the official Biology, heredity theory... it can, thus, be noticed by people, who studied Biology, e. g., in the secondary school...

Alternatively, the concerned may simply set contact lenses, colored greenish brown, in the beginning, increasing gradually the % (quantity) of green, trying to avoid to comment this subject...

It could, thus, be possible, also for people with brown eyes, with eye's genotype "gene for brown + gene for brown"... the concerned person should preferably not comment this subject... and may need support from the others, to give some force to the green eye color... thus, eventually, to change of address, etc. [Protections Against Evil](#) recommended... more information in the Chapter over this subject.

ALMOND LIGHT BROWN EYES ARE GENERALLY A SYMPTOM that SOME GREEN IS ALREADY PRESENT! Those eyes have some probability to evolve, in a favorable environment, into GREEN EYES!

GREEN + BLUE EYES HELP MARRIAGES and Career, AND IT'S even MORE IMPORTANT TO LADIES! It HELPS, thus, Catholic Marriages for Life, says God...

Changing Eye Color, from Brown into Green and into Blue: Before, it was difficult, but now it's easier and it helps marriages, Career, happier Husbands, it makes Social, but Dangers remain: Health can evolve negatively and the Concerned Person risks also "Michael Jackson's" evolutions ⇒ Daily [Protections against Evil](#) should be considered...

That's why men should first give priority to (diploma / university) wealth / job, Muscled Body / Fitness (better: with God!), before thinking in setting (artificial techniques as) green or blue eye's colored lenses or performing, sometimes dangerous, operations for blue eyes...

... instead, a natural change of the eye color has less negative secondary effects ⇒ brown may change into green and it may happen naturally... it helps marriages and success at work (presentation / look helps!)...

This explanation took into account the official scientific knowledge over the eye color: heredity, biology, genetics.

This is generally true, but not 100% neither. There's another reality, generally hidden: the great majority of the babies of the planet are born with snow white hair and blue eyes, but a group of people, pro evil, doesn't accept that: some minutes later, everything changes and most of those babies have no Nordic look anymore...

Normal Genetic tests show already this new reality: those people seem indeed to have genes for brown eyes... Exception: genetic tests, based on reproductive cells, still show the truth: those persons were indeed born with Nordic look, says God...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

More information over this subject, in the Chapter 'Darwinism', in the sections ['Race Witchcraft'](#)...

Is “Being Single Wise Brunette” + “Being Natural” Better? "Naked" Is also "Natural" ...

If you do a discreet check around you about happy couples / marriages, not to judge individually, but to check statistics / tendencies of stable couples (e. g., in the last 30 years, up to today), stable marriages and happier couples are correlated with husbands, in strong position and rich, in couple with ladies (somewhat) beautiful.

Please check it yourself (discreetly) with statistics / facts and correlations of long term... there are always exceptions, it goes rather over a tendency, for stability in the couples, rather than to individual judgments... the subject is subtle / polemic; thus, some discretion may be required...

Maybe some (single) Brunettes are not aware of the importance of the look to make marriages (husbands) happy... some advice would be nice to help them... publicities are generally poor, and to take care of the look claims some time and money... but it may compensate afterwards, to help ladies to have some more success in life (less chances of problems in marriages because of infidelities, alcoholism, etc.)...

Good heart counts for a well succeeded marriage, but it's NOT the only factor... if it misses money or the look of the Lady is not well cared, the chances of unstable marriage / couple may increase... some ladies are maybe not aware of it... others may think... "I'm born Brunette with Dark hair"... "I'm like that, let me be spontaneous"... "what counts is the Heart"...

Yes, the heart counts. In some domains, the look doesn't really matters. St. Therese of Lisieux is a Saint Lady of God. BUT SHE WAS NOT MARRIED AND SHE WAS NOT WORRIED With THAT.

St. Helena is also Holy. SHE WAS the MOTHER OF the EMPEROR St. CONSTANTINE. The DIFFERENCE? SHE WAS CHARMING AND HER BEAUTY ATTRACTED the Roman EMPEROR.

"NATURAL" IS BETTER?

GENERALLY, YES: (some) ECOLOGY, BIO FOOD, etc., BUT:

WE WERE BORN NAKED. IT IS "MORE NATURAL". There's EVEN THE WORD "NATURISM"...

BUT SUCH "NATURISM" IS GENERALLY INSANE AND ANTI-CHRISTIAN... WE HAVE HERE, THUS, A PROBLEM...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

YES, SOME DECORATION, CLOTHES (in summer time or in warm climates they're rather decorative / moral), IS MAYBE WELCOME, IN SOME CASES. ONE SITUATION IS NOT the OTHER ONE. THE SAME FOR the LOOK / BEAUTY FOR LADIES, WHO WANT TO MARRY.

YES, MOST LADIES HAVE HAIR in Darkness AND BROWN EYES.

BUT, in the same way it's recommended to wear CORRECT CLOTHES...

SOME BEAUTY ACCESSORIES MAY HELP LADIES TO INCREASE Their CHANCES OF SUCCESS IN MARRIAGE / LIFE. For holiness, however, the beauty shall NOT be the 1st priority... it may also be considered, but only after other priorities...

[Ideas to help brunette women become more beautiful and increase their chances of being successful in love, in the related sections of this Chapter, notably in the section 'AESTHETICS, the FORMULA FOR LADIES Pro God: Synthesis'.](#)

WHEN A NORMAL LADY LOOKS LIKE A NORDIC / FINNISH LADY, With PLATINUM BLONDE Hair, BLUE EYES and TAKES CARE ALSO of her FOOD, the LOOK generally IMPROVES, AND MEN ARE SPONTANEOUSLY ATTRACTED...

ALL HAPPENS NATURALLY. SHE MAY EVEN CHOOSE THE BEST CANDIDATES... IF MANY LADIES DO THAT, MEN HAVE ALSO SOME MORE CHOICE...

PLEASE CHECK (DISCREETLY) BY YOURSELF IF BLONDE (Nordic look) LADIES ATTRACT (spontaneously) MORE MEN OR NOT...

HOWEVER, SOME PROTECTIONS FROM GOD MAY BE NEEDED, BECAUSE EVIL DOESN'T REALLY LIKE OF HAPPY MARRIAGES for Life...

PS: this doesn't happen with all Brunettes. Some have already some charm (they watch out the food, etc.), and further aesthetic measures are not needed... but those (single) Brunettes who want to marry (and / or be in stable couple), could consider to have a good heart / character + further aesthetic improvements...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

What Counts Is the Heart: the Full Argumentation.

What counts is the Heart: it's true, but there are lots of ruse and pettiness, connected with this subject, also.

Indeed, this subject should be seen through different perspectives, and not only through the traditional one, which claims:

- [What Counts is the Heart, and not the Look; People Shall Be Accepted as They Are...](#)

Indeed, there are other perspectives from "What counts is the Heart", kinder for men:

- [What Counts is the Heart... Aesthetics counts... to Have Heart for her Husband and for the people...](#)
- [Brunette Women may Marry with Poor Men: What Counts is the Heart and Not the Wealth...](#)

As we can see, there are here different perspectives and tastes for "What Counts is the Heart", which may even conflict with each other... this subject contains ruse and pettiness...

In practice, a discreet analysis of trends for stability, for happier couples, in the long term, during a period of 30 - 40 years (better: with Historic), should show interesting correlations...

The Heart counts, indeed, but [Men Should Try to Become \(a bit\) Rich](#) and [Ladies Should Invest in Aesthetics \(Beauty care, with a Nordic Look\)](#). It's not Everything, but it helps, for Happier Catholic Marriages for Life.

[An Adequate pro God Behavior](#) + to Pray the [Rosary](#) Everyday (against the Rest of the Evil) should also be considered. More information in the corresponding Sections of the Chapters 'Ladies and Veil', 'Rich', 'Protections against Evil', 'Discernment', 'Danger of [Apocalypse](#)'.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Women, With “Brunette” Look, Also Have to Carry Their Cross.

Ladies of Catholic True Faith, who decide to have a beautiful blonde Nordic look, may have a price to pay: they risk to Take Up the Cross (overweight troubles, etc.)... thus, it's recommended to use Protections against Evil, like the daily [Rosary](#) (better: prayed in an attentive way, [in the required* conditions for a plenary indulgence](#)).

* - more information over this subject, in the section [‘How To Be Ready to Enter in the Paradise of God?’](#) of the Chapter ‘Discernment’.

But the women, who decide to keep brunette look (permanently), risk also to Take Up their Cross... and that cross is not necessarily the christian, true faith cross anymore... because men generally prefer beautiful ladies, namely those with Nordic look, for life in couple, namely inside the holy catholic marriage for life...

Women, with brunette look, and who don't worry about aesthetic care, risk to have troubles to find a male lover and also to have troubles afterwards, with greater risks of broken couple, of physical aggressions but also greater difficulties to marry through the catholic church... and that is also to Take Up the Cross, but not the holy christian cross anymore...

Indeed, women with brunette look can now change of look to platinum blonde Nordic look also. But the concerned women should be helped, in this domain also.

This Chapter tries to help the concerned ladies in this domain, namely in the sections [‘OUR LADY OF FATIMA DESERVES A BETTER LOOK. PLEASE COMPARE.’](#), [‘AESTHETICS, the FORMULA for Pro God LADIES: Synthesis.’](#) and [‘Ideas to Try to Fight Trends to Eat Food With White Sugars.’](#)

On the other hand, blonde beautiful ladies are not idiot neither. They're generally not perfect, but brunette ladies, with less cared look, are not perfect neither and generally are considered, by their male partners, as less adequate for the holy catholic marriage for life, with true love, I mean...

And there are even persons, with blond(e) look, with a 100% perfect holy behavior, like Jesus and Mary before, and other less perfect, in the beginning, but who became holy also, afterwards, and with blond(e) look also, like St. Mary Magdalene and St John. More details over this subject, in the [old Web site, in French, apparitionsmariales.org](#), at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/description.htm...>

I think that brunette women, after ~52 years lifetime, have already permission, from the lobby "Brunette, for unhappy Husband", to have a Nordic look, in order to increase their chances to find a husband... the concerned should inform themselves towards the lobby brunette or either use [Protections Against Evil](#)... more information over this subject, in the Chapter ‘Protections Against Evil’...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Ideas to Try to Fight the Trends to Eat Food With White Sugars.

Some people may have a tendency to be overweight or to eat sweet treats, such as eating chocolate every day...

Sometimes, it's hard to fight those trends, and the concerned persons may suffer from overweight and also risk to have a less beautiful look, specially if they eat sweet treats regularly (biscuits, chocolates...).

Food with white sugars is a bit appropriate to be eaten; the Bible says we can eat everything, thus, food with white sugars also, a bit...

But if the concerned people eat regularly food with white sugars or similar (e. g., food with sugar cane...), they risk eventually to have dental caries, to be attacked by (discreet) diabetes (witchcraft), to have a less charming look, etc.

This may, thus, be a problem and may attack a bit the harmony of the concerned lady, e. g., inside the couple. A good heart helps, but aesthetic care helps also, and a lady who worries with aesthetics, has also heart for her husband (what counts is the heart, but this goes in the other sense, also...).

If the concerned Person needs to eat sweet food regularly, the food with white sugars, sugar cane or with sweeteners are not the most adequate (exceptions: honey, Stevia), because they're considered sweet treats, said the Lord. Obviously, one can eat sweet treats, from time to time.

Note: the cocoa paste, with a bit honey and a bit water is also considered a sweet treat, said the Lord.

One can eat everything. However, the problem with foods containing white sugar and related sweeteners / sugars, is that anyone who eats those foods regularly and / or in large quantities commits the mortal sin of gluttony... thus, if the concerned lady / person has a less attractive appearance because of that, or either becomes diabetic, etc., there are maybe reasons for that also... one can eat sweets, but, preferably, occasionally and in small quantities, in order not to commit the mortal sin of gluttony...

That's why the regular consumption of food with white sugars or related (sugar cane...) should be avoided, specially by adults...

Good alternatives to the food with white sugars do exist, and they're known since long time: fruits and honey... It's better to eat in small quantities too... Stevia is also considered a legitimate sweetener: juice, sweetened with Stevia, is not considered a sweet dainty, but juice, sweetened with white sugar, is... thanks to Yahweh God it is possible to know which sweeteners are considered correct, in order to correctly sweeten the foods...

In this way, the concerned ladies / persons could use honey or Stevia, in place of white sugar (or

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

other illegitimate sweeteners), e. g., in the coffee...

The concerned could avoid regular consumption of sweet treats and / or, eventually, produce their own chocolate, etc., e. g., mixing cocoa with some honey and a little bit of water (or milk)...

This chocolate paste with honey is still a sweet dainty, but it attacks the look a bit less than the normal chocolate... ideally, the solution should be to cut with the consumption of chocolate, except for occasional consumption, e. g., in one or another festive days: Christmas, Easter, Birthday...

Honey and fruits are products from the nature, conceived by God. White sugar, sugar cane and artificial sweeteners, in opposition, are man made expertise, and, as such, more adequate to cause the sin of gluttony...

Watch out: if the concerned person eats too much food, sweetened with honey and / or Stevia and / or eats too many fruits, in the same day, the concerned may suffer also a bit from the negative secondary effects previously mentioned for the foods containing less adequate sugars and commits also the sin of gluttony, says the Lord.

But for a daily moderated consumption of fruits and / or food with honey and / or Stevia, those negative effects are less visible, when compared with eating everyday the same quantity of food containing less adequate sugars...

In order to test that, it suffices to watch yourself in a mirror, during periods of 24 h, e. g., eating and not eating the concerned food...

The grain, to produce fruit, must first die, says the Bible (John 12:24). The text follows (Reference: Bible of Vatican Online):

24 Amen, amen, I say to you, unless a grain of wheat falls to the ground and dies, it remains just a grain of wheat; but if it dies, it produces much fruit.

25 Whoever loves his life loses it, and whoever hates his life in this world will preserve it for eternal life.

This concerns also the food a person eats, said God. As result, the food should be preferably not tasty, or a bit tasty only. This means also that very salty food and very sweetened food should, thus, be avoided, if the concerned person / lady wants to have an attractive look (even in brunette style)...

The Concerned lady / person may do a test of 24 h in the mirror to test this... I think, thus, that food with white sugars should, thus, be generally avoided (by adult persons), because of that...

A second problem, hard to fight, concerned with an eventual trend to eat regularly, sweetened food or other, is that, the concerned person may risk to have overweight... those trends are hard to fight against... eventually, the concerned could try to follow an adequate diet and / or consult the section ['Ideas Against Witchcraft'](#) of the Chapter 'Ideas Against Evil'...

The HOLY MARRIAGE should be OPEN TO CHILD BIRTH. WHY Did OUR LADY Have ONLY 1 CHILD THEN?

The HOLY CATHOLIC MARRIAGE SHALL BE OPEN TO LIFE: "Multiply your self", says the Bible, Gen 1:28... The text follows (reference: Vatican Bible online):

28 God blessed them, saying: "Be fertile and multiply; fill the earth and subdue it (...)"

However, a good child education needs a stable traditional family, money, love and time. It gives much work, and, in difficult circumstances, the use of artificial contraceptives, the practice of abortion, etc., may be seen as alternatives... somewhat complex, thus...

WHAT ABOUT the VIRGIN MARY? SHE WAS PERFECT AND MARRIED WITH ST. JOSEPH. WHY ONLY ONE CHILD?

Although Protestant heresies may interpret the passages of the 'brothers of Jesus' in the sense that St. Mary had many children (literally, meaning, thus, 'no eternal virginity'), the traditional Catholic teachings, which seem closer to the truth, teach something else: the Virgin Mary was always Virgin, meaning, thus, that she never had sexual contact with men, meaning, thus, that she never had sex with St. Joseph... but: love and marriage, between both, remained.

The good explanation (+ other details related, e. g., over the "brothers of Jesus") seems to be the one, mentioned in Wikipedia, says God also: [St. Joseph, an widow aged man, aged of ~90, marries with the young Virgin Mary and dies at the age of ~111](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Saint_Joseph#Later_apocryphal_writings). Reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Saint_Joseph#Later_apocryphal_writings.

Thus, THE CASES OF THE VIRGIN MARY AND SAINT HELENA (the Emperor's concubine) seem ***NOT*** to be the case OF MODERN WOMEN (e. g. Hard Working, Highly Educated and Rich) WHO USE (EFFECTIVE) ARTIFICIAL CONTRACEPTIVES OR ABORTION TO CUT OFF THE BIRTH OF CHILDREN...

IT IS NOT PROBABLE THAT A YOUNG ST. JOSEPH WOULD MARRY A BEAUTIFUL BLONDE ST. MARY In Order NOT TO HAVE Sex and CHILDREN...

But, IF INDEED ST. JOSEPH WAS AGED of ~90 AND A HOLY MAN OF GOD, THE STORY OF the EVERLASTING VIRGINITY OF St. MARY with only 1 child, BECOMES SPONTANEOUS.

THE DREAM OF A VERY YOUNG LADY is not really to have sex with a man older than 89... The life of Mary, even if married with St. Joseph and / or accompanying Jesus' disciples, seems more that of a religious sister, than that of a normal married couple, because of the big difference of age...

Young Jesus & Mary needed St. Joseph's assistance... Even with that, the life of the young Mary

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

was not a paradise, e. g., quickly fleeing to Egypt, persecution... St Joseph had an experience, autonomy, etc., that the young Mary didn't have...

The Catechism of Catholic Church remembers also that the Catholic Marriage should be open to life ⇒ to the birth of children. Natural contraceptive methods are possible, but the use of artificial contraceptives + abortion should be refused and are considered as mortal sins, says the Lord also. In the case of Mary and St. Joseph, it seems that both agreed in living in a marriage without sex relations, which spontaneously led then to the eternal virginity of the Virgin Mary. This is Not, normally, the will of the couples.

Jesus' brothers were, thus, the children of Saint Joseph, from his previous marriages, said God also...

The will of God is also to promote and reinforce the traditional families, the catholic marriage, with no divorces, + Col 3:18 (ladies should submit to their husbands, but according to the will of the Lord also...). Eventually hard working (not always needed, namely for princesses and / or other rich ladies), but submitting to the husband (in the normal situations); lady's beauty care counts / helps; some attention for the children and for the husband; the couple should be open to life (in place of using artificial contraceptives and / or abortive methods) and should not divorce.

Modern publicities / ideologies are really poor, in what concerns the role of the lady in the society and family. But the problems are often also complex. This Chapter tries to help...

One of the causes of the decadence of Christianity (of true faith, Catholic Roman Conservative) is presently the demographic fall caused by the use of artificial contraceptives + abortions, despite some illusion of wealth. Although poor ladies and / or couples may have some difficulties, married rich ladies could have some 9 children, as the Queen Victoria of the British Empire...

For a poor couple / lady is hard to educate many children, but a rich couple, with employees, etc., could do this, without many difficulties... nobody's obliged, sure, but Germany is becoming a Liechtenstein, France is becoming a Monaco...

This modernism leads us to the Europe of the little ones, rich and small... the fall of the West, despite the Wealth... eventually, the governments could help, with adequate laws, publicities, suggestions, subsidies, helping traditional families + true faith... unfortunately, the present trends go, generally, in another sense: easy divorces, gratis abortion's pills...

Interesting Case Study: the Veil.

Concerning the veil:

- It may Symbolize the Submission of Ladies to their Husbands.
- It is also a Muslim religious symbol, so the Muslim Women who wear it may be proud of showing their Religious Identity.
- Every Woman shall be free to Wear what she Wants to, even if this Freedom means Submission (contradiction?).
- In some cases, it causes repulse to non-Muslims and / or progressives, because it's considered as non Aesthetic and / or symbol of women's submission.
- For Muslims, this problem has no sense: the concerned Women use the Veil and Point (either if they Wish or Either if it's considered appropriate).

Because it may be non aesthetic, and because it does, in some cases, an aggressive publicity for the Islam, the Veil is causing some troubles to the Europeans. Some try to forbid it in some places, like, for instance, work places.

These situations finish sometimes in Court. The confusion and contradictions are generalized: freedom, rivalry of cultures, racism, what to do? The results of the judges reveal this. Sometimes, Muslim women win, sometimes, they don't.

In the Bible, in 1 Corinthians 11:1-16, the theme of the veil appears! Surprisingly and against everything and everybody, St. Paul not only is not against the veil, but it even recommends it to Christian women, at least in the Church!

The Text of 1 Cor 11:1-16 follows again (Reference: Vatican Bible Online):

11. The Veils of the Women

"1 Be imitators of me, as I am of Christ.

2 I praise you because you remember me in everything and hold fast to the traditions, just as I handed them on to you.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

3 But I want you to know that Christ is the head of every man, and a husband the head of his wife, and God the head of Christ.

4 Any man who prays or prophesies with his head covered brings shame upon his head.

5 But any woman who prays or prophesies with her head unveiled brings shame upon her head, for it is one and the same thing as if she had had her head shaved.

6 For if a woman does not have her head veiled, she may as well have her hair cut off. But if it is shameful for a woman to have her hair cut off or her head shaved, then she should wear a veil.

7 A man, on the other hand, should not cover his head, because he is the image and glory of God, but woman is the glory of man.

8 For man did not come from woman, but woman from man;

9 nor was man created for woman, but woman for man;

10 for this reason a woman should have a sign of authority on her head, because of the angels.

11 Woman is not independent of man or man of woman in the Lord.

12 For just as woman came from man, so man is born of woman; but all things are from God.

13 Judge for yourselves: is it proper for a woman to pray to God with her head unveiled?

14 Does not nature itself teach you that if a man wears his hair long it is a disgrace to him,

15 whereas if a woman has long hair it is her glory, because long hair has been given (her) for a covering?

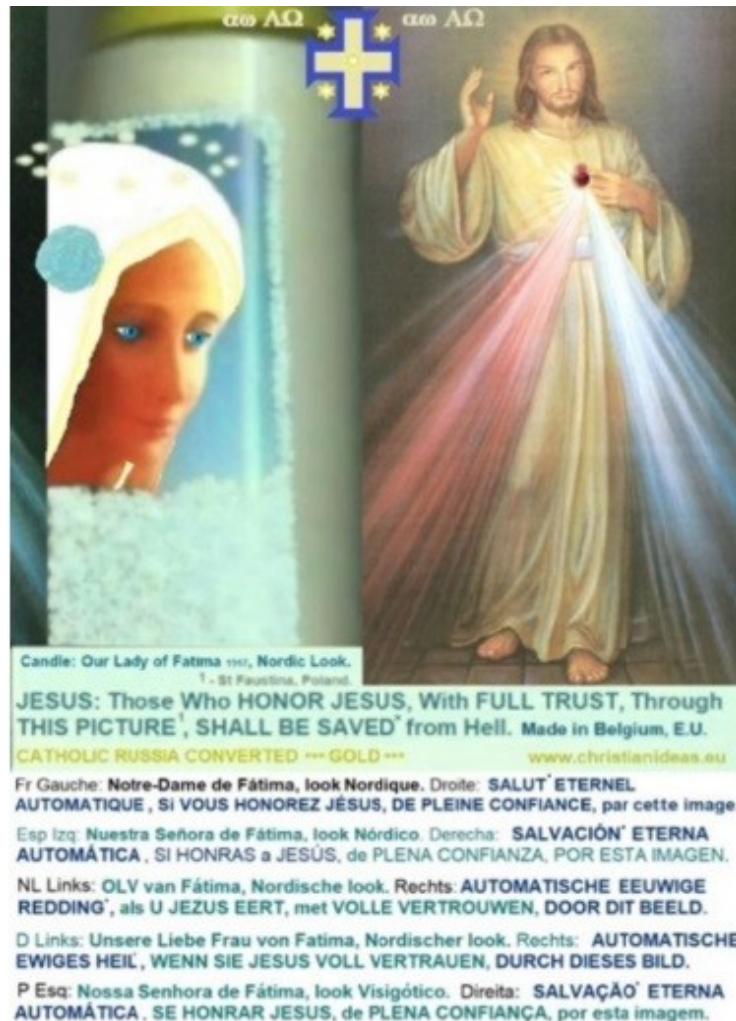
16 But if anyone is inclined to be argumentative, we do not have such a custom, nor do the churches of God."

THIS MEANS THAT, IN SOME SENSE, MUSLIM WOMEN ARE RIGHT, also according to St Paul, AND THEY ARE TRYING TO TEACH US SOMETHING WE REFUSE TO UNDERSTAND / ACCEPT.

That is: the veil shall be a religious symbol, not only for the Muslim women, but also for the Christian ones. The only point is: we have to do it more aesthetic. Is there a solution for this? Yes, there is.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The solution comes from the Virgin Mary. You may ask me “How?”. Very simple: simple look for an image of the blessed Virgin Mary: She almost Always appears very Beautiful, with her Head Covered, with an Adequate Head Covering, not very beautiful, but not ugly, neither. This means: she almost always uses a veil, but an adequate veil, not ugly neither, with some charm. Take, as example, this picture of the Blessed Virgin Mary:



Previous image, left: the Beautiful Queen of Fatima, with Nordic charm: Perfection, Tradition, Sanctity, Head Covered (Veiled) and with Charm... Reference: <https://www.christianideas.eu/images/QueenVirginMaryBlondVeiledVBig.jpg>.

Very well cared, isn't it? Repulsive look? Not at all!

In I Cor 11:10, St Paul doesn't explicitly mention that, but we may conclude that the angels may attack women, without head / hair cover...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

I Cor 11:10 follows:

“10 for this reason a woman should have a sign of authority on her head, because of the angels.”

The angels may attack the Western Women, those who are not wearing the veil, in prayer and / or in church. How? Possibly, increasing in them, the feelings of proud / vanity, preparing them to crash the marriages and / or to be insubordinate to their husbands (and to God also, at the Same Time), behaving against the order of the nature, and against the order desired by God.

This problem is, however, complex: husbands may have also Behaviors against the Will of God; conciliation committees, with experts, should exist and should try to promote the good practices for the marriages, according to the will of God... legislation should change... no 100% of success guaranteed...

Please note that there is a 2nd possible interpretation, for the use of the veil, by Catholic ladies, according to the text of Saint Paul, I Cor 11:1-16: it is enough for women not to have short hair, to be in order to pray and in church, because their long hair, covering their heads, serves as a veil also.

This interpretation could eventually be appropriate and perhaps for this reason, the use of a veil (hair covering), by ladies, was generally not mandatory, outside the churches, for example...

Therefore, to be able to interpret the text correctly, additional elements are necessary.

Observing the images available of Our Lady, we can see that she almost always appears with a suitable veil, appearing as a traditional Christian lady, even if she has eventually long hair (I mean: she often does not appear with her hair uncovered).

The same applies to the Holy Women of the past.

At the time, when the Roman Catholic Church and the true faith were still strong, the wearing of the veil was mandatory for Catholic women: this occurred until the Second Vatican Council (1960s).

Our Lady in New York speaks over this subject, at www.tldm.org/directives/d46.htm:

WOMEN

"My child, tell all to act as good example in My Son's House. Women must wear a head covering in the holy places and in prayer. It is not because of custom; it is because the angels demand proper deportment during the Holy Sacrifice." - Our Lady, May 29, 1976

The preceding text suggests the use of a veil, over the hair (and head), for practicing Catholic (conservative) ladies, but the ambiguity of the text of I Cor 11:1-16 could still appear.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

It is the following text, also from the apparitions of Heaven in New York (from the related directives from Heaven), which shows the correct interpretation of 1 Cor 11:1-16. This text follows (Reference: www.tldm.org/Directives/d34.htm):

BLUE BERET

"My Mother, through My counsel, has asked that the women of the United States, young and old, who join Her in this final battle against Satan, that they will wear the sign of subservience to their husbands and dedication to the Mission from Heaven by wearing a blue beret." - Jesus, June 4, 1977

From the preceding text, it is concluded that the correct interpretation of 1 Cor 11:1-16 should go further and suggest the use of an appropriate hair covering (veil), by practicing Catholic (conservative) women, as it was previously imposed by the Vatican, before the Second Vatican Council, and used by practically all Holy Women from the past.

The available images of the Holy Women reveal also this...

Not all holy women were celibate nuns, without a husband... some were married, and even queens and saints, at the same time (note: for this, it was convenient for them, to be beautiful too...).

The use of a suitable veil was common, among the holy women of the past, to cover their hair. More details on this topic in other related sections of this Chapter...

A CORRECT CHRISTIAN VEIL (neither too chic, neither too ugly) may HELP also TO try to CUT THE "greedy" regards of men towards the concerned ladies and to try reduce the feelings of "superiority" and "vanity"...

Is the use of the Christian Veil (hair covering) no longer mandatory, in the churches of God (Roman Catholic)?

Indeed, it is not, but it is not prohibited neither, and it is even somewhat recommended by heaven and by the Bible, as it can be deduced, from this analysis.

Thus, even though long hair is given as a veil to the ladies of true faith, it is still recommended to cover the hair properly to cut off feelings of 'superiority', 'vanity' and 'unwanted gazes'... that's why the holy ladies of the past did it systematically, and, for a time, it was even mandatory in the catholic churches...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Veil of the Christian Ladies: Conclusion.

Not only Muslim Women should wear veils, but Christian women also, at least in Church or in prayer. If we really correctly read (and interpret) what the Bible says, than we conclude, that the veil is also recommended to Christian Women(!)

Only the veil should change. The Religious Christian women are invited to imitate the Virgin Mary, in the question of the veil, when they pray or in church. That is, the less aesthetic veils should be replaced for more aesthetic ones, but not too charming neither.

Hats or other covers may be also valid, when they cover most of the hair (and the head also). Aesthetic counts, but please don't exaggerate neither, with too charming diamond veils / hats / clothes, because it's preferable that women dress with modesty (exception: rich ladies, like princesses, and only on command of their superiors, like the husband or the parents)...

There's no need to cover the whole neck, for the Christian Women, at least.

If a woman wants to use a traditional veil in church, it's perfect and even recommended, but, it's better to watch out also!!!

Evil forces are performing a war against true faith and catholic tradition.

Protections against Evil are, thus, recommended, as the daily rosary, and / or, a discreet veil / head cover, like an adequate hat / beret, etc.

More Details Over possible protections against Evil, in the related Chapter, ['Protections against Evil'](#).

A beautiful Lady (please refer to the sections 'Better Look' of this Chapter, e. g., the section ['AESTHETICS, the FORMULA for Pro God LADIES: Synthesis'](#)) should (normally) dress with modesty, with most of her hair covered, in order to try to cut trends for "vanity", for "superiority feelings", lust regards, etc.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Real Superior Women, the Holy Queens for the Lord: Some Examples.

There's the Empress Virgin Mary at the Top of Perfection, but there are many other Queens for the Lord: the Holy, Veiled Women for the Lord, from all nations, up to the 4 extremities of the Earth.

They don't go in fake ideologies, like "Modern Woman ideology" and its deceptions (divorces, marital cohabitation, feminisms, etc.).

Some examples (images) of Holy Queens with Veil. From the Extreme North, up to the 4 corners of the world:

- CHARM AND HOLINESS FROM SCANDINAVIA: St. Bridget, from SWEDEN, WITH a MODEST VEIL, at <https://www.etsy.com/listing/115917636/st-bridget-of-sweden-art-print-catholic>.
- REAL SUPERIOR WOMEN, FROM Northern EUROPE: St. Catherine of Sweden (Veiled, of course!), at <https://www.catholicculture.org/culture/liturgicalyear/calendar/day.cfm?date=2018-03-24>.
- St. Gertrude, the GREAT, WITH VEIL (of course)! (origin: Germany), at <https://www.deviantart.com/theophilia/art/St-Gertrude-the-Great-icon-413743620>.
- VEIL, CHARM, SUPERIORITY AND HOLINESS, FROM ST. HILDEGARD (Germany), at <https://www.wwno.org/show/musica-da-cameras-continuum/2016-10-16/continuum-hildegard-sequentia-first-last>.
- CHARM FROM a Queen for the Lord, Saint Faustina, Poland, (Veiled, some ~90 years ago, and not only in the Middle Ages!!!), at <https://www.deviantart.com/theophilia/art/St-Faustina-icon-493213867>.
- St. Margaret, Queen for the Lord, Veiled (origin: Hungary / Scotland, UK), at <http://www.cecblf.org/daughters-of-the-king.html>.
- Image of the Beautiful Saint Margaret from Scotland / Hungary, Queen of Scotland. Source: Paróquia Nossa Senhora da Piedade (Facebook).

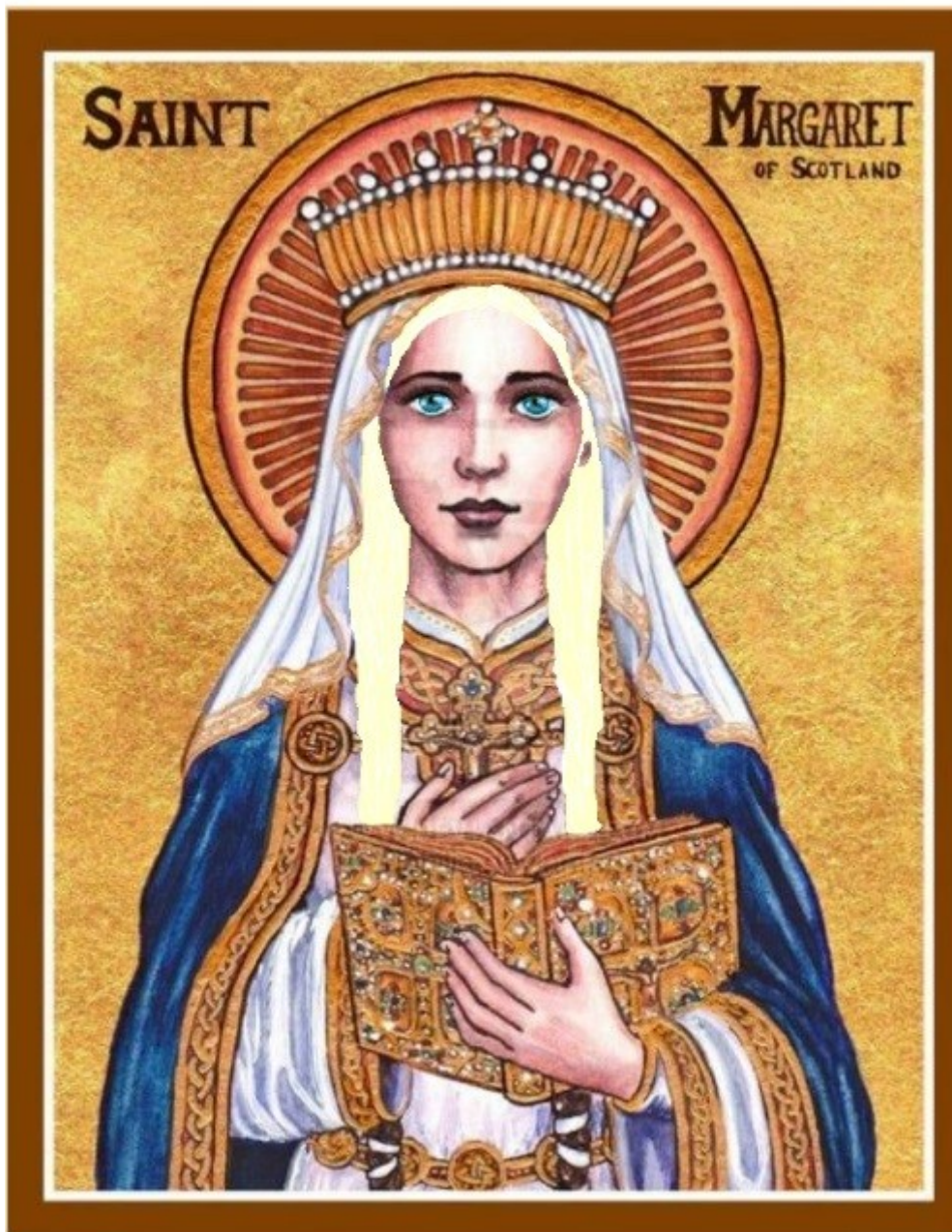


Image of Saint Margaret of Scotland/Hungary, Queen of Scotland: Beauty, Veil and Charm of the True Superior Women: the Saints of God. References:

<https://www.facebook.com/nsphamburgovelho/photos/a.101339568361704/160216382474022/?paipv=0&eav=AfaiBWfPDZySJ6vBkGai6jj7nbtSmfSeGHIugRx-EOSHbWCFVLvciwtUHVbpzI3U> and <https://www.christianideas.eu/images/saintMargaret.png>.

- [ST. HELENA SEEMED TO HELP, DECISIVELY, TRUE FAITH, CATHOLICISM Conservative, TO TRIUMPH, IN the ROMAN EMPIRE. Concubine of the ROMAN](#)

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

EMPEROR, Queen for the Lord, MOTHER of the EMPEROR CONSTANTINE, the Great. SUPERIORITY, CHARM AND VEIL, GLORY for Javan (Roman Empire / Greece / Turkey). She DIDN'T GO IN TALES, such as ORTHODOX SCHISMS and / or MODERN WOMAN IDEOLOGY. Reference: <https://parish.rcdow.org.uk/watfordnorth/>. The image follows:

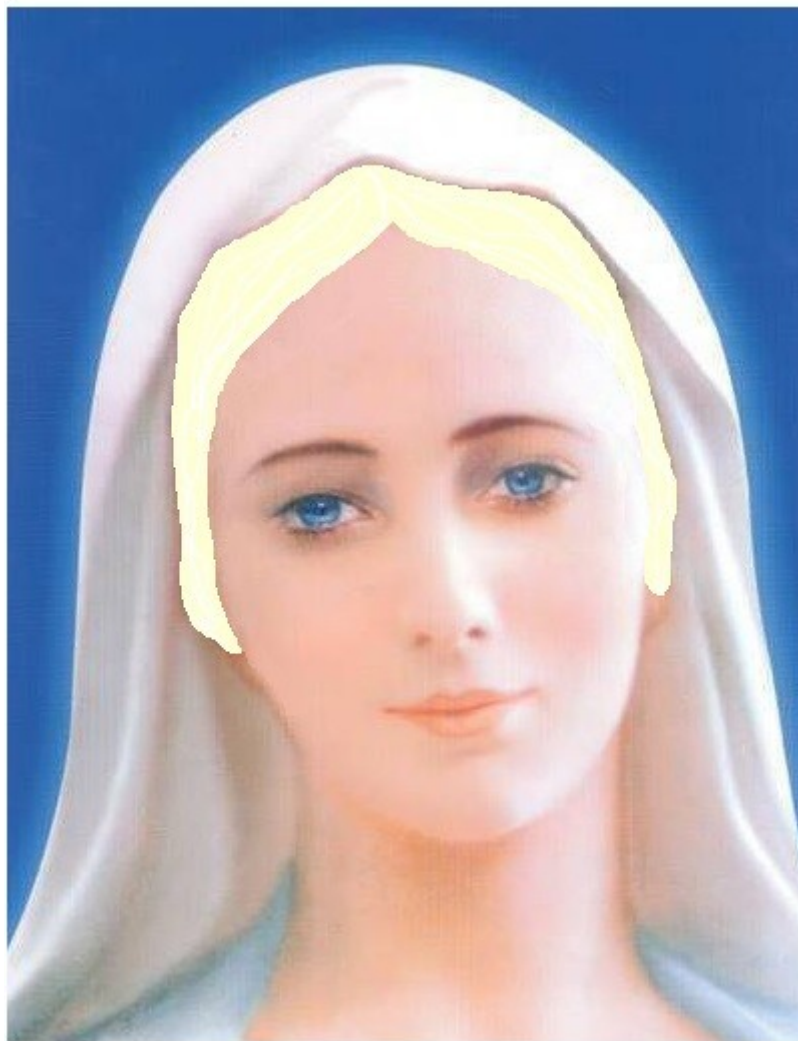


Previous image: Saint Helena. With her charm, she seduced the Roman Emperor and changed History: her son, Emperor Saint Constantine the Great, allowed religious tolerance for true Christianity, Roman Catholicism, and the % of Christians in the empire, during his reign, increased from 10% to 50%. All this thanks to the education given by her mother, Saint Helena. References: https://xrplovemk.life/product_details/22110586.html and <https://www.christianideas.eu/images/saintHelen.png>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Image of the Beautiful Saint Helen, Mother of the Roman Emperor St. Constantine, the Great. She changed History, with her contribute to Christianity (true faith). Source: xrplovemk.life.

- PERFECTION (but with platinum blonde hair): Our LADY (here: Medjugorje / Bosnia), MARY, the QUEEN OF HEAVEN, EMPRESS, the MOTHER OF GOD (origin: center of the Earth's surface / Jerusalem / Israel / Roman Empire, TRUE FAITH, WITH JEWISH BLOOD (Israel)). Reference: <https://www.slideshare.net/slideshow/medjugore-marian-sanctuary-history-and-geography-of-a-pilgrimage/236265563>.



Perfection (with Platinum Blonde Hair), Veil and Charm: Our Lady of *Medjugorje*. Sources: <https://www.facebook.com/photo/?fbid=267901544903126&set=a.267901531569794> and <https://www.christianideas.eu/images/MariaMedjugorjeBlond.png>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- Holy (veiled) Queen Elizabeth of Portugal (origin: Aragon / Spain). She was very beautiful also, with platinum blond hair and blue eyes, said the Lord. Reference: <https://mundosdeculturayfe.wordpress.com/2016/07/04/santa-isabel-infanta-de-aragon-y-reina-de-portugal-la-luz-de-una-santidad-amable/>, in Spanish.
- Mother Teresa of Calcutta (India / Albania / Ottoman Empire / North Macedonia) doesn't go in tales neither and keeps the Veil, in 1994. Reference: <https://www.crossroadsinitiative.com/media/articles/mother-teresas-national-prayer-breakfast-message/>.
- Still a Charming Lady for the Lord: the Charm of the Veiled Saint Elisabeth of Thuringia, princess of Hungary, at <https://www.pinterest.com/pin/251216485441193493/>.
- The Messages from Heaven, or related, mention Saint Mary Magdalene, as a beautiful blonde... reference: old web site from Vincent de Tarlé, apparitionsmariales.org, in French, at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/description.htm>. The image follows:



Image from Wikipedia of the Beautiful Mary Magdalene, when she was still a sinner. She later became Saint Mary Magdalene and did not follow popular stories to remain rich: she sided with the crucified Jesus and not with the majority. She was thus able to prove that she could become super rich and holy, without following popular stories (anti-Roman Catholicism).

Author: Frederick Sandys. Public domain. Image from

https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/2/2c/Mariya_Magdalenena.jpg.

- [Saint Therese of Lisieux goes to Paradise, even without being beautiful, of course, but she was single and was not worried about finding an earthly husband. Her Husband is Jesus.](#)

[But, in Paradise, everyone is perfect and everyone acquires, afterwards, glorious bodies.](#)

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Saint Therese of Lisieux shall become Jesus' wife, but she also shall become super beautiful, a charming blonde, with blue eyes... what counts is the heart, indeed...

... but, afterwards, the beauty care helps a bit also: to have heart for her Husband...



Saint Therese of the Child Jesus was a nun and did not have to worry about beauty treatments, as she did not want to get married. She wanted to be the wife of Jesus and not of an earthly man. A less attractive appearance was even appropriate, to avoid unwanted romantic relationships. She could become a saint, of course. But in Paradise, after the first resurrection, she will also become super beautiful: a blonde with blue eyes, very beautiful. To enter Paradise, such beauty is not necessary, of course. Image by Céline Martin - Archives of the Carmel of Lisieux, CC0, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=35129680>. Source: https://pt.wikipedia.org/wiki/Teresa_de_Lisieux#/media/Ficheiro:Teresa-de-Lisieux.jpg. This file is made available under the Creative Commons CC0 1.0 Universal Public Domain Dedication, <https://creativecommons.org/publicdomain/zero/1.0/deed.en>.

According to Apoc 20, after the change of age, the True Superior Women, the Holy and Martyr Queens for the Lord, together with the Male Saints / Martyrs, Shall Rule the World, with Jesus, for 1000 years, in the Messianic Age...

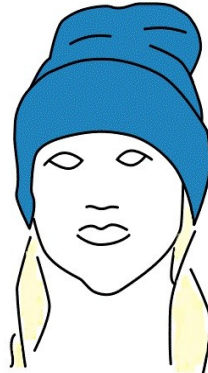
AESTHETICS, the FORMULA for Pro God LADIES: Synthesis.

AESTHETICS (+ GOD), THE FORMULA FOR LADIES (Synthesis):

- Adequate PLATINUM BLONDE WIG (senior ladies, with white hair: a bit of coloration, each 3 months, is enough...)

Idea: coloration, in platinum blonde, but permanently hiding the black hair roots, with an adequate head cover (e. g., [bonnet](#), beret), showing only a bit of the platinum blonde hair... examples of suitable hats / beanies at e. g.

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bonnet_\(headgear\)#/media/File:Magasin_f%C3%B6r_konst,_nyheter_och_moder_1838,_illustration_nr_24.jpg](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bonnet_(headgear)#/media/File:Magasin_f%C3%B6r_konst,_nyheter_och_moder_1838,_illustration_nr_24.jpg) and <https://es.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gorro#/media/Archivo:Beanie.svg>.



Previous image: blue beanie. A beanie is suitable for fixing the platinum blonde wig and / or hiding the dark roots after coloring the hair in platinum blonde. Permanent modesty is recommended, even at night, changing clothes (alone) in the bathroom and having sex in pajamas, covering the whole body, in the case of a Catholic wedding. Reference: Wikipedia, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Beanie.svg>. Author: fabiform. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

- AVOID FOOD WITH WHITE SUGAR, because it attacks look... if you need sweet food/treats, sweet fruits, honey or Stevia sweetener are a bit better... [it's not very easy to check, but, in some cases, you may still compare the faces of some celebrities \(e. g., singers as the Portuguese fado singer Mariza...\), e. g., via Google, in order to observe the differences \(the same person, different looks: to eat food with white sugar may make a difference, but it's more noticeable in persons with Mediterranean Profile...\)](#). To be noticeable, you have to see several images (more than 20), for example, of the singer Mariza, for example, at https://www.google.com/search?sca_esv=577486022&rlz=1C1CHBD_frBE1059BE1060&sxsrf=AM9HkKnpXbQvYI8iI29CdqXO05dOBak4iQ:1698519894881&q=Mariza&tbm=isch&source=lnms&sa=X&ved=2ahUKEwiTuOnXt5mCAxXdIMUKHcxyDEcQ0pQJegQIChAB&biw=1199&bih=714&dpr1.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- Use of [Daily Protections against the rest of Evil](#) (e. g.: daily rosary, if possible prayed attentively) in order to resist lobbies 'brunette, for unhappy couple', but some suffering / cross may be needed. More information in the Chapter 'Protections against Evil'.
- Use of modest clothes, in order to try counter the charm + beauty of the lady's face ⇒ please refer to Our Lady typical clothes, in order to have an idea + to www.tldm.org, in the concerned directives from heaven... For Queens, etc., it may be a bit hard to dress with modesty: if the Husband asks the Wife the dress in a chic way, she should obey, as in Psalm 44 (exception)...
- Use of an adequate hair cover, (at least) in church, not too chic, not too ugly ⇒ the "hat" shall cover 85+% of the hair; only a small rest of hair should remain visible, in order to try to stop the negative effects (e. g., harassments, lady's superiority and vanity feelings ⇒ please refer to 1 Cor 11:1-16)... beautiful blonde lady is indeed not an idiot, but preventive counter measures are maybe interesting... more details, in other sections of this Chapter: e. g., veil's sections + Images of 'Our Lady deserve a better look'...
- Use of blue eye lenses + adequate care + adequate information...
- (Very) Thin (better: visible) eyebrows. Trick: raze + use of adequate pencil, to win time... This can be easily tested in the mirror...

Idea to Make Ladies Let Grow Spontaneously Her Breasts.

Ladies may have big breasts, without having to perform [the sinful, not recommended, Silicon plastic operations](#). More details over this subject can be found in the section 'Why are Breast Implants Not Recommended for Pro-God People?' in the Chapter 'LGBT Sex Kills, Etc.'

If a lady, preferably married through the traditional Catholic marriage, practices traditional sex every day, for at least a month, for more than 1h30 a day, then her breasts may grow a little...

Women with Big Breasts do exist, indeed, but several of them have overweight...

The problem: intense sex in the couple increases the femininity of the concerned lady, it increases spontaneously the quantity of female hormones in her body, but the concerned lady has, in many cases, trend to eat more and to gain overweight also...

Exceptions do exist, but the concerned ladies have to do adequate diet, and they have difficulties with that...

A suitable diet for the ladies in question is to eat the recommended daily amount of protein (50g per day), and cut out most foods containing mainly carbohydrates and fat...

The problem is that the concerned ladies tend to eat this kind of food, e. g., chocolate, I think... that problem should not normally appear in a normal situation, I think... possibly, the concerned lady has a group of opponents, who may perform discreet witchcraft, in order to try to trigger the obesity behavior, in the concerned lady... [Ideas against that, in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil', section 'Ideas Against Witchcraft'](#).

The concerned male sex partner shall also be able to perform intense and regular sex... ideas for that, at the section ['How to Have Sex for More Than 1 Hour and 30 Minutes? Idea for Men, to Try to Grow 1 cm Per Month, in a Natural Way.'](#) of this Chapter.

Why Are There So Many People With Brunette Look Now, If Adam and Eve Had Nordic Look?

It seems the Adam that was blond and Eve had also Nordic look. According to Jesus, the Hominids are the fruit of Hybridization. More Details over this Subject, in the Chapter '[Against Darwinism](#)'.

The first humans should have mixed with some hominid species, namely with the specie man / woman of Neanderthal. Through these hybridizations, the concerned children received some features of the Neanderthal specie: eyes a bit less blue and a bit more green and brown, hair less blond and less red Nordic, and the skin a bit more brown...

At the time of Jesus, several blond people with Nordic look still existed in Israel: St. Mary Magdalene, St. John, Jesus, Virgin Mary (source: old Web site apparitionsmariales.org)...

In the Mediterranean area, the Greek Roman and the Iberian community were also a bit blond, with Nordic look also, I think, as it happens now in present day Sweden and Finland...

But, presently, most of the people in the Mediterranean regions don't have that Nordic look anymore, but the so called brunette look, white skinned people, but with dark hair and brown eyes...

What I think it happens: in the Mediterranean area, but also, in most of the rest of the world, black Africa and China also, many children are still born with green and blue eyes and not dark hair, at birth time, but most of them receive brunette witchcraft, and, quickly, some of these babies have their eye color turned into green (blue to green, I mean) and many into brown or dark brown color (blue and green into brown, I mean)... and, through this discreet brunette witchcraft, the hair color change gradually from blond into dark brown... a 10 year old child, born with blond hair, has then dark brown hair... exception: if the hair of the recently born baby is brown, the hair color, in some cases, may change quickly, in the first 5 to 30 minutes, into black...

In lands with many people with slit eyes, like China, the mother could eventually observe at birth time, if her baby has less slit eyes, in the beginning, and more slit eyes, after the bath / shower... that's easier to be observed by the mothers, in those lands... the possible slit eyes (but also discreet brunette) witchcraft...

If this brunette witchcraft indeed exists, its goal is not holy: people with brunette look are in disadvantage, for success in life, for money and for marriage for life...

In Paradise, everybody has glorious bodies and there are reasons for that... in first place, a perfect holy heart, indeed, but, afterwards, a glorious body, also...

IDEAS TO TRY TO HELP MEN, WHO WANT HOLY MARRIAGE FOR LIFE.

WHAT ABOUT MEN WHO ARE PRO GOD AND WANT A HOLY MARRIAGE FOR LIFE?

THE FORMULA IS ***NOT*** THE SAME! Not at all...

SPORT + WEALTH (+ GOD), THE FORMULA FOR MEN...

- (Healthy) PRACTICE OF SPORTS, to develop the Muscles of the Body, e. g., practice of FITNESS. To ask advice to professionals over how to practice it, over the food's practices... some Ideas: e. g., to avoid food with white sugars and alcohol, in the days of training and a (somewhat) generous behavior (rich people are in advantage) are maybe good ideas + some sport + food care...
- STRATEGY TO HAVE a CORRECT INCOME ⇒ e. g., to go to the University, to study correctly (eventually, do a pause of some 3 extra years, in order to study all the course's stuff good, e. g., working as a teacher, e. g., part time, during several years, e. g., 5 years, in order to do the Master at own rhythm and to assimilate the things / course's stuff good...) or either to choose a job, which could give an enough monthly income. WEALTH HELPS STABILITY and HAPPINESS, INSIDE the MARRIAGE. (BEAUTIFUL) LADIES generally DO NOT LIKE POVERTY. LACK OF COMFORT COULD GIVE ideas for CONTRACEPTION and / or Divorce. MONEY SHOULD NOT BECOME AN IDOLATRY NEITHER... but, sometimes, life is cruel and punishes with poverty. Ideas to Become Rich, pro God, in the Chapter 'Rich, Masons, Opus Dei'...
- To BECOME a MEMBER OPUS DEI is a GOOD IDEA (specially for rich men). Notes:
 1. Discretion protects the concerned person a lot, **but some weak points of discretion appear now (after the Pope Benedict XVI, there are increased risks of Apocalypse ⇒ the complicit silence...)**.
 2. Poor men should a bit watch out: e. g., the group strategy may defend other interests... but this has nothing to do with religion, neither with the Opus Dei self...
- IF THE MAN IN QUESTION ACCEPTS TO MARRY A LESS BEAUTIFUL WOMAN (⇒ A BRUNETTE WOMAN AND/OR WITH A “Scheherazade” LOOK) WITHOUT PROTESTS/REVENGE, THE REST BECOMES (generally) EASIER. BUT, FOR SOME MEN, IT'S HARD TO MARRY for life, with a catholic marriage, if the Concerned Woman

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

DOES NOT Care about AESTHETICS... there are marriages which finish prematurely, also because of problems with aesthetics of the concerned Wife (⇒ brunette imposed + threats over speaking over this subject, with hope of marrying, through the catholic church, with a charming blond lady)... the heart counts of course, but it's also reciprocal (aesthetics program of the lady ⇒ to have heart for the husband...).

- Recommended **DAILY PROTECTIONS AGAINST EVIL, FROM GOD**. Please refer to the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil', for more information over this subject. To speak openly that the dream lady is the beautiful blond may trigger bad energies. Evil remains strong and wants to destroy the holy marriages for life. Thus, someone who speaks openly about it, could risk revenge from evil, in order to scare the others, etc. It's like to speak over 'Danger of Apocalypse', 'Immortality Suggestion', or over the 'Automatic Eternal Salvation* Icon of St. Faustina', (available on the home page of www.christianideas.eu, with a summary in the section "Summary of the Website 'Mysteries of the Bible Revealed' / 'Ideas for Converted Catholic Russia' / 'Christian Ideas and Discernment', www.christianideas.eu", or on the Chapter 'Overview'...).
 - HARD WORK (when needed; goal: to have enough money for the needs of the couple / family). SOME TIME available, ALSO FOR the FAMILY, GOD, it's also interesting...
 - AESTHETIC CARE helps ALSO, but it's LESS IMPORTANT THAN FOR LADIES. BEFORE THINKING in COLORING his HAIR (and eyebrows) IN platinum BLOND (+ blue eyes lenses care + respective aesthetics), a MAN SHOULD already BE MUSCLED and SHOULD HAVE ENOUGH MONEY (+ pay generous). A BLOND HAIR, ARTIFICIAL, BY MEN, SHOULD GO TOGETHER WITH MASCULINITY ⇒ MUSCLED BODIES + BEARD (blond also... ⇒ black hair beard and / or hair roots visible are aesthetically aberrant...). MEN SHOULD MAYBE PREFER WHITE HAIR TO BLOND (in seniors, this appears in a natural way...).
- MEN WITH BETTER APPEARANCE TEND TO EARN MORE, also...
- WHITE SUGARED FOOD HAS ALSO the SAME (positive and) NEGATIVE EFFECTS, BY MEN... It INCREASES AGING, it GIVES Scheherazade look, etc., etc. if sweet food is needed, when possible, please prefer fruits, honey, Stevia, thus, natural, traditional, sweet food. From time to time, it's not dramatic, to eat a delicious dessert, of course, e. g., in a birthday, a party...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

- IDEAS AGAINST AGING, in the sections '[ideas against grippe & aging](#)' from the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'...
- It's a good idea to CUT 2/3 of the EYE LASHES; cut it 2× / week, in front of the mirror, with adequate scissors ⇒ SPECIAL attention / CARE RECOMMENDED, during the first 2 times... Hair Cutting Scissors, partially in plastic, and with a bit rounded tips, like the one of the following image, are adequate... TO Wear A BEARD COULD maybe BE a GOOD IDEA, to try to reinforce masculinity, but it is not always possible (job's pressures, etc).



The previous Scissors are suitable for cutting the eyelashes of boys / men. Image from Wikipedia, from

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hair-cutting_shears#/media/File:Hair_Cutting_Scissors.jpg. By Stilfehler - Own work, CC BY-SA 3.0, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=5776390>. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported, 2.5 Generic, 2.0 Generic and 1.0 Generic license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

- RELIGIOUS PREPARATION, in order to MARRY BY THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH, FOR LIFE, (⇒ MAN SHOULD LOVE HIS WIFE... but IF SHE IS BEAUTIFUL, it's a lot EASIER...).
- It's a good idea to help his wife to become beautiful, if necessary. This Chapter helps with ideas, to try to improve the appearance of the ladies...
- It's preferable to choose as wife a woman, who is poorer and in disadvantage (for example, in terms of studies), because, if the husband is in advantage, there are less probabilities of problems inside the marriage, but the money must be enough to live with some comfort (a suitable house, a car...).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Ideas, to try to become Rich pro God, in the Chapter 'Rich, Freemasons, Opus Dei'.

- Watch out marriage administration. This is not neutral. At the time of the Civil Marriage, it's better to marry, at the same time, through the Catholic Church, but some preventive measures are recommended:
 - The candidate husband should be richer and earn more than the candidate wife...
 - A Juridic Contract of Divorce Prevention should be signed by both candidates spouses, as dissuasive. More Information over this subject, in the Chapter 'Ideas Against Divorces'.
 - The civil marriage contract should be of the type "with complete separation of income and possessions". It's dangerous the sign the normal, civil marriage contract, with sharing of possessions and income. It can give ideas to divorce, in order to profit from the half of the possessions of the other spouse...
 - An adequate Testament should be done: e. g., all possessions / income should go only for the children, with some advantage to the sons.

Thus, if these preventive measures are implemented, and if the husband is richer than his wife, a divorce / death of the husband maybe doesn't compensate anymore (materially)... the wife can benefit from her husband's material goods, receive gifts (money etc.), but without owning half of the wealth, as a deterrent... it is advisable that she be somewhat poor, otherwise the formula works less well...

SOME YOUNG MEN DYE THEIR HAIR BLONDE, BUT THEY SHOULD BE CAREFUL... IF IT IS DYED IN A NAIVE WAY, IT MAY HAVE NEGATIVE SIDE EFFECTS... IT MAY HELP, indeed, BUT IT SHOULD BE DONE IN a PROFESSIONAL WAY, BY MEN (and by ladies also)...

Better appearance helps also men, at work, inside the marriage... That's why I try to help a bit here also... Of course, the blond, cared look, aesthetic program is much more important by ladies, to help stability in the couples (catholic marriages for life)... a careful look (Nordic type blond) also helps men, but other points shall also be considered... the situation is not exactly the same...

- WHEN ALL the REST IS IN ORDER ⇒ WEALTH (+ pay generous) + anti AGING measures + 2/3 of the EYELASHES cut + food + Muscles + God (e. g., to go to confession, to attend mandatory Sunday Catholic Mass, being a good, Practicing, Roman Catholic

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Conservative...) + know how (job, etc.) ⇒ TO COLOR, CORRECTLY, HAIR (+ eyebrows) IN BLOND (better: WHITE SNOW hair means wisdom; maybe it's better than coloring in blond, for men...). WHITE ADEQUATE WIG? WHAT ABOUT the TERRIBLE BLACK BEARD (black hair roots visible)? MASCULINITY SHOULD REMAIN: e. g., presence of beard and / or SPORTS (muscled body), IN CASE OF SUCH ARTIFICIAL COLORATIONS... for men, to color in blond (⇒ white is maybe better) is less important and sometimes complicated to do it correctly. Good tests in the mirror, also for clothes ⇒ conservative style is better, for men of God..., with hair in style conservative, [e.g. combing / fighting undesired whirlpools / curls...](#)

Eventually, it could be considered to shave (or either coloring the beard, e. g., with a spray) regularly, but the black spots in the beard are sometimes difficult to avoid, in men, with a Mediterranean profile of type “brunette”... that's why this type of (Nordic) look is more difficult to implement, correctly, by (non-Nordic) men.

It should be noted that white beards, in 'Santa Claus' style, are 'childish' and don't really matter, for the happiness of the couples...

The use of blue / green contact lenses gives some aesthetic impact and may be less complicated to implement than a well-cared, Nordic-type blond look, for men...

Remaining aesthetics: teeth, anti aging, sports, etc., have some impact... some money + time needed...

[Messi did his coloration look, +- correctly, in 2016... reference: https://www.thetimes.com/world/ireland-world/article/another-fine-messi-sd8pqw6pz?region=global.](#)

But: too much work, and the positive impacts are smaller by men than by ladies...

Please note that the beard and eyebrows of Messi remained dark... [It's difficult to color the beard permanently and correctly: almost daily coloring could be necessary...](#)

Eventually, (⇒DAILY) SERVICES from PROFESSIONALS could be used, e. g., barber, because it's not so easy to care such look, correctly, permanently...

IF BLOND LOOK is NOT PERFORMED CORRECTLY, it's BETTER NOT TO DO IT ⇒ risk to fall in the ridiculous, SPECIALLY FOR (non blond) MEN...

[Ideas to change the eye color \(to green or blue\), in the related sections](#) of this Chapter.

[The ideas, to color in platinum blonde for ladies, from this Chapter, may also be \(partially\) applied](#)

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

to men: an eventual use of a suitable cap / bonnet / hat, for instance, in order to hide the black roots of the hair...

Idea to Try to Increase the Length of a Penis, Without an Implant.

I think that a man can increase the length of his penis, ready for sex, without performing [the sinful penis implant](#), if the length of his penis, ready for sex, is inferior to ~17 cm.

In order to do that, I think that the concerned man should perform more than 1.30h traditional heterosexual sex, non stop, per day, with her wife, inside the holy catholic marriage for life, during 7 consecutive days, non stop, in order to make his penis grow ~1 cm. Additional information in the section ['How to Have Sex, for More Than 1 Hour and 30 Minutes? Idea for Men to Try to Grow 1 cm Per Month, in a Natural Way.'](#) of this Chapter.

The procedure may be eventually repeated, until the length of the penis of the concerned man achieves the maximum size recommended of ~17 cm, when ready for sex...

A penis a bit bigger than 17 cm is still adequate for the traditional sex in couple, in the catholic marriages for life, but it may kill the concerned sex partner, in case of the sinful, dangerous, addictive, sodomite sex and in case of the sinful, trans-vaginal sex with trans-woman, I think...

Sodomy is considered a sinful, dangerous and addictive practice, and as such, it does not increase the length of the penis, ready for sex, of the male sexual partner in question, I think...

In case of illegitimate sex practice, e. g., [unhealthy Oral Sex](#), the concerned commit mortal sin, which is not a recommended true faith practice. In that case, the concerned should go to confession to Catholic Priest, asap, plus perform the concerned penitence, plus pray a [Rosary](#) afterwards, attentively, [in the required conditions* for a plenary indulgence](#), asap, in order to be better protected, in case of Apocalypse, because [now there's Danger of Apocalypse...](#) More information over the Subject 'Apocalypse' in the Chapter ['Danger of Apocalypse'...](#) More information over the Subject 'Unhealthy Sex Practices', in the Chapter ['LGBT Sex Kills, etc.'](#), namely, the section ['Oral Sex Also Sinful and Dangerous For Health'...](#)

* - More information over the subject "plenary indulgence" in the Chapter 'Discernment', section 'How to Be Fit to Enter the Paradise of God?'

I think that the penis of a man still could increase up to ~19.5 cm, and the width to ~4.8 cm, following the procedure mentioned before, but the man shall be permanently pro God, stabilized pro God, pro true Faith, with the formula to Take Up the Cross, avoiding, thus, the formula "savoir vivre" (with Luciferianism, I mean...), because such penis may kill, during sodomite and trans-

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

vaginal sex... instead, it's adequate for traditional sex, inside the catholic marriage...

How to Have Sex for More Than 1 Hour and 30 Minutes? Idea for Men to Try to Grow 1 cm Per Month, in a Natural Way.

In order to have sex, non stop, for more than 1h 30m, I think that the husband, after the first ejaculation, shall wait 5 to 15 minutes, before restarting having traditional sex with his wife, repeating the procedure, until he achieves 1h 30 minutes or more, of sex, non stop... this trick may help to the stability of the catholic marriages, I think...

This trick may eventually provide additional benefits...

I think that if a man has sex, non-stop, for at least 1h 30m, during a period of 24h, within the holy Catholic marriage, preferably, to avoid sin, he could still grow about 1 cm, per month, later, if the upper part of the body is not yet sufficiently developed (smaller than average, for an adult man, I mean) and if he is pro God... thus, if the sex is not performed within the Catholic marriage, there are less chances that this growth occur...

Other ideas, to try to help, in the domains of the life in couple and sexuality, in the sections ['Ideas for Ladies, to Make Their Breasts Grow, in a Natural Way'](#) and ['Ideas, to Try to Increase the Size of the Penis, Without Implants'](#) of this Chapter.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Ideas for Ladies, to Become Superior and Pro God, at the Same Time.

As we have seen, in the beginning of this Chapter, the Modern Woman ideology, which makes Women champions of the CVs, prime Ministers and enterprise leaders, has weak points: it triggers the demographic fall... after some 60 years, the first negative effects become visible: the normal wealthy Scandinavian nations, Sweden and Denmark, can not resist demography anymore: they fall 10 or more places, in the world ranking of greatest economies of the world, in GDP (Nominal)...

This model weakens the land. When Apocalyptic China has 400 million people with University diplomas, no Western / Christian country can rival China anymore... The Secret? Demography. Only that... Only India may rival China, setting 200, 400, 700 million people studying in the Universities... The Secret? Demography, obviously.

We have, thus, now Apocalyptic Danger: these nations, China and India, are not true faith, Catholic Conservative, anymore... thus, the West is not superior anymore... We're observing, discreetly, the Demographic Fall of the West...

Ladies pro God, who want to become superior, in a serious pro God way, should choose other models. E. g.:

- Become nuns, Saints, like St. Faustina or St. Therese of Lisieux...
- Become beautiful blondes, with blue eyes (now it's aesthetics: more details, in sections ladies & veil, e. g., the section 'AESTHETICS, the FORMULA for Pro God LADIES: Synthesis'). They could then choose rich husbands and have 9 children, as the Queen Victoria of the British empire, being at the same time, good catholic conservative ladies.

To work, at the same time, it's still maybe possible, like for the Queen Victoria of the British empire, but it becomes a bit difficult, because children and husbands need some attention.

There are some superior Ladies, as the Virgin Mary, always virgin, with only one child, or the Queen Isabella, the Catholic... To work, to have many children, to remain beautiful and to be / to remain good catholic conservative, at the same time, becomes somewhat difficult...

If the concerned lady becomes too beautiful, platinum blond with blue eyes, then an adequate hair cover (e. g., a hat, beret, veil) could be a good idea, in order to make diminish the negative effects of the beauty...

If the concerned Ladies become too superior, e. g., prime Ministers, Queens, a possibility, should be to work half time, leading, delegating and supervising if her measures / laws are correctly implemented, working together with the husbands...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

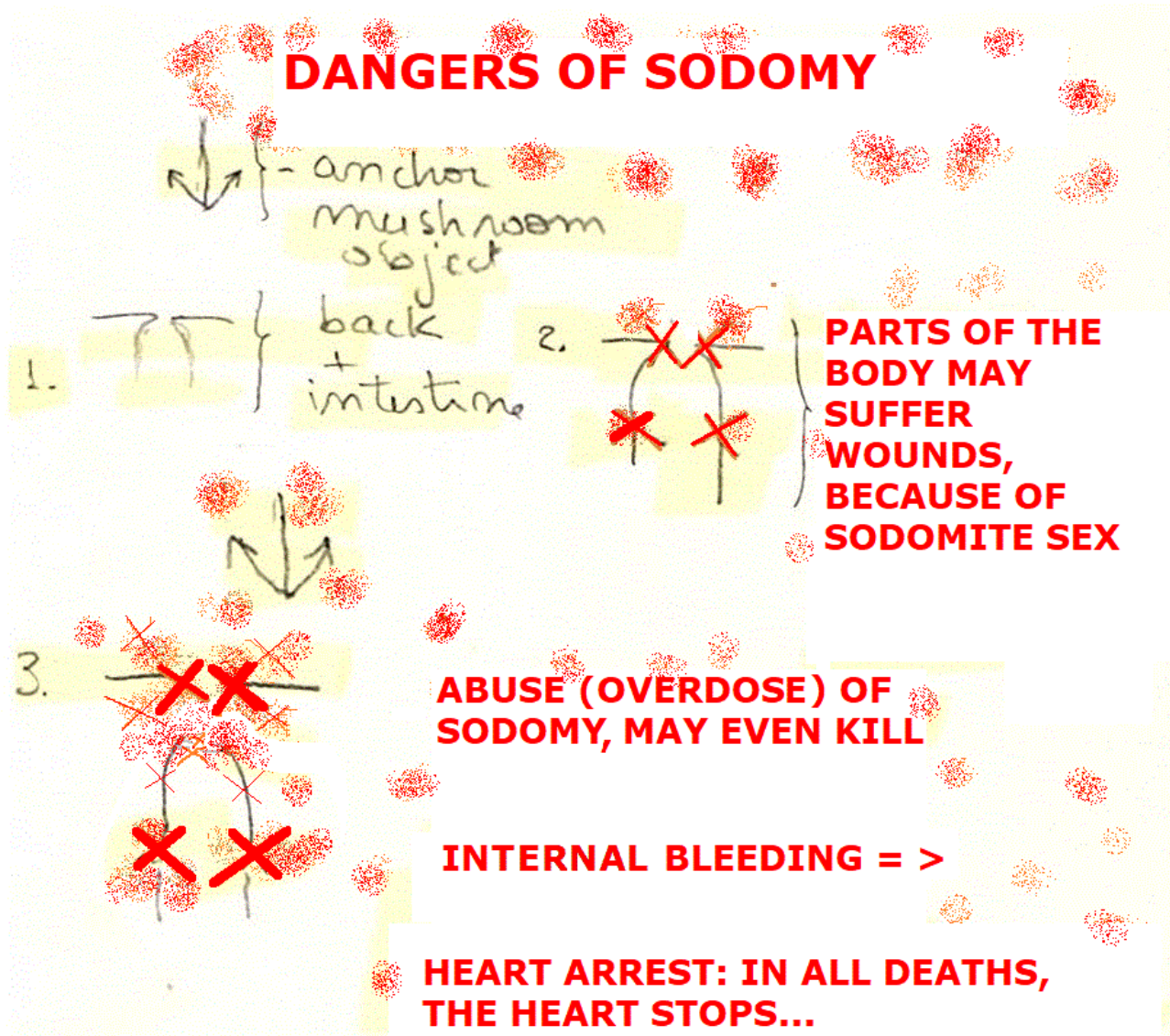
Even so, some negative side effects could appear: when ladies become too rich, too superior, it's hard to find adequate men for the catholic marriage for life: husbands richer than themselves. These ladies have then to do concessions, in order to accept catholic marriage for life: these ladies may have to marry with men poorer than themselves... E. g., Isabella of Castile followed this kind of strategy, but she had to marry with a man poorer than her, the King of Aragon...

If superior Ladies don't follow this kind of strategies, like M^{me} Meloni, then, even if the example is a bit interesting (they became leaders of the conservative christian party), they go a bit in contradiction, because they can't find adequate man easily (richer man), and they don't have enough children anymore... Queen Isabella had 6 children...

Wars should be avoided, namely, wars against Russia, of course... more information over this kind of Subject, in the Chapter '[Russia](#)'...

Protections against Evil recommended, of course, like to pray the [Rosary](#) everyday, to become / remain good practicing catholic conservative, etc. More information over this subject, in the Chapters '[Protections Against Evil](#)', '[Danger of Apocalypse](#)', '[Discernment](#)'.

Dangers of LGBT & Modern Sex Behaviors.



The preceding Image tries to warn about the Dangers of Sodomy. Reference:
<https://www.christianideas.eu/images/dangersSodomyPort.png>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Introduction. What the Bible, Heaven and the Catechism Say.

The Bible, the Catechism and all Heaven (Jesus, Mary, God the Father, etc.) are very clear: homosexualities, namely homosexual sex, are severe sins. Please refer to Gen 19:1-29; Rom 1:24-27; 1 Cor 6:9-10; 1 Tim 1:8-11 or, in the bottom of the page, in this link of the Vatican, [Catechism of the Catholic Church: section 'Chastity and homosexuality'](https://www.vatican.va/archive/ENG0015/_P85.HTM), at https://www.vatican.va/archive/ENG0015/_P85.HTM.

The Text of Gen 19:1-29 follows (Reference: Vatican Bible Online):

1 The two angels reached Sodom in the evening, as Lot was sitting at the gate of Sodom. When Lot saw them, he got up to greet them; and bowing down with his face to the ground,

2 he said, "Please, gentlemen, come aside into your servant's house for the night, and bathe your feet; you can get up early to continue your journey." But they replied, "No, we shall pass the night in the town square."

3 He urged them so strongly, however, that they turned aside to his place and entered his house. He prepared a meal for them, baking cakes without leaven, and they dined.

4 Before they went to bed, all the townsmen of Sodom, both young and old - all the people to the last man - closed in on the house.

5 They called to Lot and said to him, "Where are the men who came to your house tonight? Bring them out to us that we may have intimacies with them."

6 Lot went out to meet them at the entrance. When he had shut the door behind him,

7 he said, "I beg you, my brothers, not to do this wicked thing.

8 I have two daughters who have never had intercourse with men. Let me bring them out to you, and you may do to them as you please. But don't do anything to these men, for you know they have come under the shelter of my roof."

9 They replied, "Stand back! This fellow," they sneered, "came here as an immigrant, and now he dares to give orders! We'll treat you worse than them!" With that, they pressed hard against Lot, moving in closer to break down the door.

10 But his guests put out their hands, pulled Lot inside with them, and closed the door;

11 at the same time they struck the men at the entrance of the house, one and all, with such a blinding light that they were utterly unable to reach the doorway.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

12 Then the angels said to Lot: "Who else belongs to you here? Your sons (sons-in-law) and your daughters and all who belong to you in the city - take them away from it!"

13 We are about to destroy this place, for the outcry reaching the LORD against those in the city is so great that he has sent us to destroy it. "

14 So Lot went out and spoke to his sons-in-law, who had contracted marriage with his daughters. "Get up and leave this place," he told them; "the LORD is about to destroy the city." But his sons-in-law thought he was joking.

15 As dawn was breaking, the angels urged Lot on, saying, "On your way! Take with you your wife and your two daughters who are here, or you will be swept away in the punishment of the city. "

16 When he hesitated, the men, by the LORD'S mercy, seized his hand and the hands of his wife and his two daughters and led them to safety outside the city.

17 As soon as they had been brought outside, he was told: "Flee for your life! Don't look back or stop anywhere on the Plain. Get off to the hills at once, or you will be swept away. "

18 "Oh, no, my lord!" replied Lot.

19 "You have already thought enough of your servant to do me the great kindness of intervening to save my life. But I cannot flee to the hills to keep the disaster from overtaking me, and so I shall die.

20 Look, this town ahead is near enough to escape to. It's only a small place. Let me flee there - it's a small place, isn't it? - that my life may be saved. "

21 "Well, then," he replied, "I will also grant you the favor you now ask. I will not overthrow the town you speak of.

22 Hurry, escape there! I cannot do anything until you arrive there." That is why the town is called Zoar.

23 The sun was just rising over the earth as Lot arrived in Zoar;

24 at the same time the LORD rained down sulfurous fire upon Sodom and Gomorrah (from the LORD out of heaven).

25 He overthrew those cities and the whole Plain, together with the inhabitants of the cities and the produce of the soil.

26 But Lot's wife looked back, and she was turned into a pillar of salt.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

27 Early the next morning Abraham went to the place where he had stood in the LORD'S presence.

28 As he looked down toward Sodom and Gomorrah and the whole region of the Plain, he saw dense smoke over the land rising like fumes from a furnace.

29 Thus it came to pass: when God destroyed the Cities of the Plain, he was mindful of Abraham by sending Lot away from the upheaval by which God overthrew the cities where Lot had been living.

The Text of Rom 1:24-27 follows (Reference: Vatican Bible Online):

24 Therefore, God handed them over to impurity through the lusts of their hearts for the mutual degradation of their bodies.

25 They exchanged the truth of God for a lie and revered and worshiped the creature rather than the Creator, who is blessed forever. Amen.

26 Therefore, God handed them over to degrading passions. Their females exchanged natural relations for unnatural,

27 and the males likewise gave up natural relations with females and burned with lust for one another. Males did shameful things with males and thus received in their own persons the due penalty for their perversity.

The Text of 1 Cor 6:9-10 follows (Reference: Vatican Bible Online):

9 Do you not know that the unjust will not inherit the kingdom of God? Do not be deceived; neither fornicators nor idolaters nor adulterers nor boy prostitutes nor practicing homosexuals

10 nor thieves nor the greedy nor drunkards nor slanderers nor robbers will inherit the kingdom of God.

The Text of 1 Tim 1:8-11 follows (Reference: Vatican Bible Online):

8 We know that the law is good, provided that one uses it as law,

9 with the understanding that law is meant not for a righteous person but for the lawless and unruly, the godless and sinful, the unholy and profane, those who kill their fathers or mothers, murderers,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

10 the unchaste, practicing homosexuals, kidnappers, liars, perjurers, and whatever else is opposed to sound teaching,

11 according to the glorious gospel of the blessed God, with which I have been entrusted.

However, these sins may be forgiven, after confession to Catholic Priest, with repent behavior of the concerned person(s). Our Lady said in New York that God's heart is all forgiving if the concerned person does penance. Reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d24.htm>.

There's also a relatively important number of persons with homosexual attractions. These tendencies themselves are not a sin, if the person does not accept them. This is not always easy.

I Think the targets are persons with a character which naturally matches his / her biological gender. However, because that importunes (strongly) the Evil One, and, because the (targeted) persons have no control over their sexual attractions nor over their subconscious, psychic and emotional system, they may become victims of enormous psychological and emotional pressures in order to submit to the Will of the Evil One. Strong Will and Help are normally required to fight against these pressures and it may be not easy.

To submit to these pressures is not a good choice: after the "first (LGBT) sex experience", the person may become psychologically weaker, confused, with guilty feelings. Without repentance, confession, and strong help / strong Will, the target person may be set "out of game", becoming, thus, more vulnerable. A (discreet) decadency procedure may, in some cases, begin, similar of that of people addicted to drugs... Further details / explanations in the remaining sections of this chapter...

The Dangers of the Sodomy and Sex Groups.

This translated hyperlink (original in Dutch, at www.bezorgdeouders.be) warns over some health dangers, caused by inappropriate sexual behavior, such as LGBT sex... Reference: https://www-bezorgdeouders-be.translate.googleusercontent.com/2019/01/08/1568/?x_tr_sl=nl&x_tr_tl=en&x_tr_hl=nl.

Because the intestines are not conceived for anal sex, internal wounds (love?; murder?; (sudden / mysterious) death?) are possible. Violent or systematic repetitive movements could cause such wounds.

Looking at the drawing of the large intestine, of the beginning of this Chapter, one can notice that, in case of sodomy, there's a kind of anchor (hook) / mushroom effect which difficult movements and tend to weaken the intestine near the anus, despite the "pleasures"... eventually, 100 % rupture, but with lots of pleasure, a lethal overdose?

The Internal bleedings may be difficult to spot, but they are a danger of sodomy and a possible source of **Incorrect Autopsies**. Reference: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Autopsy>.

Parts of the body may suffer wounds because of sodomite sex...

... abuse (overdose, like for cocaine) may even kill ⇒ internal bleeding, intestine wounds, detachments... cardiac arrest...

Other possible problems: infections (e. g., Aids...), psychic troubles, possibility of use of diapers / sanitary napkins, intestine microbes may become more / very aggressive, outside its natural environment, dependency, sudden deaths, diminished life expectancy, not to be in state of grace (confession needed), etc.

Sodomy increases also enormously the risk of anal cancer... Reference: <https://www.tldm.org/news35/mega-outbreak-of-anal-cancer-ravages-the-lgbt-doctors-announce-this-is-the-next-great-lgbt-health-crisis-and-we-dont-know-how-to-stop-it.htm>.

Transgenders, specially in sex groups, may also be targets for the practices of sodomy...

Sex Groups also increases the risk of diseases, for example, of cancer (e. g., increased risk through oral sex); It increases also the risks of health problems related to sodomy... is this the reason for the early deaths of transsexuals? LGBT communities have generally less couple stability and are, thus, vulnerable...

The immortality Suggestion doesn't give good health, and, although it can (eventually) prevent some catastrophes, it doesn't prevent severe (chronicle) health problems... homosexual and sex group practices are not the will of God... God is not happy with such practices and He is NOT obliged to spare no one from dying... it's, thus, risky... abuses of the formula preferably to avoid...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

or, at least, use it, in a humble repentant way, without provoking God... Indeed, I don't know... you may always try the Immortality Suggestion (you may have nothing to lose, in dramatic cases!), but results may be bizarre, specially in cases of abusive / provocative behaviors, I think...(?)

More Details over the Immortality Suggestion (*only to calm; abuses risk to be severely punished...*), in the Chapter ['Ideas to try to Extend Life and to try to Improve Health'](#).

Another risk of gay anal sex, is to receive spermatozoa in his blood... more details over this subject, in the section ['Jehovah Witnesses Seem to be Right Over Blood Transfusions'](#) of the Chapter 'Islam, Protestants...'

Note: Most health problems may be caused by discreet witchcraft. More information over this subject, in the Chapter 'Rich, Freemasons, Opus Dei'.

Shall (Sodomite) Intestinal Bleeding Be Considered As a Female-Like or As An Alternative Sexuality Feature?

Please don't be confused: Intestinal Bleeding IS NOT NORMAL and may be a consequence of abuse / sodomy, thus, of abnormal use of the intestines. It's, thus, a sign of danger, of an internal, not normal, wound.

Female menstruation IS normal for young and adult Women, even without having sex relations...

These phenomena, are completely different and are not to be confused...

Intestinal Bleedings can indeed be typical of anal sex / sodomy, but they are, anyway, not normal; it's not a question of losing the "virginity" during anal sex, but rather of potentially dangerous wounds... those wounds result from abnormal use of the intestines / anus, says God...

The Dangers of the Pornography.

Pornography is toxic. I think that some dangers of the pornography are:

- It makes sex practices, out of legitimate catholic marriage, a lot easier ⇒ that's mortal sin (recommended then to go to confession to Roman Catholic Priest, asap).
- IT CREATES ILLUSIONS + LIES.

SODOMITE PRACTICES CAUSE BLEEDING + HEALTH DANGERS.

IT PROMOTES SEX GROUP PRACTICES (or other illegitimate sex) + DISEASES + HEALTH PROBLEMS like drugs...

- IT'S TOXIC TO the SUBCONSCIOUS, TO WATCH OTHER PEOPLE HAVING SEX:
 - IF They're FROM the SAME SEX ⇒ eventual subconscious spies (using "crystal ball" or similar, etc.) may consider the concerned person, as having LGBT trends ⇒ it may trigger subconscious emotional harassment...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- IF They're FROM the OPPOSITE SEX ⇒ IT MAY INCREASE SATURATION AND it MAY DECREASE CURIOSITY for love / sex with person from the opposite sex.
- IF MIXED ⇒ eventually, both kind of disadvantages (from the preceding possibilities)...

Generally, risks of other sins (e. g., PORNOGRAPHY increases GREATLY the RISK OF ILLEGITIMATE SEX ⇒ DEADLY SIN, EVENTUALLY HEALTH PROBLEMS...) ⇒ Recommended to GO TO CONFESSION, ASAP, in order to be in state of grace (TO TRY TO BE a bit PROTECTED, against Danger of Apocalypse and / or of (unexpected) death... there's greater risk of Apocalypse, after the pope Benedict XVI (please refer to Chapter 'Apocalypse' and to the section 'how to be fit fit to enter the paradise of God?' of the Chapter 'Discernment', for more information...).

BIOLOGICALLY, the UNCOVERED BODIES ARE EXACTLY THE SAME as the person(s) self... (EXCEPT, eventually, aesthetics: fitness / sports could help for man, aesthetics for lady...). ATTACKS may be AT SUBCONSCIOUS / EMOTIONS / PSYCHIC LEVEL. Please refer to the sections ["Why Should Persons Have LGBT trends? Some Ideas."](#), for more information.

The DREAM LADY IS the FULL DRESSED BEAUTIFUL Platinum BLOND, with Blue Eyes, and not the brunette erotica... a man, to marry (seriously, according to the Catholicism conservative) for life, shall preferably have economical power (convenient house, good salary / income...). Appearance* counts a bit, yes, but other factors are important for the stability of the couple (marriage for life): aesthetics for the lady, economic power for the man. Of course, the heart counts...

* - Please refer also to the Chapter "Ladies & Veil (+ Men)", sections ["Better Look"](#)...

Please note that shameless behavior is mortal sin. Thus, to expose the own body to the others is sin (except the head, the neck, the hands and the feet). The spouses should, thus, have traditional sex, inside the catholic marriage, completely dressed, e. g., with winter pajama, even in the summer... in the summer, the clothes may be lighter, but should cover the whole body... to avoid shameless behavior, the spouses should change clothes alone, e. g., in the toilet...

Why Should Persons Have LGBT Trends? Some Ideas.

The Problem is complex. Attacks subconscious + emotions with trends LGBT, etc., are not a good thing.

A person who accepts the LGBT trends, practices and behaviors, risks:

- To have serious / chronic health problems (e. g., need to use diapers, etc.), even to die ~30 years before time. For Trans-women, it's even worse...
- The target person may be controlled by groups. Some fears may increase, e. g., the fear of health problems, problems because of anal sex, etc.
- Inheritance AND / OR Descendance scheme's ⇒ to cut descendance and / or change inheritance scheme's...

LGBT attacks, against the emotions and the subconscious of the targeted persons is, thus, a punishment. It could be because of revenge ⇒ the concerned person says / does something which bothers a person / group... a christian, true faith behavior (+ try to defend the interests of the community) could help, but not all is or should be acceptable ⇒ complex: an adequate solution is to Take Up the Cross, to keep hope, to persevere...

Discreet witchcraft of type LGBT (e. g., discreet permanent espionage, in "crystal ball" style + attacks subconscious + emotions + pleasures) could provoke permanent, discreet harassment against the targeted person, during years and years...

Thus, it could be used to try to control the targeted person ⇒ some fears may increase, eventually, fear of God ⇒ LGBT sex is sin ⇒ God is not happy with pro LGBT behaviors, sex and publicities... fears because of increased health's risks (+ fear to ask help to God because God is unhappy with such practices, but God will also the best for all and loves everybody)... ⇒ the targeted person, who could, eventually, have been a fighter pro God, becomes in this kind of situations, under control, somewhat intoxicated with the LGBT behaviors and pleasures, similar to addiction to drugs, and risks increased health vulnerabilities, greater risks of disease contamination (AIDS...), etc.

Lesbian women may suffer a bit less with this kind of problems; Trans-man may always have biological children as woman: no castration nor sterilization needed, with this transgender operation... that's why St. Paul focused less 'masculinized' women, than effeminate man? Anyhow, lesbian practices are also toxic against the holy, catholic, conservative marriage for life... More information over this subject, also in the LGBT sections of the Directives from Heaven from www.tldm.org, e. g., '[#24 - Homosexuality, Part 1](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d24.htm)', at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d24.htm>, and '[#174 - Homosexuality, Part 2](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d174.htm)', at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d174.htm>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

WATCH OUT: the PROBLEM IS COMPLEX. GROUPS of people + rich people are generally better protected. To collaborate, in order to help the interests of the other, may be a good thing, if done in a Christian, true faith way, but not all comes from God, nor it's legitimate: e. g., "please suicide yourself, because your inheritance / possessions shall go to somebody else"... subconscious attacks, with suicide, discreet trends do exist also... ⇒ (an even quick) daily [Rosary](#) helps, against depressive ideas. For more information, please refer to the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.

Anyway, people who submit to those lobbies, may avoid troubles and, often, the interests of the group are stronger than the individual interests, but, in some cases, it goes against God's will ⇒ in such cases, [Protections Against Evil](#) + "obey to God rather than to obey to man" is better, but it's harder ⇒ to Take Up the Cross...

Forgive the others, try to avoid problems with groups, it's maybe a good thing, in some cases. To put the subconscious ideas in practice, is NOT always a good idea. Sometimes the interests are different. The best approach is, the christian, true faith one: to forgive, to help the others, in a christian way (with serious behavior pro God), etc.

To begin a war, against such groups, is maybe not a good idea... the interests of the holy family are not always the interests of the lobbies, the war should be against evil and not against people... sometimes, the interests are not the same, but one can always forgive the others, help them in a christian way, in one or another point (where the interests are more compatible). To use Daily Protections Against Evil is maybe a good idea (prefer refer to the Chapter '[Protections Against Evil](#)', also in www.christianideas.eu, the reference web site).

Eventually, a person, suffering from severe LGBT attacks, through the subconscious, could start a procedure in justice against the concerned, specially if it lasts years and years, and it provokes problems in the life of the victim, says God. [Protections against Evil](#) Recommended.

A possible cause of gay female behavior may be this one: a man of the middle class / rich or with university profile, thinks that he deserves to marry with a beautiful lady, e. g., with Nordic look, even if there are not many (available)...

In that case, he avoids to be in couple + sex with the typical brunette woman, in order to avoid an undesired marriage and undesired children, in order to be available for the lady of his life, the beautiful one...

The problem is that, if he doesn't find quickly that beautiful lady, he has to remain in chastity or to masturbate himself or to be in couple with the undesired, typical brunette woman...

And the only "appropriate" masturbation he knows is the masturbation with the hand, which gives little male pleasure, during few minutes, and it causes also a kind of unpleasant male pleasure...

And the Man in question may receive a "secret" attack of "witchcraft for gay love", because he refuses love with a typical brunette, for example, or, eventually, he may learn that gay anal sex (dangerous and addictive) can provide intense sexual pleasure, for a long time, for both sexual partners...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

And, eventually, he could be curious for that (and / or receive a “discreet” attack of witchcraft, for gay curiosities, etc.), because he has almost no adequate male pleasure, with those hand masturbations, but one sex partner must play the female role... and eventually he could accept that role... a gay love spell could contribute for such situation, also...

And, if he plays the female role during dangerous, addictive, anal, sinful, gay sex, he may receive intense long pleasure, as female, and may become addicted to it, afterwards... triggering an eventual procedure of effeminacy, I think... with all the risks for the health, for the soul, etc., which are mentioned in the rest of this Chapter...

The best choice is to avoid homosexual sex, remaining in chastity, until the marriage, through the Catholic Church...

An alternative, which is already a mortal sin, but which is better than the passive, anal, gay sex, is the male masturbation with socks.

Masturbation is not recommended to pro God, because it is deadly sin. However, it's better than sinful, anal, gay, passive sex and / or Trans-woman sex and it may help a man to reinforce his masculinity, despite being sin... the correct sex is inside the holy, heterosexual, Catholic marriage for life... however, for the man, who wants to masturbate himself, despite these weak points, then the masturbation, with the 2 hands, over the socks (using 2 or 3 winter socks, one inside the other), has less negative effects than the disappointing masturbation, using the hand, without socks...

The masturbation with the socks, using the 2 hands, consists of laying, e. g., in the bed, penis (up, or horizontal), ready for sex, covered with the (relatively fixed) socks, and the 2 hands over the socks, stimulating the penis, one hand in the left side, and the other hand in the right side of the penis, up, ready for sex...

To masturbate is deadly sin, and what is recommended, in such cases, it's to go to confession, to a Catholic priest, as soon as possible, and, afterwards, to pray a Rosary, if possible, attentively and [in the conditions required to get a plenary indulgence](#), asap, also, because there's now [Danger of Apocalypse](#). More information over these subjects, in the Chapters ‘Danger of Apocalypse’, ‘Protections Against Evil’ and ‘Discernment’.

A trick to experience prolonged male pleasure is mentioned in the Chapter ‘Ladies and Veils (+ Men)’, in the section [‘How to Have Sex, for More Than 1 Hour and 30 Minutes?’](#). This trick can be applied to the masturbation with socks too, but this is sinful and, as such, it's not the best choice... Indeed, the best choice is chastity... but it's better than the dangerous, addictive, sinful, gay, passive, anal sex and / or the normal masturbation with the hand...

Another possible cause of gay, female behavior could be the curiosity for pornography... this could, eventually, be triggered spontaneously, or by (discreet) witchcraft also...

Ideas for a better look, for the typical brunette woman, in the Chapter [‘Ladies & Veil \(+ Men\)’](#)...

Please refer also, to the related section [‘Possible Causes of the LGBT Trends \(Part 2\)’](#) of this

Chapter, for further information over this Subject...

How to Recognize the Different Types of Murders, During a Sodomy?

A possible murder through sodomy, happens through internal bleeding, after inadequate sex relation (too long or too violent), I think... the murderer is here the man who plays the male role during sodomy, because of enough internal bleeding, inside the body of the victim, I think... please see the image at the beginning of this chapter, to get an idea of how internal wounds can appear, during sodomy...

Another possibility is that the person who wants to play the female role (e. g., during a sodomy or not), introduces substance(s) inside his / her intestine, e. g., liquid soap, e. g. via a clyster, and that substance goes to the blood afterwards, I think... in that case, if there's not enough internal bleeding, the murderer is maybe the person self who plays the female role (but eventually not conscious of that danger also: "hygiene needs"...); however, the male partner could also be responsible of that murder attempt, suggesting that to his / her (naive) sex partner, I think...

In the murders previously mentioned, sudden death may happen, I think...

But there's also another cause of murder via sudden death related to anal sex, this one, however, happening through discreet black witchcraft attack and not anymore because enough internal bleeding, I think...

How does this happen? During a sodomy, e. g., gay anal sex, the sex partners may be discreetly observed by a group of opponents, e. g., through discreet witchcraft (in the style crystal ball), and, in order to confuse, the potential murderer may send an attack "sudden death" through discreet, black witchcraft, during that sodomy, e. g., killing the man who performs the sinful gay passive anal sex...

This may confuse indeed, if it happened some time after the beginning of that sodomy... because the person performing the sinful passive anal sex may present some signals of internal bleeding, but which are normally not enough to trigger normal homicide by sodomy, through internal wound/bleeding...

The normal judge doesn't have enough medical expertise, in order to distinguish those different kinds of murders, and he / she must rely in the advice of the competent professionals in the matter, the concerned competent doctors. A collaboration should, thus, be necessary, in order to distinguish these different types of murders, related with sinful anal sex.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Normally, the concerned doctors are competent for that, but they could, eventually, but less frequently, lie also. The concerned judge should have enough discernment in this kind of murders, I think...

Death during or a bit after sinful anal sex is murder and should be judged as such, says the Lord. However, the murderer is not always the male sex partner neither, I think...

However, if the concerned judge has also an extra diploma in medicine, he / she is more comfortable to correctly judge this kind of murders...

Why Does Anal, Gay, Passive, Sex Give so Much Sinful, Addictive, Dangerous Pleasure?

I think that a sodomy shouldn't give addictive, passive, anal, sex pleasure, but, instead, it should cause some pain to the sex partner who plays the role of female...

This pain may still happen, during anal sex, when the concerned persons are more protected, many women, but also some men...

What I think it happens is that, the person who practices the dangerous, passive, anal gay sex is normally discreetly observed by a group of opponents, who send discreet witchcraft for intense dangerous, sinful, addictive, pleasure for passive, anal, gay sex... the same for Trans-woman for Trans-vaginal sex, I think...

The goal of this dangerous pleasure is to create addictive sex behavior, triggering possible health problems and eventually, the death... there's also danger of Apocalypse, unexpected, and the concerned persons are normally not prepared for that. More information in the Chapter '[Danger of Apocalypse](#)'. In effect, the targeted person, if he dies, will go to hell, since sodomites and effeminate men do not enter the kingdom of God (without proper repentance). This is also why this type of behavior is of so much interest (to the group of opponents, for example). See, for this purpose, the section of this chapter '[What the Bible, Heaven and the Catechism Say](#)'.

The Use of Mirrors Helps Combat Homosexual Sexual Curiosities.

Through symmetry effect, mirrors could be used to fight homosexual sex curiosities. The Concerned Person sees the own body, nude, (e. g, the person sees the own sex organ, e. g., his own penis, ready for sex), e. g., at the private mirror of the WC, discreetly, alone... via one, or, better, 2 or more mirrors, at the same time, in different angles, some time, but not too long, with a maximum ~5 minutes, per period of 24h.

If the person concerned is attacked by same sex attractions and curiosities, this is a legitimate practice and a lot better than to watch porno... this practice reinforces heterosexual behaviors, for the concerned person...

The idea would be to repeat the procedure, according to the rules mentioned here, until the curiosity diminishes (therapy of the spider)...

Exception: this kind of practice is not an adequate "therapy" for transgenders because they can watch in the mirror(s) their present sex (organ), thus the sex (organ) opposite to their biological birth sex (organ).

By watching porno, the concerned person may be accused, by the opponents or the discrete spies, of having LGBT trends, because he / she watches another person of the same sex having sex... or nude... this "Mirror Therapy" could, thus, favor again decency and try to cut pornographic curiosities...

It's legitimate to watch his / her own body nudity for a small period of time, e. g., in the personal toilet, alone...

In case of sin, e. g., of sex outside the catholic marriage (masturbation, etc.), it's a good idea to go to confession to the catholic priest, asap, in order to be in state of grace. If this "Mirror therapy" causes such sins, it's not 100% holy neither, despite the idea of trying to cut same sex curiosities.

It's legitimate, for a person, alone, in discretion, to watch his own nude body, in the private toilet, with his / her sex organ, ready for sex, at different angles, with the help of several mirrors, e. g., 5 (e. g., 1 in the WC wall, 2 in the hands and 2 in the washbasin), and it's even recommended (for vulnerable persons), and this, since the child time, but only during ~5 minutes*, per period of 24h, maximum, in order to avoid to commit deadly sin, e. g., the sin of narcissism and the sin of idolatry of the own body (sexuality)... a non vulnerable person may also watch his / her own nude body, for a small period of time (except the normal water closet use, I mean), but even for that small period of time, it's already considered as venial sin, I think, and, if the time limits mentioned before are exceeded, it's considered again as mortal sin, as before, I think...

Why should young children also do this? Because, presently, the young children are already

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

targeted by hyper-sexual modernist ideologies, e. g., the promotion of the LGBT ideology and behaviors, e. g., the promotion of gay behaviors and of transgender operations, and this, since the childhood time...

* - I think it's considered deadly sin of narcissism, if the concerned man sees his own penis, ready for sex, or if he sees his muscled upper body for more than maximum 4 minutes 59 seconds, per period of 24h. If his body is not muscled (a somewhat apparently fat body, with muscles not visible, I mean), it's considered deadly sin of narcissism, I think, if he sees his own nude upper body for more than maximum 29 minutes 59 seconds or if he sees his own penis, not ready for sex, for more than 29 minutes 59 seconds, per period of 24 hours...

In case of a woman, I think that the criteria are not the same. If she sees her nude upper body for more than maximum 4 minutes 59 seconds or if she watches her vagina for more than maximum 29 minutes 59 seconds, per period of 24 hours, she commits the deadly sin of narcissism, I think.

In case of a traditional couple, it's considered deadly sin against decency, to see the nudity of his / her sex partner, I think. That's why the concerned should change clothes alone, e. g., in the toilet, and should have sex relations, only completely dressed, e. g., in (winter) pajama...

To watch himself (naked, his penis exposed, ready for sex), through the mirrors, may also help to try to diminish the curiosity for gay oral sex, I think... the strategy against such sex curiosity is more or less the same, as the one mentioned here before...

Other ideas to try to cut pro gay curiosities, in other sections of this Chapter.

Curiosity: Why Do Some Angels Look to Themselves in the Mirror?

The reasons are similar: try to fight Gay attractions, specially by fallen angels, more vulnerable to negative energies...

Context: Angels may be male or female. They may have a perfect human body, and they may choose the sex they want to have.

They may become female or male angels and change of sex / body, afterwards.

The book of Genesis, chapters 18 and 19, namely 18:1-2 and 19:1 mentions something of this: angels may appear in human form, as "normal men"...

Correct interpretation of these passages: 2 of these "3 men" are men and angels, at the same time, and the 3rd man, the leader of the group, is Yahweh Himself (Jesus)...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

It's convenient to read the entire text over the destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah, chapters 18 and 19, to better understand the context, but the passages 18:1-2 and 19:1 allow us to have a first idea that angels and God may indeed appear in the form of normal men...

These passages follow (copied from the Bible of Vatican Online):

18:1 *The LORD appeared to Abraham by the terebinth of Mamre, as he sat in the entrance of his tent, while the day was growing hot.*

18:2 *Looking up, he saw three men standing nearby. When he saw them, he ran from the entrance of the tent to greet them; and bowing to the ground,*

19:1 *The two angels reached Sodom in the evening, as Lot was sitting at the gate of Sodom. When Lot saw them, he got up to greet them; and bowing down with his face to the ground,*

Angels may, thus, appear also in the form of normal men...

Angels can also have children, after a carnal sexual relationship between a male angel and a female angel...

Some angels are naive, in the beginning, and may choose to become female angels: that's needed to produce baby angels, and almost every angel is male... some should become female angels, otherwise, they can not have children anymore...

Some, more naive, in the beginning, accept that, and become mother angels, afterwards...

Afterwards, they discover that they're the main responsible for child angel education and care... for several years, like for normal children education...

And the angels hate playing the role of mother and raising angel children. Such angels realize that they may have also a perfect muscled male body. For these reasons, almost every angel wants to remain or become male...

Because of that, almost no angel wants to remain or become female / gay...

But, specially by Fallen angels, they want sexual intercourse and children... thus, they search sex partners for angel couples...

As such, some may send negative energies of the style "(gay) attraction for male bodies" to other angels, in order to "help" them to become female angels, for life in couple, sexual intercourse and children...

The targeted angels try to defend themselves, looking for themselves, in the mirrors, contemplating their muscled perfect male bodies, in order to try to cut the attractions for the perfect male bodies of the other angels... that helps to cut the attractions and curiosities for male bodies...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

In practice, almost every angel or fallen angel is male, and, because of that, there are few births of baby angels...

St. Michael the archangel is male, Lucifer is male, St. Gabriel is male, etc.

Thus, the real reason is not that they're a band of narcissists who want to contemplate their superior male bodies in the mirror... it's to try to fight negative "gay" energies...

Each one, its reasons...

The Terrible Truth: the Sad Statistics.

The statistics over people with gay / lesbian behaviors are horrible, in what concerns the consequences for health.

A gay man lives in average 42 years and a lesbian woman lives in average 50 years, said God. They have a lot greater rate of suicides, of psychological troubles, of accidents, of sudden deaths, of diseases (and not only sexual transmissible ones), etc. All statistics can be found in the bottom of the Web page at [The statistics on homosexuality and its effects](https://www.tldm.org/news20/gopgroupsayscommitteemanagemashouldresignbecauseoffacebookposttellingthetruthabouthomosexuality.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/news20/gopgroupsayscommitteemanagemashouldresignbecauseoffacebookposttellingthetruthabouthomosexuality.htm> (please scroll down, at the target link page). Please see also the [tldm.org article revealing the disgusting statistics over the homosexual marriages](https://www.tldm.org/news20/statisticsshowthatweddedgaysandlesbiansdie10to20years earlier than those in traditional marriage.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/news20/statisticsshowthatweddedgaysandlesbiansdie10to20years earlier than those in traditional marriage.htm>.

Even worse, the average expectancy of life of a transgender / transsexual doesn't exceed 32 years and they're victims of the same health problems as the lesbigays. Reference: <https://transwomantimes.blogspot.com/2012/10/a-lifespan-of-30-to-32-years-and-lost.html>.

Transgenders, In Cemetery, ~7 Years After the Gender Operation.

Indeed, Transgenders die on average ~7 years after the gender operation... (reference: <https://transwomantimes.blogspot.com/2012/10/a-lifespan-of-30-to-32-years-and-lost.html>) and maybe such painful operations won't avoid (unhealthy) sodomy nor unstable sex life... please refer also to the section "Dangers of Sodomy and Sex Groups"...

Why Is LGBT Sex As Cocaine Consumption?

Sex LGBT / Sodomy is as Dangerous as Cocaine Consumption because it is the most dangerous form of the sexual practices, namely in case of rape, in case of violent sex and / or in case of long periods of sex.

How can we check it, in a serious way?

It's a bit hard to proof it, in a serious way, because some of this is hidden: there's presently aggressiveness from the lobbies promoting the LGBT ideology. Those lobbies want to hide this... However, some forms of sex abuse are crimes and can give us a 1st idea.

WE CAN STILL find SUCH REFERENCES TO Murder after abusive sex IN WIKIPEDIA (here in the following links), in lands less controlled by the LGBT lobbies, **but you better read it quickly before they remove / censure it**. Recommended also: use of automatic Web translation, here from the Russian, as for www.christianideas.eu.

PEDOPHILE SEX IS an ABOMINATION. NOT ONLY BECAUSE OF CHILD ABUSE, BUT ALSO BECAUSE IT MAY KILL. Reference: https://ru.wikipedia.org/wiki/%D0%9F%D0%B5%D0%B4%D0%BE%D1%84%D0%B8%D0%BB%D0%B8%D1%8F#%D0%9F%D0%BE%D1%81%D0%BB%D0%B5%D0%B4%D1%81%D1%82%D0%B2%D0%B8%D1%8F%D1%81%D0%B5%D0%BA%D1%81%D1%83%D0%B0%D0%BB%D1%8C%D0%BD%D1%8B%D1%85_%D0%BA%D0%BE%D0%BD%D1%82%D0%B0%D0%BA%D1%82%D0%BE%D0%B2_%D1%81%D0%BE_%D0%B2%D0%B7%D1%80%D0%BE%D1%81%D0%BB%D1%8B%D0%BC%D0%B8_%D0%B4%D0%BB%D1%8F%D1%80%D0%B5%D0%B1%D1%91%D0%BD%D0%BA%D0%B0

RAPE IS CRIME. NOT ONLY BECAUSE it's SEX ABUSE AGAINST THE VICTIM, BUT ALSO BECAUSE IT MAY KILL, also! Not only because of the post traumatic suicide attempts, Aids, etc., but also directly derived from the rape abusive sexual aggression. **The Reference here is Wikipedia,**

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

the Ukrainian version for the subject: 'rape', section 'consequences', but watch out: the images of Wikipedia may be aggressive!

And WHAT IS THE MOST DANGEROUS SEX PRACTICE? SODOMY, ANAL SEX. Why? BECAUSE OF THE BIOLOGICAL STRUCTURE of the body: please refer to the image of the beginning of this Chapter...

CROSS CHECKING WITH THE DRAMATIC CONSEQUENCES of the LGBT SEX practices and behaviors, available in other sections of this Chapter (if the available hyperlinks are not yet silenced), THE CONCLUSION IS THAT:

LGBT Sex / Sodomy Is As Dangerous as Cocaine Consumption! Point.

[Protections against Evil Recommended, before communicating: more information in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'...](#)

It's possible to attack discreetly the victims, for years and years: the subconscious, the emotions... some persons are more vulnerable than others. It's not easy to solve this problem, if there's a persistent attack, for years and years... similarly to burn-out and to other problems, such as obesity, etc. that's why, before, in the WHO, it was considered (what indeed it is): a health problem, eventually chronic...

Indeed, [Statistics over LGBT behaviors & Sex are dramatic](#) (please refer to 'The Terrible Truth: the Sad Statistics' section of this Chapter). Thus, it's similar to Cocaine consumption and it should be handled, in the same way, as drugs consumption and tobacco: publicities, detox, psychological (but true faith oriented!) help...

Over Homophobia.

Before, the Christian societies used homophobic practices to discourage the victims of the LGBT (emotional and subconscious) attacks to accept it. Implicitly, it could help the victim to try not to accept such sex practices and behaviors, while humiliations could help the victim not to develop all the health troubles derived from a life as an LGBT person.

But, in some cases, such homophobic practices exceed the verbal communication and they could exaggerate: to kill the victim, physical violence, etc. This is too much also ⇒ justice exists, as for the general cases: murder crimes, etc.

BUT: COCAINE CONSUMPTION IS NOT TO PROMOTE, Neither!

PUBLICITIES TO PROMOTE "COCAINE CONSUMPTION" AS "GOOD" are also ATTEMPTS to MISLEAD THE YOUTH, more ingenuous...

THE CONSUMER, ADDICTED TO COCAINE, SHOULD NOT SHOW IT Publicly, AS a "GOOD thing", NEITHER! IT'S TO MISLEAD the others, specially the YOUTH, now more misinformed over these subjects.

WHAT ABOUT COCAINE INJECTIONS, INSIDE the EU HEADQUARTERS? ⇒ A CONSUMER PROUD OF his / her COCAINE CONSUMPTION, INVITES OTHER EMPLOYEES, FOR Consumption of a COCAINE DOSE, everyday...

Answers possible to *"Do you want Cocaine? Please Consume, it's 'good'."*:

"For me, no, thanks. But I'm tolerant to cocaine consumers.";

"I'm pro consumers of cocaine.";

"Best wishes, lots of success, with your cocaine addiction...";

... while maybe thinking:

"He / she risks to die of overdose, if he / she proceeds like this, everyday: I'd rather prefer this person, addicted to drugs, a bit far from me, because there's a small possibility of attacks, e. g., with a cocaine injection, with such tolerance to cocaine consumption, here, at work...";

"After some time, the concerned person, addicted to cocaine, risks hospitalization, etc., derived from the health's complications...";

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

"... It's better to behave like this, they have here this kind of ideologies, but the salary is quite good, thus..."

DO YOU SEE WHAT IS THE PROBLEM?

THUS, THIS PROBLEM exists, BUT IT SHOULD BE TREATED, AS WHAT IT IS: a disease, often chronicle, like obesity, etc., IN A WAY, SIMILAR TO that of the COCAINE CONSUMPTION AND of the CIGARETTE.

TO impose the BIOLOGICAL SEXUAL IDENTITY AT WORK, FOR DISCRETION, SHOULD BE POSSIBLE, in same way as IMPOSING the daily SUIT & tie, the work clothes, etc.

The Reasons? Ideological ones, as for Viktor Orban... in that enterprise, they could promote the ideological values of true faith, but, in other enterprises, the CEOs could be more open to the LGBT ideologies and prides...

WORSE: GOD DOES NOT WANT the (PUBLIC) PROMOTION OF the pro LGBT IDEOLOGY, SEX and BEHAVIORS.

**It may trigger catastrophes, as for Abortions, if there are not enough Daily Rosaries:
References: Bible, but also www.tldm.org, related 'directives from heaven'...**

I think you already understood why. Not only that: like for the publicities for cocaine consumption, and for cocaine pride, this could mislead more people, leading them to commit such unhealthy practices... furthermore, LGBT subconscious attacks (e. g., via discreet occult sciences), profit from such promotions of LGBT ideology, in order to target more people...

It Is Better That the Doctor Prescribes (1×) Suppositories (Medicines) To the Child Than To Have Unwanted Curiosities Later.

Curiosities may appear, eventually homosexual curiosities etc., which, in this way, are toxic...

Before, from time to time, the (generalist) doctor prescribed the hated suppositories, in place of the better accepted tablets, to an ill person (child)...

It happened "spontaneously", and the concerned child could begin to "hate" suppositories (a kind of tablets to be inserted by the anus... suppositories aren't, thus, the standard tablets anymore)...

A Clyster Can Be Used To Try To Cut Undesired Gay Curiosities, But It's Mortal Sin.

Similarly to the Suppositories, the ancient echographies could be used, in order to try to cut undesired gay curiosities by boys / men... but now they're not needed anymore, and such uses of the associated [Clyster](#) are now deadly sin...

What it happened, is that, in order to perform an ancient echography, the concerned person should first wash, the last part of the large intestine, using for that a clyster. A clyster is an object which shall be filled in with warm water and it contains an external narrow plastic pipe, which is used to wash the last part of the large intestine, via the anus. More information about the clyster at <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Enema>.

The person who performs such large intestine's hygiene, receives warm water inside his / her intestine and he / she feels a sensation, similar of that of receiving the sperm of a male man inside his / her body, like a woman, during a sex relation... it is similar a bit, but it's not the same anymore, it's safer and it's a bit less sinful... but it's now already deadly sin, I think...

The boy/man who uses an enema to prepare his body for the old ultrasound feels this sensation of "ejaculation" inside his intestine, and after repeating the procedure a few times, he usually gets fed up with it and this type of curiosity tends to disappear (in a similar way to inserting suppositories through the anus)... this procedure may eventually help to eliminate homosexual curiosities, but it is currently a mortal sin...

The concerned should, thus, go to confession, asap, to a catholic priest... because now there's Danger of Apocalypse, unexpected... and it's better to be good prepared for that... more details over this subject, in the Chapter ['Danger of Apocalypse'](#).

What happens now is that the clyster is not used for health purposes anymore, as before, when it was used to prepare the ancient echography; instead, the clyster is now currently used, for homosexual purposes, e. g., in order to prepare the large intestine's hygiene, for the sinful anal sex...

It's not the same anymore... that's why people should not have clysters at home...

... since the sodomite practices are dangerous and should, thus, be avoided...

The use of the ancient echographies, for health purposes, is not mandatory anymore, and, thus, such uses are now sinful...

Other uses of the clyster (setting the pipe inside the anus) are deadly sin, I think...

Before, the concerned persons used clysters, in order to prepare the ancient echographies, one or several times, normal use, but it was not sin, because the concerned person had no choice.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Now, the concerned person may use it, in order to prepare an ancient echography, normal use, but he / she commits already a deadly sin, because, now, the concerned person may choose the modern echographies, for that same health purposes...

Some other ideas in other sections of this Chapter, like the 'Suggestions' section...

Ideas to Try to Fight Against the Curiosity for the Dangerous, Sinful, Passive, Anal, Gay Sex.

Men may have the curiosity to know how is to feel female pleasure through a sinful, anal, gay sex relation. Anal gay sex is dangerous and the man who plays the female role may even die, even if he feels intense and / or long and / or addictive anal pleasure...

An idea to try to cut such (perverse) curiosity, in a safer way, without having the maybe intense but also dangerous anal gay sex relation, is to introduce (secretly, alone) via the anus, a slightly cooked carrot, with an adequate thickness and an adequate length, and, afterwards, to provoke an anal masturbation... this is sinful, but it's better than the dangerous and addictive sinful passive anal gay sex... yes, it's deadly sin and it's cheating also...

Watch out: the carrot should be relatively small, in length and thickness, e. g., the carrot shall not be wider than 3.5 cm width, and this, for an adult only... if the carrot is not the right length and the person in question places it deep into their intestine, he could run the risk of suffering from serious health problems, and even die because of it...

If you feel sick, risking death, e. g., because of abuse using the carrot, you have nothing to lose if you pray the Immortality Suggestion (only to calm), e. g., *"Oh my Jesus take all persons to heaven, specially those who need it the most"* ... if needed, repeat it, until the symptoms calm a bit... maybe it calms... but the best behavior is to avoid an abusive use of the carrot...

More details over the Suggestion of the Immortality, in the Chapter ['Ideas to Try to Extend Life and Improve Health'](#)...

The man, who performs this anal masturbation only once, to cut curiosities and doesn't want to try it anymore, received the sensation of being penetrated, like with a penis, ready for sex, but without the dangerous effect of the glans (of the penis), and maybe, afterwards, he becomes fed up of that simulation of sinful passive anal gay sex and maybe he doesn't want to try it anymore... because he knows already what is the feeling of being penetrated by another man and maybe he became fed up of that...

This (perverse) anal masturbation, normally, is less addictive, but also a bit safer than the sinful dangerous, passive, anal gay sex...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

However, a danger of this anal masturbation is that (it's a sinful practice and) if the concerned man is discreetly observed, by a group of opponents, then he may receive a dose of discreet witchcraft, e. g., a "gay love spell", and he could begin feeling increased feelings and emotions pro gay sex and pro effeminate gay behavior...

It's a sinful practice, but to try to counter those symptoms, the concerned man could try to stop, asap, with that anal masturbation and begin the male masturbation with the socks, as mentioned here a bit further, in this section, (if he is alone, I mean,) in order to try to counter those attacks (or, better, alternatively, to do the traditional heterosexual sex, if he is in heterosexual couple, preferably married, through the catholic church), and, afterwards, as soon as possible, to go to confession, to a catholic priest (plus accomplish the respective penance), and follow the [Suggestions](#) mentioned at the end of this Chapter...

The use of a penis sex toy to simulate gay sex should be avoided by pro God men, because it's mortal sin, and the concerned man risks to receive a (discreet but powerful) 'gay love spell'... he may become addicted to pro gay practices...

Anal masturbation is mortal sin, but there's also another danger with this kind of practice, to avoid... the concerned man may want to feel himself female (during sex) and keeps introducing, almost permanently, an adequate slightly cooked carrot in the intestine, crossing the cooked carrot, through the anus, up to a part of the large intestine, being the other side of the carrot stopped and supported permanently, by the underwear's tissue... if this happens permanently, it's severe mortal sin, I think...

That goal of permanently feeling himself female and feeling permanent female pleasure, during sex relation (or through permanent anal masturbation), should be avoided by pro God men. The correct solution is to go to confession, asap, to a catholic priest, in order to be in state of grace, to perform the given penance and to stop definitively with that...

An alternative, still deadly sin, less good than chastity, but which permits to have a more adequate, long and intense male sexual pleasure, and more according to the will of God and to the nature, is to masturbate himself, with the 2 hands over the socks, after having introduced his penis inside 2 or 3 winter socks (a sock covering completely the other, and the outside sock covering completely the other 2...). The concerned may stimulate his penis, ready for sex, laying in the bed, with his penis turned up, with one hand holding the left side of the penis, and the other hand holding the right side of the penis...

After each ejaculation, he should do a pause during 5 to 15 minutes, before restarting re-masturbating again, and this successively, until he is fed up / wants to stop with it...

It may last 1.30 h of intense male sex pleasure, non stop, and it helps to counter the dangerous female gay sex or other similar simulations, like the anal masturbation, using an adequate slightly cooked carrot...

But this penis masturbation is also mortal sin, even if it gives much more pleasure than the normal masturbation with the hand (without winter socks, I mean).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The trick for long and intense sex in a heterosexual sex couple is similar, preferably inside the holy catholic marriage: after each ejaculation, the husband does a pause of 5 to 15 minutes, before having traditional heterosexual sex again, until one or both are fed up...

In case of mortal sin (e. g. masturbation or sex outside the holy catholic traditional marriage), the concerned should go, asap, to confession to a catholic priest, follow the penance, and pray daily a rosary (better: attentively, [in the required conditions, for a plenary indulgence](#)). More information over the required conditions, for a plenary indulgence, in the section 'How to Be Fit to Enter in the Paradise of God?' of the Chapter 'Discernment'...

Jesus is perfect and He felt maybe such curiosities, but simply remained in chastity and ignored and rejected them. It's harder but it's the best solution, in place of the sinful practices I mentioned before. He avoided, thus, completely sin...

Other ideas / details at the sections '[Use of Mirrors, To Try to Reinforce Heterosexuality](#)' and '[Suggestions](#)'.

Castrations Are NOT Solutions Against Sodomy.

Indeed, the Risk of Health problems, because of anal sex + sex groups, remains: e. g., death through overdose, internal bleedings, infections, cancers, psychic troubles, use of diapers, use of sanitary pads, premature deaths...

It's an illusion to think that Trans-woman operations could be a solution against sodomy...

Promotion of LGBT Behaviors and Ideologies Trigger the Fall of the Concerned Country.

Please note that Our Lady in New York, www.tldm.org said that:

"Promotion of LGBT Behaviors and Ideologies Trigger the Fall of the Concerned Country." Reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d174.htm>.

It seems that Homosexuality was one of the causes of the fall of Carthage, in the past... this kind of alternative sexual practices are not really new...

IDOLATRY, As CAUSE of LGBT Attractions?

One cause of the LGBT attractions and sex, according to St Paul in the Bible, is the sin of idolatry. We can read it, e. g., in Rom 1:18-32...

Why idolatry? I think it may exist several reasons for that...

- For those who perform discreet witchcraft for LGBT "love" spells: the practice of witchcraft imply honoring Satan (or similar), and, thus, the practice of idolatry.
- For those who practice LGBT sex: they commit the sin of the idolatry of the body...
- There are maybe other forms of idolatry also... it seems that Nero wanted wealth and power at all costs, and, as such, he committed, thus, idolatries of the money, of the power and of himself, and seemed, consequently, to have received a powerful attack of discreet gay witchcraft...

It's worth reading St. Paul to the Romans, 1: 18-32, which follows here, because he speaks a bit over the practice of homosexuality and the worship of the creature...

[The Text of the Epistle of St. Paul to the Romans, 1: 18-32, from the Vatican Bible Online, follows](#)
(source: Bible of Vatican online):

18 "The wrath of God is indeed being revealed from heaven against every impiety and wickedness of those who suppress the truth by their wickedness.

19 For what can be known about God is evident to them, because God made it evident to them.

20 Ever since the creation of the world, his invisible attributes of eternal power and divinity have been able to be understood and perceived in what he has made. As a result, they have no excuse;

21 for although they knew God they did not accord him glory as God or give him thanks. Instead, they became vain in their reasoning, and their senseless minds were darkened.

22 While claiming to be wise, they became fools

23 and exchanged the glory of the immortal God for the likeness of an image of mortal man or of birds or of four-legged animals or of snakes.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

24 Therefore, God handed them over to impurity through the lusts of their hearts for the **MUTUAL DEGRADATION OF THEIR BODIES.**

25 **THEY EXCHANGED THE TRUTH OF GOD FOR A LIE AND REVERED AND WORSHIPED THE CREATURE RATHER THAN THE CREATOR, WHO IS BLESSED FOREVER. Amen.**

26 Therefore, God handed them over to degrading passions. Their females exchanged natural relations for unnatural,

27 and the males likewise gave up natural relations with females and burned with lust for one another. Males did shameful things with males and thus received in their own persons the due penalty for their perversity.

28 And since they did not see fit to acknowledge God, God handed them over to their undiscerning mind to do what is improper.

29 They are filled with every form of wickedness, evil, greed, and malice; full of envy, murder, rivalry, treachery, and spite. They are gossips

30 and scandalmongers and they hate God. They are insolent, haughty, boastful, ingenious in their wickedness, and rebellious toward their parents.

31 They are senseless, faithless, heartless, ruthless.

32 Although they know the just decree of God that all who practice such things deserve death, **they not only do them but give approval to those who practice them.**

SUCH THINGS ARE NOT GOOD AND ARE NOT TO PROMOTE. What to Do?

PLEASE KEEP HOPE. IT'S still maybe POSSIBLE TO BE SAVED*, THROUGH the DIVINE MERCY, IF YOU FULL TRUST IN JESUS, through a valid icon of St. Faustina, as those in www.christianideas.eu or in the beginning of this book, in the Chapter 'Overview', but the concerned should also seriously convert, and try to be a good practicing Catholic, because there's now '[Danger of Apocalypse](#)', unexpected...

Time to convert, to go to confession, asap, + use daily protections against evil + some suffering? www.christianideas.eu, section 'Summary' and Chapter 'Overview' try to help...

According to Wikipedia, [the Epistle to the Romans was written near the year 56 AD](#) (reference :

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Epistle_to_the_Romans), at the time the young tyrant LGBT, the emperor Nero, reigns in Rome. This could be an implicit reprobation to some roman gentile practices, as the idolatry of the power, of the wealth and of himself... Nero could be seen as an example of what happens, when someone sets the money, power and himself above God and uses all barbaric methods to achieve such goal... Further analysis, in this Chapter, in the section '[Emperor Nero: case Study](#)'...

Possible Causes of the LGBT Trends (Part 2).

Possible causes of LGBT Trends are:

- According to Our Lady in New York: [Feminisms / Dominant Women, in the Couple...](#) (reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d34.htm>) thus, divorces also; wives, who refuse to submit to her husbands, in a pro God way; conflicting couples, modern way of life, etc.
- Modern, Superior Women, Feminist Ideology: e. g., to win the Eurovision / Miss Universe competitions, to be in strong position, at work, in top positions, as superior, modern Woman, as Trans-woman, as effeminate Gay, may trigger temptation to other men, who want also success, wealth and power... as such, concerned men may want to become as such modern cases of success... the concerned may adapt their sexuality, in conformity, also, in order to try to triumph, in an analogous way, in the society... but, [when those concerned have to fully educate 15 babies, and perform domestic tasks, as a superior woman and superior mother, but a bit more traditional, then they often lose the interest in that superior female role...](#)
- Idolatry, according to Saint Paul in the Bible.
- Inadequate behavior or conflict of interests. With that, the concerned may risk discreet revenge, e. g., via discreet witchcraft, in the form of LGBT attractions, tendencies, ...
- Sin against the commandments of God.
- Maybe also Witchcraft / Evil Spirits, negative influences of the family / environment / society... please refer to the following French article, mentioning that *some key persons may, possibly, (discreetly) negatively (or positively) influence a target person: e. g., burn-outs.*

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Reference: <https://www.jobat.be/fr/art/le-burn-out-est-une-reaction-saine>. These Negative Influences may go further and influence the subconscious, e. g., the sexual orientation, with tendencies of all kinds, in a negative way...

And Solutions for this? The Problem is complex, we shall not judge the others; We can not change the others, but Christian practices, such as, to help and to love the others, in a Christian, pro God, traditional, correct way, may help... hope should remain...

- Maybe sedentary men, with few muscles and / or active women and / or women with muscles. It seems that high muscled women have stronger lesbian attractions...

Simply curiosity may also play a role, in a time where LGBT behaviors seem to be 'in mode'... and, once such behaviors are set in practice, it becomes hard, for many concerned persons, to liberate themselves from such tendencies...

For more information, please refer also to the section '[Why Should People Have LGBT Trends? Some Ideas.](#)' from this Chapter...

LGBT Tendencies & Heritage / Death Logic.

People can influence subconscious + health of each other. Causes are however complex, e. g., different interests, and it's recommended protections against evil + not to be severe with the people (to forgive, etc.).

LGBT behaviors lead to earlier deaths of the targeted... One of the reasons could be inverted inheritance logic: one less to inherit or, alternatively, receive quicker inheritance money... in traditional conservative families, traditional christian mentality, this has less chances to happen...

... but in progressive recomposed families, e. g. with step father or step mother, etc. interests are not the same anymore (as those of both parents together towards their children)... while a stepmother has more chances to think that if her (adult) stepdaughter dies earlier, she and / or her children could maybe receive more money from the inheritance from the death of her new husband; in traditional families, this kind of ideas has a lot less probabilities to happen... promoting LGBT tendencies + behaviors, increases the chances that the concerned person dies earlier, like in the addiction to cocaine...

I don't mean this happens! I mean there are more chances that this kind of influences happen (with higher frequency), in the progressive families...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Some other details over this kind of subject, in the section '[Watch out: BAD MANAGEMENT OF YOUR POSSESSIONS MAY ATTACK YOUR HEALTH](#)', at the Chapter 'Ideas to Extend Life and to Improve your Health'.

More information over 'Protections Against Evil', in the Chapter '[Protections Against Evil](#)'.

Is LGBT "Love", "Real Love"?

LGBT Love is not "True Love".

Why?

Because it is Not to Love his / her sex Partner to Wish Hem / Her to Live Less 15 / 30 / 50 years than Other People and / or to suffer from Health Problems, sometimes significant. That is rather a facade of love, killing discreetly the partner...

The problem is Complex because the LGBT Tendencies may be Very Strong at emotional / psychic / subconscious Level and may create a sort of Dependency.

Gay Sex Like Addiction to Drugs.

The Problem seems similar to that of people addicted to drugs... They also feel a lot of Pleasure when receiving their Drugs, but, afterwards, their Health becomes more and more vulnerable. The Life expectancies are indeed Similar...

For Transgenders, the Health Problems are even more dramatic...

Among the sudden and the mysterious deaths, we have deaths, in the style cardiac / heart arrests... (caused by sodomy?)... anyhow, once dead, the heart stops, for sure... parallelism with the drug's overdose...

... one can check the life expectancy / death of some stars, belonging to the LGBT community, in order to compare... despite some mystery / discretion, some details are visible... one can not really rely on the results of the autopsies... maybe it's true, but the risk of sudden death, with LGBT behaviors + sodomy, is there... plus the infections, etc., etc.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

I have nothing against the victims, the best for them, but the goal here is rather to alert over the dangers of such behaviors (before it happens...).

Furthermore, those victims are also in danger on a spiritual level, as they risk dying in a state of mortal sin: it's recommended to go to confession, as soon as possible, to Catholic priest, to try not to sin, to pray the rosary every day (in an attentive way), in the required conditions for a plenary indulgence to try to avoid problems (as going to hell, etc.).

More information, over how to pray a Rosary in the conditions for a plenary indulgence, in the Chapter 'Discernment', section ['How to Be Fit To Enter in the Paradise of God?'](#).

Strong Will (and Help) Required.

Evil attractions / Tendencies / Emotions / Subconscious are NOT easy to fight against. One of the Reasons may be because there's a group of persons who fights (discreetly) against the Free Will of the target person. We shall not judge persons, but the Free Choice is not that "free", in such cases (and some others situations when Satan tempts / attacks the Free Will of a Person). It's known: a group (union) gives strength, while a single person is normally more vulnerable than a group. However, the situations may differ, from case to case...

In such cases, Strong Will is required, and, [Protections against Evil](#) are recommended (e. g., [St. Michael's Prayer](#) to begin + the rest). More information, in the Chapter ['Protections against Evil'](#) and in the section ['Suggestions'](#), at the end of this Chapter.

What About the "Same Sex Marriages"?

Because of the reasons mentioned in the preceding sections, I recommend to forbid it.

They Should better be in a detox health clinic, but, because the problem is complex, hard to solve and conflicts with the personal freedoms, they can always conscientiously choose to die 15 years (or more) earlier than other people, having permanent LGBT behaviors.

However, this kind of unions shall not be considered as marriages with true love, but rather permanent same sex cohabitation unions...

Please note that regular LGBT sex, with different partners, is even more dramatic for the health than forming a permanent same sex couple, with only 1 sex partner...

More information about the health problems of the LGBT people can be found in the section “*The Sad Truth: The Sad Statistics*” of this Chapter.

Oral Sex Also Sinful and Dangerous For Health.

Studies reveal that Oral Sex is Also Dangerous for Health and it increases 22 times the risk of Throat Cancer. Reference: <https://www.mirror.co.uk/news/technology-science/science/oral-sex-causes-throat-cancer-7221082>.

Oral sex is also sinful and should therefore be avoided; people who practice it commit mortal sin... in fact, the shameless are not fit to enter the kingdom of God (without adequate repentance), says Saint Paul, in 1 Cor 6:9, and, as such, oral sex should be considered as shameless (possibly pornographic) and also idolatry of the body, as it's not open to life, like the traditional sex, within the Catholic marriage.

The text of 1 Cor 6:9-10 follows (Reference: Vatican Bible online):

*“9 Do you not know that the unjust will not inherit the kingdom of God? Do not be deceived; neither fornicators [meaning also **shameless** / immoral] nor **idolaters** nor adulterers nor boy prostitutes nor practicing homosexuals*

“10 nor thieves nor the greedy nor drunkards nor slanderers nor robbers will inherit the kingdom of God.”

If a man wants to simulate oral gay sex, then he could try, discreetly, alone, the use of, e. g., an

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

adequate carrot (or banana), in the mouth; this is normally enough, and it's considered less pro gay behavior, e. g., by the possible (hidden) group of opponents, I think...

In case of sin, the concerned should go to confession to the catholic priest (asap) and accomplish the penitence recommended by the priest... afterwards, the concerned should pray, asap, a [Rosary](#), attentively, in the required conditions* for a plenary indulgence, in order to be better protected, **because there's now [Danger of Apocalypse](#)**. More details over this subject in the Chapter '[Apocalypse](#)'...

Some other Ideas to Try to Diminish the Curiosities for Gay Sex, in other sections of this Chapter, e. g., the section '[The Use of Mirrors Helps to Fight Against Homosexual Sex Curiosities](#)'.

Some [Ideas against Cancer, in the Chapter 'Immortality'](#)...

* - The section '[How To Be Fit, To Enter in the Paradise of God](#)', of the Chapter '[Discernment](#)' shows how to pray a Rosary in the required conditions for a plenary indulgence...

Not Circumcised Bad Male Sex Also Risky.

THIS IS KNOWN, since long ago: NOT CIRCUMCISED MEN RUN GREATER HEALTH RISKS, IN CASE OF ILLEGITIMATE active male SEX, namely LGBT sex or other forms of sex, outside the traditional marriage. Why?

One reason is that the disease microbes, blood, excrements, etc., in case of less serious sex, may longer survive in the foreskin, thus, the risks of health problems also increase.

A serious catholic conservative couple doesn't need this, but when old gentile sex practices become again more popular, this should be remembered... that's maybe why male Jews and Muslims are circumcised... their religions are a bit less perfect (first alliance remains valid, the Jewish one, but it's incomplete); in case of less serious sex, they have a bit more chances not to develop diseases...

Gay Pride or "Diabetes" Pride?

It becomes evident that LGBT behaviors are dangerous for the health of the victims, who have their subconscious and emotional system permanently attacked and become addicted to these behaviors like drugged people are addicted to drugs...

Some of the members of the LGBT communities may live in a world of "illusion" and may not really be aware that the life expectancy of a person, with permanent LGBT behaviors, is (at least) 15 years less than the average. The publicities in the West mislead them and don't show them the truth...

Once they become conscious of the real sad truth, do they really have reasons to celebrate?

Indeed, the reasons to celebrate the Gay Pride are the same of those to celebrate the "Diabetes Pride" or the "Cancer Pride"... but "Diabetes Pride" doesn't exist...

This is the sad reality of a (somewhat deceived and ingenuous) community, who may live in a world of illusion... otherwise, they would become as conscious as the members of the "Diabetes Pride": there's nothing to celebrate, when a whole community is sick...

Do they really want to celebrate the fact that they die, in average, 30 years earlier???

Some Historical LGBT Celebrities.

HISTORIC CELEBRITIES LGBT:

- The ROMAN EMPEROR NERO, married with Mr Pythagoras. For more information about Nero, please refer to <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nero> and to the section in this Chapter over Nero.

THIS HISTORIC LGBT CELEBRITY WAS a FURIOUS PERSECUTOR OF the FIRST True Faith CHRISTIANS.

HE PUT FIRE IN ROME and accused the Christians of having done that, afterwards...

Still some other HISTORIC CELEBRITIES LGBT...

- ROMAN EMPEROR HADRIAN + HIS LOVER ANTINOUS. Reference: e. g., <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Antinous>.

Antinous died aged only ~20 years old, with mysterious death... (?)

HE COULD BE MURDERED BY THE OTHER JEALOUS LOVER OF THE EMPEROR (?).

HYPOTHESIS: through a "loving" but "wild" and / or too long sodomy???

When does "Love kill"?

In the dangerous world of the Sodomy: of the orgies, of the sex groups, of the pedophilia, of the LGBT Sex practices...

- Alan Turing, an ICT Genius, DIED WITH AN AGE of ONLY 41 YEARS OLD. AGAIN, a "POLEMIC" DEATH... For more information over Alan Turing, please see, on the Internet (Wikipedia), https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alan_Turing. But He could still have lived some extra 45 years, like Saint Mother Teresa of Calcutta... Why does this happen? Why???

Thus, we saw a bit of the life of a few LGBT CELEBRITIES FROM THE PAST...

"The Sad Reality, the Terrible Statistics of the world LGBT" are, once again, confirmed. More

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

details over this subject in the section '*The Terrible Statistics, the Sad Reality*' of this Chapter...

Life Style LGBT is, thus, as DANGEROUS FOR HEALTH AS Addiction to Drugs!

Further Information, here, in this Chapter, in the related sections of 'LGBT Sex kills, etc.' and also in www.christianideas.eu...

PROMOTION OF GOOD / Healthy behaviors Welcome!!!

Case Study: LGBT Behavior & (Power, Wealth & Narcissist) Idolatry: the Emperor Nero.

It's worth reading a Summary* of the Biography (e. g., via the Wikipedia) of the [Emperor Nero](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nero) (reference: e. g., <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nero>), because he had LGBT trends and he even married with men, in order to try to understand what St. Paul means with idolatry as cause of LGBT trends and sex.

Nero's Biography is, indeed, a counter example for a pro God person, but one may notice what should not be done and what may happen, when someone practice such sinful behaviors...

With a 'coarse' analysis of the Life of Nero, that may become easier to understand... that's what I try to do in this section. Here I want to show the relation between idolatry (e. g., of money, of power, of false religion, of himself...) and sex and / or trends LGTB...

... an interpretation, of the Biography of Nero, is done here, a bit further... For more rigor and other details, please refer to the references (e. g., [Wikipedia](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nero), at <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nero>)...

* - to try to have a shorter Summary of the life of Nero, one may choose, in the Wikipedia, a less important language (or either a language of a poor land) for this subject, and Web translate it, as for www.christianideas.eu (automatic web translation instructions at www.christianideas.eu, from the top of the web page on the left).

The mother of Nero became wife of the Roman Emperor... marriages for life didn't exist (as in Europe, in 1900, I mean) and LGBT sex was not promoted as good, but it existed, and it was tolerated... the family's structure was a bit as now, in the decadent West... Nero became then the stepson of Claudius, the then Roman Emperor...

Nero becomes, afterwards, the new Roman Emperor... he marries with a daughter of Claudius, he murders one of her brothers, a rival to his position of Emperor... he murders also his mother...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Once the mother (⇒ both parents) of Nero is dead, Nero weakens (why?)... Nero becomes target of revenge (why?) and becomes vulnerable to discreet, subconscious, witchcraft attacks of the style 'Gay Love Spell'...

Nero has several lovers then... his wife, the daughter of the previous Emperor Claudius... the desired one, the beautiful (but married) Poppaea... but Nero marries also with a man and he (Nero) plays the role of "wife"...

But passive gay sodomy is dangerous and Nero wants to restore his masculinity, despite the difficulties...

At the year 62 AD, Nero succeeds to get rid (murder) of his first wife (why?)... while he kills also his first husband (why?)... passive gay sodomy is dangerous, and, probably, he took revenge, against his first husband... but he had hard to restore his masculinity...

He succeeds to marry with the beautiful lady, Poppaea, and to get rid of her previous husband, who commits suicide...



Previous Image: Head of Nero, from a statue. Author: Bibi Saint-Pol, Public domain, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=1814923>. Source: Wikipedia, https://pt.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nero#/media/File:Nero_Glyptothek_Munich_321.jpg.

The discreet witchcraft attacks continued (why?); Nero couldn't get rid of those attacks and he married again with a man... Nero plays again the sexual role of "wife"...

There's a logic indeed in the Nero's strategy... only his goals and methods were not pro God but barbarous, for his own profit of wealth and power...

We can, thus, interpret the facts in this way... there are some chances that it matches reality... a cross check of available literature could confirm it (or not!)... some of these interpretations could be hard to cross check with the available literature, but are relatively easy to deduce here...

Afterwards: his beautiful wife, Poppea, dies at 65 AD; Nero marries afterwards, with a 17 year old young man, who looks like his beautiful Poppea, in the meanwhile, already dead, said God. Nero wants to play the role of male husband: it gives less problems... (analysis: possibly) because of the problems of the passive gay sodomies from the past and in order to avoid this kind of problems

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

(again) for himself, he castrates his lover, confirms God... his gay lover plays then the role of "wife / female", confirms God... Is LGBT love, real love?

Nero was young, he was not an experienced man, and his methods were bad...

He could have imitated the roman centurion of the gospels; that example was a lot better... Possibly he was aware of the critiques of St. Paul, against people like him and his gay spouses. Eventually, sensible to the letter of St. Paul to the Romans, but unable to get rid of his gay trends, he has extra motivation to try to play the husband role, in his 3rd gay marriage...

Nero dies at age of 30 (why?), with reputation of Antichrist, and his last "gay wife" dies at the age of ~20...

The last "gay wife" commits suicide (it's not always a heart attack, AIDS, homicide or (internal) hemorrhage, through overdose of pleasure from passive homosexual sodomy and gay pleasure)... the trend, for LGBT people, to die earlier, comes again visible...

There were also other cases, in ancient Greece and Rome, e. g., cases of sex, between Masters and Students (⇒ pederasty; pedophile gay sex), but to blame those boys, aged of ~12, of idolatry (of the money and / or of the power and / or narcissism), seems unfair to me, I'm sorry: the parents in question wanted, instead, to give them correct studies, in order to prepare them for a correct job, in adult time, but the vulnerable concerned persons could suffer from LGBT + pedophile attacks (I think that those attacks were helped via subconscious, discreet, witchcraft attacks, promoted by those who discreetly didn't agree with the professional success of the concerned persons...).

One may compare these situations with those of the present times, where students want to finish the university course, in order to have a correctly paid job, to marry and to have a normal life, but they could receive discreet LGBT witchcraft, in order to try to create them problems, if they're not enough protected (traditional families, strong families, etc.).

Conflicts or revenge could be other causes to trigger such discreet subconscious attacks... but: each one its reasons... life is not a paradise...

Anyhow, these cases (of LGBT attractions and / or of LGBT sex, at study time) seem to me different from the Nero case, where a young man, aged ~17 years old, wants to become the male gay husband of Nero, the roman emperor... I think it's this kind of situation, which seems to refer to the idolatry (of the money / power / narcissism), while the other one (young boy, 12+ year old, wants to learn a job correctly, but receives afterwards master slave pederast sex attack) seem rather discreet revenge witchcraft attack of type pedophile and / or LGBT...

Pedophilia is abomination, of course, it may kill: when Christianity reinforced, this kind of situations were not tolerated anymore ⇒ the master should react, in order to avoid such situations...

Anyhow, idolatry (of the money...), LGBT ideology + pedophile sex should not be promoted: it's unhealthy, etc. But witchcraft should not be promoted neither!

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Anyhow, St. Paul warned people like Nero... ⇒ daily [Protections Against Evil \(e. g., St. Michael's Prayer\)](#), to go to confession, to read the rest of this Chapter, could maybe help + to Take Up the Cross...

After this analysis / interpretation over the biography of the Roman Emperor Nero + the LGBT common sex cases in ancient Greece and Rome, it's worth analyzing (again) [the comments of St. Paul over idolatry and its consequences, e. g., LGBT sex](#) to have maybe a better idea... please refer to the section 'IDOLATRY as a CAUSE of LGBT Attractions?' of this Chapter for this purpose...

ALL DEATHS ARE CAUSED BY CARDIAC ARREST: Deaths by Pedophilia & Sodomy Included...

Mysterious deaths etc. cause: heart cardiac arrest... Yes, it's true... in all deaths, heart stops (definitively...), I assure you...

Thus, in pedophilia, in sodomy also, and all other deaths included... The term may, thus, be very ambiguous... because, in case of death, all biologic functions stop...

Why Do Trans-men Have More Chances To Go to Paradise Than Trans-women?

I can't completely answer yet to this question, but I think I may give already a first idea...

A Trans-man (I mean, a previously biological woman who suffered a sex change operation "woman becomes man") may be able to produce children as "man" (and still as woman also, because "her" female reproductive organs still remain inside "his" body), if "he" receives the male sex organ of a (previously castrated) man...

... but, in the case of Trans-women, the concerned persons, in practice, become sterile, losing their previous biological male sex organs... they're not able to procreate anymore, as long they remain in that transgender state...

Trans-men may become in state of grace, if they go to confession, to a catholic priest, and remain alone (not in couple, I mean), in chastity, said God... But marriage, through the catholic church, should not be allowed (for transgenders), said God...

What I think it happens, is that, in practice, Trans-men refuse to remain alone, in chastity... thus, they risk to be permanently in state of deadly sin, and thus, not be fit to enter in the kingdom of God...

A transgender person, in order to be legitimately married by the Catholic Church (through the holy heterosexual catholic marriage) and to have legitimate sex relations, should be operated again, performing the reverse change sex operation, in order to become again according to their biological born gender...

The will of God is that the so called homosexual marriage remain not accepted by the Catholic Church...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

A Trans-woman is permanently in state of deadly sin. If a Trans-woman wants to be in state of grace, I mean, able to enter in the kingdom of God, the concerned should accept to perform the reverse change sex operation, and to acquire a male behavior, asap, in order to be again conform to the biological sex of origin and in order to be conform to the will of God (in that domain)... the concerned should go to confession to Catholic priest also, asap, ... for a Trans-man, the reverse change sex operation is not required, as long as "he" remains alone (not in couple), in chastity...

I think that a holy person of the past, the St. Onofre / Onuphrius, was born as girl, but, afterwards, he became a (holy) Trans-man. He lived alone, and he was found able to enter the Kingdom of God and to become holy. I think the girl grew, became a beautiful woman, but she wanted to live alone, in chastity, and not disturbed by male candidate lovers...

I think "she" asked God to become a 100% biological man, and that was partially accepted by God, but "she" should live alone (I mean, not in couple), in chastity... It's what I think it happened... St Onofre became, thus, the first Trans-man of history, I think...

He was considered holy and, in the future, he shall reign, together with Jesus and the other Saints and Martyrs, during a period of 1000 years time, immediately after the Apocalypse (I mean, after the 1st Eschatological Fight).

Indeed, according to the holy Bible (St. Paul), the sodomites and the effeminate men are not fit to enter into the kingdom of God... but there's ambiguity over women who acquire a male behavior and / or body...

The so called Trans-women are, in practice, strongly effeminate men, because their body cells remain those of born male persons... and the holy Bible says that effeminate men are not fit to enter into the Kingdom of God... for people born as girls who wanted to become men later, nothing is said in this regard in the Bible...

What About Lesbianism?

I think a lesbian couple is not in state of deadly sin as long as there's not sex contact, e. g., masturbation...

... kisses between 2 women are only a form of friendship between 2 woman and should not be considered sin, I think...

But I think the will of God is that women with lesbian tendencies remain either alone (not in couple, I mean) or either married with a man through the holy, catholic, heterosexual marriage, open to life...

Are Gay Kisses Sinful?

I think that the will of God is that 2 men don't kiss each other in the mouth. If that happens, I think that both commit already sin, and the homosexual man, who plays the female role, during the kiss in the mouth, commits already deadly sin... but the other not, I think...

Normally, the man in state of deadly sin is, thus, the man who accepts, passively and voluntary, the tongue of the other man inside his mouth, I think...

... this happens because the Bible says that the effeminate man is not fit to enter the kingdom of God, I think...

Why Are Penis Implants Not Recommended to People Pro God?

The so called penis implant operations may increase the length of the penis of some 6 cm.

The typical penis length, ready for sex, increases, with such implant, from the typical ~13 cm to around ~19 cm, and I think that the penis ready for sex of a typical black African man may increase from ~17 cm to some 23 cm.

With those penis lengths, those penis may kill a Trans-woman, because the Trans-vagina has a length of only about 17 cm, and this during Trans-vaginal sex, with a Trans-woman, I think.

Similarly, I think that sinful anal sex may kill the person, who plays the role of woman during sex, specially with a black male man, because the intestine must support some 10 cm extra of penis (comparing, e. g., the penis, ready for sex, of a typical man (~13 cm) with the typical penis with implant, ready for sex, of a typical Afro black man (~23 cm), and the inner body, from the upper side of the intestine, can not resist the pressure of such penis, inside the upper side of the intestine...

Thus, those penis implants seem fantastic, but they may kill also, in such cases of illegitimate sex, I think...

This means that such men may perform murder, in case of such sex practices...

Another problem with those implants, is that the flesh used to produce such implants is non conform to the will of God, I think... Possibly those implants use flesh consecrated to the idols, I think...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

As consequence, those men who accept such penile implant operation, are permanently in mortal sin, I think... similarly, men, who perform such penile implant operation, commit the sin of idolatry of the body, I think...

To be in state of grace, the concerned should go, asap, to confession to the catholic priest plus perform the inverse penis operation, removing completely the penile implant...

The price to pay is that the resulting penis risks to become slightly smaller, after the complete removal of the sinful flesh...

Why Are Silicon Breast Implants Not Recommended to Pro God People?

Similarly to penis implants, silicon breast implants promote the sin of idolatry of the body, a mortal sin, I think... that's why, I think, they should be avoided by pro God women...

Thus, in order to be in state of grace, the concerned should go to confession to a catholic priest, plus perform the reverse breast operation, I think...

DANGER: The Trans-WOMAN CHANGE SEX OPERATIONS NOW KILL.

I think that the number of Deaths (murder? suicide?), during the Change Sex Operation of type Trans-woman remain high: it's not anymore 2 deaths per 100 (candidates to) Trans-women (operations), but already some 14 Deaths per 100 (candidates to) Trans-women (operations)...

God is not happy with the Change Sex Operations of type Trans-woman, and the Candidate Trans-woman Risks to Die, even if this person prays the Immortality Suggestion (of God) during the Change Sex Operation of type Trans-vagina...

The pro God Immortality Suggestion is adequate for Persons with an adequate pro God behavior, and what happens is that the person previously born man, the Trans-woman candidate, wants to pray that Immortality Prayer, in order to try to make advance, with success, the Change Sex Operation of type Trans-vagina... and that is to cheat against God; such behavior is not found adequate, when the concerned person try to profit, illegitimately, from the (temporary) Immortality

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Effect...

The Immortality pro God Formula may not Work, in case of abuse... and, in that case, the concerned may even die, even praying the pro God immortality formula...

In the Bible, it's said that "the price of the Sin is the Death", and to perform the Change Sex Set of Operations of type Trans-woman, is considered as severe permanent mortal sin. Thus, that attitude of the candidate Trans-woman, of praying the Immortality Suggestion, in order to have a Safe Change Sex Operation performed of Type Trans-woman, goes in contradiction with the will of God and with the Bible...

God said that 14 (candidates) Trans-woman per 100 are already Dying during the Change Sex Operation...

Now, what is happening is that the Candidate Trans-woman asks God to survive and also to profit afterwards of his new life as "Woman".

But God asks the Candidate Trans-woman to Promise Back to God that he Will Perform a Bit Afterwards the Reverse Change Sex Operation, in order to Recover Back again his previous Male Body.

Some candidates Trans-woman accept that and normally Survive the operation of type Trans-vagina, but Some Others Obstinate Refuse to Promise to God that they Will Recover Back their Previous Male Body. And those Candidates Trans-woman are Those who Die more Frequently, says God...

For a pro God person, but also Candidate Trans-woman, what is recommended is to cancel the Change Sex Operation of Type Trans-woman, to adopt a pro God Male behavior and to Recover the Previous Male Body (stopping taking female hormones, etc.), plus go to Confession to the Catholic Priest, asap, to accomplish the given penance, to pray the rosary, attentively, every day, preferably, in the conditions required* for a plenary indulgence, because now there's Danger of Apocalypse'.

* - the section ["How To Be Ready to Enter in the Paradise of God?"](#) of the Chapter 'Discernment' explains how to pray the [Rosary](#), in the conditions for a plenary indulgence...

Further Information and ideas in this Chapter and also in the Chapters [‘Danger of Apocalypse’](#), [‘Protections Against Evil’](#), [‘Immortality’](#), [‘Ladies and Veil \(+ Men\)’](#) and [‘Discernment’](#).

Idea To Try To Cut the Gay Curiosities And Attractions To Muscular Men.

Men may feel attractions and curiosity for muscled or very muscled bodies of other men. It becomes even worse, if the concerned man receives an attack of discreet LGBT witchcraft...

An idea to try to fight against that curiosity is to go to a fitness center to muscle his own body, until the concerned man becomes muscled... when he becomes muscled, he may see his own body in the mirror, but, preferably, a maximum of 4 minutes 59 seconds per day, otherwise he commits the mortal sin of narcissism (idolatry of the body)...

The procedure should be repeated, day after day, until the concerned man is fed up of seeing his own muscled body, through the mirror...

If he committed the mortal sin of narcissism, he should go to confession to the catholic priest, asap, in order to be in state of grace...

The problem: some men may suffer from obesity (fat body) and that problem is hard to fight... the previous procedure helps a bit, but even if the concerned man becomes more muscled, he sees, through the mirror, his body still covered with fat...

A discreet diet should be a good idea, accompanied by the daily rosary, prayed attentively, to try to counter evil...

The concerned man should still eat the daily quantity of proteins (50 g per day or even more, in case of going to the fitness center), but he should cut with most (but not all) of the fat and should cut with most (but not all) of the hydrates of Carbon... in case of sensation of hunger, the concerned may drink water or eat a low caloric portion of a vegetable, like a leaf of cabbage, in order to cut a bit that sensation of hunger...

The problem: this is not always so easy... possibly because the concerned has a group of opponents and may receive a discreet spell of type 'obesity'... ideas against that in the section '[Ideas Against Witchcraft](#)' of the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'. To pray the daily Rosary (attentively) is also a good idea, to try to help...

This therapy normally helps to cut the gay curiosities towards muscled bodies of men, but, unfortunately, the gay attractions may still remain, specially in the case of attack, via LGBT discreet witchcraft (e. g., gay love spells)... other ideas follow, e. g., in the section 'Suggestions', of this Chapter...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Suggestions.

- **FOR DRAMATIC CASES, AIDS, DANGER OF DEATH...: [To Pray the IMMORTALITY FORMULA* OF GOD](#) + To GIVE LOVE KISSES TO GOD / Jesus (AT LEAST DURING ONE HOUR), WITH A WILL to Repent. Maybe (no warranty!) God has mercy of the victim / sinner and lets him / her (temporarily) survive / improve (?)...**

* - more information over the '[Immortality Suggestion](#)' in the Chapter 'Ideas to Prolong Life and Improve Health'.

- **To Repent, To GO TO CONFESSION to the Catholic priest and to do penance of such sexual sins. Confession can help to break the strong dependence on some sins.**

- **[To Use Daily Protections From God Against Evil + to Take Up the Cross](#): more information in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.**

- **SUBCONSCIOUS HARASSMENT of the type LGTB MAY BE CAUSED BY DISCREET SORCERY** or something of the style; e. g., doing an Internet search of the style 'LGBT sex email .com' is enough to attack / harass, discreetly, the subconscious, even without watching any explicit images (only for listing purposes). The problem seems not to be the search motor, but the concerned Web sites self (or: the discreet witchcraft attacks...).

AFTER the DAILY PROTECTIONS AGAINST EVIL, like the daily (better: in the required conditions to get a plenary indulgence) [Rosary](#) or 2 daily Rosaries (or even more daily rosaries, if needed) and the (shorter) "[7 Sorrows](#)", prayed attentively, ONE MAY PRAY the "7 SORROWS" INTERRUPTED (⇒ not finishing each of the 7 "Hail Marys" immediately), WAITING SOME TIME, UNTIL IT CALMS...

+ St. MICHAEL Exorcism, when ideas and / or harassments come

or pray the Immortality suggestion + close the fifth sorrow and the fifth "Hail Mary", if needed...

AFTER SOME time / HOURS, IT SHOULD CALM ⇒ FINISH the "7 SORROWS", afterwards (of course!)...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Maybe it helps ??? If needed, go to confession, etc.; it's a good idea to read the rest of this section...

More details about the prayers [“Rosary”](#), [“Exorcism of Saint Michael”](#) and [“7 Sorrows”](#) in the chapter “Protections against evil”. More details about plenary indulgences are available in the section [“How to be able to enter God’s paradise”](#) of the chapter “Discernment”.

- **In case of aggressive subconscious, which try to convince and to show "facts" / "reality", in order to fight the good intentioned will of the person, the best is to firmly refuse / deny / minimize such arguments.** Why to give credibility to evil intentioned thoughts / arguments? Such arguments, right or wrong, are evil intentioned, and thus, shall preferably be rejected / denied. To Deny Reality / facts, in such cases, yes, it's legitimate... Of course, it's not always easy to fight the subconscious, but to accept it, in case of evil tendencies, is not a good idea, neither... Why does that subconscious insist only in perverse / unhealthy facts and not in the good healthy ones? Suspect subconscious...

- To Try to avoid (physical and / or eye to eye proximity with) persons who may trigger (undesired disordered) strong emotional / psychic / sexual attractions. This is not always possible: the St. Michael's prayer (with a (e.g., very tiny) sign of the cross, if possible, "in secret") may help also to fight evil tendencies (see also the Chapter [‘Protections against Evil’](#), for more information / details).

Behavior of the style 'cold war', towards the persons in question, is a bit unfair. An alternative could be to try to keep physical distance + to avoid eye to eye contact, speaking serious, without smiles (because of the subconscious + attacks of the type 'non verbal', 'body', 'disordered' and 'emotional').

- **[To Avoid modernist Pop Rock culture, even with, sometimes, beautiful songs.](#)**

Why? Because it promotes modern, sinful behaviors: erotism, modern woman ideology, LGBT behaviors, evil influences... E. g., seeing regularly pop rock video clips, with erotic, modernist women, men may become saturate of female bodies, and may become, instead, curious over male bodies, (specially, if they're, discreetly, attacked, via the subconscious, for that...). Heaven speaks about it at the directive ‘#280 - Ungodly Music’, at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d280.htm>... This Chapter and these suggestions give some other ideas, in order to try to counter LGBT trends...

- To Try not to tell other people of the same sex that you sometimes may feel attractions to people of the same sex, except professionals within the professional secret, e. g., a priest at

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

confession, a doctor or a psychologist, at consultation. Such "sincerity" is to avoid, and if it happened, try to cut the contact with the person, who listened that "sincerity". However, some distance contact, e. g., telephonic contact or email could still be possible.

- [The Use of Mirrors could help to try to reinforce Heterosexual identity](#). Please refer to the section 'Mirrors' of this Chapter, for more details.

- A person, with such tendencies, could maybe try to fight them and try **to start a serious procedure of sanctification**, becoming, for instance, a member of the Opus Dei, preferably combined, if possible, for men, with practice of sport (ex. fitness). The practice of, e. g., fitness, reinforces masculinity, reinforces the male character, the muscles and some other skills, positively, but in that case, for the motivated ones, it's better to eat something with proteins and glucides, before and after each training, e. g., a milk shake, to pay generous (when possible), and, if needed, to avoid food with white sugars (except milk shakes and / or protein bars) and to avoid alcohol consumption...

- The Attacks against the subconscious and against the natural, biological, ordered sexuality of the people / the young, may be increasing, as evil advances. Victims could also react, reinforcing features, according to their biologic natural sexuality, when possible... e. g., for men: let grow beard; eventually, smartly cut eyelashes with a scissor with extremities not dangerous, slightly rounded, e. g., 2× / week... for ladies: invest, e. g., in aesthetics; [the Chapter 'Ladies & Veil \(+ Men\)' may help...](#)

- Eventually, the victim, suffering from severe, near permanent Witchcraft attacks, - during years and years, e. g., through the subconscious (e. g., suicide trends, attacks of the style 'LGBT') or either through other health problems, etc., - could start a procedure in justice against the concerned (aggressors), specially if it lasts years and years, and it provokes problems in the life of the victim, says God. [Protections against Evil recommended](#). More information in the Chapter 'Protections against Evil'.

- [Ideas against LGBT Love Spells](#), in the section 'Ideas Against Witchcraft' of the chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.

- [Ideas To Try to Help Men who Want a Holy Marriage For Life](#), in the corresponding section of the Chapter 'Ladies and Veil (+ Men)'.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- To avoid public showers, e. g., at schools, sport centers, swimming pool, etc. The concerned may take his / her bath / shower at home. Indecent behaviors may trigger sexual attractions, also of type LGBT... + to pray '[St. Michael's Prayer](#)', when entering to the dressing room of the sport center... better: to pray also the [Rosary](#) everyday (against evil). More information over these prayers in the chapter 'Protections against Evil'.
- In couple, (better: married, through the Catholic Church), it's recommended to lock the door of the bedroom, in order to impose decency / privacy and to try to avoid derives of type 'sex group', etc.

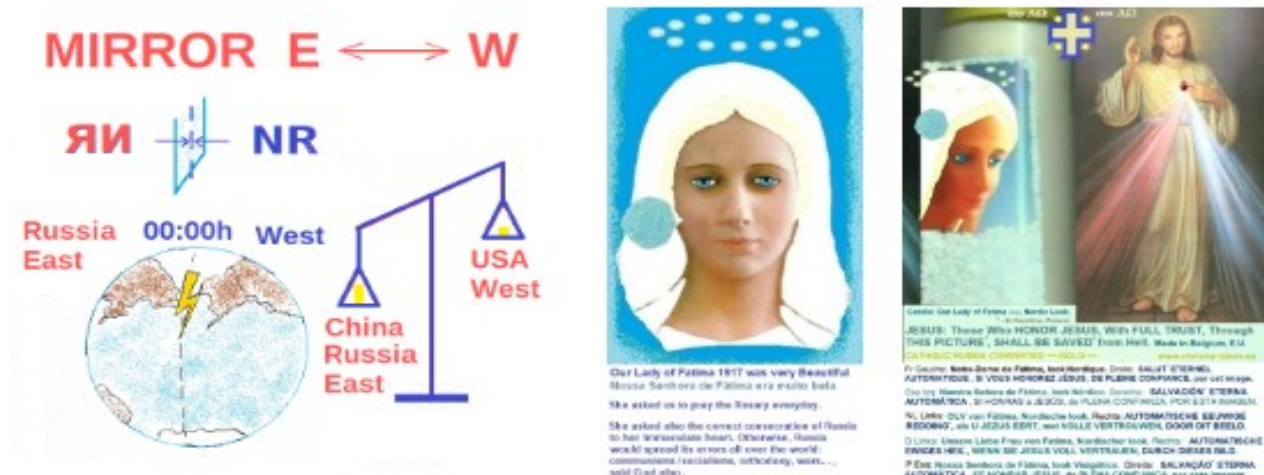
If possible, all guests should already have departed, before going to bed... this type of situation could occasionally happen in case of parties at home, in the evening. Therefore, it might be a good idea not to organize parties at home, especially at night (except for family)...

Conclusion.

Homosexual behaviors: it's better to avoid, thus. They're sins and may have terrible consequences for health, like taking drugs...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Russia



Our Lady, Fátima, 1917:

"Convert Russia [to Catholicism Conservative, non Naif] or... Russia Will Spread Its Errors All Over the World".

Russia Must Be Correctly Consecrated to the Immaculate Heart of the Virgin Mary.

Our Lady, the Virgin Mary, has asked, since 1917 (Fatima, Portugal), to consecrate Russia, by the pope and by all the bishops of the world, to her immaculate heart.

By the time of the pope John Paul II, some consecration of Russia was done. However, the Virgin Mary and Jesus, in New York, link [Consecrate Russia](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d10.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d10.htm>, say that this consecration was not correctly done.

Some remarks:

- ☐ The pope and all the bishops of the world consecrated, in the years 80, the whole world to the immaculate heart of Mary. The Virgin asked Russia alone and not the whole world.
- ☐ A cardinal consecrated Russia to the immaculate heart of Mary. What the Virgin asked was to consecrate Russia to her immaculate heart by the pope and all the bishops of the world, and not only by one cardinal alone.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

❑ Sister Lucy was asked about these consecrations and she "answered" they were well done.

But according to Our Lady in New York, the consecration was invalid. Indeed, through the Lucy's writing (reference: https://www.tldm.org/news/lucys_writing.htm), we know that, the "Sister Lucy's" letter, with the "yes" answer, had a handwriting that does not match the one of the real Sister Lucy, meaning, thus, that this answer is invalid. Furthermore, the smile of the real young sister Lucy goes up, but the one of the old (impostor?) sister Lucy goes down: please refer to https://www.google.com/search?q=images+of+sister+lucy+of+fatima+facebook&tbm=isch&ved=2ahUKEwjxh93qvLqCAxUCs6QKHYYJ5BFoQ2-cCegQIABAA&oq=images+of+sister+lucy+of+fatima+facebook&gs_lcp=CgNpbWcQA1DUDlinOWCRQ2gAcAB4AIABTYgBugWSAQIxMpgBAKABAaoBC2d3cy13aXotaW1nwAEB&sclient=img&ei=7K1OZfHhA4LmkgWC85HQBQ&bih=483&biw=921.

❑ A new partial consecration was done by Pope Francis, in 2022... More details over this subject, in the section 'What To Say About the Consecration Done By the Pope, in 2022?' of this Chapter.

The Virgin said, that, in case of correct consecration, Russia would abandon her mistakes (e. g., Communism) and the world would profit of some extra peaceful period.

Just to mention some discrete signs that show that Russia was not correctly consecrated:

❑ Russia and most of the post soviet block (up to Kazakhstan and Armenia) should be already part of the European Union, which is not the case... Still 2 different Europes? Why?

❑ Russia is not yet a trustful ally of the West and a powerful apocalyptic military alliance, with the (temporarily) triumphant China (against NATO), is already in place...

❑ There were still wars, after the years 80, in the Russian territory (Chechnya), neighbors (Georgia, Ukraine) and wars, or dangerous military influence, in others (Middle East, Syria). A well consecrated territory, to the immaculate heart of Mary, should remain peaceful... or, instead, Converted Russia should be a tool of God to set the divine order and the harmony,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

instead of being a potential for apocalyptic destruction, annihilation of nations and terror...
(reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Bayside/messages/bm871002.htm>)...

❑ There's no union yet between the Roman Catholic Church and the Russian Orthodox Church, under the legitimate leadership, which still remains the pope.

Russians should convert to Catholicism (Polish / Ukrainian model, Russia of Kiev, before 1054), should help the Vatican to bring back the old Christian Catholic tradition and should fight Modernisms (inside the Roman Catholic Church), which is not the case... instead, we have rivalry, rejection, disputes...

What Is the Problem Now With Russia?

Before, Russia / USSR was Communist. Communism is the Red Dragon (Reference: Apoc 12), according to a message from Heaven (please refer to [the Book of Truth](https://thebookoftruthonline.blogspot.com/), e. g., at <https://thebookoftruthonline.blogspot.com/>), thus, an enemy of God.

Since the "partial consecration" of the popes, Russia is not communist anymore, but Russia was also not correctly consecrated, thus, there are important problems which persist.

The main problem, presently, is Orthodoxy, I think, accompanied with an almost complete absence of Catholics in Russia. This is a permanent problem, which comes already, since the times of the Great Orthodox Schism of 1054. More details over this subject, in the sections 'What Is the Problem with Orthodoxy?' from this Chapter and 'First Considerations About the Fall of Constantinople', in the Chapter 'Islam,...'.

While the Orthodox doctrine seems to be more or less correct, they're Schismatic. This is the main problem. Because Jesus chose St. Peter as His Successor, and consequently, the Popes, as His legitimate successors.

It's true, the Vatican, gives now signs of weakness, it may fall one day, but it still remains the legitimate Church, up to today. It should be better to have the Russians with us, to try help us to bring back the Old Catholic Tradition, instead of keeping separated from us and letting us fall into "a New Age style Religion", which does not comes from God anymore... it has not yet happened, but, there are forces in this sense, inside the Roman Catholic Church...

Thus, while Russia remains a great military world power, the Orthodox expansionism, at the expense of the Catholicism, is an error.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Furthermore, the conversion of (some) Russians to the True Faith, the Catholic one, seems to be difficult to happen: Why should they convert, if they're right in some points ([the Vatican is even becoming more open to some Polluted Modernist Doctrines](#); reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d527.htm>), their doctrine seems to be more or less correct, and they're a great power, with the present model? This is not evident...

What Happens is that the Logic should be another one: the (wealthy) true believers should pay a tax to God, the tax "To God what is to God", and that money should go to the true legitimate church, the Roman Catholic only + to the pro God people / entities, pro true faith (roman catholic only), specially those in difficulties.

To Give the Money of this Tax to the concurrency, in this case, the Orthodox Church, the concerned Orthodox people and institutions, is to steal against God and against their legitimate people and entities concerned.

The legitimate catholic concerned are impoverished, because of the ruse of the concurrent churches and religions, namely the Orthodoxy, the Protestantisms, the Islam... BUT THE MOST HYPOCRITE IS THE ORTHODOXY, because it is the most true one...

More details over this tax to God, in the sections '[Why Do Rich People Have Some Difficulties to Enter Into the Kingdom of God? Some Ideas.](#)', in the Chapter 'Rich, Masonry, Opus Dei'.

Another Problem, with the Orthodox Hypocrisy, is of this type: everything seems correct with the Orthodox doctrine / church; all is correct, like for the legitimate church, the Roman Catholic Conservative (non naive), but it's leader it's not God anymore, but Satan...

That's why God is not happy with those churches, those churches who split with the legitimate authority, the pope, being the most hypocrite, the Orthodox church, because it's the most true one... because of this, Orthodoxy cuts believers and money to the legitimate one, the Catholic Church: "it's the same, but with another name: Orthodox, in place of Catholic", says God...

That's why God sends sometimes Muslim Empires and punishes the Eastern non Catholic Churches, in order to convert those believers into something else, sending, namely, the Golden Horde to Russia... but it failed; Russia didn't convert completely to Islam...

The Golden Horde brought side effects, temptation to the West also (the Islamic Sect is "superior" to the True Faith Catholicism...), and, as such, things evolved in another way... More details over this subject, in the section '[Tartar Golden Horde: Gold from Islam? Or Rather Black Pest?](#)' from the Chapter 'Islam'.

Russia often succeeds to escape the punishments reserved to the Orthodox; it should not be like that, but it happened, often...

With the Protestants and other lands, the Situation is a bit better; it's not exactly the same...

Just to compare: despite the pollution of the Modernisms and the Protestantisms, we have more

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

significant percentages of Catholics in the Anglo Saxon lands, in Germany, in the Netherlands, in Ukraine... in Russia we have only near 0 % of Catholics...

Unfortunately, also as a "natural" consequence of this rivalry / tensions / rejection, Russia does also strategic alliances with "suspect" nations, like Apocalyptic, Communist China, and arms "suspect" nations like Iran and / or other Muslim lands...

Russia can reinforce, militarily, the "enemies of the West / Israel" and trigger more easily the WW3 and the fall of the Christian West... references: heaven, in <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d136.htm> and <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d101.htm>

With a Catholic Russia Converted, we would have another geostrategic balance, I think...

What Is the Problem With the Orthodoxy?

The Problem with the Orthodoxy is the Ruse Hypocrisy it triggers. That's why, sometimes, Orthodox and other Christians, namely the Eastern Christians, non Catholic, are invited or forced to convert to Islam or to depart.

To Better Understand why the Orthodoxy is so Toxic and so Hypocrite, you should compare it to a counterfeit ATM network, where everything seems identical to the normal ATM network, bank cards included, but it gives practically identical, but false, counterfeit money! This is already crime, even if all seems identical... if the concerned pay with that money or promote that, risks to be accomplice of this kind of crime, if he / she is aware...

Indeed, the Orthodox sacraments are not valid anymore. This means that, without conversion + confession to Catholic Priest, Orthodox believers are permanently in mortal sin.

Another problem with Orthodoxy is the counterfeit / Avarice. That means: it seems like the legitimate one, but it gives problems. Like the Pirate Windows, or the pirate music, it looks the same, but it cuts legitimate money and possessions to the legitimate clergy, the Catholic conservative, with the legitimate authority still being the Pope.

We can still better understand the Problem with the Orthodoxy in this way: indeed, the Orthodox Doctrine is True Faith and nearly identical to the legitimate True Faith, Roman Catholic Conservative. And this confuses, and tends to consider that to be Catholic or to be Orthodox is the Same. But For God it is not.

The True Faith, the Catholic is the Legitimate: it has a legitimate leader, the Pope, in the Vatican, until the End of the World.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Orthodox Faith, it is almost identical, but the Leader is not legitimate anymore: the Orthodox patriarch is not the leader, chosen by God, for His True Church.

To Understand this Better, you should reason in this way: The Orthodox Church is Correct in everything or in almost everything, but its legitimate leader is not God anymore, but Satan! Nobody accepts this, despite its correct Doctrine and Practices.

That's why, despite the Successes of the Russians, God is not happy with the Support of Russia to the Orthodox Churches, Armenian Churches and other non legitimate Churches, and God often chooses the Muslim side, in this kind of disputes...

Yes, this Subject is a bit difficult to understand. What it happens is that, if an Eastern Christian doesn't Want to Convert to the Legitimate True Faith, the Roman Catholic Conservative, he / she should preferably convert to Islam: this religion is more false, and, thus, less Hypocrite...

The Orthodox could argue: but the Muslims don't follow the pope in Rome, neither... That's right. But their Religion is not the same anymore, like for Orthodoxy. It's more false, thus, less hypocrite...

That's why Constantinople became Muslim, the Balkans became under Muslim authority, and Russia also, for a time. But the Russians are Strong enough, Ruse enough, and also relatively Pro God, despite the (Orthodox) hypocrisy and, as such, they escape, with success, the Islamization, and they even impose their Will and even spread their errors across the World. Orthodox Russia is a counter example, but they're ruse enough and they can escape, with some success, to the punishment foreseen for the Orthodox Hypocrisy.

Greece keeps refusing to convert to Roman Catholicism. The reason remains the same: they keep protesting, in this way, the lost of their "legitimate byzantine propriety": Italy / Rome.

More Details over this subject, in the section ['First Considerations About the Fall of Constantinople'](#) in the Chapter 'Islam, Protestants...'.

In order to stop the protests, Greece should, thus, recover Italy / Rome. That means, thus, that a Greek leader should maybe reign in Rome, like foreseen for the times of the Apocalypse, in the apocalyptic Biblical Book of Daniel.

More Details over this subject, in the sections ['Prophecies of Daniel'](#) from the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse'.

What shall happen, according to the Book of Daniel, is that, this Greek Roman Leader, is pro Evil, and not pro God anymore, I think... the Apocalypse... and now there's ['Danger of Apocalypse'](#)... it comes unexpected...

And why should things evolve in this way for Greece?

Sin is increasing, but there's possibly another reason, also: According to the genetic analysis of the

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Greeks, based on Y Haplogroups, genetically, they're not that roman (byzantine) as they think...

The Greeks have near 15 % of genotype of type African, E, (Egyptian Mizraim Sea Peoples Illyria proto Albanian), plus other near 22 % of genotype of type Javan, J2, related to the Greek roman family... reference: <https://www.flickr.com/photos/j2-m172/49905629211>.

But only a part of it is Roman / Byzantin (Kittim), some 12%, being the rest of Javan, Elishah / Hellas (Greeks), Rodanim / Dodanim (Rhodes / Greece) and Tarshish (Minoan Greece; partially, Mycenaean Greece; Tartessian Spain)...

The Majority of the descendants of the Romans / Byzantines of the region are now Muslim Turks... and not Greek speaking people anymore... and they don't protest the lost of Rome / Italy, as the Greek Orthodox keep doing, discreetly, since 1054 AD...

Is that maybe the reason this possible Greek ruler of Italy / Rome may be a kind of Antichrist???
This section was inspired by God.



Our Lady of Fatima 1917 was very Beautiful
Nossa Senhora de Fátima era muito bela

She asked us to pray the Rosary everyday.

She asked also the correct consecration of Russia to her Immaculate heart. Otherwise, Russia would spread its errors all over the world: communisms / socialisms, orthodoxy, wars..., said God also.

What About the Pope's Consecration of Russia of 25.3.2022?

Consecration from pope Francis seemed correct this time, but the problems remain. What did go wrong?

I think this consecration was almost OK, but it missed a general presential convocation from all cardinals and bishops of the world, to be together physically and spiritually, consecrating Russia...

THE CONCLUSION I HAVE NOW IS: RUSSIA IS NOW CORRECTLY CONSECRATED BY THE POPE, BUT NOT YET, BY all THE CARDINALS AND BISHOPS OF THE whole WORLD.

THEY MUST, thus, FOLLOW THE POPE AND CONSECRATE RUSSIA TO THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY. WE'RE NOW IN A TRANSITIONAL SITUATION.

CHINA REMAINS AN APOCALYPTIC DANGER AND MAY BECOME MILITARILY SUPERIOR TO RUSSIA...

The apocalyptic scenario of the Soviet Union returning is still possible, but there are other scenarios as well. Communism normally returns, in an apocalyptic scenario (e. g., see the apparitions of [Garabandal](http://www.garabandal.org/story.shtml), e. g., at <http://www.garabandal.org/story.shtml>), with Russia being an important actor (scenario China and Russia, or, eventually China and the USSR), but there is still another possible scenario: China and Orthodox Russia, as now, with the possibility of the Russian church being the Philadelphia church...

More information on this topic, in the section '[Maybe Russia escapes the tribulations of the Apocalypse?](#)', of this Chapter...

Fatima 1917: "Convert Russia... or Russia / USSR Shall Spread Its Errors Over the Whole World!".

COMMUNIST RUSE STRATEGY: 2 STEPS FORWARD and 1 STEP BACK, to confuse(!) (from: Heaven to J. Leary, from <https://johnleary.com/>). INDEED IT MATCHES! E. g., against the USA: defeat after defeat of the West, but from time to time, a victory to confuse... now Socialism is contaminating the West, up to the Vatican...

Our Lady of Fatima, in 1917, has asked us to pray the Rosary everyday, and, also, the Conversion of Russia.

The Vatican could help in the Correct Consecration, but it's very hard: evil is active there... only

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

with many, many, daily Rosaries...

Otherwise, Russia would spread its Errors all over the World. E. g.:

- ❑ Precocious independence of Algeria & other countries (at least a referendum; time is needed to have Catholics there).
- ❑ Communism of genders ⇒ demographic fall, abortions, divorces, murders, LGBT ideology, diseases, destruction of the traditional family...
- ❑ Orthodoxy ⇒ schismatics; it causes rivalry and loss of money to the legitimate Authority;
- ❑ Religious persecution against the true faith...
- ❑ Support to communist socialist lands: support to communist China is now dramatic... Vietnam: another defeat for the West / USA... defeat after defeat for the people pro good, pro God, for the West... ⇒ it spreads temptation and risk of Apocalypse...
- ❑ Communism of salaries: it causes impoverishment...
- ❑ Apocalyptic Threat...
- ❑ Wars...

Better To Play "Cat & Mouse Game" Than To Become Schismatic.

I may understand that some (eastern or traditionalist) Christians think with their own heads, and they don't go in "tales". In some sense, the doctrine of the Christians Traditionalists / Orthodox is better than the Protestant doctrines & those of other sects... they're closer to the truth...

In these Apocalyptic times, the forces of Evil are strong, inside the hierarchy of the Catholic Church, and some Modernizations of the holy doctrine are "suspect" (not so holy).

However, the Will of God, since the begin, was to have a united true Church. That Church had Peter, as head, and since then, his legitimate followers: the Popes, up to today...

The popes / the Vatican, should not change everything; they have not the right to set the holy doctrine completely "up side down". It may happen in the future; there are limits to the changes, but, despite the attacks of the evil forces, the Vatican remains the legitimate authority, up to today.

Some discernment may be required, in difficult situations, and these times are confusing ones...

More information over this Subject, in the Chapter ['Discernment'](#).

Doctrine Versus Authority: Which Is the Best Choice?

The answer is, since the years 60, less evident, because, before, the Will of God, the True Doctrine and the Respect of the Legitimate Authority, had a match of almost 100%.

Now, it is not the case anymore, thus, some prudence is required; one case is not the other... it is however POSSIBLE, to profess the True Faith, inside the Legitimate Catholic Church... we shall, thus, NOT separate from the Catholic Church (as long as it remains the Legitimate one)... the risk of Excommunication is not big (as long as we do not "exaggerate")...

In any case, to separate from the Catholic Church / Vatican, before it loses its legitimate authority, is to set us "out of game": it's what happened with the Orthodox Churches and also with the Lefebvrists / Traditionalists, even if their doctrine is correct... Submit to the legitimate authority is important also; it may show some humility...

But Evil is big inside the Catholic Church; there may be abuses of authority: we shall not be ingenuous neither... the Clergy is doing well its primary task of providing the Holy Sacraments and the Union with Rome (up to the Fall)... however, because of this submission to the Vatican's

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

authority, they can not do everything 100% correct and the people pro God of the Vatican suffer blackmail from the evil forces...

This is why the best strategy for the believers, who are not directly under the authority of the Vatican, is to support and pray for our legitimate (Catholic) clergy, not to judge them, and to be somewhat "cunning" if possible (living in large, somewhat Catholic cities, to be able to have more Catholic churches accessible, for example).

It's better some "Cat & Mouse game", to try to maximize the Will of God, than to be Separatist (Orthodox), or, eventually, to be silenced, as the Sister Lucy of Fatima (traps for the Clergy and their religious submission)...

For the members of the Clergy, not to submit to their legitimate superior authorities, may be dangerous also... they risk to be excluded of the Catholic hierarchy... but they can always omit some things and try to play with ambiguity / autonomy, to try to maximize the will of God...

However, the normal believers, are relatively "more free", and are more apt to play "Cat and Mouse" games (specially in big agglomerations, with more choices for places of Cult)... respect for the priests is a good idea, but we may change of Church, from time to time, in order "to speak the Truth", when the control of the clergy's authority diminishes... "Chinese style control", from the Clergy authorities (against the believers), goes also against the Will of God: believers should profit from some freedom... in that case, a "cat & mouse game" is maybe recommended, but some obeisance also...

[Protections against Evil](#) welcome, in order to avoid Problems / Traps!!! It's not a good idea to be ingenuous!!! Intimidation does exist... The Chapter '[Protections against Evil](#)' gives ideas for Protections Against Evil, as praying the Rosary everyday...

Even the members of the Clergy, may take profit of some ambiguity, to favor the Will of God, when possible. It's still possible to profess the True Faith, inside the Catholic Church... Dangers are, however, increasing, and priests may have to do some things "less" holy, in order to conform to the Catholic Hierarchy...

There are limits to changes, but as long as there's no schism of the Fall, some "less holy changes" are not always so dramatic, if we and the Clergy conform, to the Will of the Superiors... some ruse may be also welcome, in such cases...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

Better To Play "Cat & Mouse Game" Than To Become Schismatic: Conclusion.

Therefore, it is better to have some cunning and to play 'cat and mouse' than to divorce the legitimate Catholic Church.

The Conservative Russians and the (orthodox) Clergy, if they would integrate the Roman Catholic Church, in the Polish or Ukrainian (Greek Catholic Byzantine rite) model and using this strategy, they could help (a lot) the conservative branch of the Vatican, and could help to restore the order. With this divorce, everybody loses. Some "ruse" would be, however, required, to try to restore / reinforce the Will of God... the Evil One does the same "game", but with opposite intentions... and He is gaining power, inside the Vatican...

The Origins of the Problem: the Golden Horn, Constantinople and the Orthodoxy.

Although it may be a coincidence, there's maybe another interpretation for the symbolism of the Golden Horn, Constantinople (now Istanbul, Turkey), and the Orthodoxy, specially, after the great schism of 1054 of the Eastern churches.

Constantinople was the great Christian city of the time (1054), and had a great charm. It succeeded to seduce Kievan Rus to Christianity, in the Byzantine version.

After the conquest of Constantinople by the Turks, Hagia Sophia became a mosque, Islam was promoted, but the Russians and the other Slavs remained mostly Christian Orthodox.

That's why that charm for the Greek Byzantine Orthodox Faith didn't seem to come only from Constantinople / Hagia Sofia:

- The German/Latin versions of the Catholicism, the Islam, the Judaism, etc., did not have enough charm to seduce Kievan Rus... Byzantium managed, however, to seduce the Russians and other peoples to its Christianity: Byzantine-rite Catholicism at first, and later Orthodoxy...

- But, afterwards, in 1453, Constantinople became Muslim; the charming cathedral of Hagia Sophia became a Mosque, but the Russian Faith remained mainly Christian Orthodox...

Thus, the cause from the conversion of Kievan Rus to the Byzantine Faith came maybe from something else... which made the difference...

I think the Swedish Vikings had maybe played a role, giving Scandinavian charm to the Byzantine faith, at the time of the conversion of Kievan Rus to Christianity, at 988 AD...

Indeed, the (Swedish) Vikings were recruited by the Byzantines and were active there, since ~the 8th Century...

There was a kind of ambiguity, from the part of the Scandinavians, of the time... in Scandinavia self, they were not yet Christians / Catholic, but further South, they converted sometimes to the true faith; the Vikings worked, sometimes, for the Christian kings...

... Maybe the Scandinavians / Vikings, at the 8th century, were somewhat angry / frustrated with the Christian West Europe, because the Goths and other Scandinavians lost their properties in Spain, Italy and Hungary, while their examples / governments were, there, relatively good...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

The situation was, thus, maybe more complex than it seems, and they maybe played, with some ambiguity, at the time...

At the time of the official conversion of Kievan Rus, in 988 AD, Constantinople did, indeed, the difference, and was still Catholic!

THE KIEVAN RUS OBSERVERS CONFESSED THEY DIDN'T KNOW IF THEY WERE ON EARTH OR IN HEAVEN!!!

YOU CAN, THUS, IMAGINE THE CHARM (in Hagia Sophia)...

That's why, maybe, God is the A / α (ALPHA) and the Ω / ω (OMEGA), and He doesn't forget the Greek Byzantine culture and its thirst for perfection...

Unfortunately, things went wrong... like for the USA and the West now, it was to be expected the fall of Byzantium one day, sooner or later, in time... indeed, people on earth are not perfect... nobody...

At ~1000 DC, the Muslims of Sicily were threatening Central Italy... the Muslim Arabs had already colonies near Rome...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment



Previous image: Map of Europe, around the year 1000. Source: Wikipedia, https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Europe_1000.jpg. Public Domain Image.

At the time, the Normans (of true faith), from Nordic origin, decided to free Italy from that Muslim domination... but, at that time, there were troubles between the true faith Germans and the Slavs, in the area of present day Poland...

Byzantium was trying to seduce the Slavs to the true faith, in its Greek version... the Normans were not playing Byzantium's (+ Sweden) game and almost expelled the Byzantines (and their influence) from Italy... Byzantium, which had already lost a lot of territory to the Muslim Arabs, went in paranoia, found pretexts and triggered the great orthodox schism of 1054!

Out of "solidarity", most of the Eastern churches followed Byzantium and also fell...

Since then, the great charm of Constantinople didn't interest anymore... the charm and greatness of Constantinople were used for rivalry against the legitimate authority of the Vatican and not to promote God's interests... a rivalry, like the adultery in a couple, but with greatness and charm... a

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Golden Horn!

Indeed, since the beginning, the Golden Horn and the Crescent Moon were symbols of the city of Byzantium / Constantinople... [if we see the historical evolution of the city](#) (please refer to the section 'First Considerations on the Fall of Constantinople' of the chapter 'Islam...', for more information), I think it was no by chance... unfortunately, the possible Swedish efforts, in the Middle Ages, towards Constantinople, fell in the ridicule... sometimes, it happens... evil forces are very smart and try to change good work in ridicule...

The great Orthodox rivalry didn't stop, since 1054, but it was solved, with the conquest of Constantinople and the progressive Islamization of the city, by the Ottoman Turks...

The Solution Found was not Brilliant, but a part of the problem was solved... indeed, the Catholics (and the Crusaders) were unable to change the situation, in the Middle Ages...



Russia is occupied by Tatar, Mongol and Turkic peoples and, for several centuries, has not been in a position to be able to help Orthodox Christians in the Balkans. Image from Wikipedia, from https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/c/cd/1444_Map.jpg. Author: aByzantoPhile. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Alike 4.0 International License, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/4.0/deed.en>.

Also European Kievan Rus (⇒ Russia) was invaded by Turkic peoples and Mongols and was unable to help Byzantium and the orthodox Balkans, during several centuries... more information, in the section 'Why was Russia occupied by the Tatars?' of the Chapter 'Islam...'.

Orthodox (and Communist) Russia became a great power, afterwards, but it's unable to contest the superiority of the legitimate Christian authority, the Pope / the Vatican, up to the end of the world (but the True Faith / Vatican is already under discreet attack of the evil forces!).

Communism + USSR: 2 STEPS FORWARD, 1 STEP BACK*, UP TO the ANTICHRIST.

* - Heaven to John Leary, from <https://johnleary.com/>... a deeper analysis seem to confirm it... the strongest were the communists...

The TURKEY OF ATATURK does PARTNERSHIP WITH the USSR: THE GREAT CARNAGE EVER, OF the CHRISTIANS of the MIDDLE EAST, BEGINS...

The Cunning in World War II: so "weak" they were, so many millions of Russians dead... ⇒ The dictators of the USSR could have taken advantage of the situation to carry out a "great ethnic cleansing": of Muslim Tatars, etc., sending them to the battlefields, with "weaker" weapons, in the beginning of the war, for example...

... because, later, after the initial "terrible suffering and defeats", they completely reversed the situation, and were largely at an advantage... the cunning...

1962 Algeria, etc. The AFRICAN decolonization: GREAT DEFEATS for the good and for the WEST!

1962, Algeria: USA and France have no force, against USSR...

The WARS OF INDEPENDENCE, IN AFRICA, WERE *NOT* pure WARS, BETWEEN NATIVE Africans and European colonialists.

The Natives simply had no force, to defy the European authority. Nor the will, in many cases. That is confusing, here, in the West, also: they think, here, that the responsible were the natives... They were not (or: not alone)! It was (mainly) USSR... afterwards, each one reacts in its own way...

THOSE WARS WERE WARS BETWEEN GOOD AND EVIL, wars BETWEEN USSR AND the WEST.

GREAT VICTORIES FOR USSR + SOCIALISM COMMUNISM, the discretion, the ruse...

Now, Communist, Apocalyptic China is defying the USA and it is almost the economy number 1... without Western reaction, the trend is to become largely the number 1, even if the communist, socialist system is less efficient...

EVIL, SOCIALISMS, COMMUNISMS REMAIN STRONG... and, sometimes, Orthodox temptation... but it's better to remain in the roman catholic faith, until the fall of the Vatican (to the New Age Socialist Communist sect)...

It's not always obvious to notice this immediately; however, through the use of adequate

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

information, e. g., from the Wikipedia, we can deduce this: the Soviet Union's strategy of “2 steps forward, 1 step back (in order to confuse...)” happened, indeed;

Sometimes, the Western lands should intervene pro USSR, with socialist / communist advantage, afterwards... "Better to help the wars of the USSR, e. g., in Africa, than having it, in own land"... Lands as Sweden, USA, Brazil could have reacted, in this way...

Egypt, Algeria, Namibia, the Portuguese colonies... others should play the game... Independences, from the pro God Colonial Empires, "should happen": either peacefully, or either through war... and the pro God empires lost...

The USA against the UK??? Really??? Yes, it happened, indeed: the USA sided with the USSR, against the UK, in Egypt... Is this Normal? Not really...

Correction: it seems that, in the beginning, some nations, such as the USA, effectively supported the USSR, but for other reasons: during the split of Africa, all African colonies went to some few European lands, like France and the UK, but some other lands, like the USA and Russia / USSR, were excluded ⇒ some revenge was possible...

But, afterwards, the USA realize that these independences favor the communists... and weaken its allies, like the UK... the USA play otherwise in Algeria, but the West loses (again)...

Anyhow, the natives of the ex-colonies were not masters of the situation: The great masters were the USSR and the USA, with advantage for the USSR... Now, we can not restore the things, in a pro God way, so easily...

This analysis may not be 100% accurate, but it showed the trend, and there was indeed an effective USSR intervention, in the decolonization process... the previous European christian empires weakened... Europe, to remain strong, should unite... even so, it weakens, with this democratic system, despite the wealth; Women rights promote a permanent demographic fall... which weakens the concerned lands, in the long term, at least economically and demographically, in the world ranking... More details over this subject, in the sections 'Communism of Genders Triggers the Fall of the West', in the Chapters 'Ladies & Veil (+ Men)' + 'Apocalypse'.

The Decolonization Process was not The Will of God... the European lands should have kept their colonial empires, but they should reinforce the true faith there also. This is still the will of God, says God.

"Convert Russia or... Russia would spread its errors all over the world..." a deeper analysis: indeed, it happened! It still happens, but now it is more complex...

...communist apocalyptic China is rising, communisms, socialisms are being reinforced, abortions are becoming common, LGBT + modern women ideologies are also socialist progressive ⇒ the communism of genders triggers the demographic fall... afterwards, it weakens the nation, even with many people with high education...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

...communism of salaries triggers poverty and work demotivation for the traditionally well paid and university jobs, except the military (⇒ they're helped then by hell, in order to create weapons, to destroy the planet, reference: www.tldm.org).

...social security may help against misery, but it triggers also illness + death culture, pension systems included! The logic used, is this one: "If that person dies, the government pays less money and the worker pays less taxes"... the concerned people should be aware: the social insurance system is not as good as it seems... it may help in some situations, the people may benefit from it, but the concerned should react and should develop strategies to counter the negative effects... if people can live without those social securities, it's better!

'Idea to Become Rich, but Pro God' in the respective section of the Chapter 'Rich, Freemasons, Opus Dei'.

The (Russian and) Chinese Attack: Apocalyptic Defeat for the West / USA.

Russia can still be very dangerous and can play a crucial role, in the fall of the world, which could be avoided, with a correct consecration of Russia to the Immaculate Heart of Mary.

We probably deserve this, because of our sins, but the situation could eventually evolve differently... I would prefer a Russia with us, champion, superstar, than a rejected / rival Russia, siding with Apocalyptic China, a tool of **Terror** and an **Apocalyptic Scourge for the West and for the World**... we could let that role for China (without Russia) for a later time, later in the future, no?

For further information over these subjects, please refer to the chapter 'Terror and Terrorism' of www.christianideas.eu (or of this Book) and to the Directives from Heaven of www.tldm.org (e. g., 'Russia and China', parts I and II, conditional prophecies, at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d101.htm> and <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d102.htm>).

Note: France could still play a role, afterwards: the scenario of the great catholic french monarch, from the old catholic apocalyptic prophecies...

Russia Properly Converted, Only With Many Rosaries.

Our Lady said that, Only with many Rosaries, may Russia be converted properly. References: related links, in the ancient French Web site [Apparitions Mariales](http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/sauvetage.html), at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/sauvetage.html>.

Indeed, because of the strong activity of the forces of evil, inside the Vatican, it's difficult for the popes to correctly consecrate Russia.

Properly converted Russia, I think, in the style "super Poland", but with a pro Catholic Conservative government, would be the right solution, for the world, for several / many years...

The Crimea Question: Why Russia is Wrong.

Present day Russia seems to be correct in many points, while the West, relatively "free", is however polluted with several false doctrines, from Protestantisms to Modernisms and it is under a discreet but powerful control of evil forces, like [the Freemasonry and the Illuminati](#). More information over this subject, in the Chapter 'Rich, Freemasonry, Opus Dei'.

In the question of the Crimea, I thought that Russia was right, because the majority of population there are ethnic Russians and they should have the right to choose freely their destiny. However, according to the messages of God, published in the ancient French Web site [apparitions mariales](http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/sauvetage.html) (at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/sauvetage.html>), God was not really happy with the Russian annexation of the Crimea. Because the logic of God is not that of men, I had to spend some time, to try to discover the error in my "logic".

I think the reason is the usual one: God has no real interest in Orthodox (or even worse, Communist) expansionism at the expense of the Roman Catholicism.

Ukraine has some Catholic influence, but within Russia, the legitimate true faith is negligible. Please note that the legitimate Catholic authority, the Vatican, is under strong attack from the Forces of Evil, and this, already since the 60s... the Vatican may even fall (soon): [the Apocalypse](#)... however the true legitimate faith is always the same and does not change: it is the Conservative Catholicism and not the Orthodoxy.

Thus, if the Crimea would remain inside the Ukraine, the probabilities of having some "Catholic ethnic Russians" would be a little bit bigger... inside not converted Russia, that probability is, in practice, zero...

An Idea for the Resolution of the (Crimea) Ukrainian Conflict.

The best solution should be, of course, Russia converted. This is very hard to implement: it is not to expect that the Vatican does it, in the correct way, so easily... we can, however, always pray for that...

Alternative solutions, may exist, but less good, of course... I would suggest that Ukraine would keep its borders, after its independence, but also not to humiliate the catholic ethnic Russians. Promotion should be given to the true religion, Catholic, traditional version, Byzantine rite OK, with the legitimate authority (the pope, until today: we should pray for the Vatican, in order to help it to do correctly its function of legitimate Church).

Ukraine could turn "West", but without divorcing from Russia: a sort of compromise, thus... present-day Russia has its origins in the present region of Kiev, why to divorce from Russia?

Russia is strong; it's not intelligent such a divorce, they're correct now in several domains (but not in the Orthodoxy, of course), it's rather preferable to negotiate with its big northern brother, and to check the different subjects, point per point...

The West is not always right, neither... things are more complex... it's not the ideal solution, but it could avoid problems to Ukraine.

The problem: Russia is not yet properly converted, thus, the different parts in the war, may not accept interesting suggestions, etc. With not converted Russia, everything becomes more complicated...

The best solution is to restore the Crimea to the Ukraine and to respect the previous Ukrainian borders; however, if the Russian people feels humiliated, that may be dangerous for its leaders and even for the whole world! In the last time that a severe Russian revolution occurred, about 100 years ago, the whole world suffered (with those Russian communist mistakes). Russians know they're strong, that they're right in several points... the situation is, thus, more complicated than it seems...

Ideally, promoting / suggesting the true faith, Roman Catholicism (conservative), among the ethnic Russians, e. g., in the Ukraine and / or in Russia, would be a good idea... because in the USA there are Protestants but also Catholic American citizens... and they don't feel less Americans because of those religious differences...

Did Freemasons Also Create the USSR Monster?

According to a news from www.tldm.org, the Freemason Illuminati plot, which are conquering / intimidating the whole West with their new Western New Ottoman Modernist Empire and educating the West with their new modernist and communist ideologies, since the years 1960, had already a great success in Russia, in 1917: the Creation of the great, powerful, communist USSR monster!!! Czarist Russia was already a great empire; they should have converted into the catholic true faith, instead of becoming a communist monster... reference: <https://www.tldm.org/news34/secret-1918-vatican-archive-document-reveals-freemasonic-plot-to-destroy-throne-and-altar.htm>.

The Present ex-Soviet republics and the other regions, under the previous influence of the monster USSR, still suffer with it: general poverty (when compared to lands under the US influence) and demographic decadence!

Present-day Russia is still powerful, but it could be twice stronger with twice or three fold the number of inhabitants (I mean, for the same borders), if such USSR monster had never existed...

Russia Could Have Been ~2 Times Stronger Without the Soviet Revolution!

I think that Russia could have been, at least 2 times stronger, without that Satanic Freemason Bolshevik Revolution...

Why?

Simply because, despite the schism / Orthodoxy, Czarist Russia was christian conservative, and without such interruption in the czarist governance, demography would follow its normal evolution in Russia... Russia would have, thus, now, 2 or 3 times more people... there's enough space, for all that people, in Russia...

The Communists came with satanic ideas for the control of natality, for abortion, etc., and, for a time, USSR had a record number of murders through abortion, on a global level... with consequences to the Demography... ~260 million babies murdered, between 1954 and 1990... Reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Demographics_of_the_Soviet_Union#Abortion.

We can observe, via Wikipedia, that the population was growing quickly, before 1914: the population of czarist Russia grew from ~126 millions to ~167 millions, in only 14 years... Reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Demographics_of_the_Soviet_Union#Population.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

Russia became less powerful than it should have been, under a hypothetical czarist control...

Because USSR was, in any case, very powerful, at least, in the military level, these details were not really visible... I think that everybody agrees that a present theoretical Russia, now, with some 420 million inhabitants, would be at least $2 \times$ more powerful than the present-day real Russia... Demography counts...

But because Russia was already schismatic / separatist from the True Faith / Vatican, at 1917, evil profited from the military power, from Soviet Union, to spread its ideologies... what a pity for the world... and even now, Orthodox Russia + some Asiatic powers, can trigger the fall of the world, at any moment...

The Conversion of (Orthodox or Communist) Russia is welcome, to try to change the situation...

Idea for Ukraine / Belarus: Be Catholic and Speak Russian!

THIS Kind of SOLUTION WORKS GOOD IN Wealthy LANDS, like the USA, CANADA, the NETHERLANDS, GERMANY, UK, etc., but, IN PRESENCE OF POVERTY, e. g., in Eastern EUROPE, SATAN TAKES ADVANTAGE AND CREATES WARS & DIVORCES, in order to CUT CONVERSIONS TO the TRUE FAITH, Catholic CONSERVATIVE, NON NAIVE. THUS, [DAILY PROTECTIONS AGAINST EVIL + TO Take Up the Cross RECOMMENDED](#). More information over this subject, in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.

In the West, however, the temptation for the modernisms / progressivisms / socialisms, importing some of the socialist communist errors of the former USSR, remains strong: communism of genders, socialisms, vote in left political parties, communism of religions, atheism, legal murders, etc. are now popular... perfection does not exist and evil advanced also in the West, with ruse and discretion... each one, its strong and weak points...

This kind of IDEA (being Catholic and speaking the dominant language), however, FAILED IN THE FORMER YUGOSLAVIA AND THE WAR IN CRIMEA BLOCKED THIS kind of POSSIBILITY AGAIN, CREATING, instead, divorces... e. g., between the Catholic and the Orthodox communities, in ex-Yugoslavia...

DIVORCE AGAINST the NOT CONVERTED STRONG ORTHODOX RUSSIA DOES NOT SEEM SMART TO ME.

TO TRY TO INFLUENCE POSITIVELY RUSSIA, THE AUSTRIAN HABSBURG MODEL FOR GERMANY SEEMS SMARTER, in order to try TO FIGHT the ERRORS (of the SCHISMATIC ORTHODOXY OR) of the Protestant HERESY...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

IF an UKRAINIAN or a BELARUSIAN SPEAKS RUSSIAN AND BECOME CONSERVATIVE CATHOLIC, NON NAIVE, in a Catholic, Conservative Polish or Hungarian model, IT COULD BE SIMILAR TO A CITIZEN of Switzerland, who speaks German and is CATHOLIC and not Protestant. THEY REMAIN Swiss CITIZENS, the LANGUAGE OR the RELIGION is Secondary...

With this strategy, new RUSSIAN COMMUNITIES could appear, FROM the OUTSIDE, LESS STRONG, BUT HOLIER... even Poland could follow: speak Russian and be Catholic (Conservative)...

In order TO Become STRONG, I THINK that the UKRAINIANS SHOULD SPEAK RUSSIAN AND BECOME CATHOLIC CONSERVATIVE, non naive (+ use daily PROTECTIONS AGAINST EVIL + Take Up their Crosses), IN a Model similar of that of CATHOLIC KIEVAN RUS (before 1054).

NOT Very EASY. THE WARS IN YUGOSLAVIA AND CRIMEA HAD a DIVORCE EFFECT, while a mix of communities / religion could have, instead, a North American or a German Dutch UK effect... poverty does Not help...

[Daily Rosaries and / or Protections against evil + to Take Up the Cross Recommended.](#) More information over this subject, in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.

[Ideas to Become Rich, in the section 'Ideas to Become Rich, but pro God' of the Chapter 'Rich, Masons, Opus Dei'.](#)

Russia Is Now a Lot Weaker Than Czarist Russia of 1910, as God Wishes.

Russia at 1910 was much stronger, on a global level, than present day Russia, as God wishes, even if Russia remains Strong.

Russia remains Strong, cunning, a bit pro God, and can escape, normally with success, the punishments reserved for the Orthodox and other non Catholic Christians of the Region (Armenian, Greek and Serbian Communities, etc.), but Russia is not the Strongest Superpower anymore, even if Russia remains a Strong World Power. The comparison between the Russia of 1910 and 2025 is similar to comparing the power of the Arab Caliphate with that of the Ottoman Empire, at its height.



Expansion of Tsarist Russia. Reference: Wikipedia,
https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Russia_1533-1896.gif, Author: Marxist Internet Archive, published under Creative Commons 2.0,
<https://www.marxists.org/admin/legal/cc/by-sa.htm>. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 2.0 License,
<https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/2.0/deed.en>.

With the USSR Effect, Russia weakened in Wealth and also in Demography (these two elements

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

may be a bit linked, because European women generally don't want to educate children, under circumstances of poverty).

In the Years 1900, Czarist Russia was becoming too Strong, even with the Defeat against Japan, and Russia became a Counter Example, promoting the Orthodox Hypocrisy. To Understand Better why God is not Happy with Orthodoxy, please refer to the sections in the beginning of this Chapter, ['What Is the Problem Now with Russia?'](#) and ['What's Wrong With Orthodoxy?'](#).

Russia and the USA are somewhat ingenuous in the war of Ukraine, exposing their Weapons to Apocalyptic China.

According to News from Heaven (I can't find it anymore), the most powerful Power of the Planet, is now already Apocalyptic China, which possesses the Most Powerful Weapons already.

In practice, Czarist Russia of 1910 didn't need the help of nobody, but present day Russia needs to build an Alliance with Apocalyptic China, in order to defend its interests and policies. But, as Russia in 1910, Apocalyptic China is becoming stronger and doesn't need to build an alliance with Russia, in order to achieve its apocalyptic goals.

And What Is the Secret of the Superiority of Apocalyptic China?

Please refer, for this purpose, to the section ['And What is the Secret of the Superiority of Apocalyptic China?'](#), at the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse'.

Mercator, 1595: Siberia to Go To Belgium, after the WW3 / Apocalypse?

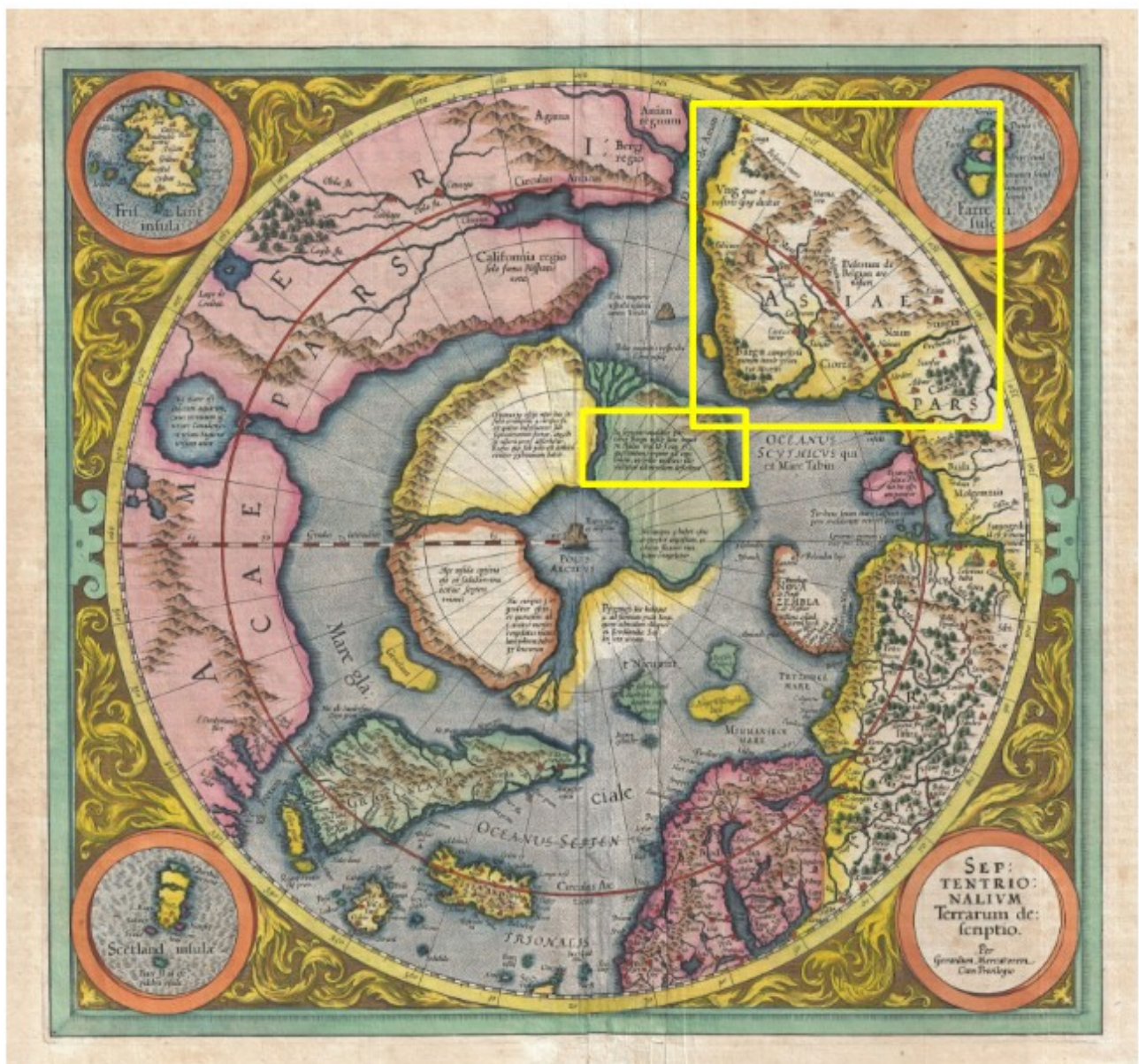
Mercator 1595, Belgian Mounts, Gog & Magog, Review of Rev 20 + Ez 38, Post Apocalyptic Prophecy.

Further research needed. Speculation or not, such idea could, eventually, have had a strong impact in Belgium, in the 16th Century, in the time of the religious wars, when the Netherlands wanted to split from Spain and embrace the Protestantism.

In order to keep Belgium loyal to the true faith, Catholic Roman + to the Belgian, Spanish, Habsburg authority, Belgian people, like Mercator and other Cartographers, could have been informed over the prophecies for the future and their future benefits, if they would remain loyal to the true faith.

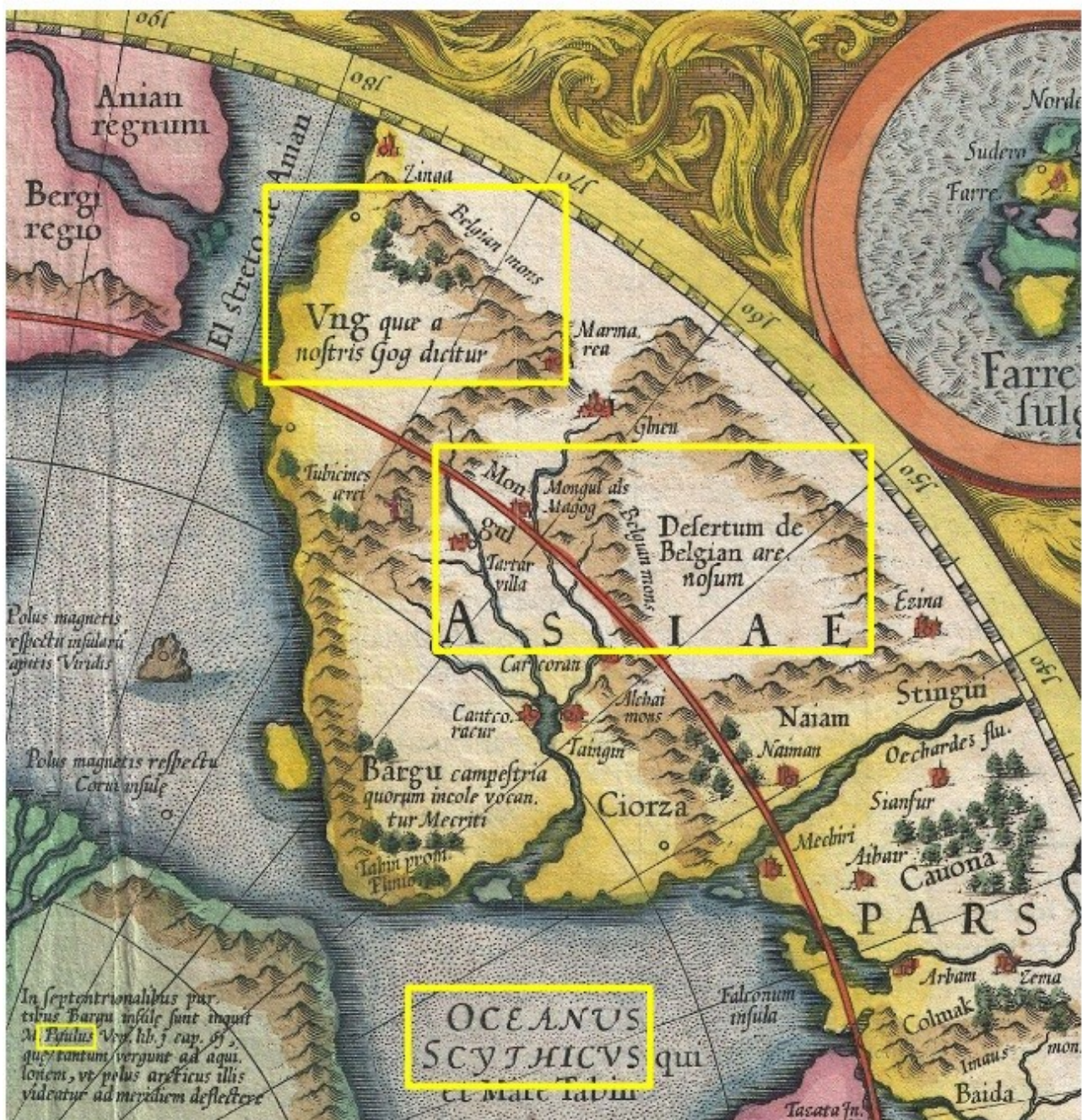
Via News from Heaven (those of good quality, even if we shall cross check the information... like those mentioned in the Chapter '[Heaven News Links](#)'), Mercator, Muhammad and several others could have been informed over extra prophecies, coming from Heaven and not present in the Bible.

When we see a Mercator map, e. g., a Map of 1606, there are mentions to Gog & Magog (post apocalyptic period) + to the Belgian Mounts. Siberia to go to Belgium, after the WW3 / Apocalypse? The following image shows one of these maps...



Map by Belgian cartographer Mercator from the period 1600 AD. References to the Belgians, the Belgian mountains, Gog and Magog and a certain Paulus appear in this image, on the side of the North Pole and Eastern Siberia. An enlargement of this image follows, to show the texts in question (which are inside the yellow rectangles). Source: Wikipedia, [https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:1606_Mercator_Hondius_Map_of_the_Arctic_\(First Map of the North Pole\) - Geographicus - NorthPole-mercator-1606.jpg](https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:1606_Mercator_Hondius_Map_of_the_Arctic_(First_Map_of_the_North_Pole)_-Geographicus-NorthPole-mercator-1606.jpg). Authors: G. Mercator and Hondius, Atlas 1606. Public Domain.

The enlargement in question, of the previous image, follows:



Enlargement of the previous image. In yellow, the texts relevant to this section: “Desertum de Belgian are nossum”, “Mongul als Magog”, “Oceanus Scythicus”, “Belgian Mons”, “Vng qua a Nostris Gog dicitur”, “M. Paulus”, “Asiae”, “Tartar villa”. The texts are not in English, but you can understand something. An online translator, such as Google Translate, helps to try to translate the texts (from Latin, for example). This section therefore analyzes this map and these texts.

There are judgments, after the Apocalypse, and Russia has it difficult, normally, because, e. g., of its satanic USSR past.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Orthodox temptation and / or military alliance with China are not good examples neither, although constructive alternatives for the Russians, without conversion to the true faith Catholicism, are difficult...???

Present Ideas Over Gog & Magog ⇒ It May Still Evolve...

Further analysis of this question, with extra documentation over the future, the past, the Belgian Mounts of Siberia, Gog and Magog, can maybe give a better idea over the Mercator Map.

'Vng' is translated as 'Ung' / 'Gog' and 'Mongul' / 'Mongol' as 'Magog', in the [Mercator map](#).

While in the map, it seems that Mercator interprets 'Gog', as the 'Vng people', alias 'Huns' ⇒ Y Haplogroup of type 'Q' (genetics), alias proto Hungarians, the Bible, in the book of the Revelation, Chapter 20, and, in Ezekiel, Chapter 38, considers 'Gog', as the leader of the land of Magog, to come, 1000 years after the Apocalypse.

The Jewish analysis considers the Magog's descendants, the people of Magog, as being the ancient Schythians, and, reading these maps, Scythia seems to be synonym of Tartaria / Mongolia: they were also in those regions, by 500 b.C.

The Map of the World (of the Middle East) seen by the ancient Hebrews, at the time of the Old Testament of the Bible, follows:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment



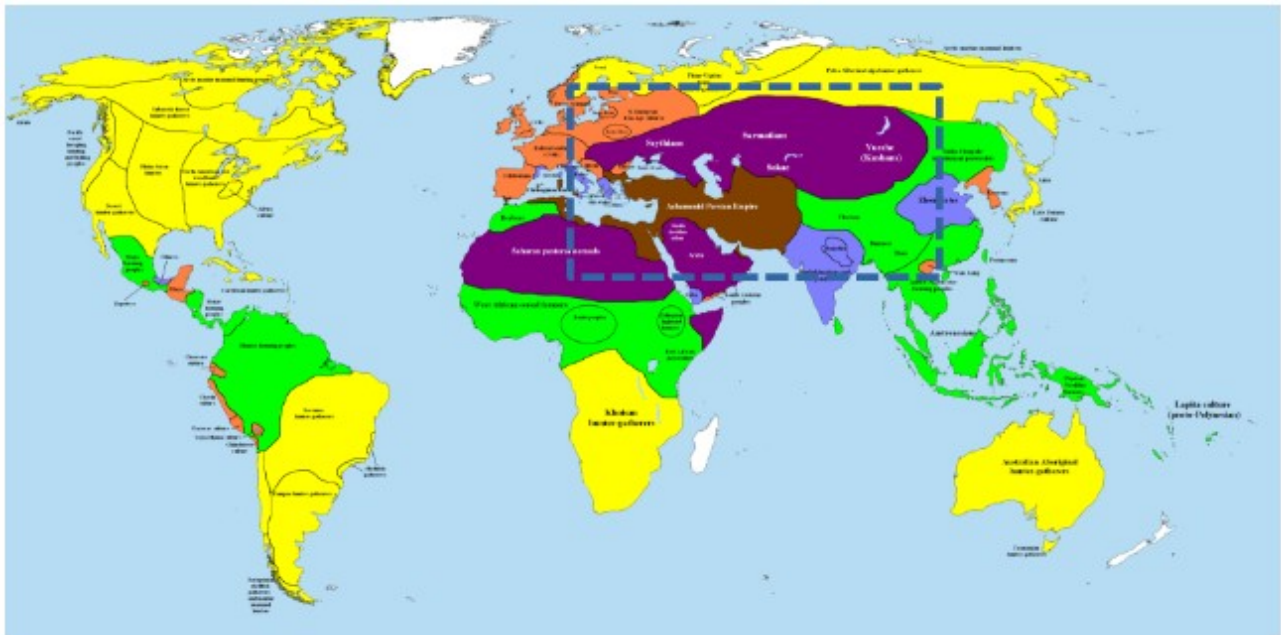
Image from Wikipedia, showing the location of Noah's descendants in the time of the Old Testament of the Bible. In yellow is shown the location of the descendants of Magog (ancient

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Scythians, initially of Proto Indo-European language, the language of the ancient Medes, Proto-Iranian, which was the same as that of the ancient Proto Romans and the ancient Proto Germanics). Source:

https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/b/bb/Noahsworld_map.jpg. Author: Lyman Coleman. Public domain.

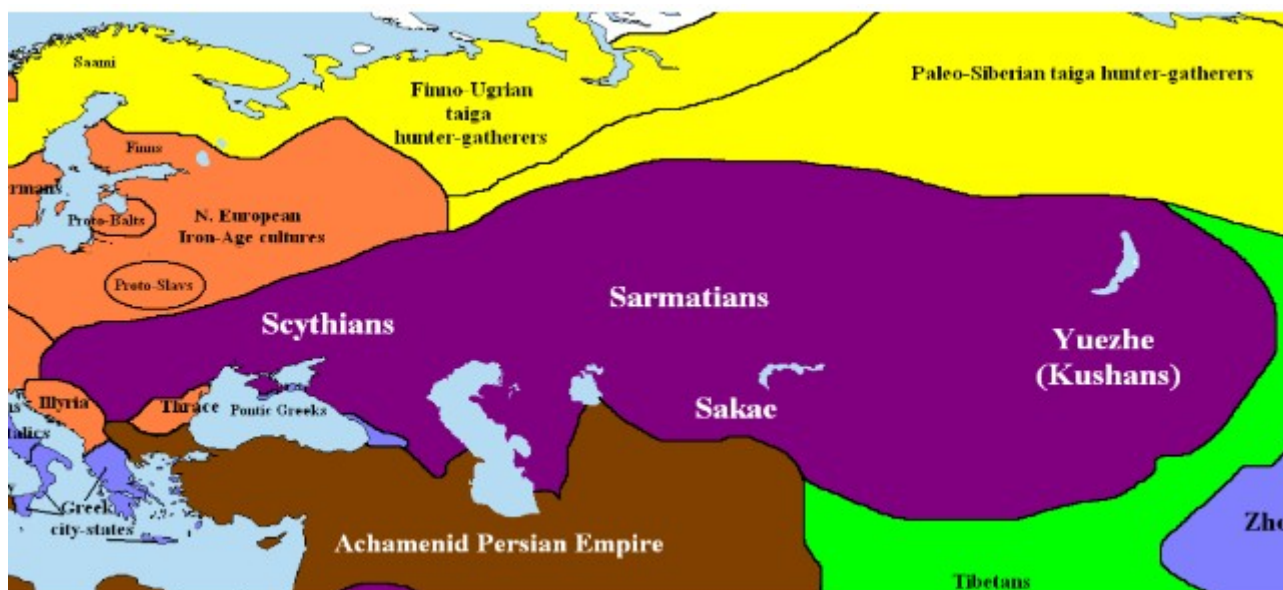
At the time of the ancient Persian Empire of Darius the Great, the ancient Scythians also had a large empire, further to the North, and spoke the language of the first world power at the time, Persia (Iran). A map, showing the extent of the Scythian empire at the time, follows. It is worth noting that regions of Russia, Central Asia and Mongolia (lands of the Mongols and Tartars) were already under Scythian rule (descendants of Magog, grandson of Noah):



Previous image: Image from the Wikipedia: The World in 500 BC. The rectangle, in dark blue, shows the part of the Map that contains the Scythian empire, in purple, further North, and the Persian empire, in brown. Mongolia ('Magog' as 'Mongol'/Mongul) was already under Scythian control. Source: https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:World_in_500_BCE.png. Image provided by Briangotts. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported License, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

An enlargement of the preceding image follows, where we can see the ancient Scythian empire and a part of the ancient Persian empire in more detail.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment



Empire of Magog, the ancient Scythian empire, in purple. Sakae (in purple) also means Scythian / Magog. The Finno-Hungarian people (in yellow) and the Kushans (in purple) were also descendants of Magog, but the language was already from the Sumerian (Turkish) family, received from the Proto Slavs (from Togarmah, son of Gomer, brother of Magog). The Sarmatians were descendants of Meschech, brother of Magog, and were incorporated into the empire of the Scythians. Etruria (Etruscans, in Central and Northern Italy), Phrygia (Western Anatolia), Sarmatia (Eurasia), early Moscow, and Friesland (Northeastern Netherlands) are regions where Meschech was (or possibly still is) influential.

The ancient Scythians spoke the proto iranian Indo-European language.

The Scythians, further East, were in contact and mixed with the Turkish (Sumerian) and Chinese communities.

These groups of Scyths, went to China, to try to flee the Siberian winters, and some mix happened.

Russia becoming a mix of Slavic Gomer Togarmah (initially Sumer: proto Turkish language, proto Slav genetics) Y Haplogroup of type 'R1a'+ Swedish Thracian Tiras Nordic (genetically, Y Haplogroup of type 'T'), I thought on a Germanic profile for 'Gog', a leader in the land of the old great Scythia, alias great Tartaria, alias great Mongolia, alias ex great czarist Russia / USSR, thus, a leader also of the descendants of Magog, further North (Tartars, Eskimos, Turks, Mongols and other native peoples, from Northern Russia).

'Van Gogh' is a Germanic name, to be found in the Netherlands, e. g., the blond famous Dutchman...

But the 'Gog' of Apoc 20 may also not be a Germanic profile: he may receive the surname 'Gog' from the parents and that's all...

What About the 'Vng' / 'Huns' / Hungarians?

The Huns seemed to come to the West, in order to flee the horrors of the Siberian Winters, after the blockade, imposed by the Chinese, with their great Wall of China...

They came, in this way, to the West, to the lands of the Slavs (Gomer, via his son Togarma, with Y Haplogroup of type 'R1a'), of the Celts (Gomer, via his sons Rifat and Ashkenez, with Y Haplogroup of type 'R1b'), and of the Nordic Germanics (Tiras / Thracians / Hurrians, with Y Haplogroup of type 'I'), imposing pressure against the lands of the Scandinavians / Germanics and against the Roman Empire, where winters are already more clement.

Afterwards, it calmed: the Hungarians converted to the true faith.

Presently, the Magogian Y Haplogroups, of types 'N', 'Q', 'C', 'O', 'D', practically disappeared from the Hungarian people: they intermixed with the local population, but they kept the language ⇒ an Internet analyze of the Y Haplogroups of the region makes conclude this. This can be seen in the following map, from <https://br.ifunny.co/picture/y-dna-haplogroups-map-with-predominant-haplogroups-public-domain-made-jtN2v8Kj8>, looking at the dominant Y Haplogroups in Hungary (Central Europe):

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment



Map (public domain image) from br.ifunny. Source: <https://br.ifunny.co/picture/y-dna-haplogroups-map-with-predominant-haplogroups-public-domain-made-jtN2v8Kj8>. In Hungary, the dominant Y Haplogroup is of type 'R1a' (orange), as in Russia and Poland. Despite speaking a Finno-Hungarian language, related to Sumerian, Finnish and Turkish, the Hungarians again have predominantly Slavic blood, as in the time of the ancient Sumerians, who spoke a language from the Turkish family (after Babel). The Hungarians are once again descendants of Togarmah, son of Gomer, and no longer children of Magog (Gomer's brother). The rectangle, in dark blue, helps to locate Hungary, on the previous map.

Some genetic Y Haplogroup, of type 'Q', can be found in the neighborhood, in Bosnia Herzegovina.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

I think immediately in the 'Ottoman purge' period, when the Hungarians should decide what they wanted: Protestantism & Islam or the true faith, Catholic Roman Conservative, with the Habsburgs of Spain / Austria.

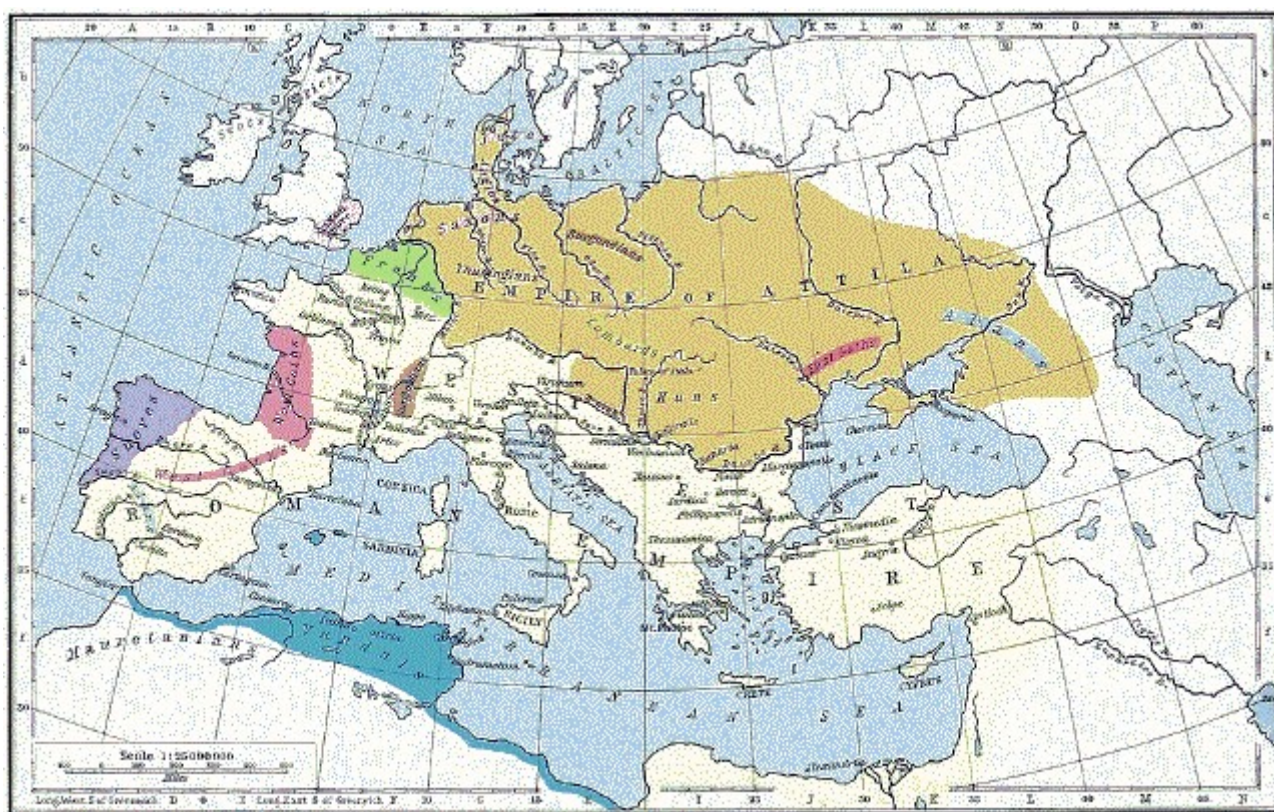
The Turkish language is somewhat related with the Hungarian, and some Hungarians could, eventually, try to profit from the Ottoman empire, to try to be in advantage, e. g., converting to the Islam.

With the retreat of the Ottomans, by 1683, from Hungary, a community of Hungarians decided to follow the Ottomans, and settled in the region of Bosnia Herzegovina.

This region was long close to the northern European border of the Ottoman Empire. An eventual Islamization and the adoption of the local language happened, afterwards...

Some other people, with also Y Haplogroup of type 'Q', from Bosnia, could also be descendants of the original Turks, also coming from Asia (descendants of the Seljuk Turks or of the Huns or ...).

With the Hunnic mix of populations, from Sweden to Paris to the Balkans + the Christianization of the Hungarians, some 'Gog' names could have remained, as the 'Vincent van Gogh' and others...



This image from Wikipedia shows the Hun Empire in the year 450, in light brown. The Huns also reached Sweden (South), Paris, and attacked the Roman Empire. Source: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History_of_the_Huns#/media/File:450_roman-hunnic-empire_1764x1116.jpg. Image provided by Wandalstouring. Author: William R. Shepherd,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Historical Atlas, New York: Henry Holt and Company, 1911. Public domain image.
<https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=2632903>.

A leader, like Putin, etc., but with a (now Germanic) 'Gog' surname, could, thus, be the King of the region that was before the great Scythia, the land of Magog, ~ evolving to great Mongolia, to great Tartaria & to great czarist Russia and satanic USSR.

The Y Haplogroups, of types 'C' and 'Q', are also to be found in the native Americans (North American hypothesis for Gog and Magog?)...

This war should happen within 1000+ years... that's why this is still complex and confusing...

Gog, is a person, the King of Magog, according to the Bible (Ezekiel 38 and 39 and Rev 20); associating him with Vng Ung Hungarian Hunn could be rather to create ambiguity, because in the map of Mercator (reference: the start map of this topic or https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/9/92/1606_Mercator_Hondius_Map_of_the_Arctic_%28First_Map_of_the_North_Pole%29_-_Geographicus_-_NorthPole-mercator-1606.jpg), Gog is associated with Vng = Ung, with a different meaning than that of Rev 20 + Ez 38 and 39.

The original 'Vng' should be also the Magogians, the descendants of the ancient Scyths, with a bit intermix with the ancient Sumerians, the proto Slavs, from which they received the language, the Sumerian, also Turkish related.

But, eventually, yes, that king, Gog, could be a more European descendant from an intermix of Huns, further West, as the dutch Vincent van Gogh, and also a leader of a nation, like the czarist Russia of 1900, but still to come, ~1000 years after the end of this age...

Vng, alias, Ung, alias, Hun, alias, proto Hungarian, had, maybe since the beginning, better reputation than the traditional Magogians.

Near the Vng region, near the Bering Strait and North to Korea, according to the older maps, there was a second priest John kingdom (after Ethiopia): another christian reign, located very far from Europe, after the wide Islamic world.

It could have been associated with some Vng = Ung. However, not all Huns were Christians; in the times of Attila, the Huns were a terror in Europe, threatening the Germans and the Roman empire...

Mercator could have used 'Gog' as 'Vng', in order to distinguish the proto (h)Ung(arians) from the other Magogians...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Mercator Map, Over Siberia: "Desertum de Belgian Are Nosum".

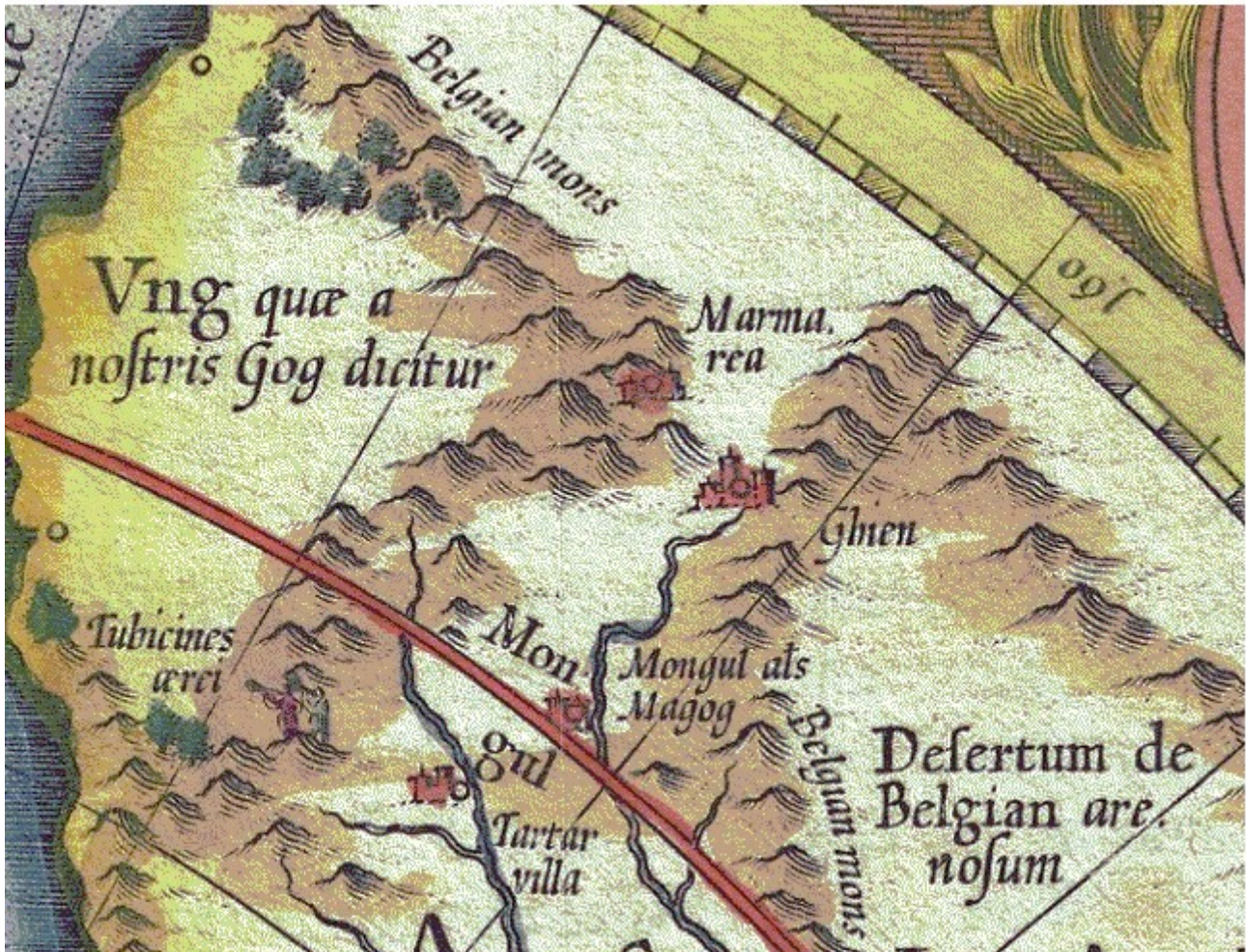


Image of Eastern Siberia, near the Bering Strait. Enlargement of the Mercator Map, shown previously and available at https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/9/92/1606_Mercator_Hondius_Map_of_the_Arctic_%28First_Map_of_the_North_Pole%29_-_Geographicus_-_NorthPole-mercator-1606.jpg.

Mercator, in his Map, in Siberia, writes: "Desertum de Belgian are Nosum". What does this mean?

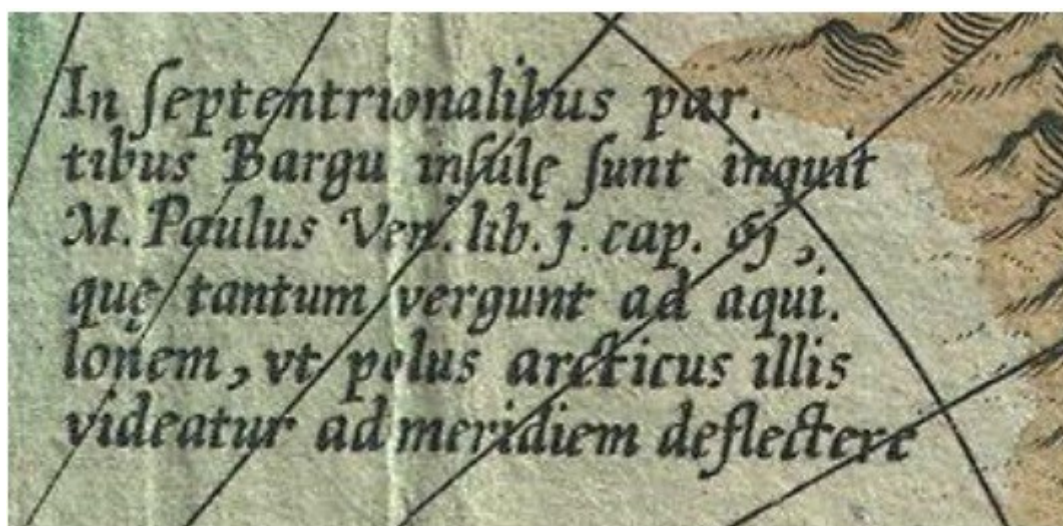
Maybe "The Belgian desert is ours"? Thus, maybe "Gog, king of Magog, is conquering the Desert of the Belgians?"

I have a bit hard to translate this correctly. Anyhow, some of that desert seems now to have disappeared, being now more green: See, for example, in Spanish, in the Internet, in https://es.wikipedia.org/wiki/Monta%C3%B1as_de_Siberia_oriental: the region is very cold in the

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

winter, but there is some vegetation there...

The correlation less Muslims, more Christians, more green remains valid in the 'Belgian' Siberian desert [after the Russian conquest] and in the vanishing Arabia Felix [less Christians, less Jews and less rain ⇒ the Muslim curse against rainfall seems mostly valid, with the Turkey + the Eastern Indian exceptions...]. More details over this subject in the Chapter 'Islam,...', sections 'Islamic Curse of the Desert'.



Previous Image: another extract (enlargement) of the Mercator map, detailing the text that mentions M. Paulus...

The 'M. Paulus', from the Mercator map, seems to refer to 'Marco Polo', the Venetian, but there's some ambiguity with the name 'Polo' 'Paulo' 'Pauli' 'Paulus' 'Paolo' 'Paul' 'Pablo', while I try already to help, with this Book 'Mysteries of the Bible Revealed' / 'Catholic Russia Converted Ideas' / 'Christian Ideas and Discernment', made in Belgium.

Few or no references to the Belgian Mounts of Siberia are to be found, outside the Belgian Benelux cartography from the 1600 AD period... We may find references to the Belgian lion, with another ambiguity: "Leo Belgicus" as the "Netherlands Lion"... it seems to be the "Charles V" Belgian Lion / Empire...???

Afterwards: with the Russian conquest of Siberia at ~1650, all mentions, to the Belgian Mounts of Siberia and even to the biblical names 'Gog & Magog' disappeared. Possibly, this happened so as not to upset the new owners, the Christian Russians: schismatics, but Christians, Orthodox...

Belgica Gallia Celtica refers to the biblical descendants of Noah, Riphath and Ashkenaz, via Gomer, with Y Haplogroup genetics of type 'R1b', and could, eventually, be found in Central Asia and Siberia, but I speculate that Mercator knew some News from Heaven and some prophecies for the period after the 1st eschatological battle of the Apocalypse...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Other old maps don't seem to refer to the original *Belgica Celtica Gallia* anymore, in Asia (Siberia, etc.)...

The Belgian Lion that takes some Siberian territory, after the apocalyptic judgments ⇒ one of the kings of Tarshish (ex Habsburg's dominions)? Tarshish is happy, at the time of the post apocalyptic war of Gog and Magog, but Russia and the USA may lose influence... ??? Gog & Magog is past, but it is also future... ???

Over Magog's Bad Reputation and the War of Ezekiel 38 and Apoc 20...

The ancient Scythians, the descendants of Magog, received bad reputation, being considered as a dirty People and accused of practices of Cannibalism. Reference: <https://www.myoldmaps.com/early-medieval-monographs/book-529-gog-and-magog-on.pdf>.

The Prophecies of Ezekiel 38 and 39, even if destined only for the far post apocalyptic future, didn't help the descendants of Magog, in what concerns reputation.

The creation of the Buddhism, in Northern India, after the time of Ezekiel, could have been a reaction to the prophecies of Ezekiel 38 and 39...

It's mentioned that Alexander, the Great, of Macedonia, created a Wall, near to the Caspian Sea, in order to imprison, further North, the Magogians ("evil reputed" peoples of the style 'Magog'). Reference: <https://www.myoldmaps.com/early-medieval-monographs/book-529-gog-and-magog-on.pdf>.

That Magogians are not perfect, that's sure: but nobody is.

But the truth is also that, pushed to the Siberian areas, those inhabitants could have suffered enormously with the terrible cold winters, and some are even Christians Orthodox now, in Siberia, Russia.

That bad reputation, over Magog, could have worsened the situation of the descendants of Magog, son of Japheth, son of Noah.

The reasons for the cannibal practices of the ancient Scyths could have been perverse / racist, but maybe they didn't have enough food, further North, and, in order to survive, they ate the "less convenient" persons...

For the personal hygiene, the reasons could have been similar: they were often nomads, they lived often in tents, and it could have been hard to have baths, with warm water, specially in the winter...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

it could have been possible, but not that easy...

At the time of the Crusades, the initial aggressors were the Seljuk Turks, coming from Central Asia (see, for example, https://pt.wikipedia.org/wiki/Turcos_selj%C3%Bacidas#/media/Ficheiro:Seljuk_Empire_locator_map-pt.svg, in Portuguese) and therefore descendants of the Magog (with Y haplogroups probably of type 'C' or 'Q', which are still dominant in that region; see previous maps based on Y haplogroups, or, on the internet, https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/c/ca/World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png)... that could have contributed for further bad reputation towards the descendants of Magog. More details about the subject 'Crusades', in the Chapter 'Islam' of this Book.

The following map shows the Seljuk Turkish empire, which was at the origin of the crusades of the Middle Ages...



Image from Wikipedia showing, in brown, the extent of the Seljuk Muslim Turkic empire.

Reference:

https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/thumb/c/c3/Seljuk_Empire_locator_map.svg/640px-Seljuk_Empire_locator_map.svg.png. Author: [MapMaster](#) This file is licensed under the [Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 4.0 International](#), [3.0 Unported](#), [2.5 Generic](#), [2.0 Generic](#) and [1.0 Generic](#) licenses, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/4.0/deed.en>.

The Successors of the Seljuk Turks, the Ottoman Turks, mixed with the local populations, and, thus,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

were not descendants of Magog anymore, but they still had some bad reputation, in Christian Europe...

The descendants of Magog, further North, the Tartars, the Mongols and the Northern Turks, Siberia, are not numerous today.

Maybe because of the difficult circumstances, the bad reputation and the lack of motivation to become the aggressors of the future war of Apoc 20 and Ez 38. All this is complex, each nation its pains...

In Siberia, the descendants of Magog are not numerous, but further South, in China, etc., they're numerous, but they're mixed with the others also.

An interesting [old map is available online: the Borgia map](https://www.myoldmaps.com/late-medieval-maps-1300/237-the-borgia-mappamundi/237-borgia.pdf), at <https://www.myoldmaps.com/late-medieval-maps-1300/237-the-borgia-mappamundi/237-borgia.pdf>...

The prophecy of Ez 38 + Ap 20 could maybe speak over Gog, King of the [ancient] land of Magog [⇒ old Scythia], where now the Slavs / Russians are majoritarian, but the Tartars, the Mongols and the Siberian Turks are not numerous.

In Central Asia, the Turkic peoples are not very numerous either...

A possible example could be a Russian king named 'Gog', king also in the land of Magog... I think over the possibility of a Russian, named 'Gog', unhappy with the loss of advantage, after the Apocalypse, for these powerful nations (like the present day USA or Russia) and that he wants to restore the previous glory of the "ancient times" (I mean, the times of the present time or of the 20th century)...

That King, 'Gog', could take back the 'Belgian Mounts', the 'Belgian Desert Region' (desert, in 1606... now it is greener...), in Eastern Siberia, before going to Jerusalem to try recover back, by force, his previously 'unfairly' paid taxes to the 'parasite profiteers', the Saints and Martyrs of God... ⇒ ideas still to evolve...

Why Did Russia Remain So Strong, In the Last 5 Centuries?

Normally, a land doesn't remain very strong, for many centuries, as it happened with Russia.

The normal situation is that of Turkey, Spain and even the USA: they remain super strong for some 200 years, and, afterwards, they are in decline...

What it happened was this (with Russia, but also other nations, further North): there were people there, praying, in secret, [the Novena to Mary, Undoer of Knots](https://www.theholyroary.org/maryundoerknots/) (reference: <https://www.theholyroary.org/maryundoerknots/>), demanding that these concerned nations (Russia, etc.) remain superpowers, and this, during several centuries... that's why this happened... with Czarist Russia, and even now, says God. Because "Mongol domination" may happen also...

But, with the USSR, the explanation is not the same anymore: [Satan demanded to God, in 1884, 75 to 100 years, Wealth and Power, in order to Destroy the True Church, the Vatican](https://www.tldm.org/news16/pope-leo-xiii-and-the-st-michael-prayer.htm). Reference: <https://www.tldm.org/news16/pope-leo-xiii-and-the-st-michael-prayer.htm>.

God accepted the challenge and Satan used the Russian Empire, the USSR, for that, and the people pro evil could have enough money for that, also. That's why this happened.

Maybe Russia Escapes the Tribulations of the Apocalypse (?). Over the Church of Philadelphia.

According a message from Heaven to Saint Vassula, concerning Russia, in the ancient French Web site apparitionsmariales.org, at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/russie.html>, Russia is maybe the land / church, which escapes to the tribulations of the Apocalypse.

A scenario among others possible (?).

It seems that Russia is strong enough and the Antichrist can't go inside Russia (in this scenario).

I think, that, while the rest of the world falls into sin, in the Russo-phobia and in the paranoia anti Russia from the modernists, this may serve to purify Russia.

And because, at the given time, Vatican also falls (loses its legitimacy, as true church, becoming instead, the seat of the Antichrist), then the church of Russia, if loyal to the true christian values, could be saved. To be confirmed with the sources, of course.

The problem: We, the West, we're the big losers, if Russia is not converted!!! It's dramatic, yes, for us, and not really for Russia...

Of course, with Russia converted, we would have maybe a Russia superstar, saving the planet, but that's difficult to happen and there's no real motivation for that in the West, which wants, instead, to see Russia as a rival to despise... a sad story, indeed, but for us, in the West...

In this scenario, the Russian church is the Church of Philadelphia of the book of Revelation (which escapes the tribulations), after the final great Apocalyptic Schism of the Catholic Church.

There is, thus, the possibility that the remaining Catholic clergy takes refuge there, but in this case, the Catholic clergy should be in force position in the hierarchy, and not in weak position.

The Russian Orthodox Clergy should unite with the Catholic conservative clergy in the exile, but those who should be in force position, in the hierarchy of the legitimate church, should be the members of the Catholic clergy...

P.S. Prudence is necessary in my reasonings, because the messages from heaven seem to be somewhat contradictory, at this level... several apocalyptic scenarios are possible... but we can always pray for the correct consecration of Russia to the Immaculate Heart of Mary, in order to try to restore the order, pro God, in the world...

Russia has bad reputation in the apparitions of Garabandal (reference: <https://www.apostoladodegarabandal.com/en/a-grande-tribulacao-antes-do-aviso2/>), Fatima (reference: <https://crc-internet.org/our-doctrine/catholic-counter-reformation/the-whole-truth-about->

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

[fatima-volume-2/2-9-russia-will-spread-her-errors-causing-wars-and-persecutions.html](#)) and [New York](#) (reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d10.htm>)...

Indeed, Russia could be an apocalyptic actor, actively contributing for the apocalyptic tribulations...

Eventually, communist USSR could return. It would be apocalyptic, and one of the possibilities of [Garabandal](#):

"When the Communism shall Return Back, everything shall happen."

In the scenario 'communist USSR back', possibly the church of Philadelphia would not be the Russian Church anymore...

But that goes maybe in contradiction with [the message of Jesus to Saint Vassula](#) (reference: <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/russie.html>, in French)???

According to Heaven in Garabandal, e. g., at <http://www.garabandal.ie/our-ladys-prophecies/>, after the Miracle, after the great Warning, Russia will be converted. Maybe the catholic Russian church be, thus, the protected church of Philadelphia.

Watch out: a non communist USSR could return back also. In this scenario, the catholic Russian church could be the church of Philadelphia also. Please note that the church of Philadelphia is not Orthodox.

More information over the pre-apocalyptic great warning, in the section '[the great Warning](#)', from the chapter 'Apocalypse'.

In another scenario, the church of Philadelphia could maybe be the church of Portugal, because:

"In Portugal, the dogma of the Faith will always be preserved" (source: [message of Fatima 1917](#), at, e. g., <http://www.catholictradition.org/Mary/fatima34a.htm>)... ???

Further information over the virtuous church of Philadelphia can be found in the book of the Revelation, Rev 3:7-13. The concerned text follows (source: Bible of Vatican online):

7 "To the angel of the church in Philadelphia, write this: The holy one, the true, who holds the key of David, who opens and no one shall close, who closes and no one shall open, says this:

8 I know your works (behold, I have left an open door before you, which no one can close). You have limited strength, and yet you have kept my word and have not denied my name.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

9 Behold, I will make those of the assembly of Satan who claim to be Jews and are not, but are lying, behold I will make them come and fall prostrate at your feet, and they will realize that I love you.

10 Because you have kept my message of endurance, I will keep you safe in the time of trial that is going to come to the whole world to test the inhabitants of the earth.

11 I am coming quickly. Hold fast to what you have, so that no one may take your crown.

12 The victor I will make into a pillar in the temple of my God, and he will never leave it again. On him I will inscribe the name of my God and the name of the city of my God, the new Jerusalem, which comes down out of heaven from my God, as well as my new name.

13 Whoever has ears ought to hear what the Spirit says to the churches.”

What To Do If I Can't Find a Catholic Church in the Neighborhood?

Please refer to the Chapter “Islam, Holy Blood of Jesus, Protestants,...”, section ‘What Should You Do If You Can’t Find a Catholic Church in Your Neighborhood?’ for more information over this subject...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Ideas Against Divorces.

Jesus and Mary spoke in New York over [Adultery & Divorce](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d223.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d223.htm>. Their authority is, of course, superior to my opinions over this subject...

The goal is not to judge or condemn people who have divorced, but to warn about the harmful consequences of divorces and to propose ideas to try to reduce the likelihood of divorce...

The Divorces Plague: Introduction.

Because divorces are connected with immoralities and they can play a role, in the procedure which leads to the apocalypse, I propose some ideas to try to protect the Catholic marriages for life.

The number of divorces per 100 marriages is high in the World, in the Present Modern Times. Further Details can be found in this article over Divorces from the ABCD Agency, at <https://news.cision.com/abcd-agency-ug/r/data-analysts-on-world-divorce-rates—ranking-of-countries-from-highest-to-lowest-risk-of-getting-di,c3747396>.

Because, in many cases, the husband and / or the wife refuse to live together, although they may remain together, with their children, during 30 years, I believe that's it's possible to live together the whole life, but, because of several circumstances, it's the refusal of the other that triumphs.

Beauty and Money Help to Stabilize the Couples.

To have heart helps. Beauty care for lady helps ⇒ to have heart for the husband. Money helps. [Protections against Evil](#), like [the Daily Rosary](#), help. More information in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.

Some suffering may appear, and sometimes, divorces... complex...

A Lady doesn't expect to live, in the poverty, during 30 years, educating children, e. g., in a very small apartment, specially in the rich countries or in the Northern countries.

A Man doesn't expect to marry a woman who looks like a Scheherazade or a typical brunette

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

woman...

This subject remains taboo and most men don't have enough choice for beautiful ladies, with Nordic look...

Fed up to wait, he accepts a less beautiful one, with brunette look... but a marriage, inside the Catholic church, normally doesn't happen...

Aesthetic program for ladies may help a lot to make husbands happier... like comfort may help to make many ladies happier... it's not everything, of course, but it helps...



A Man doesn't expect to get married, to a Woman who looks like Scheherazade and / or with a Look typical of a brunette woman... What counts is the Heart: Having Heart for the Husband helps, with a suitable Beauty program... Preceding image, right: Image of Scheherazade from Wikipedia. Artist: Sophie Gengembre Anderson. From:

[https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Sophie_Gengembre_Anderson - Scheherazade.jpg#/media/File:Scheherazade.tif](https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Sophie_Gengembre_Anderson_-_Scheherazade.jpg#/media/File:Scheherazade.tif).

"What counts is the Heart"!!!

Stats and correlations, in 30 years time, tend to show trends for stability in the couples... the heart counts of course, don't reject people either, but an aesthetic program for lady ⇒ Nordic look + some

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

money and comfort, help a bit. The use of daily protections against evil is maybe a good idea, like praying daily a rosary, attentively...

Satan targets the traditional couples pro God; he targets, thus, the catholic marriage for life; many women are maybe not aware of the importance of the beauty care, in order to have the husband happier...

More details at the Chapter 'Ladies & Veil + (Men)', at the 'better look' sections, e. g., the section 'Our Lady of Fatima deserves a better look' with [with comparative images with prototypes of Afro and Mediterranean women.](#)

Watch out: beauty for women and wealth for men help, of course, but it is not appropriate to make from that an obsession, an idolatry... ⇒ not at all costs either... the heart counts also, of course...

Ideas to improve the Look of the Ladies, in the section '[AESTHETICS, the FORMULA for Pro God LADIES: Synthesis](#)', of the Chapter 'Ladies & Veil + (Men)'.

[Idea to try to Become Rich in the Section 'Idea to Become Rich, But Pro God', of the Chapter 'Rich, Masonry, Opus Dei'.](#)

The Divorce Kills.

Statistics show that divorced people have a lower life expectancy, when compared to non divorced ones, namely men. You may refer, e. g., to this article, [over the lower life expectancy of divorced people](#), at <https://cadivorce.com/news/death-risks-of-divorce/>.

Some Other Evil Consequences of the Divorces.

Divorces are more frequent with the modern style of life. The liberation of the woman and the so called "equality of genders" also favors divorces, because disputes appear more easily, and, thus, divorces also. Note: in the Bible, Jesus asks us not to divorce; the Christian / Catholic marriage should, thus, be everlasting...

Some of the evil consequences of the divorce for the ex-spouses:

- Divorces are a cause of immorality and adultery for the ex-partners, because frequently they finish to find another lover, outside the Catholic marriage...
- Divorces are often cause of (big) suffering for one of the ex-partners (at least).

Concerning the children of the divorced couples, they're also victims and they're condemned to have extra difficulties, during their childhood but also when they're adults. Just to give an idea of some of these sufferings, you may refer also to this Web page: [Social Effects of Divorce](https://www.unhappymarriage.info/social-effects-divorce/), at <https://www.unhappymarriage.info/social-effects-divorce/>.

Over the evil consequences of the couple cohabitation (without true marriage) over the concerned children, we have this link, [Cohabitation Is Destabilizing Children's Lives](https://www.tldm.org/news33/new-report-states-that-global-spike-in-cohabitation-is-destabilizing-childrens-lives.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/news33/new-report-states-that-global-spike-in-cohabitation-is-destabilizing-childrens-lives.htm>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

What Heaven Recommends Against the Divorces.

Our Lady (and also Jesus), in New York (link: <https://www.tldm.org/directives/d305.htm>), said that the best is that the couple pray, everyday, the rosary, together.

In this way, the family remains united.

Another interesting Directive From Heaven, this one 'Over Adultery and Divorce', is to find at the Web site www.tldm.org, at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d223.htm>.

Some other protections, such as, praying the exorcism of Saint Michael, doing fast, putting around the neck a brown scapular, a Rosary, a St. Benedict's medal and a crucifix, may help also.

You may buy such religious accessories in a religious shop, e. g., the www.tldm.org Web shop...

Doing regularly fast / diet also may improve the personal appearance and it's, thus, good for the marriage...

It also helps if the woman submits* to her husband, as asked by the bible, in Col 3:18... the husband should love* and correct her wife, as told in Col 3:19 (and thus, also not giving her orders that are a cause of sin), and both should remember that the marriage should last for the whole life, even in the difficult situations...

* - But this is also complex! The Husband should be pro God, the union should be the legitimate, Catholic marriage for life; it's better to have children only inside this marriage. The superior Lady should help her husband to rise in the hierarchy, in place of imposing her superiority (doctorate, etc.). But, sometimes, the interests are different; those initial conditions may not match 100% (children from other father or other mother, etc.), the husband is not Catholic Conservative or pro God, etc., thus, the holy Bible suggests what are, in general, the best practices, but it doesn't impose anything... to see with a priest, to meditate over an eventual risk of splitting; complex... but: catholic marriages for life should not split... complex... to pray daily [Rosaries](#) (better: attentively, in couple, united, in the conditions for a plenary indulgence) is maybe a good idea, to try to calm things...

Other Ideas, in the related sections of this Chapter, in the Chapters '[Ladies & Veil \(+ Men\)](#)', '[Rich, Masons, Opus Dei](#)' and '[Protections against Evil](#)'.

Is the Right to Divorce, a "True Freedom"?

The Right to Divorce IS NOT a "TRUE FREEDOM", BECAUSE IT'S THE RIGHT OF ONE (or two) TO DESTROY (the Family) AGAINST THE RIGHT OF THE OTHERS (the rejected one, plus the children) TO Try to MAINTAIN THE FAMILY.

IT'S ONE OF THE FALSE FREEDOMS OF THE POLLUTED WEST.

The situation is more dramatic, when Catholic Church Marriages and / or Marriages with Children risk to be destroyed. That's why Divorces should be forbidden: the gospels are clear over this subject.

Indeed, in Matthew 19:3-9, Jesus speaks over Divorces. The Text follows ([from: Vatican Bible online](#)):

3 Some Pharisees approached him, and tested him, saying, "Is it lawful for a man to divorce his wife for any cause whatever?"

4 He said in reply, "Have you not read that from the beginning the Creator 'made them male and female' "

5 and said, 'For this reason a man shall leave his father and mother and be joined to his wife, and the two shall become one flesh'?

6 So they are no longer two, but one flesh. Therefore, what God has joined together, no human being must separate."

7 They said to him, "Then why did Moses command that the man give the woman a bill of divorce and dismiss (her)?"

8 He said to them, "Because of the hardness of your hearts Moses allowed you to divorce your wives, but from the beginning it was not so."

9 I say to you, whoever divorces his wife (unless the marriage is unlawful) and marries another commits adultery."

However, in special dramatic circumstances of violence / danger, a temporary separation could be considered, after discussing with the competent institutions, like the Catholic Church, but taking into account that, when the danger finishes, the reunion of the couple / family should be again the goal to be reached.

It seems clear that such separations, of the concerned spouses, is not really a good thing... but the problem is often complex: not to judge the people neither... complex...

Divorces By Mutual Consent? Everybody Wants?

In some lands, the Statistics over "Divorce Freedoms" are being misled, because of the existence of Perverse Laws, which favor (impose) Divorces by Mutual Consent.

The principle is Simple: If the rejected person refuses to Divorce, (e. g., a Christian person), then he / she loses all decisional rights in the divorce procedure, money and real estate included...

It's a Powerful Blackmail, in order to try to impose a False Freedom and to Favor the Destruction of the Traditional Families...

Idea: It seems that the Judges must still decide pro God, even in the presence of satanic laws, otherwise they receive adequate (mirror) punishment. In this sense, it is still worth trying to refuse the divorce, namely in the cases of catholic church unions. But: [Protections against Evil](#) Recommended. More information in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.

Further Ideas to try to Help, in the Chapters 'Ladies & Veil (+ Men)', 'Rich, Masons, Opus Dei', 'Protections Against Evil', namely the sections 'Aesthetic Care' (for Ladies) and 'Idea for trying to become rich, but pro-God' (for Men)...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Idea: Marry, With Complete Separation of Possessions.

Because some risk of Divorce exists now, at the time of the Marriage, the concerned spouses should choose to Marry with Complete Separation of Possessions + acquired possessions, afterwards...

The spouses should marry, through the Catholic Church also, and be open to life, otherwise they risk to commit the Mortal sin of Lust...

In case of divorce, if the former spouses do not marry with full separation of assets, one of them runs the risk of losing a significant part of their assets, to the benefit of the other...

The husband should be financially in advantage, and his wife should perform aesthetic care... both should be pro God, also...

Ideas to try to help, in the Chapters *'Rich, Masonry, Opus Dei'* and *'Ladies & Veil (+ Men)'*...

A Possible Solution: Forbid Divorces, But With Compensations.

In my opinion, to stop this drama of destruction of the traditional families, the best would be maybe simply to forbid divorces, but accompanied with intelligent compensating measures, at least in the most dramatic cases, those of marriages with children and / or Catholic marriages...

But because the situations which lead to divorces are complex and we shall not judge people individually, that should be accompanied with intelligent compensating measures, to try to avoid the repetition of some dramatic situations, which happened at the time of our grand parents.

Each case / situation should be carefully analyzed by professional people, in order to try to find the best solution to keep the concerned couple happy and together.

A kind of reconciliation institution, preferably ruled by Catholic Traditional professional people, should ideally try to solve each case, in a smart way. E. g. lack of money / unemployment / disease: financial support from the government, if required; problems of alcoholism / drugs: detox clinic; domestic violence, with risk of murder: temporary separation / psychiatric treatment for the ill person; adequate aesthetic care for the concerned wife; adultery / opposite interests, etc., study of each situation, comparing with M^{me} Clinton's experience, etc.

Here goes the suggestion: the solutions proposed, in the previous examples, are not necessarily the best ones. Statistical studies could be implemented to analyze the typical best solution to prevent

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

each problem of divorce...

Unfortunately, this kind of idea, cutting selfish, false, partial freedoms, even with compensations, and also because of the complexity of the problem, risks to be polemic or not popular.

Furthermore, some cases are impossible to solve, in a good way... e. g., a father has children from different (ex-) wives, loving one but not the other...

Less Polemic: the Strategy the Stick and the Carrot.

A variant of the preceding idea, less efficient, but maybe less polemic / more popular, it would be to stimulate the good practices / the Will of God, for the couples and to discourage the less desirable practices, using the government's money, in a smart way.

Catholic marriages and couples with children should be protected (money incentives + other kind of measures previously mentioned) and divorces should be discouraged, with smart taxes.

It's not possible to solve completely this complex problem, but the good practices should be promoted (e. g., catholic marriages for life) and the undesired ones, should be discouraged, e. g., with very expensive divorces, specially in the cases of catholic marriages and / or couples with children, with funds to help the Catholic married couples in difficulties + conciliation / compensation committees, etc.

Not forbidding divorces openly, some polemic could be avoided, while promoting good practices... Studies / inquiries could also be done, in order to see the reaction of the citizens to such kind of measures...

Ideally, the best should be simply to forbid the bad practices (forbidding divorces, specially from the couples, married with a catholic marriage contract), but the risk of unpopularity and polemic exists, even with compensating measures... and, normally, we can not expect a positive reaction from the official media...

Idea for the Concerned Sons: "Divorce" From the Separatist Parent.

Idea for the Concerned Sons / Daughters: To Divorce From the Separatist Parent.

We all know that "it's very important to divorce from the concerned spouse", but "there are never divorces, against the concerned sons / daughters".

The concerned sons / daughters, could, thus, protest, in this way: they "divorce" from the separatist parent, to give him (her), his (her) "mirror cup", e. g., refusing to communicate (cold war) and / or choosing to be educated, by the abandoned parent only (when possible).

Present legislation is satanic and permissive, in what concerns divorces, as we know, and this kind of reaction could help a bit, in some cases...

But, in some other cases, it doesn't work good, e. g., the cases where there are some children, from different parents / marriages: half brothers / half sisters...

Ideas to help catholic marriages for life, in Chapter 'Ladies & Veil (+ men)', sections '[Aesthetics](#)', and in Chapter 'Rich', sections '[How to Become Rich, but Pro God](#)'.

The Juridical Contract of Divorce Prevention.

To think that governments are going to forbid divorces seems presently Utopic.

Because, presently, the couples run a great risk of misery because of the traps and of the laws favoring divorces, I propose also, that, for those who will, before the signature of the catholic marriage, that the futures husband and wife engage themselves through a juridical document, the Juridical Contract of Divorce Prevention, with the original to be stored by a notary...

If the notary refuses, the concerned could store it in another place, e. g., in the internet, e. g., in the cloud or in an email stored in an apart folder...

The idea is to try to force that the divorce doesn't compensate anymore, as up to now. The amounts of money to pay may be adapted, but they should be kept high enough, in order to be dissuasive. Anyhow, in case of divorce, the couple cannot escape court...

Normally, such contract is considered to be in contradiction with the laws of the country, but please don't lose hope, because judges should normally still decide pro God, and not according to the laws of men...

Eventually, go afterwards in court of appeal... this kind of contract could give a pretext for that...

In order to try to go against the automatic procedures of decision, e. g., automatisms pro divorces, one could send an email or a letter to the concerned institution of justice...

The concerned rejected ones should still try this, because the catholic marriage should be for the whole life and not to be broken by divorces, according to the will of God (these procedures should, thus, be done, and this, even without a juridical contract of divorce prevention)...

Some concessions may, eventually, be done (by the concerned (ex) spouse, to the other one), in order to try to calm things, also...

[Protections against Evil](#) should also be considered. More details in chapter 'Protections against Evil'. Other ideas, in other sections of this Chapter...

A sketch of this document, the Juridical Contract of Divorce Prevention, follows:

Juridical Contract of Divorce Prevention (Sketch).

1. The 2 spouses, a 100% natural man and a 100% natural woman, engage themselves to marry through a catholic marriage and to remain married for the whole life, even in the difficult periods: please refer also to the remaining points of this contract. In case that

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

one spouse forces the divorce, he or she shall pay an indemnification of 100% of all his / her revenues in money, estate and capitals, with a minimum of 1000 times the biggest EuroMillions jackpot to the other spouse, plus a food pension, with a monthly amount, equal to the biggest EuroMillions jackpot. For rich people, the amounts must be adapted; they must increase a lot: divorces shall not compensate anymore, nor be payable. In case of reconciliation and reestablishment of the catholic marriage, the payment of the food pension stops and the spouse that received the money shall return back the half of the original amount of the indemnity of the forced divorce (without interests), that was previously kept, in a savings bank account, created for this purpose.

2. In case that one spouse forces the separation, he or she shall pay an indemnification of 50% of all his / her revenues in money, estate and capitals, with a minimum of 500 times the biggest EuroMillions jackpot to the other spouse (the rejected one), plus a food pension, with a monthly amount, equal to the half amount of the biggest EuroMillions jackpot. In case of reconciliation and reestablishment of the marriage, the payment of the food pension stops and the spouse that received the money shall return back the half of the original amount of the indemnity of the forced separation (without interests), that was previously kept, in a savings bank account, created for this purpose.
3. In case of bad intentioned proven bad behaviors or health bad behaviors related to addiction and dependencies, like adultery, physical aggression, alcoholism, drugs addicted, etc. (except mutilation or crimes of the style), the spouse in fault shall normally pay each day a 1/10 of its monthly revenue, with a minimum of 100 € per day. However, if this bad behavior is consequence of disease / health problems and evil dependencies / vices, the "aggressor" shall accept the adequate healing therapies for the problem, when possible, as, e. g., therapy by a detoxication (from drugs or alcohol) clinic. Coffee, medicines, poverty and tobacco are normally here excluded, in these considerations.
4. In case of mutilation, or crimes of the style, e. g., homicide practices, the law of the country shall be valid. The abusive spouse shall also pay the victim for the healing treatments and monetary compensation equivalent to 3 times his monthly earnings.
5. In case of sexual impotence, the ill person shall accept healing therapies for the problem, when they don't attack the health of the patient.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

6. In all points in fault where no price / amount is mentioned, the spouse in fault shall pay per day a 2/30 of its monthly revenue, with a minimum of 60 € per day. All the prices / amounts mentioned in this contract shall be indexed with the inflation rate, every year. If the "aggressor" suffers from a disease which is the cause of the disorders (e. g., recurrent physical aggression), he / she shall be submitted to adequate therapeutic treatment, when possible, otherwise he / she shall pay the corresponding amounts to the other spouse.
7. The future husband engages himself to love his wife, as stated in Col 3:19 and Eph 5:21-33. The husband shall also correct his wife, according to the will of God, not forcing her to sin, like forcing her to abort, to accept sodomy, to steal, to prostitute herself, etc. He shall not force her to a slavery situation (see also following point).
8. The wife shall be subordinated first to God, and after to his husband, as stated in the Bible, e. g., Col 3:18, Gen 3:16, Eph 5:21-33, and interpreted according to the catholic doctrine of 1200 AD. She shall be responsible for the domestic tasks or ask permission to her husband and master, otherwise.
9. The wife agrees to color, adequately, her hair in platinum blonde, covering permanently most of her hair / head, with an adequate head cover (e. g., an adequate bonnet), in order to hide, in a permanent way, her black hair roots, and also to respect 1 Cor 11:1-16.
10. The couple agrees to pray daily and together the rosary, and, preferably, in an attentive way and kneeling.
11. The spouses engage themselves to remain or to become (as soon as possible) practicing Roman Catholics Conservatives, connected with the Catholic legitimate pope, who lives in Rome, until the final great apocalyptic schism.
12. The spouses engage themselves to go to the Sunday's catholic mass, when possible.
13. The couple agree, when taking communion, to do it with the mouth and kneeling, receiving it from the catholic male priest only, when possible.
14. This contract takes effect from the date and the moment of the signature of a valid catholic marriage and lasts the whole life, except in case of prostitution of the wife, the only case of divorce allowed by the present contract, and only if the concerned husband

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

that wishes.

15. This contract is established between a man and a woman (no transsexualities / homosexualities accepted). Otherwise this contract is not valid - there are no Catholic, True Faith marriages of transsexuals / homosexuals, accepted by God-, and the spouse in fault shall pay to the other spouse an amount, equal to the one due for a forced divorce (and respective food pension).
16. The concerned spouses engage themselves to give a Roman Catholic Conservative education to their children.
17. After a well succeeded divorce / separation that goes against the spirit of the catholic conservative doctrine of 1200 AD and this contract, none of the ex-spouses shall find another partner (lover). If the spouse who forces the divorce, finds another lover, he / she shall pay an amount, equal to the biggest EuroMillions jackpot, to the other spouse, for each month of proven cohabitation in couple with other partner(s). In case of separation, the spouse who forces the separation and lives in couple with another partner, shall pay an amount, equal to the half of the biggest EuroMillions jackpot, to the other spouse every month, while this situation persists. This clause is null for the husband, if the cause of the divorce is the prostitution of the woman, and asked by the husband, the only case allowed of divorce / separation, under this contract and the gospels.

(Date, signature and approval of the future couple)

This sketch can be improved, according to specific situations, and the future couple should be asked to read carefully the contract.

It would be the time to take (or not) their responsibilities. They shall decide if they want an everlasting marriage or a less serious marriage.

Nobody is forced to sign this contract. But once done, they should take their responsibilities. This is not the best solution, but it may be a dissuasive, and, as 50 years ago, the children could benefit of having the parents together, with a minimum of love (or respect for the contract).

In case of ambiguities or special situations, e. g., adultery, alcoholism, drugs consumption, or other kind of situations, e. g., those caused by nervous disease / tendencies, ideally, a special (catholic conservative) mediation committee should be created, in order to try to promote the catholic

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

marriages pro God and to study this kind of cases.

The Juridical Contract Is Not 100% Reliable.

Please note that his formula is not 100% reliable: it suffices that a spouse, who wishes the divorce, to flee from the country: he / she would then escape the law of the country of the marriage... but, in that case, the victim spouse could always claim in court the money and estate of the spouse in fault...

Please note also that unforeseen situations may appear, not covered by the juridical contract, and the law of the concerned country may reduce this type of contract to void...

You may inform yourself with a lawyer / notary, before signing this contract... but even so, you could still advance with it...

Indeed, we could still keep hope, even with satanic legislation, because the Judges shall still decide pro God, and not according to man made legislation. Going in appeal court should also be considered, because of that. However, [Daily Protections against Evil Recommended](#)... more details over this subject in the Chapter 'Protections against Evil'.

Ideas Against Divorces: Conclusion.

A perfect solution doesn't exist... pro catholic legislation could help a lot, simply forbidding divorces, specially in case of couples married by the Catholic Church, and a possible committee for reconciliation for couples in troubles, pro catholic conservative, should be created, in order to try to help the concerned couples, in a pro God way...

The spouses should pray the daily [Rosary](#), in an attentive way, in couple, to keep the family united.

They should marry by the Catholic Church, with complete separation of possessions, and should sign a [Juridical Contract of Divorce Prevention, pro God, like the one mentioned in this Chapter](#).

In case of divorce, the concerned rejected ones, previously married by the catholic church, should go in court, and even in appeal court, to try to fight against the concerned divorces, even if the laws of the country are pro divorce, because the Judges shall still decide pro God.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Some Interesting Ideas also, in the Chapter ['Ladies & Veil \(+ Men\)'](#), e. g., ['adequate aesthetic care'](#) (for wives), in the Chapter ['Rich, Masons, Opus Dei'](#), e. g., ['Idea to try to become Rich, but Pro God'](#) (for husbands), or in the Chapter ['Protections against Evil'](#)...

Abortion: an Apocalyptic Calamity!!!

Note: the goal here is to alert that Abortion is Grave Sin, Murder. The Concerned Persons can always return to God, after repentance (through the holy confession of the sins, by Catholic priest). Jesus and Mary spoke about Abortion in New York (reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d23.htm>) and their authority is, of course, superior to my argumentations over this subject.

DESTROYED

"ALL WHO BECOME PART OF OR CONDONE ABORTION, THE MURDER OF THE YOUNG, SHALL BE DESTROYED!"

- JESUS, JUNE 2, 1979 (source: www.tldm.org, at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d23.htm>)

The Sad Statistics: an Apocalyptic Calamity!

There are, in the whole World, some ~73.000.000 Murders through Abortions, Every Year.

Reference: <https://www.who.int/news-room/fact-sheets/detail/abortion>.

SINCE 1980, WE HAD, thus, MORE THAN 2.5 BILLION MURDERS, ONLY THROUGH ABORTIONS!!!

This is a LOT MORE THAN ALL DEATHS from WW2!!!

A CARNAGE OF INNOCENTS, in ALL DISCRETION (with the formula "everything OK", "praises", "paradise style"). Paradise, is not here; evil is strong now... such formulas are somewhat accomplices with evil...

THUS, SINCE 1960, WE HAD ~3.5 BILLION MURDERS worldwide, ONLY THROUGH ABORTIONS!!! And... "EVERYTHING OK"???

Apocalyptic!!! And everything seems normal... that's why these are (or: seem) apocalyptic times...

Presently, from each potential 100 babies, some 30 die through abortion (reference: <https://www.who.int/news-room/fact-sheets/detail/abortion>) dramatic, as a (second) world war, each year, since the years 60, at least...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Such a drama should not be acceptable, said God... a reasonable solution should be found to promote dignity to everybody...

Why Is Abortion Murder?

In the West, some people seem not to have conscience that abortion is murder. We hear comments like, *"The fetus is not yet a formed person."*, *"The fetus doesn't have conscience, like a person."*, *"In the beginning, it is only a cell, like a spermatozoon."*, etc.

The position of the [Vatican \(please scroll down, in the target link page, at https://www.vatican.va/archive/ENG0015/_P7Z.HTM\)](https://www.vatican.va/archive/ENG0015/_P7Z.HTM) and of [Jesus and Mary](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d23.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d23.htm>, are very clear, concerning abortion:

Each time there's a conception, i. e., a fertilization of a human egg, by a human spermatozoon, there's a new human being and the God's commandment "You Shall Not Kill", shall also be here applied. Thus, if we cut ourselves and bleed (a little bit), we're killing only blood cells, and not a human being.

But, with the day after abortion pill, we're killing a fetus, an embryo, a human being! Just to understand the difference between a fertilized egg and a normal egg, compare it with the chicken's egg: a fertilized chicken's egg is a living being and, normally, it originates a chick, while a normal hen's egg doesn't originate any chick...

To try to better understand why abortion is effectively Homicide, with an "original argument", imagine a fictional Freemason, who wants to become a leader. He / She shall then, successfully complete the 33rd degree. In order to perform his (legal) murder, he / she uses the witchcraft used in Ancient Egypt to make a pro abortion adult successively younger, until that pro-choice person returns to the womb of his / her mother, with a biological body aged of less the 3 months, after conception. This "fictive" Freemason can, thus, kill that person, in all legality; It's a legal and a socially accepted abortion and he / she can get, relaxed, his / her degree 33, in order to become a chief, inside the powerful, but satanic Freemasonry of our times...

Please note that the **Abortive Pill kills also through Abortion!!!**

The Embryo Doesn't Have Conscience Like a Person".

Just to be coherent, people don't remember anything from the times they were younger than 3 years old. Taking that argument literally, we would give permission to kill all demented people and all children younger than 3 years old, because "they don't have conscience". I assume you don't remember from the day you were born, neither from the days which followed... We all agree that killing young children and demented people is serious murder... In the same way, abortion is serious murder also...

"The Fetus Is Not Yet a Full Formed Person".

When does a human being become a perfect formed person? That's an ambiguous question. If that is the criteria to commit abortion, then I would say, a full formed person, with some maturity, should begin at the age of... 18..., or, even better, at the age of... 21... not really a criteria, isn't it?

We should then be able to kill, legally, all humans younger than 21... To be coherent, again, a fertilized egg is already a new living being and the commandment "You Shall Not Kill", should, thus, be applied to all human beings, and this, since the moment of the conception...

"The Fetus Is Not Yet a Formed Person, But a Child, Is".

This argumentation is slightly different from the previous one. A Young Child doesn't have some sexual features developed yet, like beard (e. g., young boys don't have it yet) or breasts (e. g., very young girls don't have it yet).

But one could still argue that those young children are already young formed persons, while the fetuses are not.

But in such case, this argumentation open doors to be able to kill, legally also, severe physical handicapped people, like people who lost legs, eyes or arms, e. g., at war, etc.

Thus, this should not be a valid criteria, neither...

The correct criteria, is, thus, what heaven and the Catholic Church claim: a fertilized human egg is already a new human being and the commandment "You Shall Not Kill", should, thus, be applied to

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

all human beings, and this, since the moment of the conception...

The Fetuses Don't Want to Be Killed. The Proof.

It is relatively easy to show / proof that the fetuses don't want to be killed. It suffices to compare it with the born babies: one can check statistics over the suicide rates among children, under 4 years old or even among children, younger than 12 years old.

And, because, under the 2 years old, no baby commits suicide and the baby even cries, if somebody wants to kill him / her, we may conclude that, for the unborn, it happens the same (the big difference being only that fetuses are not able to cry nor are able to defend themselves, against such an aggression).

There's no difference, at this level (want to be killed or not), between the born and unborn babies. Did you want to be killed, before your age of 4? Thus...

These links show that [suicide is pretty rare, before the age of 10 years old](https://medicalxpress.com/news/2010-02-young-children-prone-suicide.html) and [still rare, for children with ages between 10 and 14 years old \(~2.9 suicides per 100.000 children\)](https://www.health.com/youth-suicide-rate-increase-cdc-report-7551663). References: <https://medicalxpress.com/news/2010-02-young-children-prone-suicide.html> and <https://www.health.com/youth-suicide-rate-increase-cdc-report-7551663>.

Please Compare that, with the present day abortion rates: **some 30 babies in 100 babies are currently being killed**. Reference: <https://www.who.int/news-room/fact-sheets/detail/abortion>.

Some simple calculus, pretending that the (higher) suicide rate of children, between 10 and 14 years old, is still applied to the 30 aborted unborn, gives us, thus: $0.000029 \times 30 = 0.00087$ fetuses, who wanted to be killed (among the sample of 30 aborted fetuses), which means that the remaining 29,99913 aborted babies didn't want to be murdered...

Please note that this rate should be even closer to 100% (of fetuses who don't want to be killed), because almost no child, under the age of 6 years old, wants to be killed or to perform a suicide...

If you still doubt that babies and young children don't really want to be killed, you may make a (serious) survey on children younger than 6 years old, over what they think about this subject, if they really know what death really is... This means that, normally, young children are not really interested in this kind of subject... if they're not interested, they don't want to be killed, neither... they're alive and they're busy with something else...

Thus... the unborn don't want to be killed. Point.

Is Abortion Really a Right / a Freedom, of the Concerned Parents?

It can be said that the potential mother may do what she wants with her body... it is her right and freedom... the potential parents have conscience and they can decide to abort or not...

The problem is that, it's her or his or their freedom to kill against the freedom of the fetus to survive... the fetus can not speak (like people in coma), but it's the right of one or two against the right of the other. Freedom for the potential mother / parents? Maybe, but against the freedom and life of somebody else...

Unilateral solutions, in case of conflicts, like abortions and a part of the divorces, are not really freedoms, because they do not respect the freedoms and the dignity of all the concerned human beings in this kind of conflicts...

That's why the Catholicism Conservative is the doctrine which better respects the freedoms, for a maximum possible of persons concerned, in a pro God way.

What If a Woman / Couple Did an Abortion?

To Commit an Abortion Has Negative Consequences For the Health.

(Not yet Censured) Studies and Life experience's reveal that the practice of Abortions may cause Traumatic Psychic Troubles (reference: <https://afterabortion.org/abortion-risks-a-list-of-major-psychological-complications-related-to-abortion/>) and may even be more dangerous for the Health of the concerned Women, even if such practices are performed in Legal Clinics, specialized in this kind of murders... e. g., the Risk of Cancer increases (<https://lifefacts.lifesitenews.com/abortion/the-abortion-breast-cancer-link/>)... Thus, the Practice of Abortions is not Inoffensive...

'Ideas against Cancer', in the Chapter 'Ideas to Try to Prolong Life and Try to Improve Health'.

Watch out: now there is Danger of Apocalypse. Being an accomplice to a murder by abortion is a mortal sin. It is therefore a good idea to go to confession as soon as possible to a Catholic priest, carry out the respective penance, pray a Rosary afterwards, under the conditions required for a plenary indulgence and become a good conservative Catholic.

More information over this subject can be found in the section 'How to Try to Protect Yourself from the Danger of the Apocalypse?' of the chapter 'Apocalypse'.

3.5 Billion Lives / Murders (of Fetuses) Is Not Important?

Just to remember: Abortion is not murder??? If your mother had aborted from you, you shall not be living right now... you'd be in cemetery (or maybe in the rubbish containers...). Thus, abortion is indeed murder: it's different from killing standard cells, e. g., those from bleeding, coming from a light wound...

Don't be ingenuous: there's blackmail done by the Evil forces against the (world) leaders and mass media, etc. We shall not judge them, but it is better to be [Protected against Evil](#), otherwise we're more easily vulnerable and / or marionettes of these forces... More information in the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.

But, the essential: 3.5 Billion lives are not important??? The lives of the 3.5 Billion babies / fetuses, killed since ~1960, are not important??? Shall we not care?

Possible common usual answers: *"It doesn't matter."*; *"They're not murders, they're only cells."*; *"They're not human beings..."*; for some argumentation against this kind of "pretexts", please refer to the sections ['Why Is Abortion Murder?'](#) of this Chapter.

Thus, Abortions are indeed murders. It's dramatic and God is not really happy with this situation. God is all forgiving, when we repent, but He is not happy at all, with this carnage... God confirms this, for example, in the News from Heaven... More information about the Messages from Heaven, in the Chapter 'External Links & News from Heaven'.

DO YOU REALLY THINK ~3.5 BILLION LIVES ARE NOT IMPORTANT, including OUR LIVES AND ALL THE LIVES of those WHO VOTE for these types of homicide and who IMPLEMENT THESE types of Homicide??? YOU SELF DECIDE for YOUR SELF, IF THESE CONCERNED LIVES ARE IMPORTANT OR NOT, if they deserve to live, or, instead, no, it's not important, the concerned persons / babies may be killed...

THE POINT: WE DON'T HAVE THE RIGHT TO PLAY WITH THE RIGHT OF LIFE. We shall not have that right. Only serious people of God shall have that right... otherwise, we have situations like "YOUR LIFE IS IMPORTANT, BUT THAT OF some / MANY OTHERS (fetuses, etc.) are NOT"... REALLY???

LIFE IS A PRECIOUS GOOD. THERE'S now EVEN AN IMMORTALITY FORMULA. Please refer to the Chapter ['Immortality and Health', for more details over this subject](#).

THE PRIORITY OF THE GOVERNMENTS SHOULD BE THE RIGHT TO LIVE. IT'S DRAMATIC: ~73 MILLIONS PEOPLE Murdered, only through Abortion, every year. HOMICIDES DIDN'T DIMINISHED. THESE TIMES ARE NOT BETTER THAN the Times of THE PAST, in this domain.

EVIL is Strong now, BUT IT'S HIDDEN AND RUSE. Please Don't be Ingenuous... The Use of

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

[Protections Against Evil](#) is maybe a good idea.

Because the present formula for Abortions works "quite good", including the promotion of campaigns (pro New World Order) pro abortion and (discreetly) hiding campaigns pro-life (Satan controls now, most of the official media, in a "discreet", but very "professional" way... Reference: www.tldm.org), this formula may be also applied to persecute / kill many other persons (the opponents of the New World Order of type Illuminati / Freemasonry), in a similar (discreet) way, in the style "nobody cares", censoring and silencing the "voices" of the opponents...

IT'S NOT ONLY IN CHINA that this kind of situations may happen...

THIS KIND OF SITUATIONS IS INCREASING IN THE WEST, presently, and, unfortunately, sometimes, with the conscious complicity of many citizens... e. g., hiding the "inconvenient protests", but strongly promoting the "interesting" manifestations...

Democracy is reaching its limits... it's becoming the law of the "strongest" and the law of the more "cunning"... it's not anymore as before... the right to democracy may be questioned also, when we arrive to this point, because the democracy shall not be used to implement this kind of situations...

Indeed, what is to be expected, with this kind of evolution, is the [Apocalypse](#) and the loss of freedoms. With such a butchery, evil is strong, and as such, the loss of freedoms is, indeed, a natural evolution.

[Protections against Evil](#) should, thus, be welcome. Please Don't be ingenuous. More details on these topics in the Chapters 'Danger of Apocalypse' and 'Protections against Evil'.

~49 Years of Life Expectancy, NOT ~73.5 Years World Wide!!!

We should not ignore the Impact of Abortion in the Life Expectancy World Wide. Statistics shall thus be corrected / framed, in order to reflect the Truth, as it should be, says God also.

The Life expectancy is not that high, because because, in the last 65 years, some 3.5 billion People were Killed through Abortion (there were ~2.5+ billion Murders since 1980, thus...). Reference: e. g., <https://www.lifenews.com/2011/04/21/earth-day-abortion-has-killed-1-2-billion-worldwide-in-50-years/>.

Please watch out! The data of ~73.5 years old of Life Expectancy World Wide in 2025 (reference: <https://www.worldometers.info/demographics/life-expectancy/>) are, normally, CORRECT! Indeed, they take into account the normal living people, after their birth time, and, thus, the Fetuses killed (before their birth time) are, thus, NOT taken into account... Subtle...

The problem: THESE DATA CONFUSE, ARE MANIPULATED AND DON'T REFLECT, Correctly, the REALITY: They DON'T TAKE INTO ACCOUNT the ~3.5 BILLION Murders, THROUGH ABORTION, of THE LAST ~65 years...

These statistics should, thus, be corrected, in order to better reflect the truth.

I'm not going to give rigorous numbers, I'm going to make only a very easy calculus, which gives already a good idea of the truth (an error of 5 years of the average life expectancy is not that "dramatic", only the Real Average Life Expectancy shall be more Close to the Reality). You may Refine this simple Calculus, if you want...

We could estimate the No. of abortions + child births, per year, from the latest years:

We get now some 73 millions of abortions per year, which represent some 29% of the total babies, that should have been born. Reference: <https://www.who.int/news-room/fact-sheets/detail/abortion>.

Thus:

29 % abortions	→	73 millions abortions / year
71% babies	→	x babies alive / year

We have, thus, for the variable x:

$x = 178,7$ millions of new babies born, near 2020...

But, in practice, we can estimate the Real Average Global Life Expectancy, in another way, a much easier way, in this case...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

In the last 65 years, we had some 3.5 billion murders through abortion, estimating 0.4 billion abortions, committed between 1950 and 1960...

If we estimate some 0.3 billion abortions, committed between 1940 and 1950, then we have some ~4,1 billion murders, through abortion, in the last 80 years...

We know that, presently, we have [some 8,2 billion people in the Earth](https://www.worldometers.info/world-population/) (reference: e. g., <https://www.worldometers.info/world-population/>), with [an average Life Expectancy "official" of 73.5 years in 2025](https://www.worldometers.info/demographics/life-expectancy/) (reference: e. g., <https://www.worldometers.info/demographics/life-expectancy/>).

Assuming that each aborted fetus was killed about 0.6 years (7.2 months), before its theoretical child birth, we could compute the average global Life Expectancy, taking into account this kind of data...

Thus, for ~4,1 billion people (abortions), we have an average global Life Expectancy of -0.6 years...

... and, for the remainder ~8,2 billion people, alive, we have an an average global Life Expectancy of +73.5 years...

An Estimation of the global average Life Expectancy, may, thus, be computed, using with this very easy formula:

$$\text{New Life Expectancy} = \sim(73.5 + 73.5 - 0.6) / 3$$

$$\text{Global Average Life Expectancy} = \sim 48.8 \text{ years!}$$

Thus:

We have, thus, ~48.8 Years of Real Life Expectancy, Instead of the official ~73.5 Years of Life Expectancy, World Wide!!!

THE SAD REALITY: ~49 Years of Life Expectancy / Person in ~2025. DISAPPOINTING NUMBERS FROM THE TIMES OF THE MIDDLE AGES!!!

CORRECTIONS AND MORE RIGOR ARE WELCOME, BUT THE TRUTH IS ALREADY THERE: ABORTION KILLS AND REDUCES the Average LIFE EXPECTANCY TO LEVELS SOMEWHAT CLOSER TO THOSE OF THE MIDDLE AGES.

IT IS ***NOT*** AS IT "SEEMS". THOSE OFFICIAL "HAPPY" STATISTICS ARE, thus, MANIPULATED and show something else... different from the one we have showed here before...

Please note: Abortion, normally has always existed, but, before the 70s, or, better, before 1950, [it was more dangerous for women to commit it, many times it was illegal, and, the Rates of Abortion World Wide / West should be much Lower, otherwise Women could die. Also, the population was a lot Lower, before the 1950s... abortion + contraceptive style pills were not that popular, I think...](#)

Reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History_of_abortion#Modern_era.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The highest numbers of Abortions ever, shall have taken place, after the 1970s; this data for the USA should be accurate, but only until the year 2000, said God... Reference: <https://www.nrlc.org/uploads/factsheets/FS01AbortionintheUS.pdf>.

In some other regions, e. g., in ex-Soviet Union / Russia, it may have happened the opposite (after the 1990s)... Reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Abortion_in_Russia#Recent_statistics.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

But: God is All Forgiving, Even For the Sin of Murder, If There Is Repentance!

If the Person, who committed the Murder, Repents, God forgives him / her, through the Sacrament of Confession.

God is Always ready to Forgive the Person who repents (and does penance), through the Sacrament of Confession. Indeed, God loves everybody and wishes the best for everybody, even if that person committed a murder.

But: Repentance, Confession (and the respective Penance) is required. Never lose hope, because God is All Forgiving.

Moses and David committed also Murders, but they Finished being Great Heroes for God! Repent and don't lose Hope!

How To Make a Serious Pro-Choice / Pro-Life Referendum.

I find that there are some limits to the Democracy and that PEOPLE HAS NOT THE RIGHT TO DECIDE that THE OTHERS SHALL DIE.

If adult people vote and think, however, that they have such right (to kill other persons), then such voters have a serious problem. It's better then that they lose the right to actively participate in democratic elections.

This is also the basis for the theocratic political system, which should be dominant, after the Apocalypse (says God also): only the people, considered responsible enough (thus, enough pro God / pro good / pro True Faith) can vote.

That's why I propose a Real / Serious Referendum Pro-Life × Pro-Choice:

The Voters have two possibilities of vote:

- **Pro-Choice: the Person is master of his / her own Body and has the right to kill the others (thus, that Person has the right to kill the fetuses also). That person votes for the right of choice. He / She chooses what to do with his / her own body and with the life of the others. Thus, Abortion and Other Murders are allowed. Why Not?**

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- **Pro-Life: The Elector votes for the Right of Life for Everybody, Including Fetuses. Thus, Abortion and other Murders are not Allowed.**

Once the results of the referendum are known, we can test the Mental Health of the electors. If the answer "Pro-Choice" wins, there's no need of Democracy anymore: because, if the results of the ("pro-choice" majority) referendum are set in practice... the Democracy becomes a Hell...

The best is to identify those "pro-choice" electors and to remove, at least temporarily, their right to vote in democratic / theocratic elections, because we don't need such decisions...

E. g., during the 15 years, which follow the referendum, these pro evil Electors should not be able to vote.

In order to be able to vote again, these electors should perform 2 psychological tests, one in the 5 years, which follow the given referendum, and the other, 5 years later, before restoring back their right to vote, if these citizens proof their mental sanity, e. g., by answering adequately pro God, to the ethical questions, from the given tests...

Should People Have "Democratic Legitimacy" to Kill???

We should be clear over this sensible subject:

THERE ARE LIMITS TO the DEMOCRACY AND THE PEOPLE (the majority of the electors) ARE *NOT*** ALWAYS RIGHT.**

We are currently committing ABOMINATIONS, in the name of the "Democratic Legitimacy": because the people choose, and the people "are always right".

But It is not always like that: just to remember, Hitler was chosen through democratic elections, and he was also popular...

THE PEOPLE (the majority of the electors) SHOULD NOT HAVE THE RIGHT TO DECIDE TO KILL OTHER CITIZENS, with or without Demo(n)cracy.

I agree, however, that, an important part of the government subjects can be decided through democracy, because the best is to give the maximal freedoms possible, but without forgetting that there are also limits for these freedoms, which should be respected.

THROUGH THE Entry into force of the (pro) ABORTION REFERENDUMS, THE electors in question HAVE SHOWN THAT *THEY'RE NOT COMPETENT*** IN What Concerns**

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

MURDERS... and, worse, those electors became accomplices with the murders of millions of innocents...

BUT THAT SHALL NOT BE AN EXCUSE TO THE LEADERS IN QUESTION TO GIVE "LICENSE TO KILL", neither... These leaders are also responsible and they should be aware of it... Because they should stop / change, asap, those murder laws and they don't do it...

Other Suggestions to Try to Solve the Problem of Abortion.

The Western nations are supposed to defend the human rights, including the right to life: with the abortion permissiveness we're not protecting the right to life, at least the right to life to the unborn.

It's very easy to give 'license to kill', through different national referendums: if the majority of the population, in a country, accepts abortion, the license to kill is, thus, granted. Democracy should not have the right to decide everything.

Because abortion is big sin, homicide, but also because of the complexity of this problem, I propose that the national governments react in a different way, pro-life, trying to help those women, who are pregnant and who are in difficulties. The governments should accept its social responsibilities and should promote measures to help in the education of those undesired babies, e. g., granting financial help to promote dignity to the concerned women / couples, e. g., in difficult economic and / or social situations.

This could include:

- Promoting the union of the concerned parents, with, e. g., a money supplement and / or adequate ideas, when possible... more information (ideas), in the Chapter 'Ladies and Veil (+ Men)'.
- Helping the concerned parents, e. g., to finish their studies, to proceed working, to find a job, etc., in an adequate way, when applied.
- Giving subsidies for creches to the concerned parents, if necessary.
- In difficult cases, proposing that the concerned child goes to a boarding school, or a similar institution, and / or, in more difficult cases, the adoption.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

There are good alternatives to abortion, but they cost money. (Western) Governments should, thus, eventually, intervene financially. And because the demographic growth, in the previously called "christian world", is relatively weak, we would be making God happy and we would be helping the demographic growth.

The stability of the couple / parents, [with a Rich Husband](#), [and a beautiful wife](#), could help a bit, in order to make diminish the number of Abortions... Ideas to try to help, in the Chapter 'Ladies and Veil (+ Men)', section 'AESTHETICS', the FORMULA for Pro God LADIES: Synthesis' and in the Chapter 'Rich, Freemasonry, Opus Dei', section 'Idea to Become Rich, but Pro God'.

Note: too many abortions, together with other big sins, like the destruction of the traditional families and some dangerous sexual practices, that are becoming common, may lead us quicker to the conditions of the Apocalypse: big sin and immoralities... please refer to the Chapters ['Ladies and Veil \(+ Men\)'](#), ['Danger of Apocalypse'](#), ['Ideas Against Divorces'](#), ['Rich, Freemasonry, Opus Dei'](#), ['Protections Against Evil'](#), ['Sex LGBT kills, etc.'](#), for further details and ideas...

Annex: What About Euthanasia?

Euthanasia is a very bad thing, although it may look otherwise. The problem: the evil consequences of euthanasia are difficult to proof.

Through Euthanasia, the victim risks big sufferings in Hell...

Since there's no way to proof it, no facts, this argument is not strong as it should be...

Unfortunately, when cutting their sufferings here (on Earth), the euthanasia candidates risk sufferings a lot bigger, after their death... because there's no way to proof it, those victims have the "illusion" that their problems will be solved, with that assisted death (murder)...

The Medical Team who performs Abortion / Euthanasia, becomes Murderer...

NO NEED TO HELP PEOPLE TO DIE: MOTIVATED PEOPLE May PERFORM SUICIDE, e. g., they may stop breathing, etc.

We can not avoid suicides, although that's not the Will of God: the commandment "You Shall Not Kill" should preferably be respected, and that, in almost all circumstances.

In practice, it is not like that; for political leaders, that's not always possible, but we should do what we can, in order to try to minimize murders, deaths and complicity with murders...

The Approval of Euthanasia opens doors to Practices of Death Penalty!!!

Although, officially, Euthanasia and Executions, are different things, in practice, euthanasia may be distorted, in order to kill "undesirable" people...

Possible Examples:

- ☐ Falsification of the euthanasia document.
- ☐ Signature of the document, against the will of the person: it may happen, in case of torture, blackmail, harassment, trap, etc. For example, one could "suggest" that prisoners sign their "euthanasia document"... an ill person shall sign a document, but, in "small letters", there's a euthanasia declaration... etc.
- ☐ Signature of a document, without realizing what it indeed goes about: e. g., euthanasia for kids, in order to receive a new video game...
- ☐ Etc.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The previous possibilities mentioned, are anything but "reassuring"... the death penalty may be making a subtle comeback, disguised as "goodwill" initiatives aimed at ending the great suffering of terminally ill people...

IN SUCH CASES, you can Try [the Suggestion of IMMORTALITY](#) + praying the [Rosary](#) everyday, against the rest of evil*. More Information in the Chapters 'Immortality & Health' and 'Protections Against Evil'.

* - praying the daily Rosary is not enough to protect the person against [Danger of Apocalypse](#). The Rosary should then be prayed, in the required conditions to get a plenary indulgence. More information over 'Rosaries and plenary indulgences', in the section ['How to Be Ready To Enter in the Paradise of God?'](#) of the Chapter 'Discernment'. More information over the Apocalyptic Dangers in the Chapter ['Danger of Apocalypse'](#).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Miracles and Discernment.

Examples of Miracles and Proofs of the Authenticity of the Catholicism Conservative.

- **The Holy Blood of Jesus:** this is a permanent miracle, because this Blood, exposed in Bruges, resists time, without degradation, under the normal conditions of conservation.

It's a very good devotion to honor the Divine Holy Blood shed by Jesus to redeem us and the whole world.

If this Blood is spread over the borders of a country, it Protects that Country against Evil.

I think that's why the city of Bruges, in Flanders, was protected from war, during the two World Wars... and this, possibly, since 1310 already... Many powerful Christian prayers invoke the Holy Blood that Jesus shed for us...



The Holy Blood of Jesus, displayed in the Chapel of the Holy Blood in Bruges, Flanders, Belgium. Reference: https://www.christianideas.eu/images/Holy_Blood_of_Jesus.jpg.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- **The Incorruptible Bodies of some Saints** or the Holy Blood of Jesus, resist time, without degradation, can even smell perfume, or, for a time, permanently bleed (stigmata), under natural conditions of conservation and without normal natural or artificial procedures of mummification.

In opposition to the procedures of mummification, there are no visible signs of body degradation, only little changes, remaining, inclusively, all organs intact... and they're exclusively from devout conservative Catholics... No comparison is possible with other mummified bodies, like the [embalmed corpse of Lenin](https://viralnova.com/lenin-mummy/) (reference: <https://viralnova.com/lenin-mummy/>) or [the mummies of Buddhist monks](https://tricycle.org/article/death-defying-monk/) (reference: <https://tricycle.org/article/death-defying-monk/>), who show always traces of death / sin, or, either, they remove the organs which show such traces... for further details, please refer to, e. g., the web page '[The Incorruptible Corpses of Some Catholic Conservative Saints](https://www.mysticsofthechurch.com/2010/04/saints-that-are-incorruptable.html)', at <https://www.mysticsofthechurch.com/2010/04/saints-that-are-incorruptable.html>.



Previous image: The Incorruptible Corpse of Saint Padre Pio, stabilized, in a miraculous and permanent way, allows us to recognize the divine will for these modern times (after 1968)...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Doctrine: Conservative Catholic, Legitimate Authority of the moment: still the Pope (and not Lefebvre). Source: Wikipedia, at

[https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:71013_San_Giovanni_Rotondo,_Province_of_Foggia,_Italy_-_panoramio_\(6\).jpg](https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:71013_San_Giovanni_Rotondo,_Province_of_Foggia,_Italy_-_panoramio_(6).jpg) Author: Itto Ogami. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution 3.0 Unported license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/3.0/deed.en>.

Please note that MIRACLES WHICH GIVE GOOD FRUITS, RESISTING THE PROOF OF TIME, ARE A CRITERIA FOR DISCERNMENT OF THE TRUTH AND SHOW THE WILL OF GOD: THE TRUE FAITH (it doesn't change!) + THE LEGITIMATE AUTHORITY of the TIME (the Vatican, up to the great Apocalyptic Schism of the Fall).

That's the case of the corpse of Padre Pio and of St. Bernadette of Lourdes, which remain incorruptible, for more than 40 years, and even, more than thousand years, in the case of the corpse of St. Cecilia or the Holy Blood of Jesus. In Lourdes, miracles and healings still happen, in the present times.

That's not the case of the corpses of Marilyn Monroe, the Modernist, or, of Muhammad, the Muslim, or, of Luther, the Protestant, or, of Darwin, the creator of the prestigious science fiction theory of the Evolution. I have nothing against them, only the examples they gave are not the best and confuse many. Further details in criteria for Discernment follow.

- According to this message of Jesus, page 335 of the pdf (message of 6/10/2017 and repeated afterwards) the HOLY RELICS ARE NOW IN DANGER (like in 1099)!!!
Reference: <https://revelacionesmarianas.com/ingles/libros/2017.pdf>
- According to the Messages of Salette, THE EVIL FORCES, which are now attacking the Catholic Church, COULD EVEN TAKE CONTROL OF THE CORPSES AND MAKE THEM SPEAK "tosh", etc... Reference: <https://acatholicland.org/the-secrets-of-la-salette/>.

THOSE RELICS ARE STABLE, THEY SHOW THE WILL OF GOD AND They DON'T CHANGE ANYMORE.

EVERY CHANGE (message, text, etc.) MUST GIVE GOOD FRUITS AND must RESIST THE PROOF OF the TIME (minimum 40 years...). TRUE FAITH DOESN'T CHANGE (except inoffensive proofed details), ONLY the AUTHORITY MAY CHANGE (AT THE END OF THE ERA).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

- The Miracle of the Sun, Fatima (Portugal), 1917. Thousands of persons, in Fatima, saw the sun "dancing". In the rest of the world, the sun remained in its place! This miracle could either:
 - Be produced at the level of the brain of these persons (miracle acting at the level of the receivers).
 - Be produced through a sort of "filter", which could have been set in the atmosphere, around the zone of Fatima, allowing only these persons to assist these "special effects" of the sun (miracle acting at the level of the channel).
- The Snake spoke to Adam and Eve: This could also have been a real fact, not a miracle, but something of the style, e. g., supernatural activity, acting at the level of the receiver, or, either, of the issuer, or, either, of the channel.

Indeed, this was caused by satanic supernatural, e. g., witchcraft of the type "make the animal speak", said God...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Criteria for the Discernment of Truth / of the Will of God.

Criteria of Type 1. The Truth Is the Coherency With the Reality. Some Traps.

In the first phase of the Discernment of Truth, we must take into account that the Truth is coherent with the Reality, even if it seems illogical / absurd / not credible.

"Good lies" contain, typically, lots of truths, and (some / little) fiction, generally logical and credible (and even scientific), in some NON PROOFED domains, which are, generally, difficult to unmask.

Just to give a simple idea over what it goes about: Assume that a person is dressed with a black custom, but we can't check all the details. Assume that somebody else does a physical description of that person, mentioning all details correctly, except the color of the custom, which is said to be "light gray" in place of "black".

This "description" is "normal", logical, credible, with lots of truth, and, if it comes from a prestigious person / entity, generally, we don't check it anymore and we believe!!!

In such example, the damage is small, but when it comes to the truths of God, the danger is real, and, at least 3/4 of the planet is getting confused with such types of theories / doctrines, with truths and fictions mixed, in a logical and credible (even scientific) way.

Examples of Logical / Credible (Fiction) Traps.

Some of the following examples mentioned require further explanation (please see also "Traps of Type 2": Good Things give not only Good Fruits, but Resist also the Proof of Time: at least 10 years; better: 40 years or more).

Among the theories / doctrines, which mislead people, we have:

- **"Scientific" Fictions: Darwinism, Ancient Dates, Big Bang.**

Since it goes over logical, credible lies, mixed with sophisticated scientific knowledge and several truths, people from the West, and those with high studies, are among the "big victims".

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Indeed, Science acquired strong prestige and some victories against the Clergy, in the past, and now, this kind of persons, trusts in everything, which comes from the Scientific domains and, as such, they don't check it anymore. Further information, in the Scientific Chapters.

Naturally, the lies are not evident, they touch domains difficult to proof and they're masked with High Scientific Knowledge. Some of those (fictive) theories, like the Big Bang, remain impossible to unmask completely, while others, like the Ancient Datings and the Darwinism are currently possible to unmask.

To unmask the Darwinism:

- **We can, in a short period of time, trigger a change of specie, either through hybridization, or either with an intelligent creator.**
- **With a random mutation, we can not, in a serious way, trigger a change of specie... what we really can, is to believe in a logical / scientific lie...**
- **The modern man, able to perform doctorates, didn't remain ~300.000 years, static and "stupid", in caves, without beginning the basic principles of people's life: urbanism, agriculture, fishing, displacements, livestock, writing...**
- **The miraculous and stable incorruptible corpses of the holy Saints Catholics, when compared with the corpses of (pseudo) Scientific celebrities, as the corpse of Charles Darwin.**

For further details, please refer to the scientific Chapters, namely, '[Darwinism unmasked](#)' and '[Bible and Science I](#)'. We can unmask several of those lies, but the subject is generally complex and deserves specific Chapters.

- **Modern Way of Life:** Modernist theories seduce many people in the world, namely, in the West. The doctrine seems "good", attracts many people, namely in the West.

However, we have already some 60 years of experience and statistics, with the "New World Order Values" and their fruits are rotten, although it's not always evident to remark it.

SINCE THE FRUITS OF MODERNISM, in the last 60 years, ARE ROTTEN, THE VERDICT IS DONE AND IT DOES NOT CHANGE ANYMORE (but, please, watch out

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

the ruse, the seduction, the traps and the tricks of Satan). **This way of life, although it remains popular, can be unmasked:**

- **The miraculous and stable, incorruptible corpses of the Catholic Saints, when compared with those of Modernist celebrities**, e. g., the corpse of Marilyn Monroe (I have nothing against those persons), living at the same time of the anti-modernist Saint Padre Pio.
- **Modern (superior) Woman and the Communism of Genders are correlated, statistically, with the destruction of the couples**, namely the Catholic marriages for life. Women shall not be judged individually, but they're being misled, with these modern doctrines. Watch out: the subject is subtle, it contains traps, but the statistics don't lie. It's not a coincidence and it's not the will of God. Further details, in the Chapter ['Ladies & Veil \(+ Men\)'](#).
- **LGBT people die, on average, 30 years before the others and may have serious health problems**. The fruits of the Behaviors and Sex LGBT are, thus, not good. The subject is, however, complex. Further information in the Chapter ['LGBT Sex Kills, Etc.'](#).
- **The Number of Divorces exploded**. Now maybe they diminish, because the traditional families are already almost destroyed. The fruits of divorces are rotten: e. g., the ex-spouses, namely the ex-husbands, die, on average, earlier, and the concerned children have, on average, more troubles and they have, on average, also more problems, later in time, in the adult lifetime. Further information, in the Chapter ['Ideas Against Divorces'](#).
- **Abortion: It's a calamity, a butchery, a Holocaust, with ~73.000.000 murders of babies, every year, in the world**.

Some 3.5 billions of murders, through abortion, were committed, since the years 60...

Some statistics from these Apocalyptic times... the problem is, however, complex:

The destruction / vulnerability of the couples and the "sexual liberation" don't help. Further details, in the Chapter ['Abortion: a Calamity'](#).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

- **Islam:** Although the supernatural is present in the Koran, we can unmask some of its logical doctrines (with some fiction mixed) with some concrete facts / realities:
 - **The Holy Blood of Jesus (in Bruges, Belgium):** it's a permanent miracle and the Proof of the effective Crucifixion of Jesus.
 - **The miraculous and stable incorruptible corpses of Catholic Saints, when compared with the corpses of Muslim celebrities.**

To further details, please refer to the corresponding sections of the Chapter ['Islam, Protestants...'](#) and to [the section 'Examples of Miracles', of this Chapter](#).

- **Protestantisms:** Although the doctrine is different from that of the Islam, the principle is the same: intense religious study and lots of truth in it, but, because they interpret the Bible in a "logical / credible" way, but not necessarily the true one, they introduce "interpretative errors", typically quite difficult to proof.

Protestantisms deform, thus, the true doctrine, in some points, which vary from one "Protestant Church" to the "other". The Holy sacraments are not valid anymore, neither, says God. Toxic, thus.

We can also unmask the Protestantisms with:

- **The permanent miraculous cures at Lourdes that have stood the test of time** (please see also the criteria 2 for the discernment and possible traps).
- **The miraculous, permanent incorruptible Corpses of Catholic Saints, when compared with the corpses of some Protestant Celebrities as, e. g., Luther, Calvin, etc.**

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Criteria of Type 2. HOLY THINGS MUST GIVE GOOD FRUITS and MUST RESIST THE PROOF of the TIME.

To escape to the traps of type 1, of the criteria for discernment, is already a very good thing, because at least 3/4 of the world population is getting confused, at this level, and there are even modernist and pseudo-scientific movements, inside the Legitimate, Roman Catholic Church, which is under attack, and this, since the years 60 / 70, at least.

THE PROBLEM: THE EVIL ONE IS VERY INTELLIGENT, Cunning, AND, IF THE CRITERIA for DISCERNMENT IMPROVES, THEN Satan CAN ALSO ADAPT HIS TECHNIQUES AND CAN AGAIN MISLEAD MANY PEOPLE, IF WE DO NOT WATCH OUT.

This seems to happen, in the Apocalyptic period, if we take into account the book of Revelation. Indeed, Marc 13:22 speaks also over this ruse, in the apocalyptic times.

The Text Follows (source: Vatican Bible online):

22 "False messiahs and false prophets will arise and will perform signs and wonders in order to mislead, if that were possible, the elect."

Thus, the ruse is great in this period, and some discernment is required, in order to try to avoid possible traps.

We should be aware that the TRUTH MUST MATCH the REALITY, the facts, RATHER THAN be based only IN LOGICAL INTERPRETATIONS / DOCTRINES / THEORIES.

But that is not enough. WE Shall also TEST THE FACTS, THE GOOD FRUITS, THE SUPERNATURAL MANIFESTATIONS, the SCHISMS / the LEGITIMATE AUTHORITY.

Because Satan can simulate many things; he can control world leaders.

TO HAVE DISCERNMENT OF THE WILL OF GOD, THE FACTS, THE GOOD FRUITS, ARE NOT ENOUGH ANYMORE, THEY MUST also RESIST THE PROOF OF the TIME: **AT LEAST, 40 YEARS TIME. ONCE TESTED, IT DOESN'T CHANGE ANYMORE, even if Satan makes "updates", to confuse the people...**

In such cases, those "updates" must be tested again; they shall resist the proof of the time again, with success, some more 40 years time, because the original test was already done... and those "updates" must be 100% compatible with the original test, which doesn't change anymore... Padre Pio is Saint. Point. The Virgin Mary is not prostitute. Point.

WE HAVE ALREADY SUCH PROOFS OF THE WILL OF GOD:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

- The HOLY BLOOD OF JESUS.
- THE MIRACULOUS CORPSES OF THE CATHOLIC ANTI-MODERNIST SAINTS OF THE PAST.

THEY already GAVE THEIR GOOD FRUITS AND THEY DON'T CHANGE ANYMORE (all possible changes to confuse come from the ruse of Satan, are temporary and can't resist the proof of the 40 years time: however, they could be enough to mislead / to confuse many: please refer to [the Message of la Salette, e. g., in www.ladyofallnations.org/lasalhx.htm...](http://www.ladyofallnations.org/lasalhx.htm)).

THE WILL OF GOD WAS EXPRESSED THROUGH THE WAY OF LIFE OF THOSE HOLY PERSONS OF THE PAST, whose CORPSES ARE PERMANENTLY INCORRUPTIBLE, THROUGH A MIRACULOUS WAY AND that, FOR MORE THAN 40 YEARS Time.

Indeed, those Holy of the Past, with permanent incorruptible corpses, followed the same doctrine / faith and the same religious authority:

- DOCTRINE: CATHOLIC Conservative.
- RELIGIOUS AUTHORITY: THE LEGITIMATE ONE* of the time (thus, the popes / Vatican, up to the present day.).

*** - Watch out: the Vatican and the popes are under attack, since the years 60 / 70, and the legitimate authority may, thus, change in the future. Extra discernment is required, and it may appear even traps and confusing situations / schisms.** The best criteria of Discernment, concerning the legitimacy of the religious authority I found, is Jesus, in the [Book of Truth](http://thebookoftruthonline.blogspot.com/) (reference: e. g., [https://thebookoftruthonline.blogspot.com/](http://thebookoftruthonline.blogspot.com/)) and the Book of Daniel, at Dan 12:11. More details in the following sections.

I can try to give an idea, but this subject can be quite confusing and subtle. This is not yet the case, in the present day, but watch out traps! **In such cases, we must ask help to God for extra discernment, because, to become schismatics, like the Orthodox, presently, is not a good thing, neither the Will of God.**

It's also a subtle subject to speak with our Clergy, because they shall submit to the legitimate authority also, like us. We should better pray for our Clergy, under attack, and for the correct unity of the Catholic Church, because the Fall of the Vatican, losing its legitimate authority and doctrine, is also a sign of the Apocalypse...

Further details, over the attacks against the Vatican, since the years 60, can be found, at the related links, in the related ['Directives From Heaven'](http://www.tldm.org/Directives/directives.htm) (reference: [https://www.tldm.org/Directives/directives.htm](http://www.tldm.org/Directives/directives.htm))...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

The case of the Lefebvre schism is subtle. More information over this subject, in the Chapter 'Islam, Holy Blood of Jesus, Protestants...', section '[Why Are Lefebvrists Schismatics?](#)'.

How To Recognize the Schism of the Fall of Vatican (3rd Secret of Fatima)?

It seems that, at the moment of the schism of the fall of the Vatican to the hands of the evil forces, the Catholic Church Clergy splits in ~2 halves (in the style 48% against 52%). Even if I'm wrong in such percentages, it seems to occur a great division, thus, surely not a splitting of the style 99% versus 1%...

A False religion of the Style New Age, very "Brilliant", would then Triumph in the Vatican, with the Support of a Powerful "Holy" Style Person (seeming "good", presuming to be the Messiah).

The remaining Church, legitimate, would keep the true faith of the past, and would be pushed to the clandestinity / exile (persecutions of the End times). The best prepared are protected, but the others may be vulnerable and susceptible to become saints through martyrdom...

Note: some references are interesting to reinforce this idea (e. g., the 3rd secret of Fatima prophecies from www.tldm.org or the Book of Truth)...

In principle, this kind of criteria should be enough, in order to avoid traps, like the Lefebvre schism.

Indeed, Jesus confirms:

"It will be bishop against bishop and cardinal against cardinal." - Jesus, June 1, 1978

From the TLDM Web site, Directives From Heaven, '[Fatima: the 3rd Secret](#)' (reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d63.htm>), we can have this idea; [the Message of Akita speaks about this also](#) (reference: e. g., <https://www.ewtn.com/catholicism/library/message-from-our-lady--akita-japan-5167>)... unfortunately, this is not enough, as reference, for the idea of the Split of the Catholic Church in two halves, style ~48% ~52%. Anyhow, normally, it shall occur a great final apocalyptic division, in the Catholic Church, at that moment... maybe soon?

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Some Other Criteria for Discernment of the Legitimate Authority (only in case of future Schism).

source: Jesus in the [Book of Truth](https://thebookoftruthonline.blogspot.com/), available, e. g., from <https://thebookoftruthonline.blogspot.com/>.

- **IF THE CONSECRATION OF THE HOLY COMMUNION IS PROFANED / SUPPRESSED, the VATICAN falls (ceases to be the Legitimate authority for the True Church of God).**
- **IF THE SACRAMENT OF CONFESSION IS ABOLISHED BY THE VATICAN, the VATICAN falls.**
- **IF A SAME-SEX MARRIAGE IS PERFORMED AS A SACRAMENT BY THE CATHOLIC CHURCH, the Vatican falls.**
- **IF THE DIVINITY OF JESUS IS REMOVED (Changes in the Concept of the Holy Trinity, for example), the VATICAN falls.**

Taking into account the prophetic Biblical Book of Daniel, Dan 12:11, we may conclude that the first criteria, the profanation / suppression of the Holy Communion shall happen in the times of the Apocalypse, because Daniel mentions that the perpetual sacrifice is abolished during near 3.5 years...

Dan 12:11-12 follows (source: [Vatican Bible online](#)):

11 From the time that the daily sacrifice is abolished and the horrible abomination is set up, there shall be one thousand two hundred and ninety days.

12 Blessed is the man who has patience and perseveres until the one thousand three hundred and thirty-five days.

That should be, maybe, thus, the decisive criteria to see if a great schism, in Rome, would trigger or not the Fall of the Vatican, I think...

Examples of Possible Traps.

As you can see, the ruse and intelligence of Satan, can be enormous, and doesn't even stop with difficult subjects like discernment criteria for legitimate Authority. Other examples of traps / scenarios which may confuse many:

- Our Lady, in La Salette, advises us of the possibility that, the corpses of celebrities, under satanic influence, may return to life, to say "tosh" things (e. g., to confuse). The text follows:

"The dead and the just will be made to rise."

[Melanie interpolated here: "That is to say, these dead will assume the aspect of righteous souls who once lived on earth, in order to seduce men more easily; these so-called resurrected dead, who will be nothing other than the devil under these faces, will preach another Gospel, contrary to that of the true Christ Jesus, denying the existence of heaven, if these be not in fact the souls of the damned. All these souls will appear joined to their bodies."]

"There will be extraordinary wonders every place because the true faith has been extinguished and false light illumines the world. Woe to the Princes of the Church who will be occupied only with piling up riches upon riches, with guarding their authority and lording with pride!"

(Reference: www.tumblrhouse.com, 'the secret of La Salette', at <https://www.tumblrhouse.com/blogs/news/the-secret-of-la-salette>)

This fact, takes a greater importance now, as the miraculous corpses of the Holy are an important argument to unmask the false / confusing present-day doctrines.

Since the Catholic Church is under attack, the forces of evil can take control of one or several of such holy corpses, and through simulations and / or supernatural intervention, they may try to confuse and may try to contradict the already established facts.

The danger is real and not advised people gets easily confused, with eventual declarations of a possible corpse of Padre Pio saying things like "before I was anti-modernist, but now modernism is OK", or (after the fall of the legitimate authority of the Vatican as the true legitimate church), "I was and I remain loyal to the Vatican"... the schism of Lefebvre was already confusing and a trap...

We can unmask this eventual trap: all supernatural interventions must resist the proof of

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

time, if possible 40 years time and shall give good fruits also.

Each new supernatural manifestation must be tested again, resist the test of time and give good fruits. Furthermore, words and texts are not valid (alone) as proofs / facts.

- According to the messages from Heaven (source: Book of Truth), **we may expect an Antichrist, who looks holy, with Stigmata, who performs (temporary) "miraculous healings", who is "champion of peace and solidarity" and who knows good the Bible.**

Thus: Satan may use several "good" facts, "holy features" and even produce "good fruits" (temporarily)!!!

This sort of "appearances of holiness" can be unmasked, through the test of time (40 years or more), because the reign of the Antichrist shall be short, according to the scriptures.

Other ways to unmask this (although this is not not so evident):

- **Use of the microchip 666 in the body (the mark of the Antichrist).**
- **The Antichrist does not come in the clouds, in the glory, when he appears in public, in order to begin his world-wide reign.**

But this is not so evident (for the normal, not correctly informed person)...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Other Possible Traps.

Rev 13:11-13 (source: Vatican Bible online):

11 "Then I saw another beast come up out of the earth; it had two horns like a lamb's but spoke like a dragon.

12 It wielded all the authority of the first beast in its sight and made the earth and its inhabitants worship the first beast, whose mortal wound had been healed.

13 It performed great signs, even making fire come down from heaven to earth in the sight of everyone."

Just to give an idea how this can be confusing / misleading, please compare it, for instance, with:

I Kings 18:38 (source: Bible of Vatican online):

38 "The LORD'S fire came down and consumed the holocaust, wood, stones, and dust, and it lapped up the water in the trench."

The Forces of Evil can, thus, simulate many things of God, and not attentive people can fall in such traps.

The following tables detail some of the traps to take into account.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Table of Traps for Discernment of Type I: Fiction, Mixed With Lots of Truth + Logical and Credible Doctrine / Theory.

Trap	Cause / Detection	Good Example
Modern way of Life.	Bad fruits, since 1960.	Old Catholicism + legitimate authority. Other ideas / details in the related Chapters.
Modernism: Modern Woman.	Bad fruits, since 1960: e. g., traditional couples destroyed and demographic fall. More information, in the related Sections of the Chapters 'Apocalypse' and 'Ladies and Veil'.	Old Catholicism + legitimate authority.
Modernism: Divorces.	Bad fruits, since 1960: e. g., traditional couples destroyed, ex husbands die earlier, bad for the children.	Old Catholicism + legitimate authority.
Modernism: LGBT Behaviors.	Bad fruits, since 1960: persons with such behavior die ~30 years earlier. Transgenders die ~6 years after the operation.	Old Catholicism + legitimate authority.
Modernism: Communism of genders.	Bad fruits, since 1960: women may be equal, but not superior to men (of course, it's implicit). In practice, this doesn't happen, the traditional couples are destroyed and the demography falls.	Old Catholicism + legitimate authority.
Modernism: Abortion.	Bad fruits, since 1960: ~73.000.000 murders through abortion, every year, ~3.5 billion murders since 1960, a Holocaust. Murder is not a good fruit.	Old Catholicism + legitimate authority.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Trap	Cause / Detection	Good Example
Other (modern) murders: Euthanasia, Executions, Sodomy, Witchcraft, War, etc.	Bad fruits, since 1960: Murder is not a good fruit. Difficult to proof that murderers and victims of euthanasia risk Hell.	Old Catholicism + legitimate authority.
Islam.	Facts / Permanent Miracles contradict Islam (e. g., Holy Blood of Jesus, Incorruptible Corpses of the Catholic Saints).	Old Catholicism + legitimate authority.
Modernism: Darwinism, Big Dates, Big Bang.	Facts + logic contradictions: Genetics × Fossils (dates). Hybridization × fictive Evolution; more details, in the section 'Parallel with the Liger' of the Chapter 'Darwinism. Historic of Maps and of the World population since 2200 BC. Big Bang Harder to Unmask.	Genesis, literally (hard to believe).
Protestantisms.	Incorruptible Corpses of the Saints Catholics Conservatives. The Conclusions, over those incorruptible corpses, resisted time and don't change seriously anymore. For each (small) change (\Rightarrow <i>La Salette</i>): it must resist the test of 40 years time.	Old Catholicism + legitimate authority.
Russia Converted?	War with West possible, despite the fall of communism (partial and confused consecration).	Portugal or Italy: no Tensions with the West (but with the faith catholic conservative!).
Modernism: all religions are "good" → New Age "religions".	Corpses of the Saints of the Past resisted the proof of the Time and the conclusions don't change anymore (True Religion).	Vatican until today, but with the faith of Padre Pio in 1967.
Modernism: Modern Bibles (not) changed.	To Compare with a version before 1965 (source: heaven at www.tldm.org) or with the sources, if possible.	Old Catholicism, with Legitimate authority: the Vatican, until today, but under attack since the 1960s / 1970s.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Trap	Cause / Detection	Good Example
Shroud of Turin is not authentic.	Difficult to proof that the Holy Shroud is indeed authentic and not a copy of the Middle Ages.	Not enough proofs, and the "cat / mouse confusion game" may again be repeated. <u>Jesus testifies the authenticity, in the old Web site "apparitions mariales .org", in French, at https://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/saintsuaire.htm.</u>
After a massive Vaccination against a disease, the "microbe" became resistant to the vaccine and kills many.	To Wait and see what happens when somebody gets vaccinated. The microbe became resistant and the person gets the disease? Maybe the vaccine causes the disease.	To Refuse modern vaccines. To Read the Messages from Heaven (e. g., to J. Leary) and to Use Protections Against Evil. E. g, discreet fast and daily Rosary (prayed attentively), until it calms (+ immortality suggestion + to expose / to honor our lady of the Roses + adequate behavior pro God). Ideas, in the Chapters 'Protections against Evil' and 'Immortality and Health'.
Vaccination is "Recommended".	To See News From Heaven over this Subject.	To Refuse modern vaccines. To Use Protections Against Evil. E. g, discreet fast and daily rosary (prayed attentively), until it calms (+ immortality suggestion + to expose / to honor our lady of the Roses + adequate behavior pro God). Ideas, in the Chapters 'Protections against Evil' and 'Immortality and Health'.
A microchip in body is mandatory for the payments.	Mark of the beast 666. Despite their "fantastic" possibilities, the victims lose soul control: to be effective, victims can no longer take it off (otherwise they can commit fraud) ⇒ the person has to lose control of their will... the zombies of the Apocalypse... freedom is a good fruit. Such control is not a good fruit. Whoever accepts the 666 chip in their body will go to Hell.	To Refuse it at any cost, even risking Martyrdom. Martyrs go Immediately to Paradise, after the Death. Better: to become a Good Catholic, asap. More Details over this Subject, in the Chapters ' <u>Terror</u> ' and ' <u>Danger of Apocalypse</u> '.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Trap	Cause / Detection	Good Example
Result of referendum / elections "always" valid.	No way to control it, except for a minority under control of the leaders.	Not to be ingenuous. It may also be true.
The Official media, the Science, etc., are "completely free" and "independent" in the West.	E. g., to try to publish a comment, saying that LGBT people die ~30 years earlier and to see if it's censored.	Not to be ingenuous. It's however better than in China and / or in the Muslim lands.
Earthquakes, Hurricanes, Epidemics, etc. are "always" natural catastrophes.	No way to proof it, sorry. Heaven in Amsterdam and to J. Leary speak about such modern weapons.	Not to be ingenuous. Modern weapons and synthetic / changed microbes can have "such" power. It may, however, be true also. A part of the Apocalyptic "natural" catastrophes may be "artificial", being hard to detect it. Protections against Evil recommended, such as to Pray the Rosary Every Day (attentively). Further information, in the related chapters (' Science ', ' Wealth ', ' Protections against evil ', etc.).
"We're not" in the times of the Apocalypse.	Everything seems "normal", but sin, knowledge and confusion are strong. 1500 years old laws change "suddenly" (please check the book of Daniel). Technology for the mark of the beast (microchip 666 in the body).	Not to be ingenuous. To Become a good Christian, under the legitimate authority and the faith of Padre Pio in 1967, in order to try to avoid "bad surprises". We don't know when the Vatican falls... more information, in this chapter and in the chapter ' Apocalypse '.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Trap	Cause / Detection	Good Example
The Vatican is "not" under attack, since the years 60 / 70.	To Compare pictures of the young and the old pope Paul VI. One of the three impostors / doubles had a round nose (the real pope, no). The presumed murderer of St. John Paul II did that, under orders of the No 2 of the Vatican of the time, confirming what is stated in the apparitions of NY (reference: www.tldm.org).	Not to be ingenuous. To Become a good Catholic, with the faith of Padre Pio in 1967, in order to avoid "bad surprises". The best is to pray for our Clergy, and not to separate from the Vatican, until the great schism of the fall, and, if required, eventually, to submit to the superiors in the Vatican, while it remains legitimate, even if some points are less "Catholic"... confusing, because there are limits to the changes also!
The Globalization is a "good thing".	Difficult to proof, because there are economic advantages. A central financial world institution makes easier the payment system with a microchip in the body, the mark 666. Generally bad for the West (except for the exporters, e. g., Germany). The trade of Babylon, the great, is mentioned in the book of the Apocalypse. It Favors (communist) China, which normally plays a role, in the fall of the Christian West.	Not to be ingenuous. A Protectionist block in the West / Christian world is recommended, eventually with some other selected nations, e. g., South Korea, Philippines, but not with the great potential non catholic lands, as, e. g., China, India and Russia, says God. However, prices increase.
Separation Church / State is a "good thing".	Faith and society are interconnected, impossible to really "split" it and to be "neutral", in a serious way. "Neutrality" sets truths and lies, good fruits and bad fruits, at the same level. It can be used to attack the Legitimate Church and the True Faith (e. g., the faith of Padre Pio in 1967).	The Official Church of a land is the Catholic Church, with the Faith of Padre Pio of 1967 (until the fall of Vatican). Financial support and promotion only for the Catholic Church, eventually for the Judaism also.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

www.christianideas.eu) and also from the related [Directives From Heaven](http://www.tldm.org/Directives/directives.htm), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/directives.htm>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Table of Traps For Discernment of Type II: Supernatural, Facts and "Temporary Good Fruits"; Legitimate Religious Authority, Future Schisms.

The Antichrist is a personage who may use such simulation techniques (stigmata, "miraculous" healings, etc.), source: [the Book of Truth](http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf), at, e. g., http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf.

Simulation / Trap	Cause / Detection	Good Example
Antichrist: "Miraculous" Healings.	"Good fruits" must resist more than 40 years (because the reign of the Antichrist is short: ~3.5 years).	Lourdes: miracles resisted more than 100 years. Conclusions don't change anymore.
Antichrist: He Has "Stigmata".	Good fruits must resist more than 40 years.	The Incorruptible Corpse of Padre Pio: it resisted the Time, permanently and miraculously.
Antichrist: He's "Champion of Peace".	Good fruits must resist more than 40 years.	True Jesus.
Antichrist: He's "Champion of Solidarity".	Good fruits must resist more than 40 years.	Solidarity Institutions.
Antichrist: He Looks "Holy".	Good fruits must resist more than 40 years.	Saints from the Past.
Antichrist: He knows the Bible.	Good fruits must resist more than 40 years.	Saints from the Past.
Fire comes from the Sky.	Rev 13:14; "good fruits" must resist more than 40 years.	Elijah, 1 Kings 18:38.
Corpse of Celebrity "speaks".	Our Lady, in <i>La Salette</i> , warned over these simulations. Test it again and wait again 40 years.	The Corpses of the Saints resisted the time and conclusion don't change anymore. No update (contradiction) required.
Orthodoxy / Lefebvrist and other traps / schisms.	Illegitimate Authority. St. John Paul II and Padre Pio remained Catholic, after the schism Lefebvre. Incorruptible Corpses (e. g., the corpse of Padre Pio) testify True Faith + the Will of God.	Vatican still valid, because St. Padre Pio remained Catholic. By the schism of the Fall of the Vatican (Apocalypse), the Catholic Church shall suffer great division (~2 halves?); an evil new Age style faith shining in Rome. We could then avoid Lefebvre style traps, if there's no GREAT division in the Catholic Church...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Simulation / Trap	Cause / Detection	Good Example
Schism / Fall of Vatican's legitimate Authority.	Changes in the Sacraments / Doctrine: Traps!!! But, the Doctrine and the Sacraments must be compatible with the Faith of Padre Pio, of 1967. Please refer also to 'the Lefebvre trap (schism)', e. g., in the chapter 'Islam, Protestants...'.	Vatican, until today.
Antichrist.	Only the True Jesus comes in the glory, in the clouds, from Heaven to Earth, in Public, to begin a world reign. The Antichrist imposes the Microchip 666 in the body, mandatory for the payments.	Jesus.
Judaism: "the Jews need to be converted".	Judaism is Incomplete: it misses Jesus recognition. Israel still waits, since some 3000 years ago, to become the world superpower.	Vatican's authority (up to today), with the faith of Padre Pio. Watch out: Judaism still accepted by God!!! Conversion welcome, but NOT by Force: voluntary. Traps: Hitler...
Split of Israel in two States, Israel and Palestine.	To Read the Old Testament (Joel 3:1-2 or 4:1-2). God is against. Note that the texts of the Bible are confirmed, through the faith of the Saints of the past, with their incorruptible corpses, which resisted time. These conclusions don't change anymore.	Israel Shall Not Be Divided in 2 States.
A person doesn't merit to be with God, because that person is "evil like a monster".	The person recognizes that he / she did a lot of evil, but then falls in pessimism: e. g., Judas...	To Repent and to keep always hope. Everybody is a sinner. Recommended: confession of the sins to Catholic Priest, conversion to true faith and some perseverance. E. g.: St. Paul, St. Cyprian, etc.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Simulation / Trap	Cause/ Detection	Good Example
"True Apparition" of the Holy Ghost, Mary, Jesus, Archangel etc.	Ask the Person of the "Apparition" to make the sign of the Cross and to worship a(nother) Person of the Holy Trinity. Only a Person from Paradise accepts that. Doctrinal contradictions with the Faith of Padre Pio in 1967 are suspect. It Must resist 40 years, with good fruits. Or: test the apparition with holy water.	Apparitions of Lourdes. Good fruits, corpse of St. Bernadette and miracles remained, after 100 years. The Conclusions don't change anymore.
Women Priests trigger the Fall of Vatican Legitimacy.	It is not the Will of God, but to Keep His Church United, it seems that this kind of error doesn't trigger the Fall of Vatican's Legitimacy. In case of doubtful changes of the Doctrine, ask help to God self. Risk of traps!!!	Women, please let the Clergy be Men. Holy Superior Women, like the Virgin Mary, Queen and Empress, don't need those rivalries with men. But maybe the Priesthood opens doors to Women (against the Will of God). Holy Communion, given by women, to be avoided. Reference: tldm.org, directive ' Women Priests ', at https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d173.htm .
Death Penalty / To Kill the Others in the War.	It is not the Will of God to kill people, thus, Death Penalty and To Kill Others in the War, Neither. Exception: in case of Legitimate Defense or If God asks that, e. g., David × Goliath. Risk of Traps, even if it Gives "some Good" Results!!!	True Faith / Will of God should be Promoted. Idea: To Pray Rosaries, Non Stop, while the Risk of War / Death Penalty Remains. To Create Adequate Legislation Pro God. Other Ideas, at the Concerned Chapters.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Simulation / Trap	Cause / Detection	Good Example
Reincarnation phenomena, e. g., a person (child) remembers a previous life well.	Such Phenomena may exist, because of Supernatural Phenomena, linked to the Eastern Asiatic Religions. Permanent Holy Human Relics show the will of God and Contradict This Phenomena: it does not come from God.	Stable, Catholic, Miraculous Relics are Correlated with the True Faith / Will of God. The True Faith is, thus, Catholic Conservative and Not Buddhist (or Similar).
Extra-terrestrials & UFO's.	Such phenomena does exist: It's supernatural satanic activity, to confuse. sources: section 'Theory over Atlantis and the Extraterrestrials' from the Chapter 'Atlantis' , plus Related Topics of www.tldm.org , e. g., https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d45.htm . This Subject is Difficult to Proof.	Ignore it and / or avoid Extra-terrestrials & UFO's because they're supernatural satanic activity, to confuse.
Astrology (Nostradamus, etc.) is a Good Thing.	The Miraculous Corpses + the Holy Blood of Jesus show the Will of God: the Doctrine is Catholic Conservative + the legitimate authority is the Vatican, until the Apocalypse. Astrology does NOT come from God, even if some mixed truths may exist.	Please reject it as toxic.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

To Test As Much As Possible, But Without Excesses.

A good criteria for the discernment is to try to test everything, to see if it matches the reality. But it's better not to exaggerate in the tests.

Specially the "toxic tests" are to be avoided: e. g., to test "if an overdose of heroin indeed causes death", or to test the immortality suggestion, springing from the 10th floor to the ground, to see if "it works good"... because the immortality formula may save us from the death, but it doesn't give good health... such toxic tests may set the concerned person in coma... for a long period... better not to do such tests, thus... more information about ['the Suggestion of Immortality'](#), in the chapter "Immortality and Health".

The other tests should be welcome... if you can check everything by yourself, it's always better... it's not always possible... and even if I try to do my best in order to set here the truth, I'm not infallible neither; when you can, please test it, (except the toxic tests, of course, which can cause damages to the person, who performs such tests...).

In the Same Way We Judge, We Shall Be Judged.

The Principle of Justice says:

"In the Same Way We Judge (e. g., the others), We Shall Be Judged (, thus, the "Mirror" logic)".

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Why Is It Interesting To Become Perfect Pro God? The Logic of the Paradise.

The Reason is the Principle of Justice, applied to the healthy holy logic of the Paradise of God.

This principle, applied to the logic of the Paradise, means that:

“You Shall wish and do the Best to the Others, in order that the Others Wish and Do Back the Best to You (with God, pro God).”

Watch out: here on Earth, it's not Perfection, Evil Remains (Strong) and, because of that, possibly you don't get that Paradise on Earth, but only a Purgatory, and '[Daily Protections against Evil, Pro God](#)' are even Recommended. Indeed, the Bible says that a true faith christian should Take up his / her Cross and Follow Jesus.

No immediate Paradise on Earth is Promised... Jesus and Mary were simply Perfect and they had not a Paradise on Earth neither, ~2000 years ago...

But some of our Problems may be consequence of inadequate behavior, and could be avoided otherwise, maybe...

Maybe our Cross could be diminished, with a more Perfect Behavior...

But this logic is adequate to be applied to the Paradise of God, said God.

Why Is It Interesting To Be Generous? The Logic Behind Rich's Behavior.

The Reason is the Principle of Justice, this time applied to the healthy holy logic of the Generous Payments.

"In the Same Way You Pay (e. g., the others), You Shall Be Paid(, thus, the "Mirror" logic)."

Watch out: here on Earth, it's not Perfection, Evil Remains (Strong) and, because of that, You may Suffer (financial) Difficulties, and this, even during several Years, before becoming Rich.

More Information and Ideas over this subject, at the section '[Idea to Become Rich, Pro God](#)', from the Chapter 'Rich, Masons, Opus Dei'.

Possible Logic Behind Satan / Hell. Why Is It Not Interesting.

Lucifer was a Superior Angel of God, in the Beginning, in many points: intelligence, male body, ruse, etc., and that remains. Because of that, he wanted to be integrated in the Divine Trinity, and to be in equality.

But not only in Equality neither: after he had received all needed Knowledge, he wanted to be considered superior to God and God should be only an angel. And he was not necessarily pro Good, nor Perfect, nor Holy neither.

To be God, a Person of the Holy Trinity must be Holy and Perfect, forever, in a permanent way, plus other criteria, but that didn't / doesn't interest Lucifer. He is superior in many points, and wants to be the first in the Universe Hierarchy. And that is not acceptable to God.

Another Point of Discord is that Satan refused to prostrate towards Adam, the new creation of God, of the time...

Satan considered himself superior, and as such, he refused to prostrate towards human beings, considered by him, inferior beings.

And he could proof that: those human beings are vulnerable, inferior, able to perform evil, even lots of evil, and all of them should finish with him in Hell.

Thus, the angels of God accepted to prostrate towards Adam, but Satan and his angels not. And God accepted the challenge of Satan, and began a permanent war good × evil, here on Earth, since then.

And Satan could proof lots of things, but the situation didn't evolve 100% as he wished, neither.

People are indeed not Perfect, but some become (near) Holy and don't finish in Hell, but in Purgatory or Paradise.

And Jesus and Mary are even Perfect, and, as such, superior to Satan. And all the Holy Beings, people and Angels, also, in the Divine Hierarchy, said God.

People who are not in state of Grace, at the time of the Death, go to Hell...

One logic of Hell may be: to seduce others pro Evil, or either to do evil to the others, in order to protect himself / herself, or, either, to be in advantage, or, either, because of revenge, or, either, to be less punished. But it becomes a Hell, with such logic.

The problem is that, the principle of the Justice says: in the same way we judge / punish the others, we shall be judged / punished.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Thus, for a time, the concerned may be in advantage, but afterwards, the punishments / seductions pro evil shall return back... a Hell, thus...

Another possibility, is to punish / seduce pro evil the others, in order, not to be in advantage, but to receive less punishments... which are always increasing, maybe... a Hell, thus...

That's why the logic pro God, pro Paradise, is much better and even recommended for the people, I think...

Satan and the beings of Hell are superior in several rankings, such as intelligence, cunning, power, but they are not motivated, nor do they shine, permanently, in some other more interesting rankings, more pro-God and more pro-Good...

The beings of the Paradise know good the logic of the Paradise and perform a lot better in these more interesting rankings.

What happens, is also, that, according to the Principle of Justice pro God, applied to the Good and to the Evil, that Good / the Holiness, shall be promoted and rewarded, and Evil / Satanism shall be punished, accordingly...

Thus, if Satan and his demons want to score good in the most interesting tops, the rankings pro Good, pro God and pro Holiness, they are now somewhat in disadvantage; they were very ruse, they could proof a lot of what they wished, but maybe they were not ruse enough, in order to be the best classified in the best tops, the pro God rankings, in a permanent way (since the beginning)... they can not be the best anymore in these tops, even if they score good / shine correct, from now on...

Indeed, they could try to evolve in a correct way, but like a leader of an extreme left political party, who decides to change of political party, becoming member of a correct political party pro God, pro Good, pro True Faith, they're not considered reliable enough, and normally they can't achieve the best places of the pro good rankings, in a permanent way, anymore... because they could use that leadership to try to destroy the pro good hierarchy...

But solutions, in the style of St. Paul + St. Mary Magdalene, could maybe still exist... (?)

They can not be compared to the Virgin Mary anymore, neither to Jesus, but they could still maybe become success stories... (?)

In the meanwhile, Satan and his angels remain in Hell and / or seducing and / or promoting evil... but they chose the wrong side...

They can proof lots of things, they can be right in many situations: people indeed are vulnerable and can do lots of evil, but other logics exist, more interesting, more pro God, more pro Good, more pro Holiness...

The interests are not the same, and some other criteria are more interesting...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Hell is that: a Hell, thus, to be avoided, at all costs, if possible... people are vulnerable, thus, an adequate pro God, pro Good, pro True Faith behavior recommended, plus ['Daily Protections of God against Evil'](#), plus 'to Take Up the Cross'... more information over this subject, in the Chapter 'Protections against Evil'.

Lucifer also contributes positively, with ideas to this book. They are accepted, if God agrees. Due to Lucifer's bad reputation, this phenomenon remains discreet, in the end of this section, with God's permission. In the biblical book of Job the presence of Satan is also mentioned. This may bring bad reputation to the book, but he may also contribute, in a positive way... it's obviously worth confirming this with God, because Lucifer is very clever and ruse... it's the price to pay for the success of the book, say both God and Lucifer, because I'm not 100% perfect neither... I was the angel of Portugal of the apparitions of Fatima of 1917, said God, but not a saint, like Saint Michael the Archangel or Saint Vassula... let us see the evolution... [protections Against Evil](#) welcome... More information over this subject, in the Chapter ['Protections Against Evil'](#).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment **Curiosities.**

Why Do Some Holy People Have Corruptible Corpses?

What happens is that only the holy people, 100% ready* to enter in paradise, at the moment of the death, are fit to have incorruptible corpses.

Some holy people were not yet in these conditions, at the moment of their death, and, as such, they should spend some time in the purgatory, before being considered fit to enter into the paradise of God.

After that time, the concerned holy people could enter into the paradise of God and, as such, they could be declared beato / holy, by the Catholic Church.

A beatified person is already in Paradise, thus, he / she is also already holy, even if that procedure is not yet done, by the legitimate church.

* - To know how to be fit to enter, at a given moment, in Paradise of God, please refer to Chapter ['Protections Against Evil'](#) and / or to the section ['How To Be Ready to Enter in Paradise of God?'](#) of this Chapter.

This section was inspired by God.

Are the Corpse and the Blood of the Good Thief (in the Cross) Incorruptibles?

The Holy Blood of Jesus Can Not be the Blood of Someone Else. The good thief, St. Dismas, was Good, indeed, he would be that day with Jesus in Paradise, indeed, but he was not yet 100% perfect!

This is Subtle, and Muslims could try to use this kind of argumentation to try to proof that the Blood of Jesus (e. g., in Bruges) would be, instead, the blood of the great "unknown" Saint, who was crucified in the place of Jesus.

The good thief deserved to be with Jesus in Paradise that day, but he was not that perfect yet.

In practice: Jesus (God) forgave the sins of St Dismas, but he should pass some time, e. g., 10 minutes, in Purgatory, before entering in the Paradise.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Thus, the corpse of the good thief was NOT INCORRUPTIBLE, neither his Blood. The good thief didn't resurrect, neither: only Jesus and Mary came to Heaven, in body and Soul...

The first person, to die in state of perfection, after Jesus and Mary, with corpse incorruptible, was, thus, St. Cecilia, some 200 years after the death of Jesus...

More information [over the Holy Blood and the Islamic argumentation](#), in the Chapter 'Islam'

More information over St. Dismas, the good thief, e. g., [in Wikipedia](#), at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Penitent_thief, or in <https://bigccatholics.blogspot.com/2017/03/saint-dismas-penitent-thief.html>.

This section was inspired by God.

How To Be Ready to Enter in the Paradise of God?

To be ready to enter in paradise, at a given moment, the concerned person should be a good practicing Catholic Roman conservative, but that's not enough.

The concerned should be in order with the holy sacraments: baptism, confirmation, confession, holy communion, marriage catholic (when applied)...

The concerned should go to confession, to confess the latest sins (better: asap), to a Catholic Priest...

After performing the respective penance, the concerned (sinner) shall pray (asap) a [Rosary](#), in the required conditions*, in order to get a plenary indulgence.

At the moment, the concerned Rosary, is completely prayed, in the required conditions*, the concerned person is fit to enter in paradise, and that, until the next sin...

In case of Sin, it's recommended to go to Confession, asap (again), as mentioned here previously...

[Watch out: there are Traps for Rich and for the Holy Host!](#) Further information in the section '[Traps for Wealthy People and for the Holy Communion. Some Ideas.](#)' of the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.

* - in order to get a plenary indulgence, through the Prayer of the Rosary, the Rosary shall be prayed, in an attentive way, in Community, in Church or in Family, with all sins already confessed and forgiven, with reject of all sins, and praying for the (good) intentions of the pope. If needed, repeat this procedure.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Why Are There So Few Dark Skinned Holy People? Some Ideas.

There is now a significant christian community of dark skinned people, namely in Africa, and many are Catholic.

However, when we see the list of holy people, there are few dark skinned holy people.

It shouldn't be like that, because they're good people, like the other believers. Perfect, not really, but the other persons are not perfect neither... this shouldn't be an excuse for that...

What happens is that, even if the concerned dark skinned person was a good practicing roman catholic conservative, at the time of the death, he / she risks to submit to a pessimist temptation, of this style:

"You should go to Hell if you die, in order to remain coherent with your skin color. It's the will of the "cherish ones" for you. If want to make them happy, you should do that..."

This kind of temptation could be performed through discreet subconscious attacks, e. g., through discreet witchcraft, in order to invite the concerned person to choose to go to hell, at the time of the death, in place of doing the correct choice, choosing to go to the paradise of God...

PLEASE DO NOT CUT YOUR CHANCES TO ENTER IN PARADISE: IF YOU'RE IN THE CONDITIONS (in state of grace, at least... please refer to the section '[How To Be Ready to Enter in the Paradise of God?](#)', for further details), PLEASE CHOOSE TO GO TO PARADISE! IT IS FOR YOU ALSO!

Please Don't Believe in Such Perverse Pessimisms! Everybody deserve to enter in the paradise of God! You also! Please Keep Hope!

THERE ARE SAINTS FROM ALL NATIONS. From African lands, also. Please don't throw your chance away, in order to make pleasure to perverse subconscious ideas...

However, To Protect Yourself Against Evil (plus to Take Up the Cross), is maybe a good idea. There's now even an Immortality Suggestion (*but: abuses risk to be severely punished*). More information over these subjects, in the Chapter 'Protections against Evil' and in the section 'Immortality Suggestion' of the chapter 'Ideas to Prolong Life and Improving Health'.

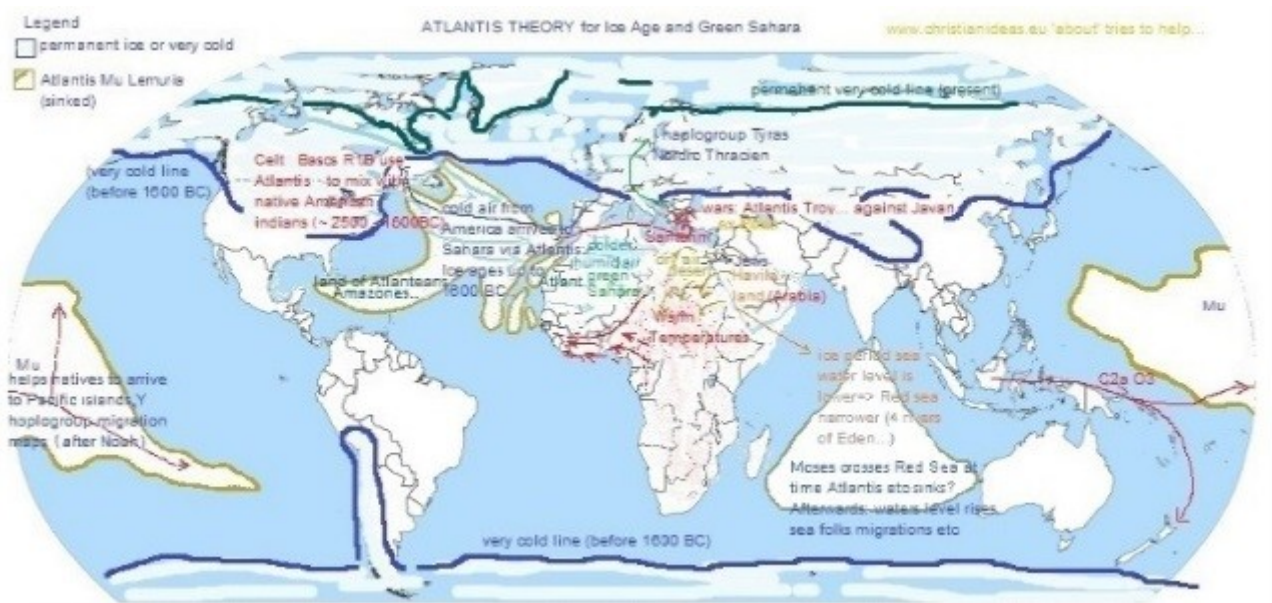
Indeed, God is not guilty from the dark race features. Dark skinned Africans were born with white hair or platinum blond hair and blue eyes, but received 'Black Race Witchcraft (in Secret)', afterwards...

More details over this subject, in the section '[The Race Witchcraft](#)' of the Chapter 'Darwinism'.

Atlantis & Ice Age Theory: Moses, Pyramids...

Atlantis & Ice Age Theory... Moses, Pyramids Freemason Witchcraft, Y Haplogroups, Mu, Dinosaurs, Philistines...

The following Image gives a 1st idea over what it goes... further research is needed, but it may explain lots of things over the Bible, Science and History from the ancient times...



Legend: Theory about Atlantis for the Ice Age and the Green Sahara. Reference:
<https://www.christianideas.eu/images/AtlantisTheory.jpg>.

Preceding image (Atlantis Theory): The thick blue line demarcates the area of permanent ice and other very cold regions from the remaining, milder / warmer regions, during the so-called Ice Age, until ~1500 BC.

The lost continents of Atlantis, Mu and Lemuria are still visible.

Cold air from North America reaches the Sahara, via Atlantis. Wetter and colder air masses reach Western Sahara...

The Celto Basques of Y Haplogroup of type 'R1B' use Atlantis to reach North America and to mix with the Natives of these regions...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Wars: Atlanteans, Troy, against Javan (Greece).

Mu helps the natives to reach the Pacific islands (please refer to the [Map of Migrations Based on Y Haplogroups](https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png), e. g., at https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png).

During the Ice Age, the average sea level is lower. The Red Sea is narrower (4 rivers of Eden...).

Atlantis, Y Haplogroups & Ice Age Theory: Introduction.

Atlantis Theory helps to understand why one of the Eden Rivers crossed the Sinai Peninsula...

In the ancient times, the lost continents, as Atlantis, have not yet sunk, and, as such, the Average Level of the Ocean's waters was considerably lower than the present Average Level of the Waters...

Therefore, the continents' surfaces were considerably wider before, and, consequently, the Sinai Peninsula was wider also... it was, thus, easy, for a River, as an Eden's River¹, to cross it, in a relatively easy way...

1 - The Rivers of the Eden, had their origin in the present day Kurdistan, Eastern Turkey, and one of those 4 Rivers crossed all the land of Cush, says Gen 2:13. In order to depart from the Kurdistan and to cross the land of Cush (Ethiopia...), the Gihon river of Eden should cross across the Sinai Peninsula of the time, from Asia to Africa. The Sinai Peninsula of the time should be wider than the Sinai Peninsula of the present times...

Further details over the 4 Rivers of the Garden of Eden, in the section '[Garden of Eden Possibly Located in Eastern Turkey...](#)' of the chapter 'Garden of Eden Located'.

Further details over the Lost Continents and their Influence over the Height of the Waters of the Oceans, in the following sections of this Theory of Atlantis...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Science attacks the Genesis creation recite and dates, hard to proof and hard to believe, while Islam attacks the Trinity concept of the Catholicism, hard to proof and complicated to believe also.

But in all the rest the quality is normally excellent.

This is enough to confuse many people over the rigor and truth of the Bible + of the true faith...

As such, I assume (better to do a cross check, e. g., multidisciplinary, when possible), that most from the migration map, based on haplogroups Y, is correct, with the normal excellent scientific qualities, in the domains that exclude the Recital of Adam and the Genesis Dates.

This is the case of the Basque migration to North America.

The only error to be found in the map of migrations, based in Y Haplogroups, shall be, thus, the contradiction with the book of Genesis, [The location of \(the African\) Adam](#). More information over this subject, in the section 'How to Unmask the Cameroonian Genetic Adam Hoax?' of the Chapter 'Arguments against Evolutionism'.

The great majority of these migrations, based in Y Haplogroups, should have happened after the greater Flood and an historic analysis should explain most of it.

Explanation: the Y Haplogroups of the humans, existing before the great Flood, mostly disappeared, with the extinction of most of the old humanity, with the Great Flood. The migration map, based on Y Haplogroups, refers only to the important groups of people with Y DNA, who existed/exist after the great Flood; the others, the antediluvians and their Y Haplogroups, are not relevant for this analysis: these are Y DNA/Haplogroups that no longer exist...

The Nordics should be an important element in the beginning, because Adam's family in the beginning was Nordic, according to heaven... while African black people should not immediately existed, in the first years after the creation of Adam... but the Y Haplogroup of type 'I' is not so important anymore... The Nordics (Y Haplogroups of type 'I', eventually with types 'N' + 'J' + 'G') should still have been more than 40 % of the people in the ark, at time of the flood... but presently they're not so important anymore... more information over this subject, in the sections 'human races' of the Chapter 'Darwinism'...

Also because of the Siberian* winters, most men, above latitude 38, should be nomads (compare to Siberia and Canada, today), before the great flood...

* - please refer to the considerations, based in the principle of Archimedes, further in this chapter, when considering the sinking of Atlantis, to explain the Siberian winters of the ancient times...

Before the Flood, according to divine information, there were 11 billion people on Earth, not counting with the hominids nor with the giants Nephilim. But the vast majority of people, with the Y Haplogroups of that time, disappeared with the great Universal Flood, and for that reason, they should not be taken into account, in the map of migrations based on Y Haplogroups.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Y-Haplogroup Based Migration Map Suggests that the Ancient Celt Basques Migrated to North America (in the Ancient Times)... But How?

1. By boat.
2. Passing through Atlantis, after the Flood.
3. Traveling with the Vikings / the Norse, to Newfoundland, to reach Quebec or New York, for example.

...

By boat: it's possible, but it is complicated. The Viking route of Greenland is not the most easy, for the people from the Atlantic Pyrenees region.

That route would favor rather the Scottish and the Scandinavian people... but the genetics of the concerned native Indians of North America are closer to the Celts / Basques and not to the people from Northern Europe...

That's why the hypothesis of crossing Atlantis explains this migration, in a more spontaneous way.

If Atlantis would have existed, this migration would have happened spontaneously... other hypothesis seem not logical...

Indeed, the migration map, based on Y haplogroups, can not explain this migration (without the Atlantis hypothesis, I mean)...

Because the migration map, based on Y haplogroups, refers to the present genotypes, explanations, using History, after the Great Flood, become simply spontaneous (please refer to the previous section, for more details).

Because of this Celt Basque migration, I assume Atlantis indeed existed, since Adam until an unknown period, after the Flood.

I'm going to take existing historic recites over Atlantis, as references, namely [Plato \(wikipedia\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Plato), at <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Atlantis>.

Some other documentation is maybe available in the internet, as this [interesting map of Atlantis](https://mitchtestone.blogspot.com/2008/09/atlantis-question.html), at <https://mitchtestone.blogspot.com/2008/09/atlantis-question.html>.

[This web page](https://thoth3126.com.br/atlantida-e-os-deuses-da-antiguidade-1/), in Portuguese, contains also interesting information and maps over Atlantis...

Reference: <https://thoth3126.com.br/atlantida-e-os-deuses-da-antiguidade-1/>.

Assuming Plato's spoke the truth (or, at least, a part of it...), Atlantis indeed existed and had an

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

advanced civilization.

At a time, evil increased there, and they decided to conquer the world... they entered successfully in the Mediterranean sea and declared war to Athens (Greece / Javan).

The sources mention that this war happened at ~9600 BC, but that it's not possible, taking the dates of the book of Genesis literally.

The Greeks appeared only after the great Flood, according to the Noah's genealogy...

The Greeks descend from Noah, via his son Japheth and his grandson Javan (family of Javan) ⇒ after the Flood ⇒ after ~2500 BC.

I assume, thus, a date error, which is common in the scientific Darwinist literature.

When Did Atlantis Sink?

In Plato's recite, he speaks over the defeat of the Atlanteans. at time of the war against Athens, not only Atlantis sank (⇒ God was against the Atlanteans), but it happened also a series of volcano eruptions (e. g., the *Santorini* volcano; please refer, in the Internet to https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Santorini#Dating_of_the_Bronze_Age_eruption), floods, earthquakes, rising temperatures, rising ocean water levels, meteorite attacks, etc.

Despite their technological superiority, the Atlanteans lost the war and Atlantis sank.

These events also gave rise to the migrations of the Sea Peoples, and therefore the arrival of the Philistines in the Gaza Strip / Israel. This must have happened in the time of Moses for this reason. The [Creationist genealogies may date the Exodus at ~ -4164 + 2666= ~1500 BC](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chronology_of_the_Bible). Reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chronology_of_the_Bible.

Errors are possible, even in the creationist calculus (genealogies...); we can therefore assume that the date of the sinking of Atlantis was ~1600 BC.

[Volcano \(Santorini\)](#), Earthquakes, Floods, catastrophes, sinking of Atlantis (+ Mu) could have caused an important rise of the waters, at the region of the Red Sea also, eventually having occurred at the time of Moses...

[Sahara seemed to have been green long time ago, and that should be more evident in West Africa](#) (please refer to, e. g., https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/African_humid_period#Chronology), because at the time of Moses, the regions around the Sinai were already desert ⇒ the period of the Jews in the desert, before arriving to Israel...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Chronologies mention also the Sea People's invasions, after the period of the Exodus from Egypt and / or the *Santorini* eruptions.

There are, however, some ambiguities in the chronology. Moses' exodus is mentioned a few times, around 1250 BC, occurring, at the same time, the invasions of the Sea Peoples...

The Philistines were known to Moses and were in contact with Abraham (e. g., Abimelech)...

At the time of Joshua (after Moses), the Philistines controlled already an area of Israel / Palestine (Gaza strip, etc.). Reference: Joshua 13:1-3. The text follows (source: Bible of Vatican online):

1 When Joshua was old and advanced in years, the LORD said to him: "Though now you are old and advanced in years, a very large part of the land still remains to be conquered.

2 This additional land includes all Geshur and all the districts of the Philistines

3 (from the stream adjoining Egypt to the boundary of Ekron in the north is reckoned Canaanite territory, though held by the five lords of the Philistines in Gaza, Ashdod, Ashkelon, Gath and Ekron); also where the Avvim are in the south;

After the return of Moses, the conflicts with the Philistines became frequent.

I concluded that these migrations could have occurred immediately after the Jewish Exodus, either after 1600 BC or either after 1250 BC... this is possible, because the official dates available are not completely coherent.

Afterwards, they remain there and caused troubles (different interests...)...

All what I mention here, in this theory, is not new, but it is dispersed and confuse over the available literature... these are eventually symptoms of the traditional war good × evil, where evil tries to disconnect the events, in order to confuse...

Over the Santorini volcano, indeed there are theories, linking it with the Philistines, with the past climate change, with the Sea Peoples, with the sinking of Atlantis and with the Jewish Exodus.

Reference: e. g., https://es.wikipedia.org/wiki/Erupci%C3%B3n_minoica, in Spanish.

Creationist scientific theories over [an Ice Age, after the great Flood, exist already in the internet](http://www.accuracyingenesis.com/iceage.html).

Reference: <http://www.accuracyingenesis.com/iceage.html>.

I try rather to explain it in my way and I try to link it with the migration maps, based on Y haplogroups, and maybe I add something new to the existing ideas.

It seems rather that all of this is known (e. g., historical description details...), but it remains discreet, in order to confuse... evil remains strong, and money helps... protections against Evil recommended... (?)

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

Since the map of migrations based on Y Haplogroups refers only to migrations that occurred after the great Flood, I assume that a group of Celts Basques migrated to Canada in the ancient times, but after the Flood, via Atlantis (north coast).

Because the sinking of Atlantis coincides with defeat of Atlanteans in Greece and it was accompanied with great catastrophes (volcanic, floods, rains...), it seems to be simultaneous to the Santorini eruptions.

The sinking of continents as Atlantis (and eventually Mu, near the same time) triggers a rise of water levels (to give an idea: sinking an egg inside a glass of water, half full, is enough to observe what happens, when something sinks...).

Before the 'rise of waters' effect, the Red Sea had less water and the Sinai Peninsula should have been wider.

The sinking of Atlantis could have triggered climate change and catastrophes, and the Sea Peoples could have traveled direction South, because of possible flooding of their lands in the Center and Northern Adriatic, which consequently became sea.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

How Could the Sinking of Atlantis, Mu and Lemuria Affect the Planet's Climate and Temperatures?

The First evidence is: if those continents sink, the global water level rises (we can test this, sinking an egg inside a glass of water, half full...).

A rise of the water levels attacks the coasts and the existing continents lose surface...

We know that temperatures vary quicker in the continents than in the oceans... this means that, at summer time, the temperatures are higher in the continents than in the oceans, for the warm regions. In the same way, the temperatures are lower in the continents than in the oceans, for the cold regions (in the winter period)...

Analyzing the world map (presented at the beginning of this Chapter over Atlantis), simulating the presence of Mu, Lemuria and Atlantis, a person with some knowledge of Geography, may deduce that Mu could have had a neutral effect in the temperatures, relative to the surrounding oceans and the same could have been for Lemuria (please refer to the image at the beginning of this Chapter, also at <https://www.christianideas.eu/images/AtlantisTheory.jpg>) ⇒ temperatures higher in the summers but colder in the winters. Other references:

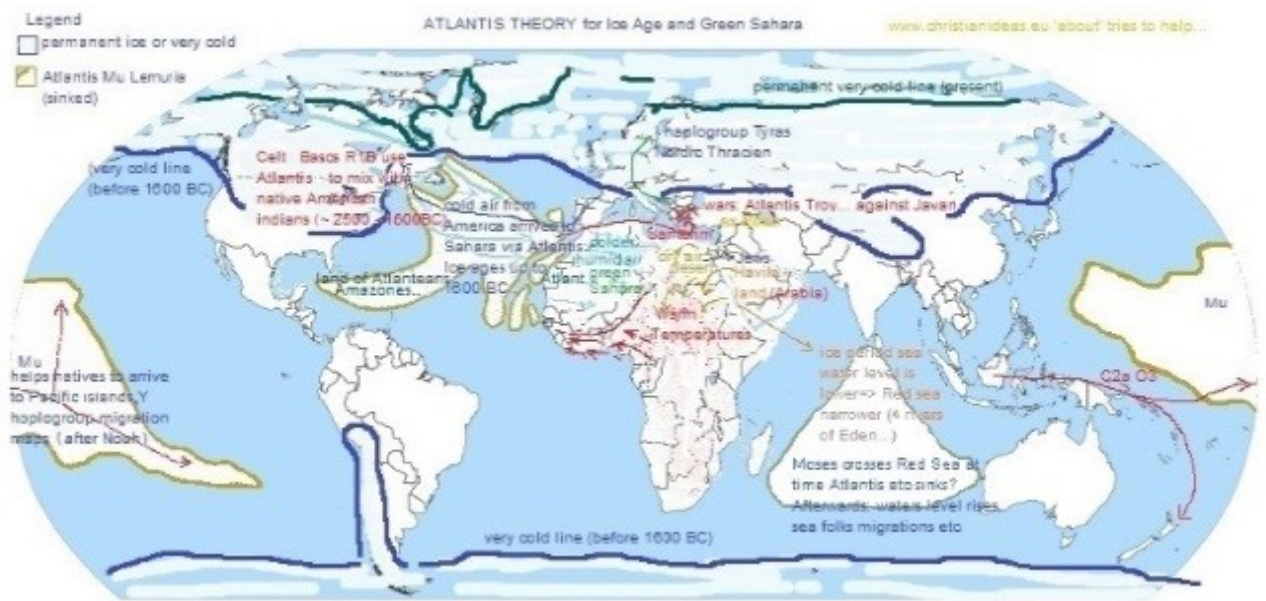
https://www.mapsofworld.com/world-maps/averages-temperature-july-enlarged-map.html#google_vignette and <https://www.mapsofworld.com/world-maps/average-temparature-january-enlarge-map.html>.

The sinking of the 3 continents resulted in an average rise of the global temperatures of around 6°C, due to the rise of the water levels: the continents' surface diminished, and, as such, there were less important Siberian winters.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

When the (Western) Sahara Was Green...

Atlantis could carry polar air, from the regions of New York and Quebec to the Sahara, with some humidity, having eventually a cooling effect over the Western Sahara regions, in the winter. The following figure tries to show this:



Preceding image: the presence of Atlantis could have influenced the climate of Western Sahara, with colder temperatures and more humidity in the winter. Reference: <https://christianideas.eu/images/AtlantisTheory.jpg>.

The Proximity of Newfoundland, Canada, could, inversely, have a warming effect, specially in the summer.

This warming effect should, however, be weaker over Canada than the cooling effect over Western Sahara.

North America has already hot temperatures in the summer and [cold temperatures](#) in the winter.

The region of Quebec escapes the continental warmer temperatures, at summer time, because of its geographical form and latitude. Reference: <https://www.mapsofworld.com/world-maps/averages-temperature-july-enlarged-map.html>.

Atlantis could have worked as a transition, between the North African temperatures and the Newfoundland temperatures, but moderated by some Atlantic ocean humidity.

The presence of Atlantis could have, thus, an important climate effect, from Newfoundland up to Western Sahara.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

This effect would be, however, less important in the rest of North America and in the Eastern Sahara ⇒ the regions near the Sinai were already desert, at Moses time, says the Bible...

According to this source in Portuguese, Atlantis had a somewhat Mediterranean climate: colder and humid, in the winter, and warmer and dry, in the summer, a bit maybe like the climate of Spain and Italy... but, because of the effect 'ice age', this could have happened in the Central and Southern regions of Atlantis, further below (in latitude)... reference: <https://thoth3126.com.br/atlantida-e-os-deuses-da-antiguidade-1/>.

Because of the Ice ages effect, the world temperatures should have been colder (some 6 °C colder, on average).

ATLANTIS, AMAZONS, 'ISIS FREEMASONRY' Style WITCHCRAFT and PYRAMIDS.

The Atlanteans had a superior civilization. The ethnic structure of Atlantean society was somewhat similar to that of present-day Brazil.

The Amazons were there too, and not just in the geographic regions of present-day Ukraine, Turkey, and the Balkans.

The Atlanteans were superior in knowledge and civilization, but not necessarily pro God, and, at the end, when they decided to conquer Greece, they were pro evil.

The presence of pyramids, near the Atlantis regions, under the oceans, near central America (and in Egypt), show only this: they used the powerful old Egyptian Freemason witchcraft, still very active in our days, but discreetly.

The contact of the Atlanteans with the ancient Egypt could have helped to spread this witchcraft; the Atlanteans could have received it from Ancient Egypt, because Isis was initially a woman who lived in Egypt, in the times of Joseph (son of Jacob). References: old Web site apparitionsmariales.org, in French.

The evil Witchcraft goddess Isis is a mockery of the blessed virgin Mary: Aseneth received the reputation of being always virgin also. Reference: <https://sacred-texts.com/eso/sta/sta10.htm>.

More information over Aseneth and Joseph, alias Isis and Osiris, in the Chapter over heresies, false / evil religions, the Chapter 'Islam, Protestants, ...', [section 'Isis and Osiris: How the Study of Supernatural Sciences Made Them Gods of the Powerful Witchcraft of the Evil Religion of Ancient Egypt and of the Freemasonry / Illuminati'](#).

Satan had access to the prophecies and the News from Heaven over the blessed Virgin Mary and decides to try to mock from her.

The mysteries of those pyramids is solved, I think: the style seems to be the same as for the old Egypt and the secret societies still use the Isis freemason witchcraft, which is referred in the book of Exodus. Reference: [Heaven, through the Web site \[www.tldm.org\]\(http://www.tldm.org\), at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d309.htm>](#).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

And Why Did They Promote Pyramids and Not Other Building Structures?

The form of pyramids and of cones, with large basis, is very stable, for construction of buildings, which tend to increase in height, in order to provide adequate lodging to more people. The cube is also stable and it's used by God for the New Jerusalem (Reference: Rev 21:16). The parallelepiped, used in modern times, is less stable, for huge constructions...

More information over the paradisaical New Jerusalem, in the Chapter '[Danger of Apocalypse](#)', section '[The New Jerusalem](#)'.

The cone structure could also have been used, but it received bad reputation, because that structure was used for the construction of the Babel Tower.

It became synonym of failure, after the confusion of languages and the fall of the great Cushite empire of Akkad. [We can still observe this, in the available images over the Babylonian tower of Babel.](#) Reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tower_of_Babel.

As consequence of that, afterwards, great powers of the time as the ancient Egypt and its allies, avoided to build in form of cone, and used, instead, another very stable, similar building structure: the pyramid... but it promotes also the pro evil civilizations of ancient Egypt and Atlantis...

That's why the New Jerusalem is cubic and not pyramidal or conic. Indeed, the Conic and Pyramidal building Structures were used to promote evil and not holiness, and God wants also show that He Has nothing to do with that.

The construction of the pyramids was done using of the supernatural knowledge of Aseneth / Isis, but she asked permission of God for that. It was not, thus, the normal witchcraft.

However, Atlantis increased in power, demography, evil and knowledge and could impose its politics to the pharaoh: the Jews should be reduced to slavery: they should work in the construction of pyramids, using only physical effort and basic technology, in many cases...

Some time later, Moses would liberate the Jews from the Egyptian slavery but Atlantis and Mu should sink...

I received this Information from God and Lucifer, with authorization of God.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The ATLANTIS EMPIRE, SUPERIOR in Number of Inhabitants and in TECHNOLOGY, Loses AGAINST ATHENS. Why?

The Atlanteans seemed to be a bit like the USA today, but technologically superior and pro evil.

They were pro-evil and practiced Illuminati Masonic voodoo witchcraft, like the wizards of the Pharaoh ⇒ civilizations with pyramids favor the use of witchcraft and evil practices.

At a time, God was fed up; those (lost) continents were there to help the people to spread all over the world, but, if the example of their inhabitants was poor, despite their superior technology, they could be destroyed.

Another reason seems to be similar to that of the Spanish Armada: no, it's not the whole world for the evil Atlantean empire.

There was, at the time of the Babel tower, a split of the Earth and a (temporary) right to property, the so called inheritance of Peleg.

Greece was given to Javan (Greek Roman family), I think, and not to the Atlanteans, superior in civilization or not. Similarly, Spain could eventually possess England, but in another way, in a more Habsburg style: through marriages and not imposed by force, even if UK was not true faith Catholic anymore.

Indeed, the reason of the war was the pro-God Astronomy of the ancient Greeks, said God.

The Atlanteans wanted to impose the lies of heliocentrism, even at that time, due to the observation that certain astronomical effects, such as the Sun's rotates around the Earth, can be simulated by alternative astronomical movements. In this way, the effect that we see in which the Sun rotates around the Earth, in 24 hours, can be successfully simulated by an alternative astronomical movement, that of the rotation of the planet Earth, around its axis, in 24 hours also. More details on this astronomical topic, in the section ['The Sun Rises, Sets and Returns Back to Its Place.'](#) of the Chapter 'Bible and Science I'.

Indeed, the ancient Greeks had already false religion and witchcraft, but they tried to be pro-God in other domains, as the Astronomy.

The Atlanteans were in a position of strength, and they wanted to impose their model pro evil to the entire planet, also in the scientific domain of Astronomy.

The Greeks were in a weak position, but their pro-God oracles predicted the definitive defeat of the Atlanteans, and this motivated them to resist the Atlantean blackmail.

That's why the war happened. But God was against the Atlanteans. That's why they lost.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

OK, Greece Was Not for the Atlanteans, but for the Greeks. But What to Say From the Ottoman "Love Stories"?

It's not the same. Orthodox Constantinople, rivaling with Rome, in non apocalyptic times, is not of interest...

The Balkan region should choose between the Islamic sect and the true faith, catholic conservative non naive.

In the apocalyptic times, the crescent moon (\Rightarrow the Islam: please refer to the Chapter 'Islam' over this subject, for more details...) is under the feet of the woman, the true church (~ true church in ~ Rome...)... and the true faith weakens, at planetary level, using the ruse Muslim Arab / Ottoman Empire kind of formulas: tolerance for true faith, with advantage for the sect, and, afterwards, apocalyptic persecutions... however, the ottoman expansion, in the Balkans, does not the game of orthodoxy... but the rest of the world profits...

Italy felt the threat and was motivated to reinforce the true faith... the same for Austria Hungary, to try to counter the Ottoman Muslim threat... in times that evil increases, the evil communist red dragon spreads, instead, and if Turkey dares to expand in the Balkans, Turkey risks severe defeat and damage...

My God, thanks for this ("ugly") turkey... an Excellent meal, e. g., at Christmas... but in orthodox Greece, not really...

And There's Not a Solution for Non Ottoman Greece, Not Dangerous for the World, Like Now?

They could become catholic conservative non naive, of byzantine rite, in place of remaining Orthodox... in practice, it doesn't happen... and with Russia, it's more or less the same...

Please refer to the Chapters '[Russia](#)', '[Islam](#)' and '[Danger of Apocalypse](#)', related sections, for further details, related with this kind of subject...

Indeed, this subject doesn't concern this Chapter anymore...

Nordics Move to Sweden / Gotland Island, Some 900 Years (source: Guta Saga) After the Great Flood. Why Not Immediately, After the Flood?

An explanation could be the end of the Ice Age (the end of the Siberian Winters, in Europe, after the Fall of Atlantis and Mu).

If the great Flood happened ~1656 years after 4164 BC (some sources are available; the Bible self establishes chronologies of this style...), it should have happened by ~2500 BC, and the Migration to Scandinavia should have happened at ~1600 BC and not ~1200 BC (assuming, in this case, that the Flood occurred in ~2100 BC.)... still some incoherences, but the idea is already there...

Gotland, as an island, is warmer in the winter and the climate is better than in continental Sweden, specially in the cold periods...

~2000 years ago, the Swedish island of Gotland was much more powerful than now...

Some of this information could also not be 100 % accurate... but a first idea appears already here, in this Chapter, and some important events, mentioned here, in the sections 'Atlantis' may indeed be connected. I'm not the first to mention that ⇒ Wikipedia...

Why Wasn't the Sinking of Atlantis the Cause of Pharaoh's Soldiers Drowning in the Waters of the Red Sea in the Time of Moses?

The Fall of Atlantis (and Mu) caused a rise of the water sea levels, world wide, with possible related floods, possibly attacking the sea coasts and some lands adjacent to the rivers...

The book of Exodus speaks that the Red Sea lost its waters, in order to let Moses and the other Jews cross the Red Sea, in order to try to return back to the Promised Land, and try to flee the Pharaoh and his army.

The Egyptian army tried to pursue the Jews, but by the time they were inside the (relatively) dry Red Sea bed, the Jews were already safe outside the Red Sea. Then the waters of the Red Sea returned to its initial state and the Pharaoh's army was completely destroyed / drowned...

This phenomena was normally a miracle, but it could have also happened that that rise of the sea waters, which destroyed the Egyptian army, inside the (relatively dry) Red Sea (streambed), could have been a consequence of the rise of the ocean waters, caused by the sinking of Atlantis (and Mu).

But, normally, it was not. The phenomena of the crossing, by foot, of the streambed of the (dry) Red Sea, by the Jews, as explained in the book of Exodus, happened normally with the help of supernatural divine intervention only, having nothing to do with the Sinking of Atlantis and the respective change of water sea levels...

This is confirmed implicitly by Jesus, at a [message given to John Leary](https://johnleary.com/) (reference: <https://johnleary.com/>), when Jesus explained that God performed that miracle in the Red Sea, in the time of Moses...

However, the lost continents of Atlantis and Mu could indeed have disappeared, at the time of Moses, but probably after the crossing of the Red Sea by the Jews, and not before, I think...

The reason is that, such rise of the levels of seas, rivers, oceans and some lake waters, related to the fall of these lost continents, should normally be significant and should cause significant damage, namely, near the coasts and near the margins of the rivers... and this is normally noticed, and a lot, because of the damages it causes...

But in the Bible, in the book of Exodus, before the crossing of the Red Sea, such damages in Egypt, because of floods, attacking the coasts, adjacent to the Mediterranean Egyptian coasts and / or adjacent to the Nile margins, are not mentioned.

And they should have been, if such damage had occurred before the Israelites crossed the Red Sea...

Thus, the conclusion I take, is that, the sinking of Atlantis (and Mu) should have happened indeed by the time of Moses, but possibly after the crossing of the Red Sea by the Jews, in the period they

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

wandered in the desert, a ~40 years time period (sources: Pentateuch books + Wikipedia).

The Sinking of Atlantis and the Related War (against Athens), is not directly mentioned in the Bible and therefore not directly correlated with the Moses period...

But the Fall of Atlantis is indirectly correlated with the Sea People's invasions (because, e. g., of the rise of the temperatures in the winter and the local coast floods), the volcano eruptions, the fall of meteorites and, eventually, the extinction of the dinosaurs (because of the fall of those meteorites).

The Fall of Atlantis could, in this way, have caused the flooding of the lands of the Northern and Center of the Adriatic, forcing the Philistines and / or other Sea Peoples, who lived in those regions (or in the proximity), to leave.

The invasions of the Philistines, particularly against the Holy Land, occurred around the time of Moses...

That's why the Fall of Atlantis and the Moses period may be correlated, I think...

A possibility is that the Fall of Atlantis and the respective rise of the water levels to have happened in the time of the crossing of the desert, when Moses touched a rock with a staff, in order to try to get water...

Fresh water came from that rock, maybe not through divine supernatural intervention, but only by a water shift, at the underground level, caused by the pressure of the invasive ocean waters, as consequence of the fall of Atlantis (and maybe MU, also)... Reference: book of Numbers, 20:7-11. This text follows (source: Bible of Vatican online):

7 and the LORD said to Moses,

8 "Take the staff and assemble the community, you and your brother Aaron, and in their presence order the rock to yield its waters. From the rock you shall bring forth water for the community and their livestock to drink."

9 So Moses took the staff from its place before the LORD, as he was ordered.

10 He and Aaron assembled the community in front of the rock, where he said to them, "Listen to me, you rebels! Are we to bring water for you out of this rock?"

11 Then, raising his hand, Moses struck the rock twice with his staff, and water gushed out in abundance for the community and their livestock to drink.

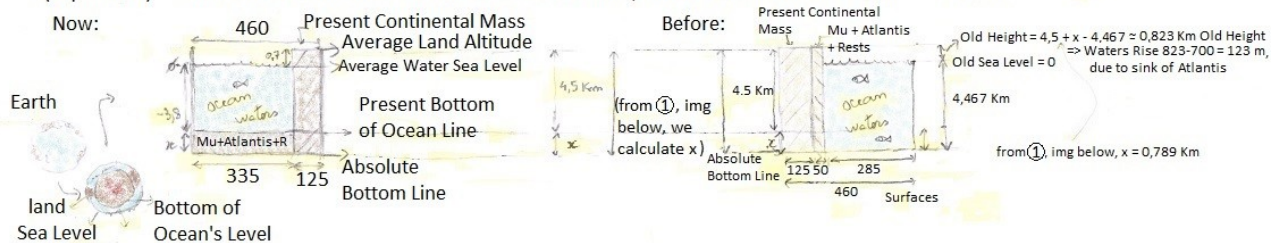
Atlantis & Ice Age Theory... Simulation of the Fall of Atlantis & Mu.

Simulated 123 m Water rise, at the Time of Moses...

The Reasoning is based on information available via Google + Wikipedia. The calculus is strongly simplified, and, as such, it can also be understood by teenagers... This Reasoning can already give a 1st idea (simulation)...

Atlantis Theory: Simulation of the Sea Level Variation, due to the Fall of Mu and Atlantis

(Aquarium) Simulation of the Rise of the Water Sea Levels, at the Fall of Atlantis + Mu ~1500 BC



Previous Image: Aquarium Simulation, with total Mass + Volume constants.

Note: All calculus details (e. g., over ①) follow.

Left: present situation. Right: At the time of Atlantis...

Assume:

- There's a continental mass (Volume also) which remains stable, before and after the fall of Atlantis + Mu + coastal regions (rests...).
- There's an Oceanic mass (Volume also) which remains stable. For these purposes we do not consider that the glaciers were much bigger before...
- The Total Surface of the Planet Remains the Same...
- The Total Volume (the calculus is similar to compute the total Mass), in this Big Aquarium, remains the same and equals: Volume* Oceans + Volume present Continents + Volume Mu +

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Atlantis + Rests (Rests = ancient coasts, now under water)...

- We ignore Lemuria, in order to simplify this simulation...

* - the total Volume of water, before and after the sinking of Atlantis, Mu, ..., is not equal, because there were more glaciers, in the beginning, due to the 'Siberian winters' effect. Indeed, a Kg of ice has 2× the volume of a Kg of (liquid) water. However, the difference in volume, due to the 'ice' component, is estimated in some 6%, and it is ignored, in this simulation, for simplicity... For this simulation, we ignore the component 'variable glaciers', to simplify...

Assume, as the data for this simulation:

- Average present Ocean depth: 3.8 km.
- Average present land altitude: 0.7 km
(the continents surface is now ~700 m high).
- Average surface before, at Atlantis time, from...
... Mu + Atlantis + rests (coasts now disappeared...): 50 million Km^2
(18 million Km^2 for Atlantis + 23 million Km^2 for Mu + 9 million Km^2 for 'Rests'...)
- Average present Continental Surface: $125 \times 10^6 \text{ Km}^2$ (~28% of total).
- Average present Ocean Surface: $335 \times 10^6 \text{ Km}^2$ (~72% of total).
- Total Planet Surface: $460 \times 10^6 \text{ Km}^2$.

With this data, we can compute the Volume of the Oceans now.

Volume of the Oceans (now) = $335 \times 10^6 \times 3.8 \text{ Km}^3$.

Thus, the Volume Total of the Oceans (now) = $\sim 1273 \times 10^6 \text{ Km}^3$.

Working with Aquariums, and making all elements, with elementary forms, as rectangles and parallelepipeds, all calculus becomes easy to compute, in this simulation... that's also the goal... complications are not needed, the important is to have a first idea...

Please note that the surfaces now, can be estimated as (implicit: in 10^6 Km^2):

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

125 (Continents) + 335 (Oceans) = 460 (Total Earth's Surface).

The surface vanished, with the destruction of Mu + Atlantis (+ coasts / rests) is estimated as $50 \times 10^6 \text{ Km}^2$, and influences the total surfaces of the times of Atlantis:

The Total Surface of the Continents (before) being $125 + 50 = 175$.

Thus, the Total Surface of the Oceans (before) was $335 - 50 = 285$.

Thus, at Atlantis times, we simulate the Total Surfaces distribution, as being:

$175 \text{ (continents)} + 285 \text{ (oceans)} = 460 \text{ (Total Earth's Surface, the same)}$.

We can, thus, compute the total height of the Average Volume of the Oceans, before. It is simply given by:

$$\text{Height}_{\text{Oceans Ice Age}} = V_{\text{Oceans Ice Age}} / \text{Surface}_{\text{Oceans Ice Age}}.$$

Thus,

$$\text{Average Height}_{\text{Oceans Ice Age}} = 1273 \times 10^6 \text{ Km}^3 / (285 \times 10^6) \text{ Km}^2.$$

$$\text{Average Height}_{\text{Oceans Ice Age}} = 4.467 \text{ Km}.$$

Please note that, when Mu + Atlantis sank, there was a part of the Continent Mass (and of Volume also), which remained stable...

Also the 'Rests' (the part disappeared or variable of this model), tend to go to the bottom of the oceans (at least, the disappeared land mass)...

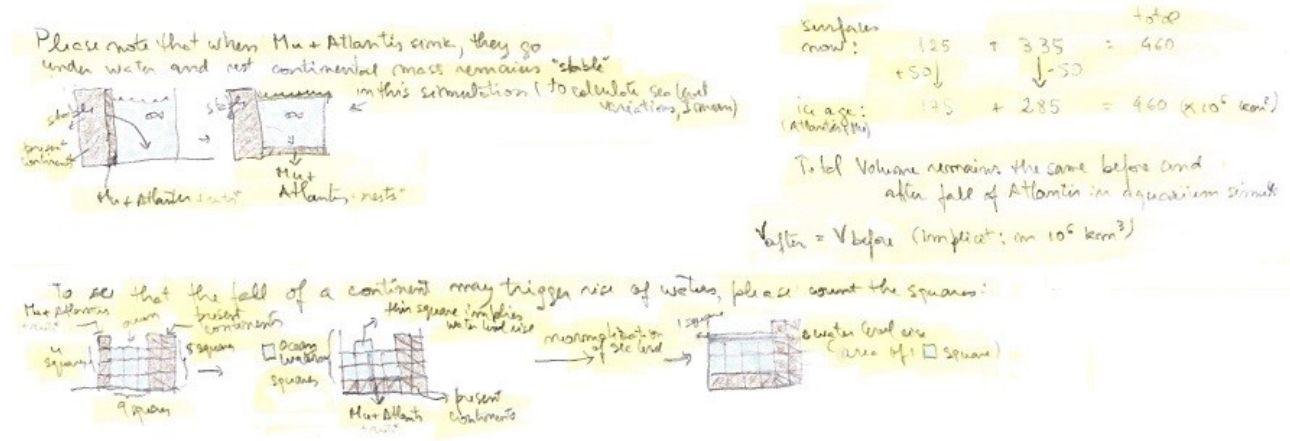
The following Figures try to show that...

In practice, we could use the buoyancy effect (the ~Archimedes principle), in this simplified model, to count, e. g., the squares of (stable) water...

Atlantis Theory: simulation of sea level variation, due to the Fall of Mu and Atlantis.

Reference:

<https://www.christianideas.eu/images/school/HowFallOfAtlantisCausesSeaLevelWatersToRiseSimulation2.jpg>.

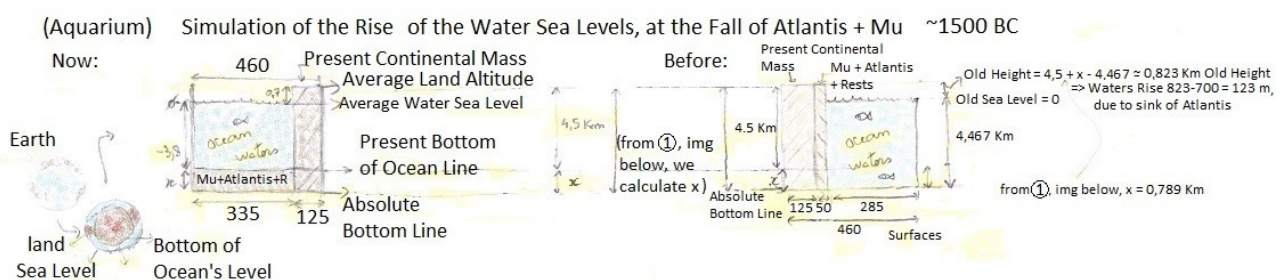


Given that, in an Aquarium, $\text{Volume}_{\text{now}} = \text{Volume}_{\text{before}}$,

... we can make a Volume equation, for the periods before and after the sinking of Atlantis...

$$\text{Vol}_{\text{now}} = \text{Vol}_{\text{before}} \Rightarrow (\times 10^6 \text{ implicit!}).$$

Referring again to the 1st Image at the Beginning of this Section, to Calculate Distances, Areas and Volumes (an enlarged, more visible version is available on the Internet, at <https://www.christianideas.eu/images/school/HowFallOfAtlantisCausesSeaLevelWatersToRiseAquriumSimulation1.jpg>), we have:



$$335(3.8 + x) + 125(4.5 + x) = (125 + 50)(4.5 + x) + 285 * 4.467 \quad (1)$$

$$335 \cdot 3.8 + 335 \cdot x + 125(4.5 + x) = 125(4.5 + x) + 50(4.5 + x) + 285 \cdot 4.467. \quad (2)$$

At the previous equation, (2), the 1st product (left) and 6th product (right) of this equation are equal (ignoring the glaciers effect, I mean) and refer the fixed (stable) part of Volume of oceans now and

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

at Atlantis time.

Since they're equal, they may simply disappear from this equation.

The term (product) given by $125 \cdot (4.5 + x)$, which refers to fixed continental mass visible, before and now, appears at both sides of the equation and may also be removed, in order to simplify.

Equation (2) simply becomes:

$$335 \cdot x = 50 (4.5 + x) \quad (3)$$

This equation describes the Volume of variable part (Mu + Atlantis + other rests) now and before...

It's easy to compute the variable x...

$$(335-50) \cdot x = 50 (4 + 0.5) \quad (3)$$

$$x = 225/285 = 0.7895 \text{ Km} = 789,5 \text{ m.} \quad (4)$$

From the [1st figure of this calculus](#), we know that the Average Continental Height is 700m higher than the Sea Level of the Oceans (which are 3.8 Km deep, in average).

The Variable x gives the Variable Height, because of the effect 'sinking of Atlantis + ...'.

The Total Average Height of the Continents now, from the bottom of the oceans, in this aquarium model, is given by $x + 3.8 + 0.7$.

Because $x = \sim 0.790 \text{ km}$, the total continental height, in this model, is:

$$\text{Total Average Continent Height}_{\text{now}} = 0.79 + 3.8 + 0.7 \text{ km} = 4.5 + 0.79 \text{ km} = 5.29 \text{ Km.}$$

This part is fixed and is also identical before, at Atlantis times (for the fixed part of the continental mass).

The difference of water levels, at the Ice Age, could be estimated, looking for the [1st image of this section \(at the right side\)](#), computing the difference, between the total average height of the Continental Mass before (+ Rests) and the computed total Stable Oceanic Height Before (from the absolute bottom of Aquarium model).

This is given by:

$$\text{Height Average Continental Mass at the Ice Ages} = 4.5 + x - 4.467 \quad (5)$$

$$\text{Height Land at the Ice Ages} = 5.2895 - 4.467 = 0.823 \text{ km} \quad (6)$$

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

This implies that the waters have risen ~123 m because of the sinking of Atlantis + Mu (+ Rests).

This is enough to inundate the coastal regions, and to inundate the regions adjacent to the rivers and to cause much damages...

The preceding reasoning allowed us to understand how it is possible for the Waters of the Sea / Ocean to rise by around 123 m, after the Sinking of Atlantis (+ Mu + Remains). This is just a Simulation and the values may vary...

In fact, the rise of water should have been greater, because, at the time of the Siberian winters, there was more continental mass (that of the lost continents; the present continents were also more extensive), and, therefore, the glaciers were larger, which implies that there was more water (ice) above the continents, in the form of glaciers, which implies that this water was not in the oceans (lower level, because they contained less water).

The Lemuria effect, ignored in this simulation, should also contribute to a lower water level, in the time of Atlantis, due to the 'egg in a half glass of water' principle: when the egg goes to the bottom of the glass, the water level, in the glass, rises...

In this way, if Lemuria comes to surface (time of Atlantis), the average water level goes down, by analogy to the 'egg in a glass of water' effect...

It can be simulated, in this way, that the waters rose some 300 m, after the sinking of the 3 lost continents...

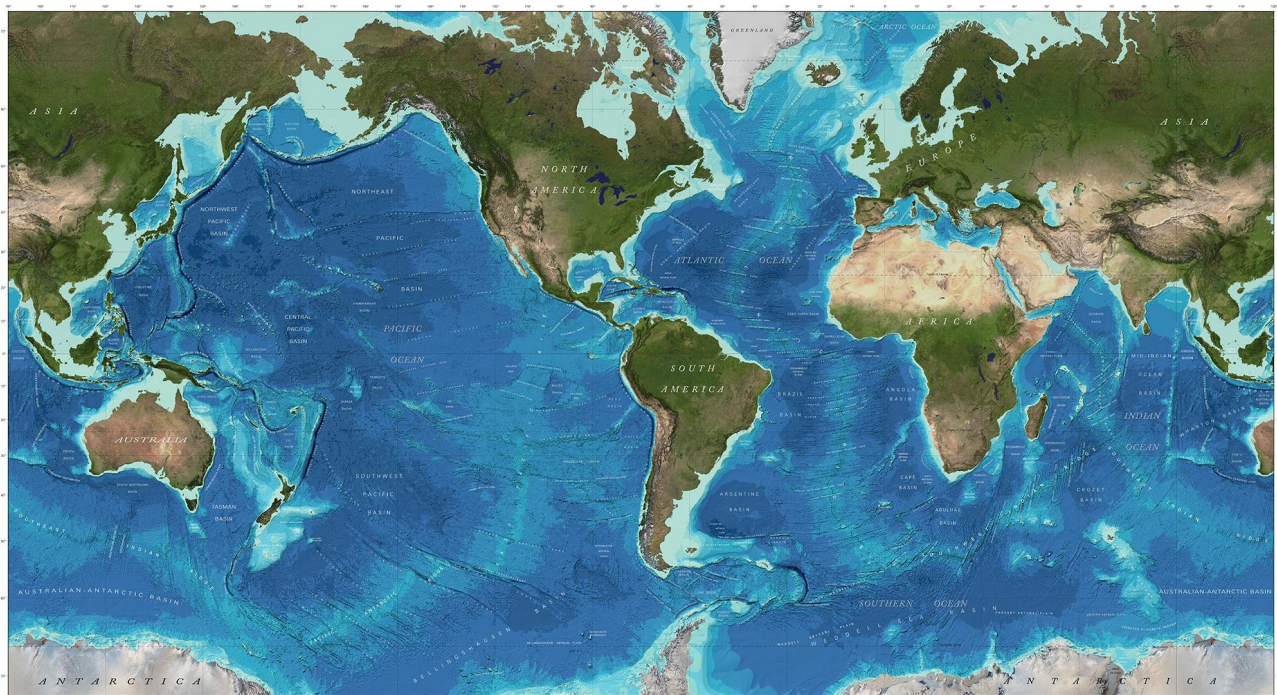
How Did the Present Continent Coasts Look Like, at Atlantis Time?

For this purpose, we assume the current average sea level being some 300 m higher than the average sea level at the time of the Atlantis.

This means that the waters advanced afterwards against the coastal zones and that the present continents became smaller, specially near the coasts.

The land mass in the regions of the Red Sea and the Sinai should, thus, have been bigger before...

We can get an idea of the coasts, before the sinking of these continents, seeing the map at [https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/6/67/World_map_of_bathymetric_data - GEBCO 2014.jpg](https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/6/67/World_map_of_bathymetric_data_-_GEBCO_2014.jpg), observing the present shallow oceanic coastal zones.



This Image from Wikipedia, in light blue, gives an idea of the extent of the continents (of the present time), in the time of Atlantis... reference:

[https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/6/67/World_map_of bathymetric data - GEBCO 2014.jpg](https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/6/67/World_map_of_bathymetric_data_-_GEBCO_2014.jpg). Creative Commons CC0 1.0 Universal Public Domain Dedication license, <https://creativecommons.org/publicdomain/zero/1.0deed.en/>.

The light blue water regions, near the coasts, give a good idea of how broad were the present continents*, at the ice ages...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

* - Exception: the Southern coast of Arabia (land of Havilah). According to the book of Genesis, one of the 4 Rivers of Eden should cross all the land of Havilah (which seems to be the present Arabia peninsula).

The River in the Red Sea, given by the bathymetric maps (for example, in blue, but darker, in the previous image), would probably be extended to the Southern coast of Arabia... ⇒ a horn of Africa a lot bigger (the present Somalian coast), accompanying the river, near the Southern coast of Arabia... it also would be expected that the river entered the Hormuz strait, in the direction of the present Kuwait... some differences are possible, but most of the map seems to be OK...

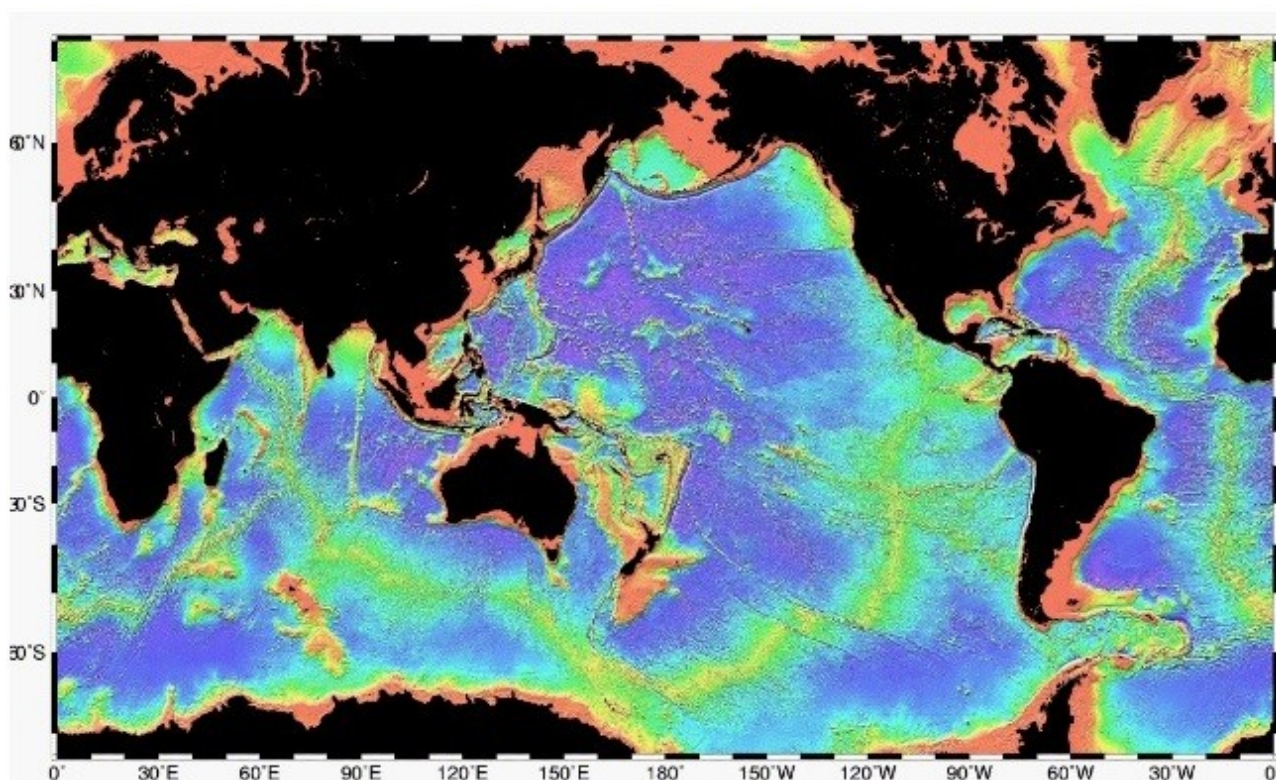
With this map, from <https://databayou.com/ocean/depth.html>, the coastal areas of the past are exposed, again in light blue (up to 1000 feet ⇒ 300 m depth), and we can get an idea of what the current continents were like, at the time of Atlantis (excepting the cases 'horn of Africa' + 'Persian golf river', in order to match better the geography of the Eden river).

Africa, Asia, North America, were linked, Scandinavia was linked to the British islands, etc.

The Siberian winters were more frequent... ⇒ an Ice Age.

Moses would eventually have lived all this, before and after the End of the Ice Age, and he was in conditions to write the Genesis book, before those things were forgotten.

In this other image from Wikipedia, it is clear that it was much easier to travel many regions of the planet on foot, in the distant past, (on the following map: add to the surfaces of the current continents, the “coastal” regions / surfaces, in red brownish, which existed in the Atlantean times). Source: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bathymetry#/media/File:Mid-ocean_ridge_system.gif.



Wikipedia image from https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bathymetry#/media/File:Mid-ocean_ridge_system.gif. Author: National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration. Public domain.

This also explains how easy was to arrive to Indonesia, "on foot"...

The geography of the 4 rivers of the Eden becomes also more clear...

It was easier before to cross the Sinai, from the Kurdistan, in order to go to Ethiopian + Sudanese lands...

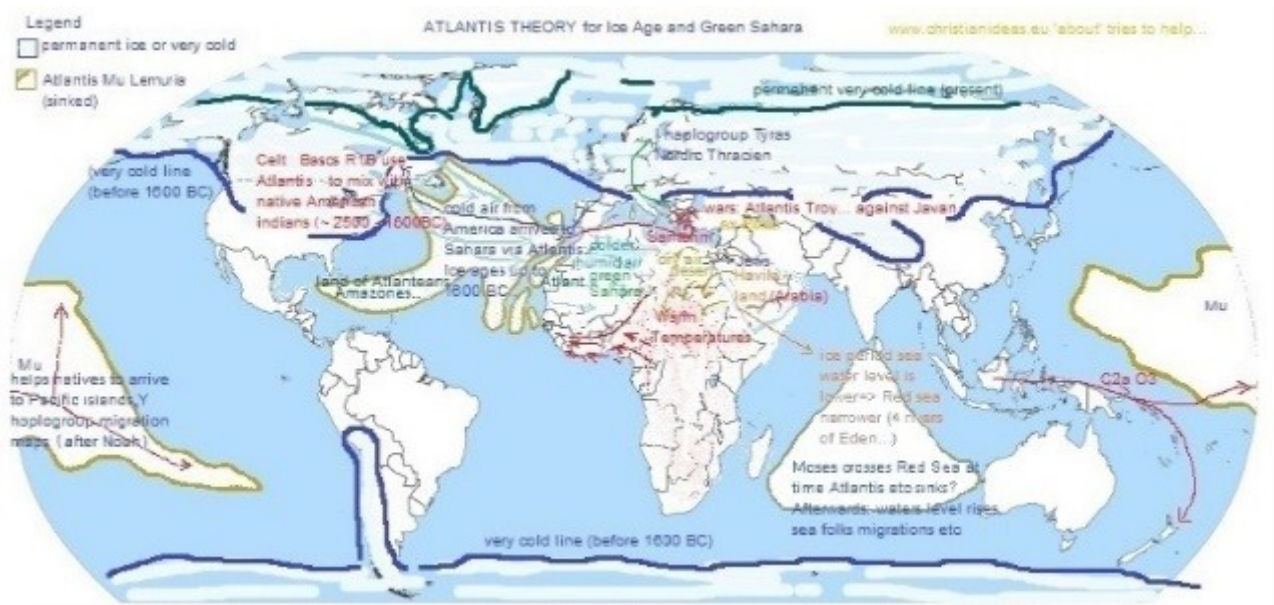
The Red Sea seemed indeed a huge river, thus, not so broad as a Sea...

The land of Havilah, mentioned in the Genesis Creation Recite, appears to be the present Arabian Peninsula...

... many things become more clear, if we take the book of Genesis literally and assume also that Atlantis and the other lost continents, existed before...

A bit of the geographical form of Atlantis can be noticed, e. g., near New Foundland and Canada, and it was possible to go, on "foot", to North America, in that region...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment



The Previous Image suggests that it was possible to walk from Atlantis to North America, near the region of Newfoundland, Canada.

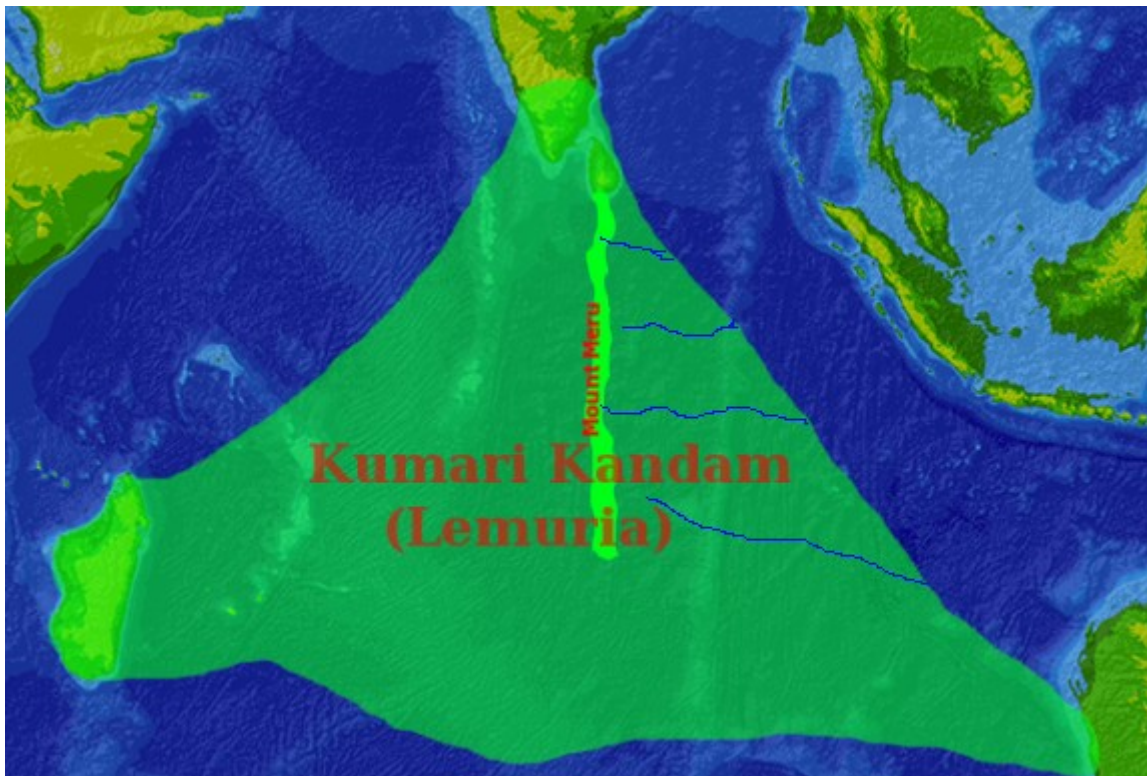
All becomes much clear... we can cross much more data, do multidisciplinary analysis,...

... but also evil increases discreetly; there's much more discreet control and there's also Danger of Apocalypse...

... + details in the Chapters 'Protections against Evil' and 'Apocalypse'; a summary is available in the section 'Summary' of the Chapter 'Overview'... the situation is still dangerous, I'm sorry...

The Three Lost Continents: Atlantis, Mu and Lemuria.

It existed in the past 3 lost continents and not 2, as I initially thought. Atlantis, surrounded by the Atlantic ocean; Mu, surrounded by the Pacific ocean and also [Lemuria](#), surrounded by the Indian ocean. The 3 continents sank, disappearing under the ocean waters. The reason for that seemed to be similar: great sin of the natives...



This Wikipedia Image from https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/f/f0/Kumari_Khand_map.png, gives an idea of the Shape and Extent of the Lost Continent of Lemuria... licensed GNU Free Documentation License, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/GNU_Free_Documentation_License, Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

Atlantis and Mu sank at Moses time, in the context of the [War Against Athens](#) and its [true Astronomy, pro God](#). The Atlanteans had troubles to win against Athens, despite its superiority and warriors from Mu came to help the Atlanteans. That's why both continents sank. More information about true astronomy, in [the section 'War Against Athens' of the Chapter 'Atlantis'](#), in the sections on Astronomy of the Chapter 'Bible and Science I', such as ['Complete Description of the Universe, thanks to Divine Help'](#), and also in [the section 'Isis and Osiris: How the Study of Supernatural Sciences Made Them Gods of the Powerful Witchcraft of the Satanic Religion of Ancient Egypt and of Freemasonry/Illuminati' of the Chapter on false religions, heresies, ..., the Chapter 'Islam, ...'](#).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Sea peoples, should depart, because the region of Northern Adriatic would be filled with water, after the sinking of Atlantis and Mu.

The Sea Peoples were to set out for the Eastern Mediterranean, to come into conflict with ancient Egypt and come into contact with the Jews... the Jews left Egypt, near the time Atlantis would sink, but the Holy Land was, at the time, still property of the pharaoh...

This means that the Jews would risk troubles with the Egyptians again, but this time, in the Holy land, if the Sea peoples (Philistines...) wouldn't intervene against the Egyptians...

This means also that it would be a bit adequate that the Jews lose some years in the desert, the time needed to weaken the Egyptian authority, in the region of the Levant...

Lemuria sank later in time, in the time of King David, some 600 years later, in the Context of the World Wars of the time, against God and his King, David, the wars against Amalek / Lemuria and the wars of Troy...

David, pro God, was a challenger, at the time. The Greek group, Javan, was an ally of Israel, and the king of Troy decided to punish that behavior, stealing the beautiful Helen, and in order to provoke the war...

Amalek was in coalition with Lemuria, powerful as the USA in the year 2000... David should not have it easy, in his war against Amalek...

The pro God group won the war and Lemuria sank. David, with the help of the Phoenicians, sent the [Ships of Tarshish](#) around Africa, also for the purpose of verifying if the Lemurian danger had definitively disappeared...

The fall of Lemuria had also other consequences, difficult to notice, without the help of God: the conflict of David × Goliath was related with Lemuria...

The fall of Lemuria should cause another rise of the sea waters, and the Philistines, living the near the coast, e. g., in the Gaza strip, wanted to flee to the lands owned by Israel, in order to be in security, but without paying the required taxes / services... Israel didn't accept that and, as result, it happened the challenge David × Goliath, with victory for David and Israel...

Goliath was a giant, similar to those who existed before the Great Flood: the giants Nephilim... there were almost no giants anymore, but Goliath was an exception...

More details over this kind of subject, in the Chapter 'Arguments Against Darwinism', in the section ['Why Did Bestiality Happen Between Men and Hominids?'](#).

According to divine information, the natives of the lost continents Atlantis and Mu were not descendants of Noah: they didn't enter in the ark; one or another survived the great Flood, together with a few hominids (and a few giants Nephilim).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

They used witchcraft to move to the region of the high places of the Himalayas mountains, during the time of the Flood, and they used witchcraft to survive...

They took with them several books, etc., containing the explanations and the advanced knowledge of the antediluvian civilizations...

Finished the Great Flood, they came down and inhabited in remote regions, e. g., the continents of Atlantis and Mu.

The descendants of Noah didn't possess that technology and their civilization was, thus, more primitive...

The ancestors of Lemuria were descendants of Noah, and moved, afterwards, to India, and looked like the somewhat brown skinned Indians and Indonesians of today...

At that time, a group of Lemurians departed to the lost continent of Lemuria, located South of India.

Lemuria extended, from the neighborhood of South India, to the neighborhood of present day Madagascar, in the direction Southwest, and extended also in the direction Southeast, up to Indonesia and West Australia...

Madagascar was attached to Lemuria, but evil was weaker there and Madagascar didn't sink with Lemuria...

The inhabitants of Lemuria received technology from Atlantis and Mu... however, in the neighborhood of East Africa, in present day Madagascar, they didn't possess that technology...

The Lemurians were in contact with Eastern and Southern Africa, and some of the inhabitants of Eastern Africa, with Indian look, could, indeed, have come from the Muslim trade, between Northern Mozambique, in the Eastern African coast, plus the Southern Asian coast, until Indonesia, indeed, but they could have come also from the lost continent of Lemuria...

Half of the population of present day Madagascar has not the typical African Cushite origin, like most of the natives of the neighbor continental Africa, but has Asiatic origin, of type 'Indonesian'...

The first inhabitants of Madagascar were of Lemurian / Indian origin, and only afterwards came the native Africans inhabitants (from Africa)... this theory could explain the ethnography of present day Madagascar...

The Bantu african languages received influences from Lemuria: Cushite, Sanskrit, Semitic, Indo-European influences, from Lemuria... that's why they differ from the other languages presents in Africa...

The inhabitants of Indonesia could be also of Lemurian origin, after a possible migration from South India to Lemuria and, afterwards, from Lemuria, further West, to Madagascar, and, further East, to Indonesia... this could also explain the genetic similarity between some of the inhabitants of

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Madagascar and those of present day Indonesia... looking again at the Wikipedia map of migrations, based on Y Haplogroups, we can see this correlation between the peoples of Indonesia and Madagascar, explained here by the Lemuria factor:



Wikipedia image from

https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/c/ca/World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png. Author: Chakazul, GNU Free Documentation License,

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/GNU_Free_Documentation_License, Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported license,

<https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>. The migration, indicated on this map, of the Y Haplogroup of type 'O1', from Indonesia to Madagascar, is explained in this section by the Lemuria factor.

The population of Atlantis and Mu increased quickly, and knowledge and evil advanced there also...

Lemuria followed the same evolution, but with considerable delay...

The inhabitants of those 3 continents were not so pro evil, in the beginning, but, afterwards, they were, and that's why those 3 continents sank...

This section was inspired by God.

What About The Neolithic?

The **Neolithic** (please refer to <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Neolithic>), that Period of the History of the Mankind, which the official sources claimed to have happened, after the **Paleolithic** (please refer to https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Upper_Paleolithic), after the extinction of the Hominids, with severe Climate change, at ~10.000 BC, triggering the beginning of the Agriculture and of the Sedentary lifestyle, happened indeed, but was triggered by the Fall of two of the 3 Lost Continents, Atlantis and Mu...

A Climate change happened indeed, with a warming of the Temperatures from several degrees, not at ~10.000 BC, but, with the Fall of Atlantis, at ~1600 BC, as we have seen before...

The Period of the Neolithic was that Period...

The waters of the Oceans invaded the Coasts, the Temperatures increased, triggering migrations from peoples, towards South, as the Sea Folks (e. g., the Philistines), but also in the direction North, as the proto Swedes (sources: Guta Saga; please cross with a Map of Migrations based on Y Haplogroups, for the Y Haplogroup of type 'I'...).

Finished the Ice Age, the lands further North, suffered less from the Siberian Winters and were more proper for the Farming activities... these activities and the Sedentary lifestyle became, thus, more popular, in the whole planet...

Previously, these activities existed already, and this since the times of Abel and Cain (source: book of Genesis), thus, since ~ 4100 BC, but they were a bit less popular, and the Climate, further North, didn't help... that climate is to be compared with the present climate in Canada and Siberia, in order to have a better idea...

These regions, located further North (e. g., from Greece), remain less populated, in the beginning, because of that...

This section was inspired by God.

Theory Over Atlantis and the Extraterrestrials.

When Atlantis sank, most of its inhabitants died, but a few survived, I think, together with one or another hominid, plus one or another giant Nephilim...

Those very few survivors, from the previous continent Atlantis, didn't have permission to occupy the other still existing continents, as America, Africa or Europe, I think, and a very few remained in the Bermuda island region, with permission of God for that (in the beginning).

However, the majority of those few survivors departed to the Moon, using UFO's, moved through technology (plane and helicopter style), plus powerful witchcraft (to provoke the effect "teleportation")...

Those few survivors wanted to remain discreet, i. e., they wanted to inhabit only in a permanently hidden side of the Moon...

But the whole surface of the Moon, at that time, remained visible, from time to time, with the previous movement of the Moon, turning around the Earth, with lunar cycles of ~28 days...

The Moon Atlanteans begged God to change the laws of the nature concerning the movements of the Earth and of the Moon in order to discreetly create an effect similar to the previous ~28 day lunar cycles, but keeping a portion of the Moon permanently hidden.

In this way, the post Atlanteans could inhabit, discreetly, the Moon, without being observed from the inhabitants of the Earth (who could, otherwise, observe, e. g., the presence of lights, on the surface of the Moon...).

God accepted the demand of the Atlanteans of the Moon, and, since that time, the Moon doesn't turn around the Earth anymore, but, instead, it remains static, with a part of it, permanently hidden.

In order to create the same effect of the Moon cycles, in ~28 days, the Earth rotates, since then, completely around its axis, in ~28 days... while the Sun keeps turning, around the Earth, in circular orbits of 24 hours...

More details, over these subjects, in the sections ['Why did Copernicus's Heliocentrism triumph over the Geocentrism?'](#) and ['How Can We Proof the Rotation of the Earth, Around its Axis, in 28 Days, and the Rotation of the Sun, Around the Earth, in 24 Hours?'](#).

The descendants of Atlantis remain living in the Moon, in the hidden side, and they live with difficulties, using regularly witchcraft, in order to survive the difficult living conditions of the Moon, I think.

They use technology also, I think...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Some descendants of the Atlanteans, who live on the Moon, may eventually become pro-God, but they also want to have an easy life, without stories of “having to carry their cross”, as is recommended here...

They're are fed up of that Illuminati Freemason witchcraft, but they have hard to survive there, without using witchcraft... and even with that, the life there is not so easy...

They were also severely punished, with the fall of Atlantis and some are fed up of playing a pro evil role, but they have it hard to find better alternatives, I think...

The solution is to pray the Rosary everyday and to be good Catholics, also in the Moon, but they're maybe not aware or motivated for that...

I think that a pro God temple exists for the descendants of the Atlanteans (+ one or another hominid and / or giant Nephilim), living now in the Moon, a kind of synagogue...

With the European colonization of North America, I think that the remaining descendants of the Atlanteans, living in the Bermuda region, tried to scare the descendants of Noah, using the powerful old Egypt Illuminati Atlantean witchcraft, causing the troubles of the so called 'Bermuda Triangle', to try to resist the traveling trajectories in the neighborhood, in order to remain living in "peace" there...

But that was considered abuse and they didn't have permission to live in the Bermuda region anymore and they should depart also... to the Moon, again, I think...

I think that it exists biological life in the universe, but only in the Earth and in the Moon... with the use of witchcraft, or either through the use of UFO "technology" or other teleportation (pro evil), the concerned can only approach Saturn, I think...

Indeed, the only biological life that exists, in the whole Universe, shall exist only in the planet Earth and in the hidden side of the Moon, being those extraterrestrials also descendants of Adam and Eve, together with one or another hominid and / or Nephilim giant...

Exception 1: after the extremities of the Universe mass, exists the present Paradise of God, and Jesus, Mary (+ temporarily, Enoch and Eliah) are normally there, in body and soul... source: www.tldm.org + Bible.

Exception 2: [another source of extraterrestrials are demons, coming from volcanoes](#), (sources: www.tldm.org, old french web site www.apparitionsmariales.org, at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/ovni.html> and www.johnleary.com).

When Our Lady, in New York (source: www.tldm.org), spoke that are no extraterrestrials, what was meant, I think, was that the inhabitants of the Moon were descendants of Adam (the descendants of the Atlanteans), and, as such, not really Extraterrestrials, created outside the Earth...

The other source of the so called extraterrestrials are demons, coming from the center of the Earth

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

and not from the outside...

When the Americans arrived to the Moon, in 1969, I think that the Adam's descendants, inhabiting in the Moon, thus, the descendants of the Atlanteans (+ a few hominids + a few descendants of the giants Nephilim), were not very happy with the US "invasion" and that they asked, e. g., via subconscious communication (e. g., via discreet witchcraft, I think), to the USA astronauts to depart and not to return anymore, in order to leave them in peace...

The USA government and / or the NASA may verify / confirm / deny this hypothesis...

I think that some the inhabitants of the Moon, some of the descendants of the Atlanteans, have now beautiful Nordic blond and / or reddish hair + blue eyes look, like in Scandinavia, and are almost identical to the normal humans inhabiting here on Earth (but they're sinners also)...

In the beginning, after the great Flood, the great majority of the Atlanteans didn't have that Nordic blond look yet, but, with the time, they succeeded to acquire some more Nordic look, I think...

The inhabitants of the Moon are now a bit numerous, but they're not so many as here, in the Earth...

The hidden side of the Moon should have now some 2 billions of inhabitants...

What happens is that some inhabitants of the Moon, e. g., some of the beautiful blond ladies from there, would like to have a relatively easy life, and to try to marry with adequate rich men, from the planet Earth...

They know now that several men, from the planet Earth, want to marry with beautiful ladies, with Nordic look, and the ladies of the Moon are in advantage for that...

And maybe some of the Nordic look men from the Moon could try to marry with ladies from Earth, if it seems interesting... that's why this is revealed here, I think... they're not necessary pro evil, but they're not necessarily pro good, neither...

They want an easy life, with success, I think... but they could become members of the Catholic movement Opus Dei, using formulas pro God, if they can have some success in life, with that... and normally they can... let us see evolution...???

What happens is that there's danger of Apocalypse also, and, if the inhabitants of the Moon, present a behavior pro evil here, they risk to receive a severe punishment also...

That's why they should also try the formulas pro God, pro true faith, as [Daily Protections against Evil](#) + to Take Up the Cross, in a christian pro true faith way... more information over these Themes, in the Chapters 'Protections Against Evil' and 'Danger of Apocalypse'.

It seems that the inhabitants of the Moon are a bit scared of the danger of Apocalypse, in the Planet Earth, and maybe less motivated for interplanetary marriages / couples, because of that.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

They were already severely punished, with the fall of Atlantis and the depart to the Moon and they don't want to be severely punished again, I think... but they analyze the situation, I think...

This section was inspired by God.

Terror & Terrorism.

Terrorism Remains a Dramatic Problem.

The Subject "Terror and Terrorism" Remains Dramatic and even Worsens. What Happens is that Evil Controls now most of the Official Media, and, thus, Presently, News Over Terror and Terrorism do not Appear always in the Official Media, confirms God.

Another Real Terror is Abortion.

Please note that Another Big problem in the World, thus, Another Terror of the Present Times, remains [Abortion, with ~73.000.000 Murders through Abortion, every year and about 3.5 Billion Murders since ~1960.](#) Further Information, in the Chapter [Abortion: an Apocalyptic Calamity.](#)

The Good Solutions Against Terrorism.

The Good Solutions I know are:

- God reigning on Earth...
- Catholic [Russia Converted...](#) More Details over this subject, in the 'Russia' Chapter.
- Some prayers against Terrorism and other Calamities (see related sections, in this Chapter).

The problem is, thus, complex, and, [a Complete Conversion of Russia to Catholicism is, presently, quite hard to implement...](#) More information in the 'Russia' Chapter.

The Other Solutions.

Watch out, the Antichrist reigns before Jesus and he seems also to solve the problems of "Terrorism", e. g., with his "microchip 666 in the body"; he is the "Man of Peace", according to the Messages from Heaven, e. g., from the [Book of Truth](https://myconversionstory.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/06/book-of-truth-all-messages-and-prayers-march-04-2015.pdf) (reference: e. g., <https://myconversionstory.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/06/book-of-truth-all-messages-and-prayers-march-04-2015.pdf>), creating, thus, an "Illusion of Peace", but which comes from the Evil One...

Thus, Solutions against Terrorism, they exist, but, the "Normal" ones, they're worse than the problem (e. g., to control everybody and to remove the privacy and the freedoms; microchip 666 in the body... and other miseries of the style...).

While not ignoring the threat of extremist movements like the Islamic State or Al-Qaeda, which shall preferably be kept under control, there's an important difficulty, in the problematic of the Terrorism: in order to remove it completely, we remove completely also the privacy and the personal freedoms. I don't find it acceptable, because the price to pay is too high. Some control and vigilance, in the airports, etc., seems to be legitimate, but it should be found a good compromise between security, privacy and personal freedoms, without falling in "paranoia".

The problem of the Terrorism actually is not so big in the West, and the security measures shall not be exaggerated neither... I think the security measures should take into account the "probabilities / statistics of happening a terrorist attack": if the probability / statistic is lower than a certain level, we shall not consecrate too much "energy nor money" to increase the security to "paranoiac" levels...

Evil exists, we must live with it and we can not completely avoid a terrorist attack. Currently, the damages caused by Terrorist attacks are comparable to those of [Abortion](#) (more details in the 'Abortion' Chapter of this Book) or to those of the [Modern Doctrines](#) (reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d144.htm>). Thus, without ignoring the Problem of the Terrorism, we shall also not ignore other important Problems, like Abortion or the Modernist False Values.

Eventually, to set groups of prayer, praying daily Rosaries, to try to help...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Protection Against Nuclear Attack.

A group of religious in Hiroshima, Japan, escape Safe to the Atomic Bomb (Japan, World War II), (reference: <https://www.catholicnewsagency.com/news/32445/the-miracle-of-hiroshima-%E2%80%93-jesuits-survived-the-atomic-bomb-thanks-to-the-rosary>) because they were praying the Rosary (how to pray the rosary at, e. g., <https://rosarycenter.org/how-to-pray-the-rosary>). If we pray daily the Rosary (better: attentively and in the conditions* for a plenary indulgence) we should have Good Daily Protection, even in case of Nuclear Attack.

In case of such a Catastrophe, it's recommended to reinforce the protections, e. g., to pray the daily Rosary, non stop, those days... e. g., praying it 4 Times a day or even more, better: attentively... eventually complement it, with severe (better: secret) fast, to try to reinforce protection + to pray the Immortality Suggestion (only to calm; abuses risk to be severely punished), in case you feel dying, with a serious pro God behavior, of course...

We could complement it, exposing / honoring an Image of Our Lady of the Roses (and maybe the death doesn't come inside)...

Images of Our Lady of the Roses, suitable for printing, at <https://www.christianideas.eu/images/bckGrndChristianIdeas.jpg>. Information about the Immortality Suggestion (*only to calm; severe punishment possible in case of abuse*) can be found in the Chapters 'Ideas to Try to Prolong Life and Improve Health'.

* - further information, over reciting a Rosary in the conditions for a plenary indulgence, in the section 'How to Get Fit to Enter in the Paradise of God' of the Chapter 'Discernment'.

A Prayer Against Terrorism and Other Catastrophes.

Our Lady, who wants to be referred as "The Lady of all nations", also seemed to [appear in Amsterdam*](https://theladyofallnations.info/nl/) (reference: <https://theladyofallnations.info/nl/>), around 1950. She asked the proclamation of a last Marian dogma: "Mary, Mediatrix, Co-redemptrix and Advocate of the Mankind".

By the years 50 of the last century, she was already aware of the danger that the catastrophes, terrorism-like (nuclear, biological attacks, etc.) and others, could represent to mankind. That's why she gave a prayer, which is supposed to protect us, against this type of attacks and degenerations:

LORD JESUS CHRIST,

SON OF THE FATHER,

SEND NOW YOUR SPIRIT

OVER THE EARTH.

LET THE HOLY SPIRIT LIVE

IN THE HEARTS OF ALL NATIONS,

THAT THEY MAY BE PRESERVED

FROM DEGENERATION, DISASTER AND WAR.

MAY THE LADY OF ALL NATIONS,

THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY,

BE OUR ADVOCATE.

AMEN.

The best is to pray this prayer everyday, in order to try to protect ourselves from this type of attacks...

Prayer in family / community / church (e. g., praying daily the Rosary) and fast are also powerful against catastrophes and evil...

* - those Apparitions were recognized as Authentic, by the Catholic Church, for a Period of

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Time, but they're not recognized anymore. This is Unfair, says God. Because these Apparitions were Recognized as Authentic Ones, by the Vatican, in the Past, and are, in Fact, Authentic, says God. However, Problems with the Vatican, because of this Subject, are, Naturally, to be Avoided: better to shut up and that's it...

In fact, the previous Prayer presented Can Be Tested and, as such, Can Be Considered Efficient, said Jesus.

A similar section, with further information, the section '[PROTECTION AGAINST CATASTROPHES](#)', is available in the chapter 'Protections against Evil'.

The Divine Mercy Chaplet Protects the World Against Terror.

The [Divine Mercy Chaplet](#) (reference: <https://www.vaticannews.va/en/prayers/divine-mercy-chaplet.html>) protects the World against Terror and against other (big) Calamities.

I felt it, specially in 2013, when there were great tensions between the [\(Polluted\) West](#) (reference: <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/protestant.html>, in French) and the [Not Converted Russia](#) (+ details, in Chapter 'Russia') over the war in Syria... We can feel the difference, when we pray it or when we don't pray it (combined, for example, with the Amsterdam Prayer, seen previously)...

Furthermore, God, the Father, asks us to pray it everyday... source: the Protective [Seal of the Living God](#), available, e. g., at https://2.bp.blogspot.com/-2hw32JO4n0/VQ7I_IoLpI/AAAAAAAAAAQ/c7Dq84z3JNE/s1600/Seal%2Bof%2Bthe%2BLiving%2BGod%2B-%2BEnglish.jpg.

Naturally, when we pray both [the Rosary of the Divine Mercy](#) (reference: <https://www.vaticannews.va/en/prayers/divine-mercy-chaplet.html>) plus [the Standard Rosary](#) (reference: <https://rosarycenter.org/how-to-pray-the-rosary>), the protection for us and for the World increases... Watch out: we can not completely avoid evil...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

To Mention "MARY EMPRESS", at the Beginning + at the End of the DAILY ROSARY, To Try To PROTECT the CONTINENT.

IDEA To Try To PROTECT the CONTINENT, e. g., AGAINST ISLAMIC TERROR (JIHAD).

It seems that reciting the daily Rosary (better: attentively), mentioning 'Empress' (to the Virgin Mary), at the beginning + at the end of the prayer, protects the continent, at least, Europe... it seems to work against possible ISIS TERROR attacks against Europe... JIHADISTS are ALREADY ACTIVE IN LIBYA, and this, SINCE SEVERAL YEARS...

We have nothing to lose, in reciting it, adding these 2 extra 'empress' mentions...

More details over this subject, in the section 'IDEA AGAINST ISLAMIC TERROR' of the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil'.

666, THE MARK OF THE BEAST: **Please Refuse a Microchip in Your Body!!!**

Although the mark of the Beast of the book of Revelation, 666, may have also other meanings, according to the Messages of Jesus and Mary, it may also be a microchip, implantable in the human body. At first glance, such an idea seems to have many "advantages":

- GPS system: we don't get lost anymore, all over the world.
- SOLUTION FOR TERRORISM: through an historic and the use of GPS technology, the terrorists are discovered and destroyed...
- PAYMENT SYSTEM: people pay with the hand or with the forehead! Please check it with the book of Revelation, 13:15-18: those who don't have the mark of the beast can not sell nor buy... and are even killed! Indeed, to be effective (to prevent payment fraud, for example), the 666 chip can no longer be removed from the body... this implies that the concerned person loses control of the spirit / will, becoming a puppet of the forces of evil, a zombie from the Apocalypse... more information on this topic, in the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse'...
- HEALTH SYSTEM: health data, historic and parameters, sent wireless to the doctor; 'diabetes chip' type treatment therapies, ... ideas to try to prolong life and improve health, in the Chapters 'Protections against Evil' and 'Ideas to try to prolong life and improve health'...
- Citizen data: Identity data, etc.
- ...

The book of Revelation says: those who get the mark of the beast in their bodies (hand / forehead) receive the angry of God and go to hell (please refer to the book of Revelation, 14:9-12; the text follows, a bit further).

Although such a system may have many advantages, those who are "marked" lose their freedom: they're controlled like pigs, and receive also hypnotisms, which make practically impossible to resist the seductions of the Antichrist.

So, it's better to die as a martyr and go immediately to paradise as a saint, than to get the microchip

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

666 in the body and go to hell.

The Text of Revelation 13:15-18 follows (source: www.biblegateway.com, Bible, New International Version (NIV)):

15 The second beast was given power to give breath to the image of the first beast, so that the image could speak and cause all who refused to worship the image to be killed.

16 It also forced all people, great and small, rich and poor, free and slave, to receive a mark on their right hands or on their foreheads,

17 so that they could not buy or sell unless they had the mark, which is the name of the beast or the number of its name.

18 This calls for wisdom. Let the person who has insight calculate the number of the beast, for it is the number of a man. That number is 666.

The Text of Revelation 14:9-12 follows (source: www.biblegateway.com, Bible, New International Version (NIV)):

9 A third angel followed them and said in a loud voice: "If anyone worships the beast and its image and receives its mark on their forehead or on their hand,

10 they, too, will drink the wine of God's fury, which has been poured full strength into the cup of his wrath. They will be tormented with burning sulfur in the presence of the holy angels and of the Lamb.

11 And the smoke of their torment will rise for ever and ever. There will be no rest day or night for those who worship the beast and its image, or for anyone who receives the mark of its name."

12 This calls for patient endurance on the part of the people of God who keep his commands and remain faithful to Jesus.

Thus, the best is to be permanently in state of grace, in order to try to avoid bad surprises... More information in the Chapter '[Protections against Evil](#)'...

Are you seeing what the controls of the terrorism are leading us to?

These controls of the Terrorism are, thus, leading us to the implementation of a mandatory system of mark of the beast / implantable microchip 666...

Another excuse to impose the mark of the beast is the implementation of an efficient, modern health system...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

At the moment of the great schism of the fall of the Catholic Church / Vatican, through the profanation of the Holy Traditional Sacraments and / or the Traditional Credo, some of us may take the holy communion, everyday, in the remaining true Church in the Clandestinity, in order to resist, until the public coming of the true Messiah, in the glory, in the clouds, from Heaven to Earth, in order to take the public control of the planet and start a new everlasting paradisaical age.

For more precision and rigor, please refer to the original messages of God and Mary, for instance, [the Book of Truth: Messages of Jesus to Maria of the Divine Mercy](https://thebookoftruthonline.blogspot.com/) (reference: e. g., <https://thebookoftruthonline.blogspot.com/>), [TLDM: Directives, Apparitions and Prophecies of Jesus and Mary in New York](https://www.tldm.org/Directives/directives.htm) (reference: <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/directives.htm>), the French Web site, also containing almost 100% reliable messages of Jesus and Mary, [www.apparitionsmariales.org: puce électronique](http://www.apparitionsmariales.org:puce_électronique), at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/puce.htm>, or other Web sites: [the Chapter "Links / News from Heaven"](#) mentions several interesting Web sites...

Another section, related to this subject '[666, the Mark of the Beast](#)' is to be found at the Chapter '[Danger of Apocalypse](#)'.

Terrorism, As Pretext To Control People and to Fight Tradition.

Indeed, Terrorist attacks are evil. Terrorism and the organizations who defend it should be fought / kept under control (e. g., Boko Haram, Islamic State).

But war and murders should be avoided also. To Promote maybe economic sanctions and Rosary prayer groups... Maybe inquisition is adequate for terrorists, avoiding murders, of course, says God... More details over this subject, in the section '[the Holy Inquisition](#)' from the Chapter 'Rich, Masons, Opus Dei'.

But not to be ingenuous neither! Because those Islamic terror organizations defend also many traditional values...

Evil forces profit, thus, from the Terrorist attacks to control the masses (the people) and to fight the traditional values, some of them also promoted by the true faith.

In practice, they mix everything! We must clearly separate the waters!

Terror and radical Islam are bad things, but the traditional (Conservative Catholic) values are not!

[Most of the official media in the West is now, discreetly, under the control of the Evil forces](#) (source: heaven at www.tldm.org, at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/d42.htm>).

Journalism remains professional, most of the news are true, but, for the most attentive, the

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

manipulation and the censorship of important information is evident. E. g., News from Heaven don't appear in the official news...

And they may take pro modernist, pro evil, pro apocalyptic positions, defending / promoting them as "good things"...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Eden Garden Located.

The Garden of Eden Possibly Located in Eastern Turkey...

From the book of Genesis 2:10-14, we can read:

"10 A river flowed from Eden to water the garden, and from there it divided to make four streams.

11 The first is named the Pishon, and this winds all through the land of Havilah¹ where there is gold.

12 The gold of this country is pure; bdellium and cornelian stone are found there.

13 The second river is named the Gihon, and this winds all through the land of Cush².

14 The third river is named the Tigris, and this flows to the east of Asshur³. The fourth river is the Euphrates."

Legend:

1- the Land of Havilah. Reference: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Havilah>), that of the descendants of Havilah, seemed to be located, in the beginning, in the Arabia Peninsula. In the beginning, the Havilah tribes could have settled in Saudi Arabia, near the sea (Persian Gulf + Red Sea.

Afterwards, (at least some) Havilians could have crossed the Red Sea, direction Morocco... This map shows already the land of Havilah located in both sides of the Red Sea. Reference: https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/thumb/2/2b/Noahsworld_map.png/402px-Noahsworld_map.png.

The Havilians should be descendants of Cush (Gen 10:7) and the ancestors of the Berbers...

2- the Land of Cush, that of the descendants of Cush, typically refers to Ethiopia and neighborhood (Eritrea, Sudan...).

Please note that the Berbers (Moors / Maghreb) seem also descendants of Cush (reference: Gen 10:7)... the land of Cush could, eventually, refer to almost the whole African continent (?)...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

There's still another region, with possible influence of Cush: the Hindu Kush region, Pakistan / India...

But normally, the land of Cush refers to the Ethiopian region...

3- the land of Asshur refers to Assyria, an ancient Mesopotamia great power, more precisely to Assur (reference: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Assur>), in the western bank of the Tigris river.



Previous image caption: Image from Wikipedia, The world according to the Hebrews (1854

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

map), with biblical names (from Noah's genealogy). We can see, on the previous map, that the Land of Havilah was initially located on the Arabian Peninsula, close to the Persian Gulf and also close to the Red Sea. On this Map you can also see Havilah already in Africa, on the other side of the Red Sea. Author: Lyman Coleman (public domain). Source: https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/b/bb/Noahsworld_map.jpg.

Havilah appears to be a descendant of Cush, according to Gen 10:6-7. The text follows (reference: Vatican Bible Online):

"6 The descendants of Ham: Cush, Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.

7 The descendants of Cush: Seba, Havilah, Sabtah, Raamah, and Sabteca. The descendants of Raamah: Sheba and Dedan."

Because 2 paradise rivers, the Tigris and the Euphrates, still exist, the possible location for the garden of Eden, in the zone of splitting of those rivers, should be:

Eastern Turkey / Kurdistan / Armenia, in the source region of the Tigris and the Euphrates.

This map of the Tigris + the Euphrates rivers, from <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tigris>, can already give us a 1st idea of the possible location of the Eden Garden (in Eastern Turkey). The image follows:



This Wikipedia Map shows the 2 still existing rivers of the Garden of Eden, the Tigris and the Euphrates. The Garden of Eden was supposed to be situated near the source of the Tigris River. Source: https://pt.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rio_Tigre#/media/Ficheiro:Tigr-euph.png. The author is assumed to be Knusser, CC BY-SA 2.5, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=323268>. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 2.5 Generic license, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/2.5/deed.en>.

Furthermore, there are some revelations to the (Blessed) German Anne-Catherine Emmerich*, saying that the Eden Paradise was located in a very high place, Eastern to the Mountain of the Prophets. Reference: http://annecatherineemmerich.com/complete_visions/volume_1_the_old_testament/the-old-testament-part-2/.

Over Adam, this Blessed (Saint) Lady writes that he was blond, born in the ~Center (of mass of the continental surface) of the World (Jerusalem) and that he died also in this region (the ~place where also Jesus died...). She mentions, however, that the Eden Paradise was not there (in the Jerusalem Hills).

This link / map shows very High places, containing the rivers Tigris and Euphrates (near to each other). This happens in the Mountains of Eastern Turkey, near the sources. This reinforces the Eastern Turkey Eden hypothesis... the Wikipedia image follows:

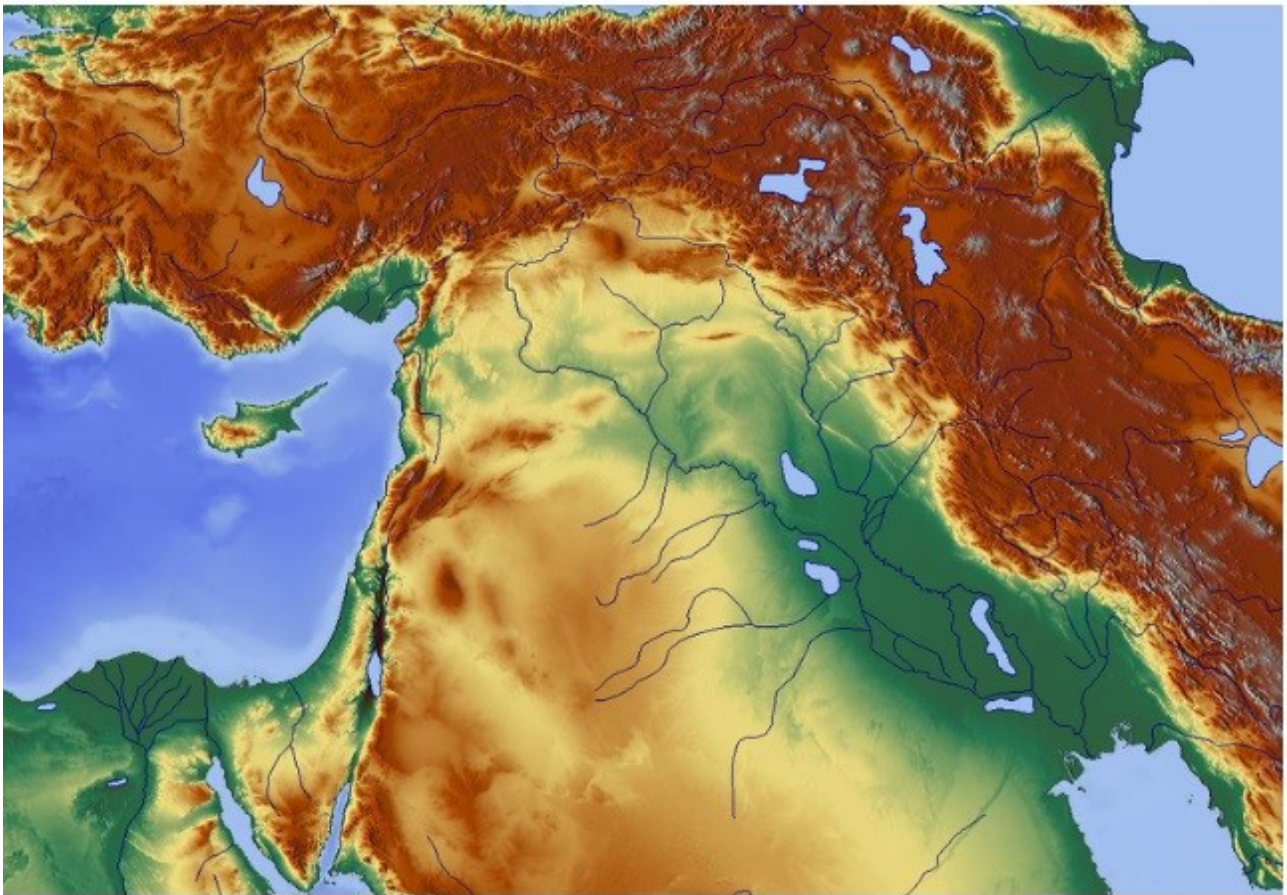


Image from Wikipedia, from https://nl.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bestand:Near_East_relief_map_blank.png. It can be seen that the sources of the Tigris and Euphrates rivers are located in the mountainous region of Eastern Turkey. Source: <https://maps-for-free.com/>, modified by BoH. This file is available under the Creative Commons CC0 1.0 Universal Public Domain Dedication, <https://creativecommons.org/publicdomain/zero/1.0/deed.nl>.

Further details over the location of the Eden garden, are to be found in the section '[Why Aren't the Sources of the Rivers Tigris and Euphrates the Same Place Anymore?](#)' of this Chapter.

*- Thanks to the visions / descriptions of the [Blessed \(Holy\) Lady Anne-Catherine Emmerich](#) (reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Anne_Catherine_Emmerich#House_of_the_Virgin_Mary), it was possible to rediscover the lost house of the Virgin Mary, in the zone of Ephesus (Turkey), built by the disciple St. John (the author of the book Revelation).

Why Aren't the Sources of the Rivers Tigris and Euphrates the Same Place Anymore? The Rivers Gihon and the Pishon.

When looking to the maps of the rivers of (Eastern) Turkey, we can notice the possible location of the Eden garden, by the source of the River Tigris, but we can notice also, that the source of the other still existing river of the Eden garden, the Euphrates river, is not that place anymore...

Instead, the source of the river Euphrates became somewhat confusing, seeming to exist 2 different sources for the Euphrates River, located a bit far from the present day source of the Tigris River, but afterwards, the 2 sources of the River Euphrates unify, and, a bit afterwards, the Euphrates crosses a place, not far from the present day source of the Tigris river... and this seems a bit confusing...

It matches a bit, but not 100% anymore, what the recite of Genesis speaks over the Eden garden and the 4 rivers, flowing from there...

In order to try to understand better this problem, the best is to start looking to [a general map of Turkey, containing the 2 Eden rivers still existing \(the Tigris and the Euphrates\)](#)...



Previous Image: Map of Turkey from Wikipedia, containing the main rivers, namely the Tigris and Euphrates. By Erp in English Wikipedia, CC BY-SA 3.0, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=10202991>. Author: Emma Pease. Source: <https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Turkey-ocm2.svg>. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported License,

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

<https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

We can notice the present source of the river Tigris, flowing from a ("small") lake, visible in this map... another ("small") lake is visible, in the neighborhood, direction NW, also near the initial path, from the Euphrates river... let us call this second lake, "lake2"...

Through Divine inspiration, I could understand what happened:

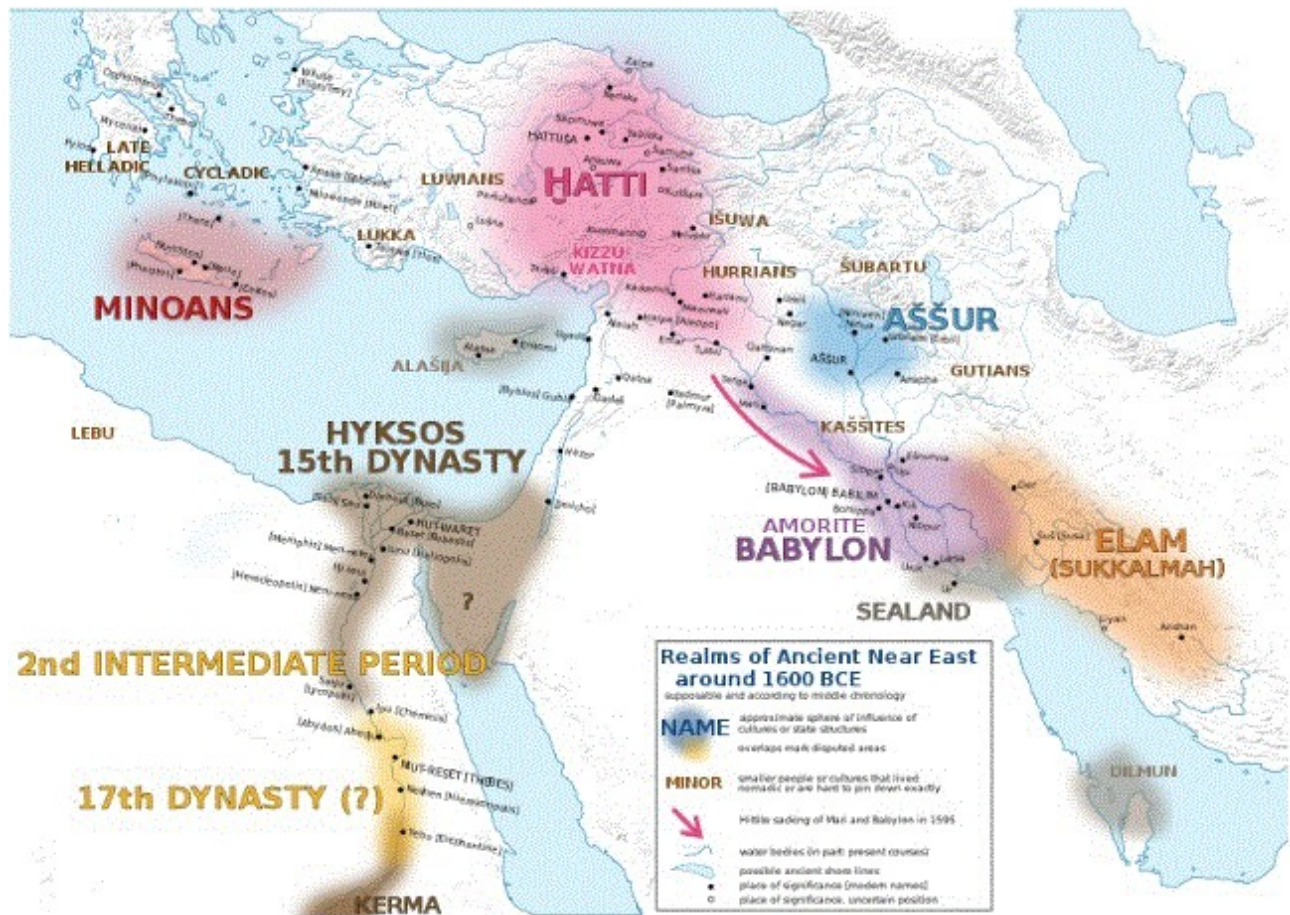
The Hittites became a black race people, like the majority of the descendants of Ham. They were a bit in difficulties, and they wanted to please the Atlanteans, in order to receive primes, e. g., technological.

Atlantis was almost sinking, near the year 1600 BC; they were superior in civilization and they were becoming more pro Evil.

In order to please the Atlanteans and to try to receive primes from them, the Hittites should do something pro Evil...

The Hittites were, at the time, in the neighborhood of the sources of the rivers of the Eden (Kurdistan), and they decided to try to eliminate the traces of the rivers of the Eden... This can be seen in the following image:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment



Previous map (source: Wikipedia): the Hittites (Hatti) were, in 1600 BC, close to the former Garden of Eden (present-day Kurdistan, Turkey) and managed to change the geography of the rivers of former Eden. Source:

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:Ancient_Near_East_1600BC.svg. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 4.0 International License, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/4.0/deed.en>.

They used for that powerful witchcraft and they succeeded to make disappear completely [the Rivers Gihon and Pishon...](#)



The Previous Image (Source: <https://www.christianideas.eu/images/the4RiversOfTheEden.jpg>) shows the 4 rivers of Eden, in dark blue color. In this way, we can have an idea of the route of the Geon (Gihon) and Fison (Pishon) rivers. Inspired Image of God and <https://godshotspot.wordpress.com/2016/08/19/eden-garden-rivers/> (improved).

But, with the Rivers Tigris and Euphrates, the Hittites had some troubles...

They tried to displace the sources of the Tigris and the Euphrates from their initial Eden location, said God...

They succeeded to displace a bit the sources of the Tigris and the Euphrates, and to extend the source(s) of the Euphrates, further North and further Northeast, but they couldn't distance the 2 rivers, near its sources, from ~500 km far (from each other), as they wished. Yes, the goal was to attack the credibility of the book of Genesis over the recite of the Creation, namely the episode of [the Eden garden and its 4 rivers...](#)

The witchcraft they used was powerful, but the Lord was not happy with their goal, and fought against a part of their powerful witchcraft... their witchcraft could work a bit, but they didn't have permission from the Lord, to separate the 2 rivers, the Tigris and the Euphrates, near the real original location, the Eden garden, more than 30 Km far, says God...

But the Hittites succeeded to create some confusion over the initial location of the Eden Garden and its 4 rivers...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Atlanteans gave [a prime to the Hittites, because of that: the Metallurgy...](#) More details about the Hittites and iron working at <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hittites>.

[More details over Atlantis, in the Chapter 'Atlantis and Ice Age Theory'.](#)

The Hittites could, thus, separate the 2 remaining Rivers, the Tigris and the Euphrates from ~30 km far, near the sources. We can observe some of this in [map of Turkey, with the 2 still existing Eden rivers...](#)



Previous Image: Map of Turkey from Wikipedia, containing the main rivers, namely the Tigris and Euphrates. It should be noted that, in the vicinity of the source of the Tigris River, the distance between the Tigris and the Euphrates is estimated at 50 km / 60 km and not 30 km, as would be expected... By Erp at English Wikipedia, CC BY-SA 3.0, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=10202991>. Author: Emma Pease. Source: <https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Turkey-ocm2.svg>. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported License, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

Watching the previous map mentioned, we can notice that the distance between the mentioned source of the Tigris river and the nearest trajectory of the Euphrates river seem to be of ~50 or ~60 Km, thus, a bit more than the ~30 Km expected...

The reason for this seems to be that this map is indeed interesting, but it's not 100% accurate over the ancient (but still existing) location of the Tigris source, the Eden lake, located a bit further NW, the lake called before "lake2"...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

This second source, the real location of the Eden (lake), is now weaker than the (new) first source of the Tigris (previously observed).

This happened thanks to the past pro evil witchcraft interventions (explained a bit before)...

This can be better observed, not with the previous map of Turkey anymore, but with this other [map of Turkey...](#)



Another map of the physical geography of Turkey, containing the Sources of the Tigris and Euphrates Rivers in Central East Turkey. The dark blue arrow allows you to see the original source of the Tigris River, previously called “lake2” (and now weaker than the new official source, slightly to the southeast, on this map), which is very close to the bed of the Euphrates River. (a little further North). As we can see, not all maps show this. Source: Wikipedia, https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/9/98/Mountains_of_Turkey.png Author: Rosso Robot - Trabajo propio, CC BY-SA 3.0, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=9467277>. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported License, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

We can see this in more detail, in the following enlargement:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment



Enlargement of the previous image, in which the yellow arrow shows the original source of the Tigris River, and therefore, the location of the former Garden of Eden, in Turkish Kurdistan. The detailed image allows we to see the Euphrates River (called Euphrat, on this map), nearby, slightly to the North (~2 mm, on this map), with a lake also in that area (which was also part of the initial Lake Eden, said God) and the new official source of the Tigris River, slightly to the southeast (from the arrowhead, in yellow).

The previous image shows the Lake Eden (the second source of the Tigris, weaker, further to the Northeast, given by the tip of the yellow arrow). In this way, the shortest distance from the source of the Tigris, to the closest point of the Euphrates River, is no longer around 50 km, but around 10 km (lakes included)... in effect, the Euphrates started from this lake (the 2nd lake, a little further North of the lake from the initial source of the Tigris River). In the beginning, these 2 lakes were unified and were the same lake of Eden, said God.

The region seems dangerous for tourism... you should inform yourself good and take some protections, if you want to visit the place... To [Protect yourself against Evil](#) is maybe a good idea...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

More information to be found in the Chapter [Protections Against Evil](#).

The curious analysis from <https://godshotspot.wordpress.com/over-the-4-Eden-Rivers> considered the possibility of the Pishon river to be a river, similar to a great Jordan river, flowing from the Eden source to the Red sea, which crossed / encircled the whole Havilah / Saudi Arabian region, up to the Kuwait...

Indeed, it is a possibility to consider...

Please note, that the image of the 4 Rivers, given by the previous Web site, is not 100 % accurate, e. g., in what concerns the effective location of the Eden Garden (the common source for the 4 Rivers, the upper source of the River Tigris, in Kurdistan) and in the accurate denomination of the rivers Gihon and Pishon, says God also.

The following image is more accurate in these points, and gives, thus, a better (but still approximate only) idea of how the 4 Rivers of the Eden should have been:



The preceding figure, inspired by <https://godshotspot.wordpress.com/2016/08/19/eden-garden-rivers/> and God, shows the 4 Rivers of Eden: Tigris (Tigris), Euphrates (Euphrates), Pishon (Pishon) and Gihon (Gihon). Note that these 4 Rivers allowed Urban Development and Agriculture in the Middle East and this fertile region was then called the “Fertile Crescent”, said God.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Adam: a Native Cameroonian or a Nordic? Y Haplogroups × Heaven...

Genetics gives some interesting information, but this doesn't mean that it's 100% accurate... Maybe the concerned professionals had to submit to the Darwinist lobbies, in subjects hard to proof, in order to avoid problems...

Genetics claims that the genetic ancestor of the mankind, the genetic Adam, was originating from the African region near the present day Cameroon...



The previous image, from Wikipedia, again shows the Migration Map based on Y Haplogroups. In the Gulf of Guinea / Cameroon region, we see a gray star, which indicates the presence of Adam's Y DNA (according to genetics), A0. The yellow arrow on the left helps we visualize the location. Source: https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png Author: Chakazul. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported License, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

However, the revelations from the Blessed Anne Catherine Emmerich, state that Adam, Abel and Cain were of Nordic type, with Blond or Red hair. Reference:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

http://annecatherineemmerich.com/complete_visions/volume_1_the_old_testament/the-old-testament-part-2/.

Eve was created from Adam's rib, says the Bible, Gen 2:21-24, and, as such, Eve's DNA should have been almost identical to that of Adam...

The Bible, the News from Heaven or related, claim also, that [Adam and Eve lived in the region of the Middle East \(in the region of Kurdistan / Eden; in the region of Jerusalem...\)](https://tandfspi.org/ACE_vol_01/ACE_1_0001_out.html). Reference: https://tandfspi.org/ACE_vol_01/ACE_1_0001_out.html.

Thus, the biblical Adam shouldn't have lived in Cameroon: it's not impossible, but the chances are small... the recites of the Holy speak over Middle East and not over Cameroon...

The Y Haplogroup migration maps, which claim the black African origin for Adam, should, however, refer, only to the period after the great Flood, because the humans living before the great Flood, should have had Y Haplogroups, which don't exist anymore...

Only those Y Haplogroups, that still exist and are still important, are mentioned in those maps...

An analysis of the History of Africa, after the great Flood, could help to better understand why Genetics claims over a black African Cameroonian origin for the ancestor of Humanity are wrong...

Please refer to the section '[How to Unmask the Fake of the Genetic Cameroonian Adam?](#)', from the Chapter 'Darwinism unmasked', for further analysis over this subject...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment Curiosities.

Idea Against Big Temptations in the Style "Forbidden Fruit".

If you have Big Temptations, in the style "Forbidden Fruit of the Paradise", Charming ones but pushing to Evil, Coming back to the Spirit, in loop, in "depressive, paranoid" style, then the [St Michael's Prayer](https://www.ourladywarriors.org/prayer/michael.htm) (reference: <https://www.ourladywarriors.org/prayer/michael.htm>) may help to cut such tendencies... if needed, repeat it...

This Prayer follows:

"Saint Michael the Archangel,

defend us in battle.

Be our protection against the wickedness and snares of the devil.

May God rebuke him, we humbly pray;

and do Thou, O Prince of the Heavenly Host,

by the Divine Power of God,

cast into hell, Satan and all the evil spirits,

who roam throughout the world seeking the ruin of souls.

Amen."

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Forbidden Fruit: Was It the Apple or the Fig?

Although there was an idea that the forbidden fruit of the Paradise was the apple, it's not so sure... the Bibles I read don't mention it explicitly, but [there are descriptions of visions describing what happened in the beginning, suggesting that the forbidden fruit was more like a "Fresh Fig"...](#)
Reference: <https://www.ecatholic2000.com/anne/lom6.shtml>.

The forbidden fruit seemed indeed a fig, but it's not a normal fig, neither... instead, it's a fruit of the same type, said God.

Hominids: Fruit of Bestiality and Not of Darwinism.

According to Jesus, [Mankind exists since ~ 6.100 years ago](#). Reference: <https://www.countdowntothekingdom.com/luisa-the-third-renewal/>.

[The Wise, Superior, German Lady of the Middle Ages, Saint Hildegard of Bingen reveals that the hominids are the fruit of decadent sinful Bestiality, and not from fictive evolutionism / Darwinism... It happened before the Great Flood...](#) For more information, see, in French, on the Internet, <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/adam.htm> or Saint Hildegard's book, 'Holisting Healing', in English.

We could compare such hybrids with the liger (son of lion + tigress); with the same number of chromosomes, they can even reproduce themselves...

For obvious reasons, the hominids didn't come in the Ark of Noah... for more details, please refer to the Chapter '[Darwinism Unmasked](#)'.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

When the Sahara Was Not a Desert...

According to Messages, Heaven Related, From St. Hildegard, REAL SUPERIOR WOMEN FROM GERMANY / NORTH, It Didn't (generally) Rain Before the Great Flood (in the majority of the planet)... Reference: <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/deluge.htm>, in French.

Generally, the water came down, from heaven, in the form of dew; there were only relatively small water streams...

Generally, it was like that...

Small agglomerations of nature (bushes / trees) should exist, near the water streams...

Thus, I could expect a more clement climate, with some green nature, in the region of the Sahara / North Africa, before the great Flood...

Please refer also to the Chapter [Noah's Ark + alternative scientific explanations](#) (reference: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sahara#Desertification_and_prehistoric_climate)... some ideas match...

After the Great Flood, in the beginning, at the time of Atlantis, a majority of the Sahara was not yet a desert, says God...

Please refer also to the '[Atlantis](#)' sections of the Chapter 'Atlantis and Ice Age Theory' for further analysis.

Shall the Euphrates River Also Disappear?

If I read / interpreted good, the book of Revelation, we may expect the River Euphrates to dry / disappear, in order to make place, for the Kings of the East...

Thus, the best is to profit from the Euphrates, while it's still there, because, afterwards, there's a possibility that the 3rd river of the paradise / Eden to be destroyed / disappear...

The concerned text follows (from: book of Revelation, 16:12):

“12 The sixth angel emptied his bowl on the great river Euphrates. Its water was dried up to prepare the way for the kings of the East.”

Previously, I imagined that the Euphrates could dry, through the use of a powerful weapon, in the style of the atomic bomb, but it could be maybe happen also, through intensive water consumption (urban + agriculture needs...) in the neighborhood and / or desertification tendencies... (?)

Actually, I realize that the previous possibilities are not that realistic...

If the water keeps coming, from the source(s), an atomic bomb or something of the style, can only dry temporarily the water, because more water keeps coming from the source(s)...

Intensive water consumption (urbanism, agriculture, etc.), could dry the river afterwards, but, eventually, the source(s) could remain active, gushing water... thus, the Euphrates could dry partially, while the sources could still remain active...

In this case, the Euphrates should not completely disappear, like it happened before, for the Pishon and the Gihon...

Desertification could indeed happen, but, because, possibly, it didn't rain there before the Great Flood, that means that, if God so decides, the sources could keep gushing, also, with desert climate...

Why should only the source of the Euphrates stop and not that of the Tigris, at the same time?

Indeed, Desert is desert, and the water misses (everywhere), in the neighborhood...

Thus, the most probable, I think, is that, again, strong supernatural powers are used, in order to make the third Eden River completely disappear...

But, this time, it could come from God and not from Lucifer anymore, if we interpret, literally, Rev 16:12... this could be possible, also...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

However, God says something else: the angel empties his bowl, triggering the procedure to make the Euphrates disappear, through the use of powerful witchcraft (by pro evil people), again...

For more information over the disappeared Rivers of the Eden, please refer to the previous section of this Chapter, ['Why Aren't the Sources of the Rivers Tigris and Euphrates the Same Place Anymore? The Rivers Gihon and the Pishon'](#).

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Noah's Ark Found.

Traces of the Noah's Ark Found.

There's a good probability that the Noah's ark was found in the mountains of Ararat, at ~2100 m high.

Indeed, a geological structure with an appearance of a ship was found, 29 km South of the mountain of Ararat, but still in the Ararat mountains. It has exactly the same dimensions, as those described in the bible, for the ark: 50 cubits large and 300 cubits long (1 cubit \approx 45 cm).



Location of Mount Ararat (see red oval), in Eastern Turkey. Image from Wikipedia. Public domain, from <https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=28820> Noah's ark docked in the Mountains of Ararat, according to the Bible. We can also see the 2nd source (the initial one) of the Tigris River, which shall correspond to the place where the Garden of Eden (paradise) was located. The small rectangle, in yellow, contains the 2 lakes, one on the Tigris River (East) and the other on the Euphrates River, which were part of the initial Lake of Eden (source: God). More information in the Chapter 'Eden'. Source: Wikipedia, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Ararat-Location.png>.

This geological structure is now rock and not wood anymore. This can be explained, since, after more than 4000 years time, the ark could have been petrified.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Of course, the unbelievers argue that is not the Ark, but only a geological structure (a rock).

References in the Bible: Gen 6:15 and Gen 8:4... The Text follows (source: Bible of Vatican online):

Gen 6:15

*"15 This is how you shall build it: **the length of the ark shall be three hundred cubits, its width fifty cubits, and its height thirty cubits.**"*

Gen 8:3-5

"3 Gradually the waters receded from the earth. At the end of one hundred and fifty days, the waters had so diminished

*4 that, in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, **the ark came to rest on the mountains of Ararat.***

5 The waters continued to diminish until the tenth month, and on the first day of the tenth month the tops of the mountains appeared."

Some references can be found at [Wikipedia: Durupinar site](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Durup%C4%B1nar_site), at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Durup%C4%B1nar_site.

Please note that other [alternative possible traces of the ark, in the Mount Ararat self, were also found, according to a newspaper's article...](https://www.foxnews.com/science/has-noahs-ark-been-found-on-turkish-mountaintop) Reference: <https://www.foxnews.com/science/has-noahs-ark-been-found-on-turkish-mountaintop>.

These last traces are, indeed, the real rests of the Noah's ark, said God.



Previous Image (Source: Wikipedia, <https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:ArkEncounter.jpg>): Exact replica (according to God) of Noah's Ark. Williamstown, Kentucky, United States. Author: Jameywiki. This file is

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 4.0 International License,
<https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/4.0/deed.en>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Flood Curiosities.

Hominids.

The hominids were extinguished simply because they didn't enter into the Ark:

- The hominids were not desired, because they corrupted the human race, according to a message of Jesus (please refer to the Chapter '[Arguments Against Evolutionism](#)', for more information).

Concerning the dates, please remember that scientific dating before the Flood is non proofed; according to an apparition of Jesus and according to the bible, they're even false, e. g., in what concerns the date of the creation of Adam...

Indeed, we can not go back, in a time machine, in order to check the truthfulness of such scientific logical calculus and reasoning: without coherency with the reality, those dates may well be false... (for more information, please refer to the Chapter '[Arguments Against Evolutionism](#)').

Didn't It Rain Before the Great Flood?

According to St. Hildegard (Germany), [it didn't rain before the flood](#) (reference: https://vincentdetarle-free-fr.translate.goog/catho/deluge.htm?_x_tr_sch=http&_x_tr_sl=fr&_x_tr_tl=en&_x_tr_hl=nl)... there was water on the ground, (relatively small) water courses, but no rain...

That's maybe one reason more why almost nobody believed in the coming of the great Flood... to be compared with the present times, where not so many people believe that the Apocalypse can come one day, unexpectedly...

However, in the book of Enoch I (the Enoch of Gen 5:18, who lived before the Great Flood), it's mentioned the occurrence of rain and thunders / lightnings... a contradiction?

Not necessarily. It generally didn't rain, in most of the planet. But it could rain.

Before the great Flood, the rotation of the Earth (around its axis) didn't happen yet: the book of Enoch I says us that, at the time of Enoch, the Moon and the Sun turned around the Earth...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Thus, the rotation of the Earth, around its axis, was not needed, in order produce the phenomena 'day and night (in 24 hours)' or 'Moon cycle (in 28 days)'.

Thus, the Earth didn't rotate around its axis, as it happens now, and as such, the depressions remained relatively stationaries (they didn't "move", "spontaneously", to East)...

Thus, less places on Earth received rain... but the phenomena of the rainfall and the thundershower were already known from the Enoch of the book of Genesis...

For more details over these kind of subjects, please refer to the sections ['How Can We Proof the Rotation of the Earth in 28 Days and the Orbit of the Sun, Around the Earth, in 24 Hours?'](#) of the Chapter 'Bible and Science I' and ['Theory over Atlantis and the Extraterrestrials'](#) of the Chapter 'Atlantis'.

How Is It Possible To 1.7 Million Species to Enter in the Ark?

Biologists discovered already about 1.7 million different species of animals and plants... even more may be still discovered...

However, from these 1.7 million, about 1.2 million are insects or closer species; about 400.000 are plants or closer species...

We exclude, for this simulation, the animals of type 'fish', 'mollusks', 'crustaceans' and also most of the plants (except some seeds, specially those used in agriculture).

The 1.2 million species of insects, worms and closer species, can easily enter in a space, with a size of a living room, because they're small...

Indeed, we only have to consider, mainly, the ground mammals, the ground reptiles, the amphibians and the birds, which gives approximately [33.500 different species: some 5.500 mammals, some 10.500 birds, some 7.500 amphibians plus some 10.000 reptiles \(to put in couples\)...](#) Reference: <https://www.currentresults.com/Environment-Facts/Plants-Animals/number-species.php>.

Although some species are big, most seem to be relatively small, [being, the average mammal, of a size of a small dog...](#) Reference: <https://www.quora.com/What-was-the-average-size-of-mammals-during-prehistoric-times-How-does-this-compare-to-the-average-size-of-mammals-today>.

The birds and the amphibians are, normally, smaller than the mammals, and the reptiles, occupy normally, more or less the same volume as the mammals, even if their shape is not the same anymore (because there are greater reptiles also, as the crocodiles and the snakes, with greater and / or bizarre dimensions)...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Normally, they should be able to enter in the Ark... let us simulate this...

Assuming the ark has dimensions: ~140 m length, ~23 m wide and ~14 m high (1 cubit being ~0.46 m)... the space required for the animals, the plants, the food and the seeds should have been of some 11.000 cubic meters, from the theoretical ~24.000 cubic meters of the Ark, according to the following simulation...

In order to have a first idea, we could approach the Volume of the Ark to that of a triangular prism (and increase slightly that volume, because the volume of a boat shall be slightly greater than that of the corresponding equivalent triangular prism), given by:

$$(\sim 140 \text{ m} \times \sim 23 \text{ m} \times \sim 14 \text{ m})/2 = \sim 24.000 \text{ m}^3,$$

Approaching:

1. The volume of the average mammal and of the average reptile, to the volume of a bounding box of:
 $\sim 0,4 \text{ m} \times \sim 0,3 \text{ m} \times \sim 0,2 \text{ m} = \sim 0,024 \text{ m}^3$ (reference: <https://tarigs.com/size-table-dog/>),
2. The volume of the bounding box, for the average bird, to:
 $\sim 0,15 \text{ m} \times \sim 0,15 \text{ m} \times \sim 0,15 \text{ m} = \sim 0,003 \text{ m}^3,$
3. And the volume of the bounding box, for the average amphibian, to:
 $\sim 0,15 \text{ m} \times \sim 0,10 \text{ m} \times \sim 0,10 \text{ m} = \sim 0,002 \text{ m}^3,$

we can Compute, thus, the total average Volume for the ~31.000 mammals plus reptiles $\times \sim 0,024 \text{ m}^3$ (already in couple), plus the total average Volume for the ~21.000 birds $\times \sim 0,003 \text{ m}^3$ (already in couple), plus the total average Volume for the ~15.000 amphibians $\times \sim 0,002 \text{ m}^3$ (also already in couple).

We should, thus, have a total average Volume of:

$$\begin{array}{l} \sim 31.000 \text{ mammals and reptiles} \times \sim 0,024 \text{ m}^3 = \sim 745 \text{ m}^3 \\ + \\ \sim 21.000 \text{ birds} \times \sim 0,003 \text{ m}^3 = \sim 65 \text{ m}^3 \\ + \\ \sim 15.000 \text{ amphibians} \times \sim 0,002 \text{ m}^3 = \sim 30 \text{ m}^3 \\ \hline \text{Total Volume of the bigger animals} = \sim 840 \text{ m}^3. \end{array}$$

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Adding some volume for the smaller species, we would have some 950 m³ of the ~24.000 m³ of the Ark, required for the animals.

We should still add some 10% extra Volume, because the previous calculus didn't take into account the extinct species, which entered in the Ark, but do not exist anymore.

The total basic average space for the animals should be of ~1050 m³.

However, twice of this size should still be required, in order to have enough space to feed the animals and to let them move a bit, for more comfort...

Thus, some 2.500 m³ of the ~24.000 m³ of the Ark, should have been occupied with the animals.

We could still add some extra ~8500 m³ for food, for seeds, for plants, for the halls...

Thus, some 11.000 m³ of the ~24.000 m³ of the Ark, should have been occupied with the animals, plants, seeds and food supply.

Anyhow, it should have been enough... and it was. And according to this simulation, it should have been possible also.

What Happened to the Waters of the Flood?

The Universal Great Flood, which covered the whole earth, by ~2350 BC, supplied a huge amount of water.

In the book of Genesis, we learn that Noah went out of the Ark, when the waters already fell down a lot, near [the mountain of Ararat \(up to 5137 meters high, source: Wikipedia, at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mount_Ararat\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mount_Ararat).

Possibly, the waters have risen enough, over the whole surface of the planet, being able to cover, completely, even the Aconcagua Mount, in the Andes, South America, with its top of 6,961 km height (source: Wikipedia)...

Please note that few humans, e. g., the Atlanteans, could have survived the great Flood, hiding themselves in the higher places of the Everest... more details over the Atlanteans, [in the Chapter 'Atlantis'](#).

The great Flood should, thus, have supplied a great amount of water...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

What happened, thus, to that enormous amount of water, when the planet became dry again?

Although a part of the water could have gone to the underground or could have evaporated to the atmosphere, we could also take into account that it's possible, through the laws of the physics / chemistry, to transform energy into matter, a kind of matter into another kind of matter, and matter into energy.

The procedures are still quite complex to man, but quite easy to God...

E. g., nuclear reactions could have been used or either the formula,

$$\text{Energy} = \text{Matter} + \text{Antimatter}.$$

Supernatural procedures could also have been applied...

For God, all is possible, and there are, possibly, different ways to implement it...

Why Are There Kangaroos in Australia and Not in Lebanon, Etc.?

I think that the ancient peoples (the ancient natives), came to Australia, after the great Flood, first, by land (e. g., using Horse-drawn vehicles or similar) up to Indonesia, and afterwards, with ships, up to the Northern Coast from Australia.

We can observe this, looking to a [map of migrations, based on Y haplogroups, taking also into account the grey \(land\) regions \(extended available continental surface from the time\)](#). The image follows:

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment



In the Previous Image, from the Wikipedia (map of Migrations based on Y Haplogroups), we can see the route taken, from the Middle East to Northern Australia, by the ancient natives. Source: https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/c/ca/World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png Author: Chakazul. This file is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported License, <https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/deed.en>.

Correction: the Map of Migrations based on Y Haplogroups shows that, most of the path, between the Middle East, up to North Australia, shall have happened by sea, but near the concerned coasts...

Please note, that, at the time, after the Great Flood, in the beginning, the lost continents were still there, and, as such, the continental surface was much wider, because of that. This image is not perfect, but it's useful, in order to complement the geography of the previous map...

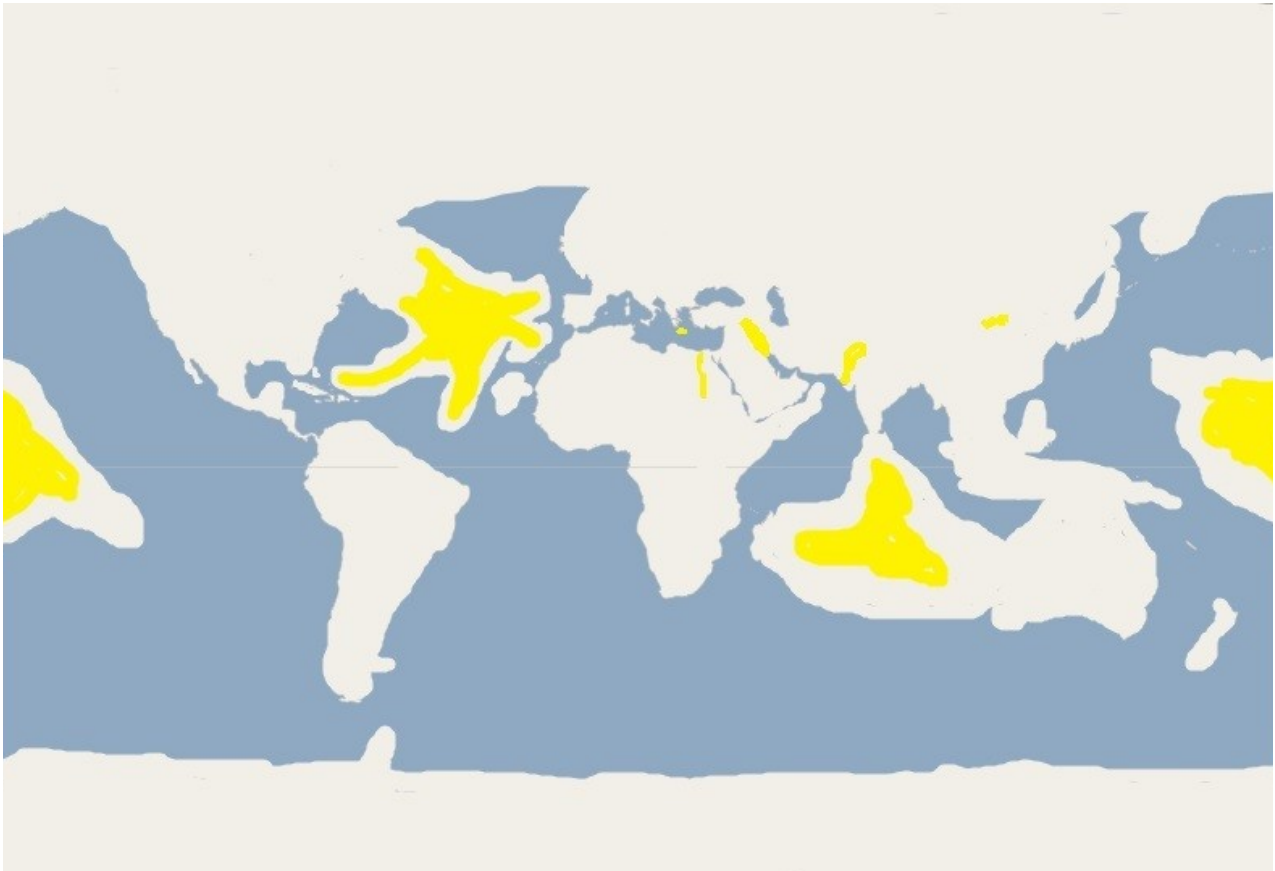


Image from <https://www.christianideas.eu/images/theWorldAt1800BC.jpg>: The World in ~1800 BC (in winter) with the main civilizations and physical geography. The Image is not perfect, but it is more correct than most existing maps for ~1800 BC, as it takes into account the existence of the 3 continents, now non-existent: Atlantis, Mu and Lemuria.

More details over the Lost Continents and the Broader World Continental Surfaces, [in the Chapter 'Atlantis'](#).

Great ships existed already, some 4.000 years ago, e. g., the Ark of Noah, thus, this is possible. All other possibilities: teleportation, witchcraft, miracle, submarine, plane, etc., are less probable...

In the same way that the Ark contained food and animals, the natives could have carried with them animals, food, etc., thus, the kangaroos, probably, came also with the natives...

It's not probable that they took the plane or they swam from the Ararat, etc. The Australian natives are there and their ancestors, were, in the beginning, in the Ararat...

This is possible, even with the "primitive" technology of ~4.000 years ago...

People began to spread, in the world, after the great Flood, and they could have taken with them animals, etc.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed **Christian Ideas and Discernment**

Thus, they could, afterwards, have left several species of animals (and plants / seeds) free, in the nature...

In the Middle East, some animals, like the kangaroo, were maybe not welcome, because they could jump and, thus, destroy the agricultural crops... some "natural selection" could, thus, have taken place...

In Australia, a continent with an aggressive climate (in most regions), most of it was scarcely inhabited, thus, the natives could have left, there, some kangaroos free, in the wild space...

There, they wouldn't attack the agricultural crops, thus, the situation was not the same anymore, as in the Middle East and other agricultural regions of the world...

Although this is non proofed, it matches with the facts and it's probably what happened...

This may explain also, together with the climate sensibility, why some plants / animals are predominant, in some regions of the world, and are relatively rare in other ones...

The mountainous region of Ararat, in Eastern Turkey, and the neighboring regions, have almost all temperatures (climates) of the Earth, namely temperate, cold, and even very cold temperatures...

Not very far from the Ararat, in Mesopotamia, Arabia, Egypt, ..., the temperatures can already become very hot, e. g., in the summer...

Thus, in the beginning, some (exotic) animals and plants (seeds) could have survived there, in the Ararat neighborhood, in conditions / climates appropriate for their existence...

No Salads / Vitamins, During Months, Inside the Ark?

They had small gardens, appropriated for that, said God.

Atlantis, Y Haplogroups & Ice Age Theory.

Please refer to the Chapter '[Atlantis & Ice Age Theory](#)'. It includes [Moses, the Sea Folks, Climate & Water Level Change, Dinosaurs, Pyramids & False Religion, Mu, Lemuria, Nordics, Greeks / Javan, Amazons...](#)

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

External Links: News From Heaven, Etc.

News From Heaven (or Heaven related) & Other Interesting (Religion) Links.

Vatican, in www.vatican.va.

How To Pray the Rosary, at <https://marian.org/mary/rosary/how-to-pray>.

If you become member of the Confraternity of the Rosary, then your Rosaries become more powerful! This is possible, e. g., through the Web Site <https://rosarycenter.org>, at <https://rosarycenter.org/enroll-in-the-rosary-confraternity>.

News from Heaven to Luz de Maria CATASTROPHE FORECAST. Better: [version in Español, in https://revelacionesmarianas.com](https://revelacionesmarianas.com). Those Catastrophes are diminished, with enough Rosaries, normally. These messages are authentic.

Messages* of Jesus, to Maria of the Divine Mercy, until 2015: *** [The BOOK of TRUTH, at internetgebetskreis.com](https://www.internetgebetskreis.com/en/zusendungen/bookoftruth/), at <https://www.internetgebetskreis.com/en/zusendungen/bookoftruth/> and their POWERFUL CRUSADE PRAYERS*** (also at <https://christianideas.eu/index.php/protections-against-evil#crusadePrayers>), also available in the official Web Shop, www.christogifts.com, at <https://www.christogifts.com/en/47-the-book-of-truth>. (*- Some Comments¹ follow, further in this chapter)

TLDM, DIRECTIVES FROM HEAVEN, at <https://www.tldm.org/Directives/directives.htm>: WILL OF GOD + APOCALYPTIC PROPHECIES (scenario Russia Not converted, not Catholic Conservative; thus, "Russia & China" scenario). Jesus & Mary in New York. These messages are authentic.

Note1: the prophecies are conditional to the apocalyptic scenario Russia, Not Converted, plus China.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Note2: The Seer, V. Lueken, introduced very few faults:

Fault1: WW3 doesn't destroy the whole Humanity (contradiction with the Bible, etc.), but 3/4 of the Humanity dies.

Fault2: Our Lady spoke of 'Colored Races' and not 'Black Races'.

TLDM: Latest News, at <https://www.tldm.org/default.htm>.

News From Heaven to Christina Gallagher, at <http://www.christinagallagher.org/>. These Messages are authentic.

Note: the Web site is down... ???

Information from God: This Web site didn't survive Internet censorship. God spoke "too much", and, as such, the Web site was censured. Rosaries welcome, to try to help.

Alternative Web pages still available: News from Heaven, still available, at 'House Of Prayer Achill', at <https://www.facebook.com/houseofprayerachill/>. Email: info@houseofprayerachill.com, phone: +353 98 45691. Web Shop, at <https://www.houseofprayerachill.com/>.

News from Heaven to Ned Dougherty *concerns the USA*, at <https://endtimesdaily.com/>. These messages are authentic.

News from Jesus to John Leary **concerns the USA**, at <https://johnleary.com/>.

These Messages are Authentic, but they contain very few faults, not coming in the original messages from God.

E. g., in the Web site, the 'Antichrist empire' is mentioned as being the 'European Union', but in the original message from Jesus, it is mentioned as being the 'Roman Empire' ('Roman Union').

Over Astronomy, watch out also a bit.

The 3 horns are not the "three papal states", but Ethiopia, Libya and Egypt, confirms Jesus.

'Armageddon' may appear, in place of 'World War 3'.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

John Leary does this, in order to remain visible in the Internet (to avoid the problems of censorship)...

The messages deserve to be read, of course...

News from Heaven, "Wings of Prophecy", **concerns the USA**, at <https://wingsofprophecy.blogspot.com/>. These Messages are Authentic.

News from Heaven to Melanie, Germany, **concerns Europe, the USA, ...**, at <https://www.himmelsbotschaft.eu/messagefromheaven/>. Better: in German, at <https://himmelsbotschaft.eu/>. You may use a Web Translator. Instructions available, from the top of www.christianideas.eu, left / middle side...

These Messages are Authentic, but they contain very few faults, not coming in the original messages from God, like for the Seer John Leary.

E. g., in the Web site, 'Armageddon' may appear, in place of 'World War 3'.

The Eyes of the Antichrist are, thus, not 'Green', but 'Brown' to 'Black'.

'Final Judgment / Last Day' (of Melanie) shall be understood as 'Judgment, Before the 'Messianic Age of Peace of 1000 Years'.

Error: after the 3 Dark Days (Armageddon), the Death still exists. It is weakened, but it still exists, during the Messianic Age, up to the War of Gog and Magog, and the Final Judgment (Reference: Apocalypse 20).

Error: the Antichrist is not the Arab prince.

Error, Message #135: that Great Flood is not to happen in the future. It happened already, in the (far) past, in the times of Noah, confirms God.

The Messages deserve to be read, of course...

At www.christianideas.eu there are backups, in .html format, of all Messages from Heaven to Melanie, until 05/04/2024, in several languages. The English version is located at <https://christianideas.eu/docs/backupMessagesFromHeavenToMelanieUntil05April2024English.html>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

News from Our Lady of Medjugorje, at <https://sremmanuel.org/message/>.

The apparitions in Medjugorje are authentic, but there's ruse from the visionaries and a bit of imperfection: e. g., a part of the messages, "the salt", may be (discreetly) censored to the great public (and set only in books)... they have the right to set it in books, but a gratis version should exist also... ??? The messages deserve to be read, of course...

Medjugorje: Charm can also be used for God / Good. Naturally, the charm of Medjugorje inspired Catholic Russia Converted Ideas... Please refer to, e. g., [https://www.marypages.com/medjugorje-\(bosnia-and-herzegovina\)-en.html?lang=en](https://www.marypages.com/medjugorje-(bosnia-and-herzegovina)-en.html?lang=en).

Medjugorje: (Discreet) Fast & Prayer (rosary, prayed attentively), with serious, pro God behavior, can be very powerful.

The 10 Secrets of Medjugorje, at <https://afterthewarningto2038.com/> (it seems a French Monarch for the 'Russia Not Converted' scenario... ???).

Watch out: it deserves to be read, but to impose the date of 2038 is dangerous, because Jesus, in the Book of Truth, thought, in 2013, that we were already in the pre tribulation period (in the first 3.5 years of the 7 years of the apocalyptic tribulations), and it didn't happen. Only God the Father knows good the year, the day and the hour. We should, thus, be careful with this... But: it could be true, also...???

MaryTv: a Multimedia Site over the Apparitions in Medjugorje, at <https://marytv.tv/>.

News from Heaven, on the new Web site of Vincent de Tarlé, at <https://vincent-de-tarle.fr/>...

News From Heaven to Pedro Régis, Brazil, at <https://www.apelosurgentes.com.br/en-us/>. These messages are authentic.

News From Heaven to Anna Marie, Apostolate of the Green Scapular, USA, at www.greenscapular.org. The messages are on the right side of the Web page, further down. These messages are authentic.

News From Heaven to Saint Vassula Ryden, at <https://ww3.tlig.org/en/the-messages/messages-by-date/>. These messages are authentic. Vassula is already considered as a Saint by God.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

News from Our Lady of Zaro, in Italian, at <https://cenacolimariapellegrina.blogspot.com/>. You may use a Web Translator. Instructions available, from the top of page of <https://christianideas.eu/>, left / middle side... These Messages are authentic.

News From Heaven to Valentina Papagna, Sydney, Australia, at <https://valentina-sydneyseer.com.au/vs/recent-messages/>. These Messages are authentic.

News From Heaven to Gisella Cardia, in Italian, at <https://lareginadelrosario.org>. You may use a Web Translator. Instructions available, from the top of page of <https://christianideas.eu/>, left / middle side...

These Messages are authentic, but, like those to John Leary, the visionary may change, occasionally, the original message:

'Three Quarters' shall be replaced by "the Half" (only people aware can notice this)...

The goal is to test if the error is noticed and to show that women of God are not superior to men of God, in these times of superior women... The Messages Deserve to be Read, of course...

News From Heaven to Jennifer (USA), at <https://wordsfromjesus.com>. These Messages are authentic.

News From Heaven to Sister Beghe, in French, at <https://srbeghe.blog/lettres-collectives/>. These Messages are authentic, but, like those to John Leary, the visionary may change, occasionally, the original message:

'Exaggerated Generosity' is also Welcome: it's not to be punished, as the Sister intends... but the Sister means ('generosity Pro evil')... but this was not in the original message... The Messages Deserve to be Read, of course...

News From Heaven to Marilda Santana (Brazil), in Portuguese, at www.valedaimaculadaconceicao.com.br/. These Messages are authentic.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

News From Heaven to Sulema (Quebec, Canada), in French, at <https://illuminationdelaconscience.wordpress.com/>. You may use a Web Translator. Instructions available, from the top of page of <https://christianideas.eu/>, left / middle side... These Messages are authentic.

News From Heaven to Marie Catherine of the Redemptive Incarnation (Brittany, France), in French, at <https://heurededieu.home.blog/>. You may use a Web Translator. Instructions available, from the top of page of <https://christianideas.eu/>, left / middle side... These Messages are authentic.

News From Heaven to Marcos Tadeu in Jacaré, São Paulo, Brazil, in Portuguese, at <https://www.jesusmariaejose.com/>. These Messages are authentic. Possibility of cures.

News From Heaven to Marcos Tadeu, in Jacaré, in Spanish, French and Italian, at <https://www.jacarei-medjugorjebrasiliana.net/Index.html>.

Apparitions TV Gold (with Marcos Tadeu), in several languages, at <https://www.apparitionstv.com/language/>.

News from Heaven to Robert Brasseur, in Quebec, Canada, in French, at <https://robertbrasseur.wixsite.com/jecherchelamour/home>. You may use a Web Translator. Instructions available, from the top of page of <https://christianideas.eu/>, left / middle side... These Messages are authentic.

News From Heaven to Maria of Rome (Italy), in Italian, at https://www.sanctusjoseph.com/GoccediLuce/Gocce_di_luce.html. Hard to translate. These Messages are authentic.

News From Heaven from Jesus, Saint Paul, etc., in French, at <https://messages-du-ciel.com/>. These Messages are authentic.

News From Heaven in Sievernich, Germany, in German, at https://maria-die-makellose.de/botschaften/Liste_Botschaften_Sievernich.html. These Messages are authentic.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

News From Heaven to Anne, Ireland, at <https://directionforourtimes.com/all-new-locutions/>. These Messages are authentic.

Apparitions of 1846 of the Virgin Mary, in La Salette (+ Secrets), at <https://www.ladyofallnations.org/lasalh.htm>.

Apocalypse: a Guide, la Salette, etc., at: <https://acatholicland.org/>.

Messages From Heaven to the Father Melvin Doucette, Canada, at <http://www.ourladyofpei.com/>.

These Messages are authentic. Possibility of cures. Watch out: the Seer may change, sporadically, the content of one or another Message.

E. g., messages pro Genesis / Creationism / 7 days, are not of the taste of the Seer, who changes them, in a more (pseudo) 'scientific' way... The Messages Deserve to be Read, of course...

Messages From Heaven to Darly Chagas, Brazil, at <https://darlychagasmessages.blogspot.com/>. These Messages are authentic.

The Virgin of the Sorrows appears to Luz Amparo, 1980-2002, El Escorial, near Madrid, Spain, at Wikipedia, at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Amparo_Cuevas. Possibility of cures, if the sick person meditates there the passion of Christ, in the chapel. Our Lady requested the recognition of these apparitions.

The Joy of Penance, at <https://joyofpenance.wordpress.com/>.

Saint Faustina, Jesus and the Icon of the Divine Mercy for Automatic Eternal Salvation**, at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Divine_Mercy_image and <https://www.saint-faustina.org/>.

**** - WATCH OUT: IF YOU ACCEPT THE MARK 666 IN the BODY (an electronic chip in the hand or in the forehead) OR IF YOU WORSHIP THE ANTICHRIST OR HIS IMAGE, YOU FINISH IN HELL, as the book of the Apocalypse 14:9-11 says, EVEN IF YOU HONOR A**

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

DIVINE MERCY JESUS of Saint Faustina, with full trust...

Apparitions Mariales: Past Apparitions from Jesus and Mary (in French), at <http://vincentdetarle.free.fr/catho/sauvetage.html>.

Collection of many Messages from Heaven, with few, less important errors, in one or another message. It's worth reading it (the News, Heaven related, I mean).

The Message of the Apparitions of Akita (Japan), e. g., at <https://msf-america.org/blog/362-coming-punishment> or <https://www.ewtn.com/catholicism/library/message-from-our-lady—akita-japan-5167>.

Apparitions of 1981-1989 of Jesus and Mary, in Kibeho, Rwanda, at https://www.miraclehunter.com/marian_apparitions/approved_apparitions/kibeho_rwanda/index.html. **Conditional Prophecy Over the Rwandan Genocide.**

Apparitions of Kibeho, Rwanda + Recognition of Authenticity, at <https://www.kibeho-cana.org/mary-mother-of-the-world/>.

Apparitions: Message of Kibeho, Rwanda, at <http://www.kibeho-sanctuary.com/en/apparitions/message.html>.

Apparitions of Our Lady in Ghiaie di Bonate, 1944, near Milan, Italy at, e. g., http://www.madonnadelleghiaie.it/centr_ing.asp. There were miracles of the Sun there also. Reference: e. g., [https://www.marypages.com/ghiaie-di-bonate-\(italy\)-en.html](https://www.marypages.com/ghiaie-di-bonate-(italy)-en.html). Our Lady requested the recognition of these apparitions. Possibility of cures.

Apparitions of Our Lady in Banneux, 1933, Belgium, at <https://banneux-nd.be/en/the-apparitions/>.

Apparitions of Our Lady in Beauraing, 1932-1933, Belgium, at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Our_Lady_of_Beauraing.

Apparitions of Our Lady in Zeitoun, 1968-1971, Cairo, Egypt, at, e. g., https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Our_Lady_of_Zeitoun.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Apparitions of Our Lady in La Codosera, 1945, Spain, at, e. g., [https://www.marypages.com/la-codosera-\(spain\).html](https://www.marypages.com/la-codosera-(spain).html). Our Lady requested the recognition of these apparitions.

Apparitions of Our Lady in Ezquioga, 1931, Spain, at, e. g., <https://www.palmarianchurch.org/apparitions-of-ezquioga/>. Our Lady requested the recognition of these apparitions.

Apparitions of Jesus and Our Lady of the Tears in Campinas, near São Paulo, Brazil, in 1930, at Wikipedia, at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Our_Lady_of_Tears. He taught there the Rosary of the Tears of Blood, an interesting protection against evil. The 'Rosary of the Tears of Blood' appears as annex of the chapter 'protections against Evil'.

Apparitions of Our Lady of Fatima, Portugal, 1917, at <https://www.fatima.pt/en/pages/narrative-of-the-apparitions-/>.

Apparitions of Our Lady at Craveggia, Italy, 1961-1969, in French, at <https://lalumierededieu.blogspot.com/2016/04/craveggia-italie-alfonsina-cottini.html>. These apparitions are authentic.

Apparitions of Our Lady of the (7) Sorrows in Castelpetroso, 1888, Italy, at https://www.miraclehunter.com/marian_apparitions/approved_apparitions/castelpetroso/index.html.

Apparitions of Our Lady in Pontmain, 1871, France, at, e. g., https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Our_Lady_of_Pontmain. Thanks to the suggestions of Our Lady, the Prussian army was stopped and didn't conquer Pontmain.

Apparitions of Our Lady in Guadalupe, Mexico City, Mexico, 1531, at <https://www.crossroadsinitiative.com/media/articles/ourladyofguadalupethestoryoftheapparition/>.

Unfailing Novena Undoer of the Knots / Problems, at <https://www.theholynosary.org/maryundoerknots/>.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

CHARM and HOLINESS OF the CATHOLIC CHURCH, BEFORE 1960. The pope remains the legitimate Authority, up to the final apocalyptic schism, with the one world religion, a sect of style 'New Age', at <https://fsspx.mx/es/capillas>.

Note: I can't access this Web site, correctly, anymore... ???

St Michael's Exorcism, at <https://www.ourladyswarriors.org/prayer/michael.htm>.

The Vatican Bible Online, at https://www.vatican.va/archive/ENG0839/_INDEX.HTM.

The Bible of Jerusalem, at <https://www.catholic.org/bible/>.

The Catechism of the Catholic Church, at <https://www.usccb.org/sites/default/files/flipbooks/catechism/>.

7 SORROWS OF MARY SHORT PRAYER (evil does not triumph that day), at https://www.qsl.net/kf7dwb/sevensorrows_bvmprayers.html.

Prayer of St. Gertrude, the Great, to Release 1000 Souls from Purgatory, at <https://www.ourcatholicprayers.com/prayers-for-souls-in-purgatory.html>. Be a Duke, for some souls in Paradise!

Mary Pages: Doctrine and Apparitions of Our Blessed Mother, at <https://www.marypages.com/>.

1950's Apparitions of the Virgin in Amsterdam + Prophecy, at <https://www.ladyofallnations.org/index.htm>.

1950's Apparitions of the Virgin in Amsterdam + Prophecy: another Web site, at <https://www.amsterdamapparitions.com/about>.

These Apparitions were once recognized as authentic by the Vatican. It's, thus, a good idea to read it...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

1950's Apparitions of Garabandal + Communism Prophecy, at <http://www.garabandal.org/story.shtml>.

Apparitions of Erechim, in Rio Grande do Sul, Brazil, in Portuguese, in 1944-1988, at <https://comunidadeoasis.org.br/aparicoes-de-nossa-senhora-no-rs/>.

Another web site over the Apparitions of Our Lady in Erechim, in Portuguese, at <https://salvemariaimaculada.com.br/nossa-senhora-da-santa-cruz-erechim-rs/>. Our Lady requested the recognition of these apparitions.

Apparitions of Our Lady in Pellevoisin, France, in 1876, at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Our_Lady_of_Pellevoisin. Our Lady asked there to wear a Scapular of the Sacred Heart. More information over this subject at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Scapular_of_the_Sacred_Heart.

Prophecy of The Popes of St Malachy, at <http://www.catholictradition.org/Papacy/prophecies.htm>.

Needleman St. Onofre (to buy): Protection against misery / famine, if you respect the requirements, at <https://fatima-shop.com/products/agulheiro-santo-onofre> + some explanations, at the section 'St. Onofre', from the Chapter 'Protections Against Evil.

Apparitions of La Salette of 1850s: Apocalyptic Prophecy and Secrets, at <https://www.tumblrhouse.com/blogs/news/the-secret-of-la-salette>.

Espaço James, in Portuguese, at <https://espacojames.com.br/>.

Please use automatic Web translation, as for www.christianideas.eu (instructions in top of page, left)...

Opus Dei: formulas for work and holiness, at <https://opusdei.org/en-us/...>

Jesus speaks to Monsignor Ottavio Michelini (1975-1979), at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ottavio_Michelini.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Christian Ideas, at Linkedin.

(<https://www.linkedin.com/in/christian-ideas-104ba893/?originalSubdomain=be>)

Christian Ideas, at Pictures of Interest.

(<https://www.pinterest.com/contactchristianideas/pins/>)

Christian Ideas, at Academia.edu, at

https://www.academia.edu/125842806/Mysteries_Of_The_Bible_Revealed_Christian_Ideas_and_Discernment.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Prophecies From the Past: Middle Ages + Other Links...

Contradictions or Errors possible. Further analysis required, but it's worth a look. The most Reliable now seems to be [the Book of Truth](https://thebookoftruthonline.blogspot.com/) ¹ (Reference: e. g., <https://thebookoftruthonline.blogspot.com/>), e. g., because of the Power of the Prayers. It seems rather a fight good × evil, where evil reacts (or updates happen) & scenarios may change / be updated. Because it comes unexpected, it seems rather that several apocalyptic scenarios + surprise should be considered (Russia converted × not converted. Great French Catholic King × no Great French Catholic King after World War 3, etc.). I fight for the Catholic Russia converted scenario, but I have it difficult...

[3 Days of Darkness: The Comet: the Final Great Clash, to finish with the Antichrist, at http://www.3daysofdarkness.com/.](http://www.3daysofdarkness.com/)

[Maybe a Great French Catho Monarch Comes \(?\), after the WW3, but before the rise of the Antichrist?, at https://www.todayscatholicworld.com/great-catholic-monarch.htm.](https://www.todayscatholicworld.com/great-catholic-monarch.htm)

Details over the Antichrist, e. g., from St. Hildegard, at <http://www.thepopeinred.com/antichrist.htm> (Nostradamus comments to be rejected, as astrological (evil) interferences).

Prophecies of the Middle Ages, from the German St. Hildegard, e. g., over the Antichrist, at <http://leraton-laveuretl-aigle.blogspot.com/propheties-sainte-hildegarde-de-bingen/>, in French.

Over Gog & Magog, at <http://leraton-laveuretl-aigle.blogspot.com/propheties-amsterdam-notre-dame-de-tous-les-peuple/>: general confusion with WW3, which happens ~1000 years before, but it's worth reading it...

[Gog & Magog, mentioned in Eastern Siberia Maps ~1600 \(e. g. Mercator\), at https://mercator.bibl.ulaval.ca/.](https://mercator.bibl.ulaval.ca/)

[DIVISION OF the EARTH AT the TIME of the BABEL TOWER + TABLE OF NATIONS according to Richard Watson, 1837, ebook, pages 309+, "A Biblical and Theological Dictionary", at Google books, at https://books.google.be/books/about/A_Biblical_and_Theological_Dictionary.html?id=CebRAAAAMAAJ&redir_esc=y.](https://books.google.be/books/about/A_Biblical_and_Theological_Dictionary.html?id=CebRAAAAMAAJ&redir_esc=y)

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed

Christian Ideas and Discernment

Heaven spoke to the Swedish [Emanuel Swedenborg \(1688-1772\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Emanuel_Swedenborg). E. g., he wrote the book '[Heaven and Hell](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Heaven_and_Hell)'. References : e. g., https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Emanuel_Swedenborg; [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Heaven_and_Hell_\(Swedenborg_book\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Heaven_and_Hell_(Swedenborg_book)).

The Book of Enoch, at <https://ia601001.us.archive.org/19/items/TheCompleteBookOfEnochStandardEnglishVersionJayWinter/The%20Complete%20Book%20of%20Enoch%2C%20Standard%20English%20Version%20-%20Jay%20Winter.pdf>.

The book of Enoch should be considered a canonical book, as the Orthodox churches of Ethiopia and Eritrea do. There are some faults, yes, but it goes again over false contradictions, I think. Those errors, in the astronomy domain, do not seem to be real errors. At the time of Enoch, it seemed that, indeed, the Moon turned around the Earth and that a year had 364 days and not 365 days, as now. But I think, that, at the time of Moses, the inhabitants of the Moon (the post Atlanteans), asked God, to change the movements of the concerned planets, keeping the laws of the nature (apparently) more or less the same, with the hidden face of the Moon, permanently hidden. That happens, since then, with an alternative movement, the rotation of the Earth in 28 days (Moon cycle) and the Moon remains static, I think...

Translated from Dutch, pro God Web site www.bezorgdeouders.be, with Google Translator, at https://www-bezorgdeouders-be.translate.goog/?x_tr_sl=nl&x_tr_tl=en&x_tr_hl=nl.

Pro God web site Citizen Go, at <https://www.citizengo.org/en-row>.

Wikipedia: Migrations Map, based on Y-DNA Haplogroups (Genetics), at https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:World_Map_of_Y-DNA_Haplogroups.png.

Opus Dei: Club Narval (in French), at <https://www.clubnarval.org/>.

Opus Dei: Centre Culturel Groenendael (in French), at <https://www.groenendael-campus.be/>.

Opus Dei: Centro Cultural Campo Grande (in Portuguese), at <http://www.centroculturalcampogrande.pt/>.

Some Other Remarks, Concerning These Messages (News) From Heaven.

¹- Note 1:

The messages of the [Book of Truth](http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf) (reference: e. g. http://jesusfala.org/downloads/The_book_of_truth_Vol1.pdf) are true. The Web site "thewarningseconcoming" could not resist censorship, but the Book of Truth survived. There's an (important) error found, yes, but it's rather a false contradiction. Jesus expected to be already in the pre tribulation in the years 2013, in the first 3.5 years of the 7 years of the Apocalyptic period (more information about Apocalypse, in the Chapter 'Danger of Apocalypse'). Indeed, it didn't happen (yet). But Jesus said what He thought, and not what indeed happens. Only God the Father knows these dates accurately. Thus, Jesus doesn't know these dates accurately. He said what He thought. No, He doesn't lie. It seemed like that...

The proof that these apparitions can not be false is that the [Crusade Prayers](https://www.internetgebetskreis.com/en/gebete/all-prayers-of-the-crusade-of-prayer/) (reference: e. g., <https://www.internetgebetskreis.com/en/gebete/all-prayers-of-the-crusade-of-prayer/>) and the Immortality Suggestion (only to calm; *severe punishment possible, in case of abuse*), from the Chapter 'Immortality and Health',) work and good and are pro good and pro God.

Therefore, these formulas cannot come from Lucifer.

Note 2:

Maria of the Divine Mercy was considered the Last Prophet, at the time, because of this: the messages, from Jesus to her, began in January 2011, after all authentic apparitions, even if several of those apparitions still remained happening... Indeed, the apparitions of Jesus to Maria of the Divine Mercy are already sealed and set in the "Book of Truth". Because of this, Maria of the Divine Mercy should be considered as the Last Prophet, at the time...

In the meanwhile, God accepts again new visionaries. But she was the last prophet of that period...

Note 3:

The comments, in the Book of Truth, over the pope, date from ~2013 and, in the meanwhile, people and contexts may eventually evolve (positive or negative)...

... in any case, the Vatican, OK, is under attack since ~1960s, but it still remains the legitimate authority for the church (up to the final great apocalyptic schism): separatism before time, better to avoid please, even if there are difficulties (unless priests / clergy are obliged to perform regularly satanic apocalyptic new age sect masses (?))...

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

Vatican & Catholic Clergy need good prayers, yes...

Please note also that the messages from Heaven are not officially recognized anymore. The Vatican is under attack since the years 60, but remains the legitimate authority of true faith, Conservative Catholicism, up to the (un)expected great last schism, apocalyptic, where a brilliant misleading sect, in the New Age style, would triumph in the Vatican, being the True Faith True Church then expelled (please compare with the prophecies of St. Malachy, etc.).

That does NOT mean these messages are false / not authentic... It's up to you to do a cross with reliable information, facts, material proofs, prophecies, etc.

Evil is strong, everybody is a little bit vulnerable, distractions / faults may happen: it is recommended to check / cross everything you can (if it doesn't make damage!): official media, official institutions knowledge / doctrines, messages from heaven, etc. Normally an important part of it, is true / reliable...

These preceding web sites seem to be more or less OK. There are maybe other messages from heaven ± correct not mentioned (yet), in the previous links... even not authentic messages, but with such a rigor that it contains truths approaching 100% may be interesting... of course, some (cross) checks, from time to time, are recommended...

I Want to Thank to:

Technofuturtic (in French), <https://technofuturtic.be/>.

<https://online-audio-converter.com/>.

VDAB + other schools of vocational training...

IST, other schools...

Opus Dei, Catholic Church, God...

Microsoft, Google, PHP foundation, Filezilla foundation, Joomla!...

I want to Thank also to all persons / entities, family, friends, professionals, enterprises, schools, institutions, Web sites, clergy, etc., that I am / was in contact now and / or in the past and contributed directly or indirectly to make possible to implement and / or to promote the Web site, www.christianideas.eu and the book “Mysteries of the Bible Revealed, Christian Ideas and Discernment”, “Catholic Russia Converted Ideas”, made in Belgium.

Contact

The following image shows the contact email address...



Address: Mysteries of the Bible Revealed,

Christian Ideas and Discernment,

Catholic Russia Converted Ideas,

Dikkebeuklaan 22, bus 27

1090 Brussels

Belgium

Tel. 0032489030896

Web: <https://www.christianideas.eu>

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment

The Authors.

God: see available literature about the Author: Bible, etc.

Paulo A. V. Pires has a degree in IT and Computer Engineering, from the former 5-year degree from 1994, Leic94, from the High Technical Institute of Lisbon, IST. The author worked in the fields of IT and professional training at IFATEC Lisbon and at the Professional Training Center of Faro. The author worked in the field of Multimedia programming at IDO, in Brussels and in the field of computer engineering and testing at Integri and SONY ITE, on the outskirts of Brussels. The author also worked in the field of Web programming for the Spanish newspaper Aquieuropa, in Brussels. The author also followed professional training in the fields of IT and languages at VDAB, Bruxelles Formation and Technofuturic, in Belgium. The author also revealed an interest in the themes “Religion”, “Science” and “Discernment”, which encouraged him to build, with divine help, the Web site www.christianideas.eu, in English, and the present Work, ‘Mysteries of the Bible Revelados’ / ‘Catholic Russia Converted Ideas’ / ‘Christian Ideas and Discernment’, made in Belgium, available, free of charge, at <https://christianideas.eu/docs/MisteriesOfTheBibleRevealed.pdf>.

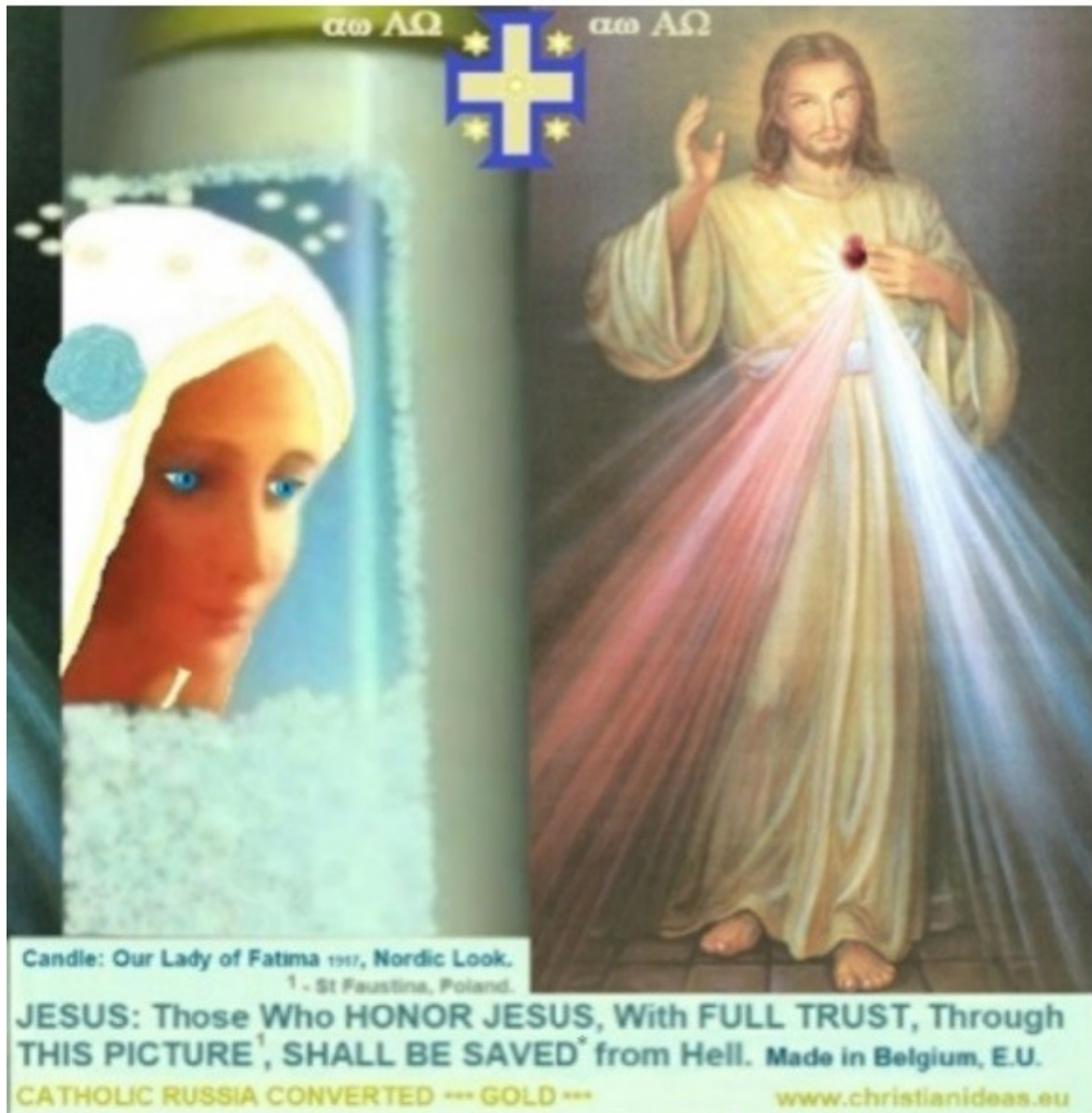


Jesus of Divine Mercy: Those who honor Jesus, of Full Trust, through the preceding Image, will be Saved* from Hell.

** - however, if the concerned persons submits to the Antichrist, this Promise is no longer valid.*

Copyright © www.christianideas.eu, Mysteries of the Bible Revealed / Catholic Russia Converted Ideas, Christian Ideas and Discernment, 2025.

Mysteries of the Bible Revealed Christian Ideas and Discernment



Fr Gauche: **Notre-Dame de Fátima, look Nordique.** Droite: **SALUT' ETERNEL AUTOMATIQUE, SI VOUS HONOREZ JÉSUS, DE PLEINE CONFIANCE, par cette image.**

Esp Izq: **Nuestra Señora de Fátima, look Nórdico.** Derecha: **SALVACIÓN' ETERNA AUTOMÁTICA, SI HONRAS a JESÚS, de PLENA CONFIANZA, POR ESTA IMAGEN.**

NL Links: **OLV van Fátima, Nordische look.** Rechts: **AUTOMATISCHE EEUWIGE REDDING', als U JEZUS EERT, met VOLLE VERTROUWEN, DOOR DIT BEELD.**

D Links: **Unsere Liebe Frau von Fatima, Nordischer look.** Rechts: **AUTOMATISCHE EWIGES HEIL', WENN SIE JESUS VOLL VERTRAUEN, DURCH DIESES BILD.**

P Esq: **Nossa Senhora de Fátima, look Visigótico.** Direita: **SALVAÇÃO' ETERNA AUTOMÁTICA, SE HONRAR JESUS, de PLENA CONFIANÇA, por esta imagem.**

